THE CMRI FILES I

Traditionalist Catholicism

This site is focused on the Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church (TLRCC or TLRC) under Francis Schuckardt between 1971 and 1984. The group was founded in 1967 in Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, and in 1978 moved their headquarters to Mount St. Michael in Spokane, Washington.

After Schuckardt was ousted in 1984, the group was led by Denis Chicoine—Schuckardt's right-hand man. The Chicoine faction made changes to the more extreme practices during the Schuckardt era. Today the group is known as the CMRI.

This site also has pages related to the SSPX and the Thuc bishops (Palmarian Church & Bishop Carmona lineages).

For a more academic treatment of the TLRC and Francis Schuckardt, check out Magnus Lundberg's site: The Alternative Pope Project

Magnus Lundberg has published a paper on Schuckardt: (link) or (direct download)

Email me (contact@tridentines.com) if you want to chat or have any suggestions for changes or revisions.

What I want you to know

- Child sexual abuse was covered up by Pope Pius XII, Archbishop Thuc, Denis Chicoine, Francis Schuckardt, Bishop Pivarunas, Archbishop Marcel Lefebvre, Bishop Williamson, and Bishop Fellay.
- Traditionalist Catholics have always harbored & continue to harbor priests & nuns who have sexually abused children. At least 12 CMRI associated priests, nuns, and followers have been reported for child sexual abuse or child rape. At least 33 SSPX associated members have been reported for sexual abuse or grooming.
- The TLRC and CMRI have always groomed & targeted women, encouraging them to separate their children from their fathers in order to bring them to Coeur d'Alene.
- Schuckardt was possibly sexually abused by priests at O'Dea high school in the early 1950s, at Seattle University in the late 1950s, and the OMI seminary in Carthage in 1960, leading to his life-long drug addiction, stress induced illnesses, sexual abuse of young men, and his conflicted sense of being a Catholic & gay man. Abusive priests operated out of O'Dea high school (1954), Seattle University (1955-1959), and the OMI Seminary (1960) during the years he attended.
- Archbishop Thuc was a central figure of the repressive Ngo family regime of Vietnam. Archbishop Thuc was responsible for covering up sexual abuse of children while he was a bishop in Vietnam. In addition, Archbishop Thuc had a

deep hatred for The Vatican and sought revenge for not supporting the Ngo Regime or independent Vietnamese Catholicism.

- Bishop George Musey (b.1928—d.1992), leader of the CMRI from 1985—1986 (and who ordained the entirety of current CMRI leadership), was son of famous Galveston, Texas mob boss "one-armed George Musey" (b.1900—d.1935). George Musey Sr. was assassinated by Cosa Nostra (Maceo Syndicate) in 1935 while George Musey Jr. was 7 years old. This assassination of his father and resentment towards the Cosa Nostra may have led to his lifelong desire for power.
- Sedevacantist priests sometimes operate independently or join with other bishops (e.g. going from CMRI to SGG), often as a pretense for power, money, or to molest children (e.g. Fr. Joseph Pineau, Fr. Mario Blanco, or Fr. Lawrence S. Brey).
- Francis Schuckardt was made the scapegoat for all the negative issues of the group. Current CMRI clergy and leadership are equally responsible. Current members staged a coup in 1984 in order to take control of Schuckardt's wealth. The claims of abuse against Schuckardt were no more than a pretense to gain political control & to deal with the public relations crisis of the mid-1980s.
- Traditionalist Catholicism can only be understood in context with anti-Communism of the 1940s and 1950s, the John Birch Society publications of the 1960s, propaganda of the cult of Fatima in the 1950s and 1960s, and French colonialism in Vietnam.
- Some ex-members are equally responsible for sexual abuse cover-up & crimes.
- The CMRI is built on a bad foundation and cannot be reformed.
- Scholarship since the 1990s has undermined much of Christianity in general (e.g. forgeries, 4th century imperial connections, powers of the clergy, oppression of women/heretics/natives), and this has led me to questioning Christianity entirely. Leaving the CMRI to join another group is misguided.

How They Operate

- The CMRI uses phrases such as "due to the situation in the church" or "perfection is impossible" or "the salvation of souls is the supreme law of the church" as catch-alls in order to avoid transparency, disclosure, change, or compromise. Without a pope (so they say), they are able to change norms and laws when CMRI leaders decide it's necessary. Their reasoning is an excuse to operate a church as they see fit.
- They cherry pick papal teachings of the past and only present evidence that fits their conclusions. The church has changed core beliefs prior to Vatican II, for example: condemning lending money at interest (usury) as mortal sin, condemning heliocentrism as heresy in the 17th century, creating "seven sacraments no more no less" at the University of Paris in the 12th century, & removing the Epiclesis from the Latin Mass in earlier centuries. This has been covered by the concept of "development of doctrine" which is no more than an excuse to make changes at will.
- Rather than being appointed or elected, sedevacantist bishops appoint themselves and hand pick their successors. There is no outside influence on their power.
- The CMRI attracts converts by overwhelming them with external appearances and what seems to be well-trained priests. The costume, ceremonies, and books are a way to convince gullible & desperate people to join.

Overview

- I've collected details about TLRC & CMRI history that aren't found in one place anywhere else.
- Traditionalist Catholicism is based on an intentionally selective reading of history in order to create a church that fits their political & religious preferences.

CMRI Today

The attitude of the CMRI regarding their past history of abuse is to say, "that was all from Schuckardt, and things have been much improved since he left." Schuckardt was never the primary source of problems, but he was used as a convenient scapegoat in an attempt to put the negatives behind them.

...

Continue reading »

Documentaries

If you want a quick overview of the group, there are two documentaries, mostly reviewing the Schuckardt days.

...

Continue reading »

History

Francis Schuckardt and Denis Chicoine attracted their initial followers through international speaking tours as part of The Blue Army of Our Lady of Fatima. Schuckardt had widely toured the United States, Europe, Latin America, North Africa, Vietnam, and Scandinavia from 1963 to 1967, leading to considerable fame as International Secretary of The Blue Army, setting up a headquarters in Bellevue, Washington. On May 13, 1967, Schuckardt & Chicoine joined the crowd of two million pilgrims, including Pope Paul VI and Sister Lucia, at the Shrine of Our Lady of Fatima. In the following months, Schuckardt moved the Blue Army Center and the group was formed in Coeur d'Alene, Idaho.

...

Continue reading »

Abuse Claims

The TLRC and CMRI have been accused of numerous forms of abuse, including sexual abuse of children. Abuse claims given in the media & by ex-members need to be looked at critically, as the definition tends to be expanded by the "anti-cult" movement, and

former members would often uncritically repeat many of the talking points that were used by "anti-cult experts" of the 1970s and 80s.

Numerous priests, nuns, and lay members have been accused of sexual abuse of children. Abusive priests have been part of the group since its founding up to the present day.

...

Continue reading »

Lawsuits

The TLRC began to be involved with lawsuits in the mid 1970s over claims that the group was splitting up families. Simliar to "abuse" claims, the court system is really the wrong outlet for dealing with the group, and the claims of "splitting up families" should be reviewed critically. Schuckardt had convinced women around the country to abandon their husbands, to send their children to his Coeur d'Alene boarding school, and to move to Idaho to join the TLRC.

...

Continue reading »

Scholarship

Scholars can give insight into practices of the group, terminology used by outsiders, and factors surrounding the group. The media & outsiders tend to give black and white views of the group. Outside scholars who've studied other groups can give a perspective that is unique from both group members and "anti-cult" writers or ex-members. Often "anti-cult" leaders harass scholars and researchers for being overly sympathetic to "abusive cults", but I think this only shows how vicious the anti-cult movement is.

...

Continue reading »

Ex-Members

Most people who joined the TLRC or CMRI have abandoned the group. Peak membership was estimated at 5000 in the early 1980s, dropping to 2000 by the end of the 80s.

...

Continue reading »

Bishop Francis Schuckardt

Francis Schuckardt derived his authority through a line of Old Catholic bishops, when he was consecrated by Daniel Q. Brown in 1971.

...

Continue reading »

Archbishop Thuc

After Bishop Schuckardt left the group in 1984, the remaining members began working with bishops in the lineage of Bishop Thuc.

...

Continue reading »

Priests

Many priests who've been part of the TLRC and CMRI have left.

...

Continue reading »

Miscellaneous

Read about other topics including Fatima, anti-communism, TLRC beliefs, and apostolic succession.

...

Continue reading »

Media

The TLRC and CMRI have been written about in books and newspaper articles. The Diocese of Spokane also published their detailed investigation on the group in 1980, with an update in 1986.

...

Continue reading »

Bishop Francis Schuckardt

I suspect that much information about Schuckardt from 1959 to 1967 has been repeated uncritically for decades. I would question his education, travels, sickness, and his time in Carthage, Missouri. This time in his life needs more research.

This text is largely pulled from a Wikipedia editor around 2005, when there was an edit war going on between current and former members. This section needs to be rewritten, but there are some interesting parts in this version of the story.

Sexual Abuse—Schuckardt As Victim

It's possible that Francis Schuckardt grew up around more abusive & rapist priests than anyone in history. This aspect of his biography is ignored by everyone.

Francis Schuckardt may have been sexually abused while as a student at O'Dea High School, at Seattle University, and Our Lady of the Ozarks Seminary. Abusive priests & brothers operated out of all three of these schools while Schuckardt was attending. The west coast in the 1950s was a hotbed of abuse, especially within the Jesuit West province.

O'Dea High School (1950 to 1954)

O'Dea High School was founded and operated by the Congregation of Christian Brothers (CFC).

Br. Gerard Aloysius Kealy, CFC (source) was assigned to O'Dea High School in 1954 and may have abused Schuckardt during his senior year.

Plagued by a torrent of physical and sexual abuse lawsuits, the Congregation of Christian Brothers (CFC) in North America filed for Chapter 11 bankruptcy in April 2011. Of all the allegations pending against the Christian Brothers, the most serious accusations involve Brother Edward Courtney, who taught at O'Dea in Seattle from 1974 until he was removed for sexual abuse in 1978.

Seattle University (1954 to 1959)

Seattle University was founded and operated by the Jesuits. In the 1950s they harbored numerous serial rapists and abusers. Anyone who attended in these years may have been

routinely raped & assaulted. Schuckardt attended at the likely peak of priest rape on the west coast.

1. James E. Poole, SJ was assigned to Seattle University 1954 to 1955. James Poole was a serial pedophile priest (source) and had molested young women and children throughout the west coast from 1948 to 1980.
2. Michael T. Toulouse, SJ was a sexually abusive priest (source) assigned to Seattle University from 1952 to 1976. He was a serial abuser and had abused minors throughout the 1950s and 1960s.
3. Rev. Augustine J. Ferretti (source) was assigned to Seattle University from 1953 to 1955.
4. Engelbert Axer, SJ was an abusive priest assigned to Seattle University from 1956 to 1978. He had abused a minor in 1957.
5. John S. Harrington, SJ was assigned to Seattle University from 1951 to 1966. He was accused of sexual abuse of a minor in 1975.
6. Paul C. O'Connor, SJ was assigned to Seattle University 1959 to 1960. He had abused minors from 1951 to 1955.

OMI Our Lady of the Ozarks Seminary (1959 to 1960)

The following priests have been credibly accused of abuse of a minor & had connections to the College in Carthage (source):

1. Fr. Michael Joseph Charland, OMI (source), Oblates of Mary Immaculate Oblate House at Our Lady of the Ozarks, Carthage, MO, (opened junior seminary in 1944, Diocese of Kansas City, closed in 1971); possible supply priest at St. Ann Parish, Carthage, or area. No assignment by diocesan bishop. 1989—Laicized, returned to lay state 2004—Deceased
    - Note: Charland attended the seminary from 1959 to 1963 and was likely in contact with Schuckardt.
2. J. Vincent Fitzgerald, OMI, Oblates of Mary Immaculate Oblate House at Our Lady of the Ozarks, Carthage, MO, (opened junior seminary in 1944, Diocese of Kansas City, closed in 1971); possible supply priest at St. Ann Parish, Carthage, or area. No assignment by diocesan bishop. 2009—Deceased
3. Thomas G. Meyer, OMI, Oblates of Mary Immaculate Oblate House at Our Lady of the Ozarks, Carthage, MO, (opened junior seminary in 1944, when still part of the Diocese of Kansas City, closed in 1971); possible supply priest at St. Ann Parish, Carthage, or area. 1998-1999—Pastor, Immaculate Heart of Mary Parish, Mansfield, MO, and St. Leo the Great Parish, Ava, MO 2012—Deceased
4. Orville Munie, OMI, Oblates of Mary Immaculate 1944-47—Oblate House at Our Lady of the Ozarks, Carthage, MO, (opened junior seminary in 1944, when still part of the Diocese of Kansas City, closed in 1971); possible supply priest at St. Ann Parish, Carthage, or area. No assignment by diocesan Bishop. 1993—Deceased
5. Emil Twardochleb, OMI, Oblates of Mary Immaculate 1948-1950—Oblate House at Our Lady of the Ozarks, Carthage, MO, (opened junior seminary in 1944, when still part of the Diocese of Kansas City, closed in 1971); possible supply priest at St. Ann Parish, Carthage, or area. No assignment by diocesan bishop. 1996—Deceased
6. Bernard Vedder, OMI, Oblates of Mary Immaculate 1959-1964— Oblate House at Our Lady of the Ozarks, Carthage, MO, (opened junior seminary in 1944, when still part of the Diocese of Kansas City, closed in 1971); possible supply priest at St. Ann Parish, Carthage, or area. No assignment by diocesan bishop. 1995—Laicized, returned to lay state

Sexual Abuse—Schuckardt as Perpetrator

Francis Schuckardt (leader of CMRI from 1967 to 1984) was accused of molesting at least four seminarians. He had been accused in the early 1980s by Fr. Clement Kubesh, but his accusations were ignored by the rest of the priests and brothers. It wasn't until 1984 that these accusations were made public to the group.

Early Life

Schuckardt was born in Seattle, Washington on July 10, 1937. He graduated from O'Dea High School in Seattle in May 1954 and from Seattle University in 1959 with a bachelor's degree in education and linguistics. After graduating from Seattle University, he enrolled in Our Lady of the Ozarks College in Carthage, Missouri operated by the Missionary Oblates of Mary Immaculate (OMI). Writers have noted he was only in the seminary for a short time before leaving due to "illness" around 1960. I suspect that Schuckardt may have been involved in homosexual abuse around 1960 in the seminary when he was around 22 years old (numerous sexually abusive priests have been connected to the OMI Seminary during the time Schuckardt attended). This may explain the later claims of homosexual abuse against Schuckardt, his ongoing sickness, and drug addiction. Strangely, Archbishop Thuc was to end his life at this same seminary in 1984 (Thuc is also buried in Carthage, Missouri). Go to the main Carthage page for additional information.

After he left Carthage, he began teaching high school in Seattle and worked as a linguistic research analyst.

In 1961, Schuckardt was stricken with typhoid. This was the beginning of a long succession of ilnesses. He was in and out of a coma for eight days. He experienced a remarkable recovery which he attributed to a miracle of the Blessed Virgin Mary. In January of 1963, he was hospitalized with thrombophlebitis of the legs. The infection had spread and doctors decided to amputate. The illness reversed itself to which Schuckardt again attributed to a miracle resulting from a promise he made to Our Lady of Fatima, promising her that he would use his legs to travel and spread her message.

The Blue Army

In 1958 Schuckardt joined the Blue Army of Our Lady of Fatima, a group devoted to spreading the message of Our Lady of Fatima. In the 1960s Schuckardt had gained considerable notoriety as a charismatic speaker for the Blue Army and was elected to its International Council in 1963 at the age of 26.

the Eng-
acing Mr.
S.J., now
Toronto,
, a Spo-
ved his
dying for
from St.

957 Prep
istory de-
ing staff.
Seattle
l is doing
e Univer-

urelia
ee

Aurelia,
Immacu-
has been

FRANCES
RELIA

studies
hip train-
ry grade

ne inaug-
ashington,
8 and at
in April
nsultor in
ry social

te
Post

anger, a
mes Aca-
l Holy
ane, has
director
Spokane

Dean
Named

its director, Rev. Thomas O'-Brien, S.J.

The program makes use of a cultural and historical approach to the problems of business and professional people. There are no entrance requirements and no credit is given for the course.

18 Join SU's Arts and Sciences

Eighteen new teachers have joined the faculty of Seattle University's College of Arts and Science, according to the dean, Rev. John A. Fitterer, S.J.

Eight were named assistant professors. They are: John Spradley and Richard A. Davison in English; Rev. Gerard Steckler, S.J., in history; John Toutonghi in physics; Rev. W. William O'-Brien, S.J., and Richard Clyde Collins in political science; Evelyn Weson Taylor in psychology and Rev. John Fearon, O.P., in theology.

Nine were appointed instructors. They are Rev. Patrick O'Leary and Mrs. Helen de Alverez in philosophy; Mrs. Monda L. Van Hollenbeke in English; James Parry in history; Franz Pfister in language; Thomas Hamilton and Michael John Bowling in psychology and William J. Dore Jr., in speech.

The two lecturers appointed are Dr. James B. Alberts in physics and Rev. Eslyn Joseph Drummond in philosophy.

Fort Wright College Named

Fort Wright College of the Holy Names is now the official name of the Spokane college for women. Announcement of the name change was made today by Sister Marian Raphael, FWC president.

Publications Honored

The Holy Angels High School yearbook, Angelican, and the newspaper, The Clarion, have received the All-Catholic rating from the Catholic School Press Association.

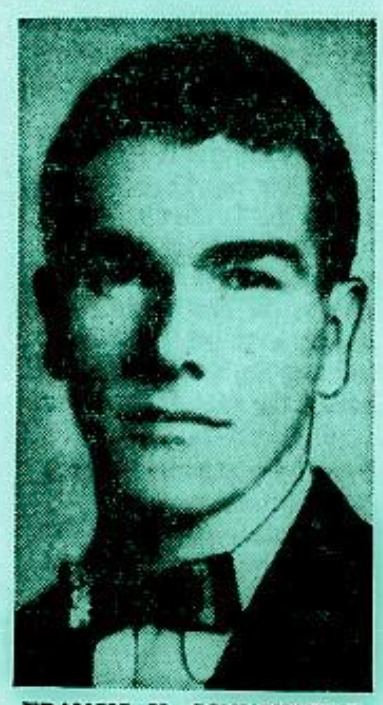
The 1963 Angelican was edited by Susan Picht, and moderated by Sister Maureen, O.P. Leslie Carter and Theresa Ferguson co-edited the Clarion under the direction of Sister Mary Lawrence, O.P.

and California, attended an auxiliary workshop in Issaquah on September 26 and 27. Attending the meeting were (front row, left to right) Mrs. Timothy Haw, Oakland, California; Sister Cecelia Maureen, Sister Jean Marie, Mother Mary Philothea, Sister Ellen Elizabeth and Mrs. Leo Sweeney, Olympia. Back row, (left to right) are: Mrs. Leonard Dufault, Yakima; Mrs. Richard Pier-

F. K. Schuckardt Blue Army Official

Francis K. Schuckardt of Sacred Heart Parish, Bellevue, was appointed to the 15-member international executive board of the Blue Army at that organization's 1963 World Congress held recently at Fatima, Portugal.

Schuckardt, lay director of the Pacific Division of the Blue



FRANCIS K. SCHUCKARDT
Blue Army Official

Army, received the title of International Secretary in charge of crusaders. His responsibilities will concern the promotion of crusader groups throughout the world.

The appointment was a rare privilege for the layman as the Blue Army's executive officers are almost exclusively members of the clergy.

The Pacific Division which Schuckardt represented includes Washington, Oregon, Idaho, Montana, Hawaii, Alaska, Nevada, Arizona, parts of California and British Columbia and mission groups in Nigeria, England and Japan.

During the World Congress, attended by Blue Army delegates from most of the 53 coun-

Roman-rite Catholic included in the ministers of ceremonies who assisted in the solemn dedication of the Blue Army's Russian Church at Fatima.

At the conclusion of the Congress, the Pacific Division director was included in a group of officers and delegates who flew to Rome for a special audience with Pope Paul VI and then to San Giovanni Rotondo for a special visit with the Capuchin stigmatic Padre Pio, the spiritual father of the Blue Army.

Public Welfare Meet Lists Fr. Muehe

The Rev. Dennis Muehe, archdiocesan director of Catholic Charities, will give the invocation at the closing general session of the 1963 West Coast Regional Conference of the American Public Welfare Association Tuesday, Oct. 8, in Seattle.

Father Muehe, who last week attended the 49th annual meeting of the National Conference of Catholic Charities and the Society of St. Vincent de Paul in Cleveland, will join authoritative speakers in public welfare and allied fields at the conference, which begins this Sunday in the Benjamin Franklin Hotel.

Among the top speakers are Wilbur J. Cohen, Assistant Secretary of the U.S. Department of Health, Education and Welfare; and Kenneth J. Coffey, special assistant for professional and technical affairs of the Peace Corps.

Attending will be 500 public welfare workers from Alaska, Arizona, British Columbia, Cali-

Ca
liv
Vi
Mr
cou
cor
the

St.

M
Pa
W
by
eve
Cl
Ve
Mr

Sr.

Sist
admi
Hosp
cial
St. J
weste
ters
1961,
nual
State
centl
Spe
outst

F

G

F.K.Schuckardt, October 1963Schuckardt was the only member of the Council who was not a national chairman. He was subsequently appointed international secretary of the council. In the wake of the Second Vatican Council and the New Rites of the church, Schuckardt began to speak out against the various liturgical reforms and other changes in the Church during his Blue Army lectures.

Francis Konrad Maria Schuckardt (a Catholic layman from Seattle, Wash.) and Robert Denis Chicoine (a former marine, bricklayer, and newspaper man from New Bedford, Mass.) attracted their initial followers through international speaking tours as part of The Blue Army of Our Lady of Fatima. Chicoine had first seen Schuckardt speak in San Diego in 1965 for 3 nights, immediately becoming Schuckardt's disciple. Schuckardt had widely toured the United States, Europe, Latin America, North Africa, Vietnam, and Scandinavia from 1963 to 1967, leading to considerable fame as International Secretary of The Blue Army. Schuckardt produced casette tapes with titles such as "Communism in America? No Way!" Global travel & distribution of cassette tapes was to be a central method of recruitment & information for decades. The focus of these speaking tours was the message of Our Lady of Fatima, the Third Secret of Fatima, anti-Communism, Marian apparitions, and Marian devotions. Former members noted that Schuckardt used the mystery regarding the third secret of Fatima to install fear and loyalty. A common topic on these tours was "Fatima Manifesto vs Communist Manifesto." Tensions of the Cold War during the 1940s and 1950s created much of the atmosphere for these talks.

These speaking tours were being conducted in the mid to late 1960s when there were major changes occurring in both the Catholic Church & wider world. Schuckardt was a charismatic speaker and was able to capitalize on the obvious changes, especially the change in religious costume for nun, popular female fashions of the laity, and the Novus Ordo Missae that was made obligatory throughout the U.S. in the early 1970s. A growing tactic of these speaking tours was to read selections of documents produced by The Vatican prior to the 1960s and to contrast these against documents produced by The Vatican since the 1960s in order to convince audiences that major changes in The Catholic Church have occurred. The printing of Papal Encyclicals for worldwide distribution had become available only in the 19th century and these documents produced in the 19th and early 20th centuries became the primary source of their speaking material.

Influenced by the writings of the Mexican theologian Joaquin Saenz Arriaga, who initially proposed the sedevacantist thesis, Schuckardt came to the conclusion that Pope Paul VI was a false pope. He began to share this view during his Blue Army lectures. Most audiences turned away from him, but he

was building a following among disaffected Catholics. In 1967, the Blue Army dismissed him, and Schuckardt and a Blue Army associate, Denis Chicoine, founded a lay organization known as the Fatima Crusade in Coeur d'Alene, Idaho.

Fatima Crusaders

In 1967, with the approval of Bishop Sylvester Treinen, the Roman Catholic Bishop of Boise, Idaho, Schuckardt founded an order of sisters, brothers, and priests known as the Congregation of Mary Immaculate Queen of the Universe (in Latin: Congregatio Mariae Reginae Immaculatae, abbreviated as CMRI). With his rejection of the reforms and authority of the Catholic Church, he formed a separate church known as the Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church (TLRCC).

Schuckardt and Chicoine began a national lecture circuit advocating a return to traditional Catholicism. Due to their outspoken rejection of the Second Vatican Council and embrace of Sedevacantism, Schuckardt and his followers were denounced by the post-Vatican II Catholic Church. Several priests, namely Lawrence Brey, Burton Fraser, George Kathrein (who later joined the Society of Saint Pius X), Pinneau, and Clement Kubesh had joined Schuckhardt and would provide the Fatima Crusade with the traditional Sacraments and the Tridentine Latin Mass. Brother Schuckardt, however, felt the need to have a bishop to ensure, in his mind, Apostolic Succession in the Catholic Church.

In 1969, a Daniel Quilter Brown, a married man with two children, received episcopal consecration as an Old Roman Catholic bishop in the line of Arnold Harris Mathew. Brown had been born and raised a Roman Catholic, but he was disenchanted with the reforms of Vatican II. Brown had therefore chosen to become an Old Roman Catholic bishop in order to perpetuate valid episcopal orders, believing that the Old Roman Catholics still retained valid Orders. Despite the fact that Bishop Brown obtained his consecration in the Old Roman Catholic Church, he and his followers called themselves Roman Catholics and refused to use the title of "Old Roman Catholic". Shortly after his consecration, he broke all ties and communications with the Old Roman Catholics.

Bishop Brown soon became acquainted with Brother Schuckardt and tried to persuade him to accept ordination from him, because "in view of the fact that we cannot exist for long as Catholics without the sacraments, I would propose to ordain to the priesthood a qualified member of your group (from the information I have, this would probably be yourself)..." Later he proposed to consecrate Brother Schuckardt to the episcopacy in addition to ordaining him to the priesthood.

Schuckardt sought out the advice of some traditional priests who had not accepted the changes of Vatican Council II, particularly from Fr. Burton Fraser, a Jesuit from Colorado, who advised him that it was in accord with Catholic principles, under the current extreme circumstances, to proceed to consecration. In the meantime, Bishop Brown openly repented of having received consecration from the Old Roman Catholics, broke all ties with them, made a public "Abjuration of Error and Profession of Faith", confessed his sins, and received absolution from a traditional priest. It was only after these events that Brother Schuckardt agreed to receive consecration from Bishop Brown: "[T]hese past months have been spent in intense soul searching and continuous prayer to know and follow God's holy will. Thus I could not give you a reply until I felt fairly certain in my heart and mind. Now, finally, in concluding our novena in honor of the Annunciation, I have come to a decision. It is with holy trepidation that I accept your offer..."

On October 28, 1971, Bishop Brown tonsured and bestowed the four Minor Orders of Porter, Lector, Exorcist, and Acolyte on Brother Schuckardt while about 40 people, almost exclusively members of the Fatima Crusade from various parts of the country, were present to witness the event. On October 29, 1971, Bishop Brown conferred the Major Orders of Subdeacon and Deacon upon him. On October 31, 1971, Bishop Brown ordained Francis Schuckardt to the priesthood, and on November 1, 1971, the Feast of All Saints, Bishop Brown consecrated Schuckardt a bishop according to the traditional Catholic Roman Rite. The ceremonies took place in a rented ballroom in Chicago in the presence of approximately 25 TLRC members.

At first Bishops Brown and Schuckardt worked peaceably together, Bishop Brown tending to the needs of traditional Catholics in the eastern part of the U.S. and Bishop Schuckardt taking care of the West. Later, however, Brown accused Schuckardt of duplicity in accepting ordination from his hands. In a letter written in June 1975, Brown wrote: "The arrangement (at the time of consecration) was to form two dioceses with each of us to head up one; however, I was never able to bring him to a decision about diocesan boundaries.... It became painfully obvious to me that he had no intention whatever of sharing episcopal authority, but, on the contrary, his aim was to 'take over' and crown me out."

In a message to his followers in 1972 Schuckardt said he "had great reluctance to accept consecration as bishop... I would have to answer to eternity for saying 'No' to the continuation of the Catholic Chuch in the catacombs". Brown countered this statement by writing: "The truth is that my intention was only to ordain him to the priesthood and then at some later date – within two or three years – to make him a bishop; however, he was so insistent that it was absolutely necessary for him to be consecrated bishop immediately that I gave in – to my eternal regret – and gave him episcopal consecration. His

much vaunted 'humility' was not in evidence at that time." During the autumn of 1972, Bishop Schuckardt received the Last Rites in Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, due to a gangrenous intestine; he survived, but his already precarious health had been further compromised.

Between 1974 and 1979 he then ordained Rev. Chicoine and a small handful of others to the priesthood who help him build the Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church, primarily through the continued lecture circuit. The fact of his consecration and the source of his episcopal orders was announced at his first public Mass for the Fatima Crusade, on December 12, 1971. All but a tiny fraction of the Fatima Crusade accepted his consecration. It should be noted that other traditionalist Catholic bishops, such as Archbishops Marcel Lefebvre and Ngô Đình Thuc Pierre Martin, had not broken with the mainstream Church at this time. The validity of their ordinations and consecrations is also disputed by many.

By 1984, Bishop Schuckardt had transformed the original group of Brothers and Sisters who started in 1967 into a large community,. The Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church numbered about 120 Sisters, 6 active priests, 61 Clerics and Brothers, K - 12th grade boys and girls school, the Knights of the Eucharist, the Knights of the Altar, the Knights of St. Karl the Great, the Altar & Rosary Society, Cana Cell for couples interested in courtship and marriage, the Holy Name Ushers, several Third Orders, numerous Fatima Cells, St. Anne's Home for the elderly and infirm, the Little Daughters of the Immaculate Conception Convent for the mentally impaired, the Singing Nuns, the Kevelaer School for the neurologically impaired, the St. Joseph's Workers Guild, the Mater Dolorosa Guild to aid the terminally ill and arrange for their funerals, etc.

Scandal and Accusations

The TLRC questioned the orthodoxy and Catholicity of other Traditionalist bishops such as Archbishops Marcel Lefebvre or Ngo Dinh Thuc, and had nothing to do with them. Followers had concluded that Schuckhardt was "the last true Roman Catholic bishop left on the face of the earth."

Schuckhardt had also cultivated a cult of personality among his followers. TLRC members believed Schuckhardt was God's chosen insturment to save the church from the destruction that resulted from a Freemasonic infiltration of the church and Vatican II. There are reports of members seeking his personal items such as handkerchiefs because they believed them to be relics of a saint. Former members report that they felt so devoted to Schuckhardt that there wasn't enough any of them could do to please him.

Former members have called the TLRC a destructive cult. They assert that TLRC members were systematically cut off from the rest of society and have been programmed to obey the commands of church leaders or risk loosing their souls. The outside world was regarded as inherently evil and members commonly believed conspiracy theories regarding the United States Goverment and the Vatican. Members were required to sever ties with family members who did not belong to the community, even if breaking up a marriage was necessary. Books, both religious and secular, were confiscated from members and only books approved by Schuckhardt were allowed. In addition, subscription to secular newspapers and magazines as well as owning a television were banned. Books sold in the church bookstore were also modified. Whole pages were removed, or lines of text were pasted over with strips of paper when found objectionable by Schuckhardt. Further, publishers' names and addresses were removed or covered to prevent members from ordering books directly.

All members were required to send their children to the TLRC schools. Children were subjected to excessive corporal punishment for trifling matters such as failing school assignments or talking out of turn. Excessive numbers of spankings with wooden boards or razor straps were employed as well as more bizzare practices such as forcing children to eat soap or have jalapeňo peppers shoved down their throats. There were instances of criminal prosecutions against school staff. On October 26, 1976, for example, a religious teacher in the school, Paul Welsh, was sentenced to serve five days in jail in Kootenai County, Idaho for excessive spanking of a 10-year old student. Verbal abuse was also commonly used in addition to physical abuse.

Schuckhardt also began the practice of requiring seminarians and male religious to swim nude in his presence and would routinely conduct "knee inspections."

Schuckhardt's constant ill health would force church services to be delayed to odd hours of the night. Also, during this time, Schuckhardt developed an addiction to the large quantities of prescription medications he was taking to enable him to function even in a limited capacity.

The local media started to attack Schuckardt and the TLRC. Many of the clergy and laity alike were becoming more and more dissatisfied and eventually Schuckhardt's leadership began taking its toll on the community. Schuckhardt's second-in-command, Father Denis Chicoine, tried to improve the situation by working with Schuckhardt but eventually the situation became too great with the public revelation of Schuckhardt's alleged sexual impropriety. It had been asserted that Schuckhardt had been sexually seducing several of his male religious and seminarians.

Finally, on May 27, 1984, Chicoine publicly denounced Schuckardt and published a list of charges against him addressed to the members of the TLRC. The charges were that Schuckardt had imposed arbitrary and fanatical rules. The dress code for women was unusually strict, even by traditionalist's Catholic standards with women required to have their heads covered not only in Church, but at all times. Everyone was required to wear a rosary around their neck, over their clothes where everyone could see it. Information and books from the outside world were carefully censored, to the point that nuns would cut and paste over sections of *Dick and Jane* books that were considered taboo. He also forbade any literature that wasn't approved by him. Members were expected to walk backwards out of church when no Catholic parish or religious order before or since has ever imposed such a rule. Mass was starting later and later in the evening, forcing members to stay up late into the night waiting for Schuckardt, who, though increasingly sickly, was still firmly in control. He discouraged his followers from allowing their children to attend college. Though he prohibited his flock from watching television, he voraciously consumed TV news, pop culture and politics fed into his home by a satellite dish. He enforced the practice of breaking up marriages if one spouse wanted to move to Spokane to join the community and the other did not. There were some occasions where the first would be advised to leave their spouse and come anyway, an act in violation of most Catholic doctrine. Discipline of the children was very strict and even abusive, such as excessive beatings with leather straps, shaving heads, locking children in attics with no access to water, or stuffing jalapeños down their throats. His ordained followers were ordered in many cases to become flagellants or other cases of mortification of the flesh. Schuckardt began sexually seducing his seminarians and religious men. He would also have them swim naked in his presence and have "knee inspections." One of his older priests, Clement Kubish, had gone public charging Shuckhardt with homosexuality. Finally, Schuckardt was preparing to declare himself "'Pope Hardian VII'" and had began certain practices of popes, such as wearing a white cassock on occassion and demanding that his close associates accord him papal honors.

Counterclaims

Schuckardt responded by declaring that the rules were neither arbitrary nor fanatical, each and every major directive had its basis in Catholic principles. The dress code "by traditionalists' standards" was strict, but the dress code was not based upon "traditionalists' standards" but upon compliance with the standards set forth by Pope Pius XI and Pope Pius XII regarding "Mary-like" standards of modesty, as well as an attempt to answer Our Lady of Fatima's plea for reparation for the sins of man, of which she said that sins of flesh were damning more souls to Hell than any other. Women were not required

to cover their heads at all times but only required to have their heads covered in Church, but were encouraged to have them covered whenever in public, in imitation of the Virgin Mary. Only the religious were required to wear their rosary around their neck as part of their religious habit. All people were encouraged to wear their rosaries, a practice common in Catholic countries during the Middle Ages, and not to be ashamed to wear them over their clothes where others could see them. Regarding censorship, Schuckardt asserted that the Catholic Church charges her Bishops with the duty of prohibiting reading materials that are morally offensive.

The counterclaims contineud asserting that the practice of walking backwards out of church was optional, not mandatory. It was encouraged, however, in an effort to keep to the ideals outlined by Pope Pius XI, on the Kingship of Christ. The very infrequent public Masses of Bishop Schuckardt were not mandatory and thus no one was "forced" to stay up late waiting for him. People were, however, strongly encouraged to do so, because Bishop Schuckardt considered Epicospal functions an important part of Catholic liturgy.

By forbidding members to attend college, Schuckardt asserted that he was conforming to the teachings of the Catholic Church, which states: "Catholic children may not attend non-Catholic, neutral, or mixed schools... and it pertains exclusively to the Ordinary of the place to decide... under what circumstances and with what precautions against the danger of perversion, attendance at such schools may be tolerated." He claims to have allowed only discerning adults to watch television, and even then only with a great deal of caution. This is in keeping with the teachings of the popes regarding the evils television presents to Catholics. Bishop Schuckardt watches television, but he considers himself to be a discerning adult.

Schuckardt contends that many of the marriages that he caused to break up were not valid marriages according to Catholic Church law, thus rendering these individuals communal life sinful; and with rare exception, the only moral solution was separation. Furthermore, it is not against Catholic doctrine for spouses to separate for reasons of adultery, or "if one of the parties has joined a non-Catholic sect; or educated the children as non-Catholics; or is living a criminal and ignominious life; or is causing grave spiritual danger or corporal danger to the other; or makes the common life too hard by cruelty - these and other things of the kind are so many lawful reasons for the other party to depart..."

Schuckardt contends that disciplining children as described above is totally excessive and sinful, and is so outrageous that one has to question the veracity of such statements. Some of these statements came upon the heals of a multi-million dollar lawsuit filed by a Jerry O'Neil which was overturned by the

Idaho Supreme Court, which noted that cases such as these are usually motivated by vindictiveness and revenge. After over 10 years of pursuing this lawsuit, O'Neil received a jury verdict of $4,379.00 against a single Church corporation. There were no punitive damages awarded of any kind either against Schuckardt or the Fatima Crusade. Furthermore, Schuckardt contented, if there is an element of truth in the above-described disciplining, one ought to look to Chicoine, who was healthy and not bed-ridden, to the school principals and to the school teachers, who ran the schools on a day-by-day basis.

Schuckardt asserts that no one was ordered to become flagellants. The use of the flagella and other means of mortifying the flesh is something that Christ taught as necessary to salvation, and was practiced by the Apostles, and is considered by all true Catholics to be a virtue.

Regarding the charge of sexual improriety, Schuckardt's defenders ask how does one prove a negative? How does one prove that an accusation is false, when by its very nature it excludes the possibility of either physical evidence or witnesses? Furthermore, it is accepted science that sexual predators are incurable, therefore if Bishop Schuckardt was a sexual predator, as many claim, surely over the last 21 years at least one more accusation would have surfaced, especially when considering that there have been people who left the Schuckardt faction between 1984 and 2004 who are very hostile towards him; but none have. It is also noteworthy that in 1987 all of the Religious men, seminarians and boys that were boarding with the seminarians were individually questioned by the Sheriff's Department and the FBI regarding this particular accusation, but they found nothing. About once a year all of the male Religious would gather together at Mount Saint Michael for a major feastday celebration, which included various forms of recreation, either in the gym or in the adjacent swimming pool. During cleanup in the locker room, he did indeed inspect the knees of all of the male Religious (many of the Brothers were plagued with knee problems from excessive kneeling) and their general overall condition. Chicoine and the other superiors sat right beside the Bishop during these inspections and it wasn't until after 1984 that anyone ever gave them sexual overtones. The Schuckardt faction says they are unaware of Kubesh going public with accusations of homosexuality.

Schuckardt denies that he has never declared himself pope. Some of his followers, however, believe him to be so based upon the beleif that he is the "last true Catholic bishop" in the world as well as upon the teaching of the Catholic Church that the Church must have a pope, except during periods of interregnum.

Expulsion and Exile

Chicoine found that he had the backing of the vast majority of the religious and laity alike, and took charge of the TLRC. Not long after Chicoine's condemnation, Shuckardt, in fear for his safety, left the area with a small handful of followers. It turned out that this fear was well founded, for investigative Sheriff's Deputy Robert Cloud testified under oath in 1988 that he "had received information from the Washington area that members of the Richard Butler Aryan Nations Church had been seen on the Mt. St. Michael's compound observing St. Francis's brigades performing drills and training. During that meeting I specifically asked that question of Mr. Kerfoot, and Mr. Kerfoot was, I would say, evasive at best, but indicated that there may have been occasions when the Butler group, or Butler himself had been on the property." (Calif. Case 87-12258)

Bishop Schuckardt and his followers moved "secretly through the Northwest, stopping at cities in five states and Canada, at first never daring to spend more than one night in the same place," according to the "Inland Register", the Roman Catholic Church's newspaper]] in Spokane. They finally settled in Greenville, California. Members moved into several homes in the area and picked up where they had left off.

Schuckardt and his followers continued to operate as the Tridentine Latin Rite Church while the Chicoine faction reincorporated his group as the Latin Rite Catholic Church on on June 14, 1984.

The Chicoine faction sued the Schuckardt faction, alleging the Schuckardt took property belonging to the Chicoine faction. They obtained a default judgment against the Schuckardt faction for $250,000.00 as well as an injunction barring them from Fatima Crusade properties. (Case 84-2-01445-2). The "Default Judgment" was challenged by the Schuckardt faction in 1988 and successfully overturned for Bishop Schuckardt and most of his followers.

Arrests and Legal Wranglings

On May 9, 1987 a Plumas County Sheriff's Department SWAT team, with support from the California Highway Patrol, conducted a raid on the Tridentines. Deputies searched Bishop Schuckardt's house and those of the Brothers and the nuns while a CHP helicopter hovered overhead to look for automatic weapons which the Chicoine faction falsely told them they possessed (calif case 872823). They found illegal drugs along with precious metals in quantity, $75,000 in cash and about eight handguns and rifles in the three separate homes.

Bishop Schuckardt and 13 of his followers were arrested for possession of stolen property and the unlawful possession of a controlled substance (calif case 872823). Bishop Schuckardt accepted a plea bargain of attending a one-

day drug-diversion class in exchange for all charges being dismissed against him.

All charges against the other 13 were dismissed without prejudice (calif case 87-12190) and all the property seized by the sheriff's office was returned to them, the judge ruling that it was not a criminal issue. Following their dismissals, the 13 then successfully obtained a Declaration of Factual Innocence and had their criminal arrests erased from their records (calif case 87-12258). Immediately after the arrests of the Schuckardt faction, the Chicoine faction filed two civil suits (calif case 13096_13097) in California to obtain all the property the Sheriff's Office had seized as "stolen property," but neither was successful. They further filed civil actions against the Schuckardt group in Utah, Arizona, and Canada, (canadac 872893) but lost all of these cases as well.

The Schuckardt group then filed a Federal Civil Rights Suit against the Sheriff's Department and the County for violation of their civil rights in the U.S. District Federal Court. At a settlement conference presided over by Chief Justice Karlton, the County agreed to pay an undisclosed, but significant sum of money to keep the case from going to trial.

The Schuckardt faction also challenged the civil suit (wash 84 2014452) filed by the Chicoine faction in Washington in 1984 and agreed to a settlement before the trial began in 1993. The settlement heavily favored the Chicoine faction. Nine years of legal wrangling finally came to an end, with the Chicoine faction getting the lion's share of the Fatima Crusade's assets.

The group decided to leave the rural county for a more urban environment. Bishop Schuckardt chose the destination: where he had been born and raised, and where his widowed mother lived. He wanted to be closer to her, and assigned two nuns to care for her around the clock after she became seriously ill, as he had also done to several other sick and elderly members of his flock (Dorothy Gutsche, Anthony Constable, Charles Springer).

In September 1, 2002, Schuckardt's Tridentine church was in the news as one of his nuns, Sister Helena Maria, CMRI (Helen Chaska before becoming a Sister), had been strangled with her rosary, raped and killed in Klamath Falls, Oregon by Maximiliano Esparza, an illegal immigrant with several arrest warrants. An unnamed companion of Sister Helena Maria had also been raped by Esparza, though she survived. Esparza is currently serving a life sentence. The Tridentine Church and the Religious Congregation took care of Sister's burial.

As of 2002, Schuckardt had not been seen in public, and it is not known if he is still alive. Though a reporter from The Seattle Times attempted to obtain

an interview with him, requests were denied because of health reasons, although the reporter was allowed to conduct an extensive interview with 6 Church members and given access to Church services.

In November 2005, allegations of sexual abuse by two church members against a minor boy as well as efforts of former members to forcibily rescue their elderly mother, Kathleen Raleigh, from Schuckardt's group were reported in the national media.

Media reports

Some of these links are broken and need to be updated.

- Alleged cult molester surrenders, King County Journal, November 30, 2005
- Charges shed light on church: Eastside `cult' is likely hiding members accused of sex abuse, police say, King County Journal, November 25, 2005
- Church near Seattle struck by scandal, MSNBC Scarborough Country, November 23, 2005
- Eastside cult faces sex abuse claim, King 5 News Seattle, November 4, 2005
- Denver family tries to free mother from religious cult, 9 News Denver, November 3, 2005
- Esparza pleads guilty to killing nun, Albany Herald-Democrat, April 9, 2003

2006 Consecrations

On May 19, 2006, Bishop Schuckardt consecrated two men:

- Bishop Mary Fidelis (Andrew Karl) Jacobs, the new leader of the group (see their current website).
- Bishop Joseph Belzak was to assist Bishop Fidelis A. Jacobs as his auxiliary bishop. He later decided this consecration was invalid, and has been on his own for some time. He claims to be a hermit now (see his website).

History of TLRC & CMRI

Coeur d'Alene Beginnings

Refer to the Schuckardt page for a more detailed discussion of the foundation prior to 1967.

Blue Army Cells & 1967 Foundation

Francis Schuckardt and Denis Chicoine attracted their initial followers through international speaking tours from 1963 to 1967 as part of The Blue Army of Our Lady of Fatima.

As part of these tours, Schuckardt encouraged the creation of Blue Army Cells. Typical members were over 40 years old. These weekly meetings included praying The Rosary & members wore the brown scapular. Both Schuckardt and Chicoine were third order Carmelites, and this was reflected in the initial norms of the beginnings of the group.

In May 1967, Schuckardt and two other brothers made a pilgrimage to Fatima and the Shrine of Mary Immaculate Queen in Paris. In July 1967, Schuckardt made a phone call to the young women who had been following Schuckardt, and he invited them to come live in Coeur d'Alene, ID. Schuckardt and the brothers had been wanting to move the Blue Army Center from Bellevue, WA (Schuckardt's hometown & his headquarters prior to 1967) to Coeur d'Alene, ID in the summer of 1967. In the months following the May 1967 pilgrimage, Schuckardt moved the Blue Army Center and the group was formed in Coeur d'Alene, Idaho. The young women arrived on July 26, 1967 to staff the Blue Army Center in Coeur d'Alene. The original sign on the building was "Mary Immaculate Queen Center." Two priests from the Diocese of Boise came to dedicate the new center that summer.

The religious brothers & sisters took private vows on October 7, 1967. They soon became targets for violence in Coeur d'Alene due to their conservative way-of-life. In October 1967, Schuckardt returned to Fatima with a group of 30 lay followers. At this time, there were four young women staffing the Blue Army Center while the religious brothers were in Fatima. The CMRI did not attend Masses offered by priests of the diocese after the words of consecration were changed in 1967, but instead were served by priests who offered the Mass prior to the changes.

In 1969, with the approval of Bishop Sylvester Williams Treinen of the Diocese of Boise, Schuckardt formed the group into a religious congregation of sisters and brothers.

Beginning in the late 1960s, Schuckardt was able to attract numerous retired, vagabond, or otherwise dissatisfied priests. The CMRI would continue to attract priests from the main Catholic Church throughout their history. Francis Schuckardt surrounded himself with priests who were later credibly accused of sexual abuse of children including Fr. Burton Fraser, S.J., Fr. Lawrence S. Brey, and Fr. Joseph Pinneau. The CMRI was never listed in public records of this abuse since Schuckardt operated outside of the bounds

of the diocese structures and was able to effectively shield connection to the abusers. To this day the CMRI has never been publicly accused of being a refuge for abuser priests in the late 1960s and early 1970s.

With the implementation of the reforms of the Second Vatican Council in the early 1970s, Schuckardt and the TLRC came to believe that Pope Paul VI was not a valid pope. Schuckardt never used the term "sedevacantism" that was later accepted by the CMRI after 1989. The group sought services from sympathetic Catholic priests who shared their views, among them Fr. Burton Fraser, S.J. (who was later credibly accused of sexual abuse), a Jesuit from Colorado, who became the congregation's spiritual advisor. Other Catholic priests who became associated with the group include Fr. Lawrence S. Brey (who was later credibly accused of sexual abuse), Fr. George Kathrein C.Ss.R. (who later joined the SSPX), Fr. Joseph Pinneau (who was later accused of sexual abuse), and Rev. Clement C. Kubesh. Fr. Kubesh had begun publicly rejecting Schuckardt in the early 1980s on charges of homosexuality. Fr. Kubesh separated from the group and refused to talk to anyone about why he left. Fr. Kubesh died in 1987 and is buried at the back of Memorial Gardens, a secular cemetery in Coeur d'Alene. Fr. Brey dissociated from the group after his attempt to correct some aberrations was received with indignation by Schuckardt. Fr. Frasier was killed in a car accident.

Growth of TLRC: 1971 to 1978

Refer to the Schuckardt page for a more detailed discussion of his consecration in 1971.

1971 Consecration

From October 28 to November 1, 1971, Schuckardt was tonsured, ordained a priests and made a bishop by Daniel Q. Brown of the Old Catholic Church who had come to accept ideas similar to Schuckardt. The two worked together until Brown separated from the group in 1973.

Schuckardt's Priests. At their height in the early 1980s, the group had seven priests who traveled the world to give talks and provide the sacraments: one retired priest from Omaha (Fr. Clement Kubesh) and six priests ordained by Bishop Schuckardt: Fr. Denis Chicoine, Fr. James McGilloway, Fr. M. Joachim Henry, Fr. Raphael M. Ellis, Fr. Benedict Hughes, and Fr. Alphonsus Maria. By 1984, only 3 of the 7 priests remained with the CMRI: Fr. Denis Chicoine, Fr. James McGilloway, and Fr. Benedict Hughes.

Schuckardt ordained two priests on Saturday September 20, 1975: Very Rev. Father Denis Philomena Marie Chicoine and Rev. James McGilloway of Salinas, CA. He ordained another two priests on Saturday September 29, 1979: Rev. Mary Benedict (Kevin Hughes) of Port Clinton, Ohio and Rev. Alphonsus Maria (Mark Joseph Barnes) of Chula Visa, CA. During the 1984 split, Rev. Alphonsus went with Shuckardt, and the other three priests stayed with the Chicoine faction.

The congregation achieved its peak membership in the late 1970s, leading to the eventual purchase of Mt. St. Michael. Denis Chicoine traveled extensively throughout

the county during these years, including stops in Biloxi, Fremont (Ohio), Colorado Springs, Minneapolis, Modesto, and Columbus (Ohio).

Mount St. Michaels

1977 to 1984

On the last day of 1977, the congregation acquired the 735 acre old Jesuit building Mount Saint Michael for $1.5 million and relocated its headquarters from City of Mary to The Mount. The property was purchased by Pillar Investment Co. Patrick Urann (age 18) had recently obtained his real estate license and was instrumental in the purchase. Others noted in the purchase were Thomas "Tom" Drahman, his wife Mary Drahman, and Lawrence Urann. All were members of the TLRC. The Jesuits thought they were selling to developers and didn't realize who was actually buying the property.

Anti-Cult Movement: 1970s and 80s

For a wider discussion about the anti-cult movement, go to the main scholarship page.

This was the era of talking about "cults" and "brainwashing" and "don't drink the kool aid" and "deprogramming" and all the other popular buzzwords popular throughout the 1980s hysteria surrounding "cults."

Publications. The anti-cult movement of the early 1980s led to numerous publications: the 1980 booklet from the Diocese of Spokane, the 1989 book "Cults, Sects, and the New Age", and numerous newspaper articles. see media page ».

Famous groups commonly known as "cults" were Jonestown (mass murder/suicide in 1978), the Unification Church or Moonies, The Way International, The Children of God, Church Universal and Triumphant (Elizabeth Clare Prophet's group in Montana from 1970s to 1990s), and The Rajneeshees in Oregon (early 1980s). While I disagree with teachings of these groups, words used to characterize them (cult, abuse, brainwashing, etc.) can have a wide number of meanings, and they can be used to attack a wide variety of groups and ideas. When does something go from discipline of children to abuse? When does something go from making an argument to brainwashing? It's really their opinion when something is a "cult" but what's worse about the Moonies vs normal Roman Catholics? There are critics of both groups, saying they're all cults, but just of different intensity. When does something become a cult and when is it just a group of people with a similar lifestyle? When is something brainwashing & when is it just something you believe? How deep can these concepts go? Because you could call anything a cult or anything brainwashing if you want to stretch that idea far enough, but maybe that's ok.

Local media & opponents of the Fatima Crusade group used the Jonestown Massacre of 1978 to their advantage. They were never like Jonestown, so the comparison was idiotic, but opponents will do whatever idiotic things they can.

Cheryl Ernst (staff writer with The Spokesman-Review) wrote two articles on John Cox, a current member of the group who wanted to leave. Cheryl capitalized on the Jonestown thing, otherwise nobody would care about some disaffected seminarian who wanted to get out of the group. This is yet another reason people shouldn't read the newspapers, and it's evidence that newspapers were terrible in 1979, so long before the internet came along. The two articles were "A young man's anguished decision" published on Wednesday May 30, 1979 and the follow-up piece, "Tridentine: cult or 'true church'?" published the next day, Thursday May 31, 1979. This caused some back and forth and nonsense letters to the editor. Really, it was a stupid hit piece from the paper, and nobody should've cared.

John M. Tamplin & his daughter Margie Skarisky were given media attention for their protests of the group. They would put hand painted signs on their pickup truck and park near Mt. St. Michael. Some of the messages on the signs included, "The Crusade is a Satanic Family Splitting Cult" or "Francis Schuckardt is not a bishop." John had left his wife in 1975 to join the church, and shortly thereafter was kicked out. John made the stupid decision to leave his wife & business, and when he regretted it, he tried to blame the church. The media gave him attention probably because it helped to see subscriptions, otherwise John just looks like an idiot. He tried to sue the group, but lost his lawsuit. It seems the TLRC should've been more careful about allowing him to join the group in the first place.

Bill Wassmuth (who resigned the priesthood in 1988), Greg McKenzie, and Barb Strakal first discussed wanting to setup a "cult awareness center" in December 1982. They worked with Kent Burtner (who left the priesthood in 1994). Again, this was all the rage at the time, given the Jonestown thing 4 years prior and the growth in the Mt. St. Michael group. Who knows the exact motivation, but surely they saw the Jonestown media stuff and then the 1979 and 1980 articles on the Mt. St. Michael group, and they thought it was now time to get in on the action. All these people seem insufferable, but of course Wassmuth went on to greater fame vs the Aryan Nations, when he went on attack against that group.

Beginning in April 1980, Bishop Welsh of the Diocese of Spokane began releasing a series of articles in the local diocese newspaper, Inland Register. This was later published as "Tridentine Latin Rite Church" written by Bob Cubbage and edited by Paula LaBeck. This was a collection of the series into a single pamphlet. People didn't realize it at the time, but Bishop Welsh had his own issues that were later revealed, including assault of a gay male prostitute in a hotel room, covering up sex abuse, and he was an alcoholic. I can only shake my head at this stuff.

Connection to Aryan Nations

The TLRC purchased automatic weapons from the Aryan Nations around 1984. The Aryan Nations had been headquartered near Hayden Lake, Idaho since 1973. This Aryan Nations connection was also corroborated when Sheriff Deputy Cloud testified under oath in California (Court Case 87-2823) that the members of the Aryan Nations had been guests at Mount Saint Michael.

Separation: 1984

On June 3, 1984, Schuckardt and a group of his followers (including Fr. Alphonsus Maria Barnes) left the Spokane area. Estimates are that 5% to 10% of the followers and religious (less than 100 people total) went with Schuckardt, while the majority remained with Chicoine (somewhere around 700 people in the Spokane-North Idaho area). The Chicoine faction claim that Schuckardt left after being exposed for reports of abuse & drug addiction. The Schuckardt faction claim that Chicoine simply wanted to take over the group to gain power and to relax the severity of the rules that had been imposed by Schuckardt. The peak membership of the group was noted to be around 5000 (throughout the U.S.) and 800 in the Spokane area. In the time surrounding Schuckardt's departure, large numbers of followers abandoned both factions. By 2002, The Seattle Times noted that Schuckardt had approximately 100 followers. Exact membership decline in TLRC-Chicoine between 1984 and 1989 is unknown, although estimates are that 25% to 50% of members left the group in the years 1984 to 1989.

Chicoine Era: 1985 to 1989

Thuc Bishop Connections (1985)

Shortly after Bishop Schuckardt left, the CMRI started looking for another bishop to ordain priests for the group. They found their solution in the numerous wandering bishops created by Archbishop Thuc.

Bishop Thuc. Although the Thuc bishops had been rejected by Francis Schuckardt, the majority faction under Denis Chicoine now turned to the line of wandering bishops that were willing to ordain for the group. see Thuc Page ».

Soon after, Bishop George Musey (Thuc line bishop from Galveston, Texas) was brought in. All professed obedience to Bishop Musey, so he had become the new leader, but this was shortlived. On April 23, 1985, the three remaining priests (Fr. Chicoine, Fr. Benedict, and Fr. James McGilloway) made an abjuration of error, despite the fact that they recognized Schuckardt as a valid bishop. My guess is that this was done for political reasons, to make some attempt at distancing themselves from Schuckardt's lineage. On June 27, 1985, Bishop Musey ordained Mark Pivarunas to the priesthood.

He led the group for a little while, but the TLRC-Chicoine was not willing to make all the changes Musey wanted, and his conclusion was that the group was still under the influence of Schuckardt and was not willing to make changes he thought were necessary. Musey left the group on negative terms, taking some of the nuns with him. The CMRI fails to note how Musey was kicked out because Chicoine thought he was too liberal.

After the CMRI and Bishop Musey departed on antagonistic and negative terms, the CMRI began courting another Traditionalist bishop: Bishop Robert McKenna (another Thuc bishop). During Bishop McKenna's time (around 1987 to 1989), TLRC-Chicoine established rules and constitutions, though they did this behind Bishop McKenna's back, which caused a rift between Bishop McKenna and the CMRI. Shortly after, Bishop McKenna lef the CMRI on negative terms.

Fr. Blanco & New CMRI: 1989 to 1995

In 1989, the CMRI members held a meeting and Denis Chicoine was removed from power after a vote of "no confidence" from the rest of the priests. Fr. Tarcisius Pivarunas was then elected to be superior general. Denis Chicoine soon left for New Zealand, where he remained until shortly before his death. Why Denis Chicoine left for New Zealand and wasn't consecrated is a mystery. It's strange that he developed cancer and died shortly after being removed from power.

Fr. Mario Porras Blanco was a serial child rapist (link) and sedevacantist priest operating out of an independent chapel in Tacoma, Washington in the 1980s. The original parish had been called "Our Lady Mary Help of Christians Catholic Church" and is today operated by Francisco Blanco, Javier Blanco, and Irene Villeges (link) and (link). He had previously been a priest with the Diocese of Sacramento, but had left the diocese in 1973 and joined the Traditionalist movement. This independent chapel in Tacoma had about 170 parishioners and was associated with the CMRI. Fr. Blanco would also travel to other sedevacantist chapels in Redding, CA, Spokane, WA, Tucson, AZ, Denver, and Los Angeles. Actor Mel Gibson regularly flew Fr. Blanco back to California to celebrate Mass for Traditionalist congregations.

In 1991 there was a sex abuse settlement regarding previous abuse by Fr. Blanco. The parishioners in Tacoma then wanted to remove Fr. Blanco and they asked the CMRI to send them a priest. Due to this situation, the group separated from Fr. Blanco, bought their own property (link), and renamed their group "St. Mary's Parish." During this time, Fr. Blanco was able alienate the CMRI from all the Traditionalist bishops in the United States, effectively leaving the CMRI isolated and without a bishop. How a rapist priest was able to isolate the CMRI from all the bishops is a mystery. I assume he told them the CMRI was power hungry, churning through bishops, and was unwilling to work with other groups.

In response to Fr. Blanco's successful alienation of the CMRI from the bishops, Fr. Tarcisius Pivarunas went down to Mexico and had seminarians ordained by Bishop Carmona. In the following months, the CMRI made radical changes & the group had what should be considered a complete restart. Numerous important and key events happened from 1991 to 1995:

1. Sept 24, 1991: Bishop Moises Carmona consecrates Bishop Pivarunas
2. Nov 1, 1991: Bishop Moises Carmona dies in a suspicious and freak car accident only 38 days after the consecration
3. Dec 13, 1991: The US sedevacantist movement held a conference in Cincinnati to discuss the purpose & validity of the CMRI. Notably, many did not want to recognize Bishop Pivarunas.
4. Mar 29, 1992: Bishop George Musey dies
5. Nov 30, 1993: Bishop Pivarunas consecrated Bishop Daniel Dolan. Strangely, Bishop Dolan had been opposed to the Thuc lineage (along with the entire SSPV) in the 1980s. Why he changed his mind is a mystery.
6. Aug 10, 1995: Denis Chicoine dies of cancer

All of this history is strange, suspicious, and is kept from CMRI members and the general public. Most members are not aware that Fr. Blanco was a serial rapist who was

able to isolate the group from all the bishops. Members aren't aware that Bishop Musey and Bishop McKenna left the group on negative terms. It seems impossible that the group was able to survive the absolute chaos and criminal behavior of 1984 to 1991, and I assume that there were some powerful politics happening behind the scene, possibly involving governments & organized crime.

Wiki Edit Wars and Bloggers: 2006

Current and former members began an edit war on wikipedia from 2005 to 2006. The edits were centered around the page of Bishop Francis Schuckardt.

The internet also allowed for a more hardliner element to grow in the movement with a focus on "Baptism of Desire", modesty, criticism of "epikeia" and a preference for pre-1955 liturgies. People were starting to again question much of 1950s Catholicism, and to take a more firm stance against the changes that CMRI had made in the 1990s after the departure of Bishop Schuckardt and Fr. Denis Chicoine.

...

go to the main misc. page »

Changes in Movement: 2007

Impact of Benedict XVI

The internet had begun to take off in 2005, but activity started to pick up more in 2007 with the departure of a group of 15 nuns from Mt. St. Michael, and outside critics began to setup blogs and websites in order to publish their own views.

In the wider traditional Catholic world, there was a boom in the "TLM" movement, primarily focused on the permissions given by Benedict XVI to the FSSP.

There was a push in the main Catholic Church to give people "the Latin Mass" while keeping obedience to Rome & accepting (at least formally) Vatican II and all the changes made in the 1960s and 70s. Many within the FSSP were happy to have these isolated parishes where they could seem to be holding to old ways, while claiming to be with Rome.

Sex Abuse & COVID: 2018 to 2020

By 2018, many of the original members from the 1970s had died, and a new generation was becoming the dominant force in the group.

In 2018, a new round of sex abuse allegations were exposed after Cardinal McCarrick was charged with exposed. This exposed more former TLRC priests who had not yet been publicly accused.

In 2020, Bishop Daniel Dolan began taking a more hardliner view against the COVID vaccines, while CMRI senior leadership and official newsletters largely remained silent.

A CMRI affiliated priest, Fr. Gregory Lavery, currently based in Ohio (@FrLavery on twitter), made local headlines in 2021 for speaking against vaccine mandates and voicing skepticism of the vaccine's effectiveness. His sentiments are commonplace among the clergy and laity.

Video of Fr. Gregory Lavery

Around 2022, outsiders began to criticize the CMRI for its views on "una cum" Masses and annulments. This more hardliner element was coming from those sympathetic to Bishop Daniel Dolan and Bishop Sanborn.

Contact

Email: contact@tridentines.com

CMRI Today

For current CMRI clergy, go here

For Archbishop Thuc, go here

For ex-CMRI priests, go here

The attitude of the CMRI regarding the problems of the past is to say, “that was all from Schuckardt, and things have been much improved since 1984.” They aren’t exactly this explicit, because they know of the fallout with Bishop Musey after Schuckardt’s departure, and of how involved Denis Chicoine was in that. So clearly there was some staying power of Schuckardt’s ideas which have shaped the group today.

The most obvious issue is that Bishop Pivarunas has covered up child sexual abuse that happened in the Schuckardt days but was revealed more recently. While the rest of the Catholic Church has had to put policies in place and post notices about abusers who’ve previously been part of the group, the CMRI has not done this. There is no mention of the accusations of abuse against Brey, Pineau, or Fraser. There’s no mention of the accusation against the nun at Villa Maria. There’s no mentioning the abuse that happened with Schuckardt’s group in 2002, abuse which is an indication of possible intergenerational abuse that occurred while Schuckardt was still part of the group prior to the 1984 split.

One issue is that you can’t undo a lot of the formation you have. If you grow up and learn from an abuser, you will take on many of their negative traits. This is exactly what’s happened with the CMRI. While they’ve removed some of the elements, others have stayed. From reviewing newspaper articles and CMRI current positions, it’s clear that the group decided to remove those aspects of the group that were causing the greatest scandal. For example, shaving girls’ heads was considered a horrible practice, so it was given up. Same for the late-night Masses. They also knew the hard anti-American feeling of Schuckardt needed to go, so they took a softer position regarding America by putting up American flags and taking a more patriotic position. One of the worst aspects that remains with the group is the lack of accountability. Bishop Pivarunas is accountable to no one, so there is no check on his power. Others outside of the group wanted them to join with others, but the CMRI has refused. This lack of accountability is shocking.

Politics

The politics of the group are bizarre, as if the "true" church demands political uniformity of conservative anti-liberal, anti-modernist, and anti-communist thought, as if "liberal" elements in the church can't be tolerated, but are heretical and wrong (for example, any anti-Trump or anti-American views

are totally denounced by members today). This attitude causes people to sift the entirety of church history, discarding anyone in the past who seems to have held what they deem to be heretical or liberal views -- whether they were saints or doctors doesn't matter. This attitude impacted Schuckardt, where he looked back and discarded much of the past, tossing aside most of American Catholicism. Even more radical people (usually lone wolf types) have thrown out the most important saints and thinkers when they don't fit their views, using conservative standards to sift history. Not even the popes of the past had the audacity to discard and denounce so many saints & theologians.

This is similar to efforts of the radical reformers, except the attitude is to define "Roman Catholicism" as the conservative elements in Catholicism up to the 1950s, tossing aside the entire modern church and much of the previous church. These people claim to be Roman Catholic, but their actions match closer to schisms of the past, people who broke away claiming that "Rome had lost the faith." This attitude has softened since 1989 with Bishop Pivarunas, he being a much more practical leader who understands that bad media attention is damaging to the group, and therefore holds to a position of laying low and intentionally avoiding all political opinions (he was silent on COVID, which helped them to avoid any negative media attention).

The CMRI still holds to the overall attitude however, that only a certain variation of Catholicism is orthodox, all liberal variations being heretical and not Catholic. If you read church history, you'll see this claim being made century after century, where people break away from Rome saying that it was Rome who changed, not them (see Tertullian for an early example of a brilliant mind abandoning Rome when it changed).

What Schuckardt and the CMRI refuse to accept is that it's not dogma that makes you Roman Catholic, but *obedience to the current living Pope*, no matter if they appear to change teachings and practice. This idea of "he's not a pope even though everyone else thinks so" is a half-baked idea in order to create a church while remaining in communion with the concept of a pope that is to your liking and follows the theology that you think is most correct based on whatever documents and interpretations you want to focus on.

These conservatives deny the legitimacy of political differences in Catholics that have been accepted throughout time (many saints are heretics when held up to modern standards). It's inconceivable to the CMRI that the conservative views of the 20th century weren't the norm for 2000 years. Scholarship has shown that conservative thought was just a trend at one point in time (Pius IX to Pius XII), just one opinion, and that "liberal" or "heretical" elements have as much claim to legitimacy and antiquity.

Education

Another major issue is the quality of the schools. Schuckardt had created a school system (which was no more than the appearance of a school system) where the teachers were totally unqualified. The situation still exists in CMRI schools, where numerous teachers are totally unqualified, and students of multiple grade levels are in one classroom. The school system should've been shut down long ago.

The CMRI continues to withhold knowledge from the laity. The congregation is not encouraged to take on high level learning, instead the group thinks that only the priests need to study philosophy or theology. The laymen are encouraged to simple devotions and vocational training only. A vast amount of writing has become available in the last 50 years, and much of this is available through interlibrary loans. However, the group remains in ignorance, and still follows the mindset of Francis Schuckardt in only using books that are approved by the group.

The CMRI has softened its stance and pretends to have released its grip on people. However, there is still an unspoken rule that laity should limit themselves to books from the past, and only books approved by the Catholic Church prior to 1958. This severely limits people. If the CMRI priests themselves don't condemn a book, they can rely on sympathetic bloggers to condemn writings for the group, calling anything they don't like "heretical" or "modernist." The CMRI priests remain silent about these bloggers so that they can deny any wrongdoing on their part.

The CMRI still holds views against women working. This hasn't been an absolute rule, but they still think that women are primarily to be wives and mothers, and not independent people capable of doing whatever they want. The concept of a women remaining single and becoming a leader in whatever field, is seen as a feminist idea. This comes from Schuckardt, and the traditional Catholic movement in general (SSPX and FSSP hold similar views on women).

Ultimately, the CMRI has not abandoned the mindset of Francis Schuckardt. The group today has only removed the vilest acts that were reported in the media. The group wants to lay low to avoid media attention, while continuing many of the practices that are now hidden behind closed doors.

CMRI Clergy

For an overview of current CMRI, go here

For ex-CMRI priests, go here

This section is an overview of the clergy & properties that are running the CMRI today. Although they claim 1967 as their founding, the current CMRI was really founded in 1989 once Denis Chicoine was removed. This page review the group after both Schuckardt and Chicoine were pushed out of the group, and Mark Pivarunas reformed the group by moving the headquarters to Nebraska, and changing many of the group practices.

Leadership

The following priests are the core leaders of the group:

- Bishop Mark Pivarunas, based in Omaha, Nebraska. He became the leader in 1989 and was consecrated in 1991 by Moses Carmona.
- Fr. Casimir Puskorius, based in Spokane, Washington. He leads the group at the main Mt. St. Michael building and has been with the group since the Schuckardt days.
- Fr. Dominic Radecki, based in Santa Clarita, CA. His mother Emily brought he and his twin to Schuckardt, and they both became priests. Their father Hank (from Ohio) sued the group after Emily took them to join Schuckardt.
- Fr. Francisco Radecki, based in Wayne, Michigan. Twin brother of Fr. Dominic Radecki.
- Fr. Benedict (Kevin) Hughes, based in Rathdrum, Idaho. His family joined Schuckardt in the 1970s, and he leads the City of Mary group. He's one of two current CMRI priests ordained by Schuckardt prior to 1984.

While there are some other priests in leadership roles, these five seem to be the core senior leaders.

Mindset of the Leadership

Something they all have in common is that they are punctual, organized, and well-studied. Their main focus is to grow the CMRI, and to avoid media attention by looking boring and like normal American Catholics from the outside. Bishop Pivarunas comes across as a relaxed and calm leader who sticks to the same talking points. Behind the scenes I think he's always calculating how best to grow the group. He abandoned the combative and conspiratorial side of Schuckardt for the most part, although the group still (at least officially) believes the Vatican was taken over by Freemasons.

Fr. Benedict comes across as an organized priest from a military family, or at least he seems to take the mindset of a marine in his approach to being a priest. He's always on time and everything is by the book, and his style is very exact & precise. His approach seems to be following sacraments and racolta

prayers like clockwork, with little room for inspiration or improvisation. Precision in 1950s conservative methods seems to be his focus.

The Radecki brothers write books against Vatican II, and both seem like very awkward men. When you listen to them speak, they're extremely soft spoken and almost seem nervous, although this may just be how they are. Their personalities must've been highly shaped by their mother Emily & Schuckardt.

Abuse

In 2022, the federal government eliminated the statute of limitations (link to law) for civil suits against sexual abusers. If you've been abused by clergy or members, call a lawyer.

CMRI

The TLRC and CMRI have been accused of numerous forms of abuse, including sexual abuse of children. Abuse claims given in the media & by ex-members need to be looked at critically, as the definition tends to be expanded by the "anti-cult" movement, and former members would often uncritically repeat many of the talking points that were used by "anti-cult experts" of the 1970s and 80s.

...

Continue reading »

SSPX

The SSPX have been accused of covering up sexual abuse for decades. Sexual abuse and cover-up have been part of the foundation of the group since the beginning.

...

Continue reading »

Recent Books

- *The Corrupter of Boys: Sodomy, Scandal, and the Medieval Clergy* by Dyan Elliott, published in 2020 by University of Pennsylvania Press. (publisher link)

TLRC & CMRI Priests

All of the early priests who worked with TLRC left the group on negative terms, except for Fr. Burton J. Fraser who died in a car crash in 1971 and is buried in a non-Catholic cemetery in Colorado. Of the six priests who were ordained by Bishop Schuckardt, three remained with the CMRI and one remained with Schuckardt (there's no record of the other two, I assume they left both factions).

Five Original Priests

- Fr. Clement Kubesh (see Clarkson History blog) joined Schuckardt in 1971 after he left his bishop (Diocese of Omaha). He left the group in the early 1980s and is buried in Memorial Gardens cemetery (at the back near the main building) in Coeur d'Alene (see Find a Grave). He told the other priests that Schuckardt was an abusive homosexual, but nobody would listen to him, and he left on negative terms. Fr. Kubesh had been with the group from the earliest days, and he didn't want to talk with anyone about why he left. The CMRI today speaks highly of him, ignoring the fact that Fr. Kubesh wanted nothing to do with them.

Rev. Clement C. Kubesh on the left, avid cigar smoker

Fr. Burton J. Fraser, SJ (Jesuit) was an advisor to the group and told Schuckardt he should accept consecration from Daniel Q. Brown. Shortly before the consecration, Fr. Fraser was killed in a car crash in Colorado, and his body was totally mutilated. He was buried in a secular cemetery in Colorado, and his tombstone has no mention that he was a priest. Fr. Fraser has been credibly accused by the Jesuits for sexual abuse of a child (see main abuse page).

- Fr. Joseph Pineau had joined Schuckardt from the Diocese of Spokane after his retirement in 1968. Schuckardt had him pushed out, and he went to live with his sister in Californa. In 2003, Pineau was listed as accused of child molestation by the Diocese of Spokane (see main abuse page).

- Fr. Lawrence S. Brey worked with the TLRC early on, writing a forward to the popular book, "Questioning the Validity of the Masses using the New, All-English Canon" by Patrick Henry Omlor (1968). Due to disagreements with Schuckardt he left and moved to an independent traditional Catholic school in Minnesota. In 2018 he was accused in a lawsuit of "ritual sexual abuse" of a child at the school during the 1970s and 1980s (see main abuse page).
- Fr. George Kathrein, CSsR (Redemptorist) said Mass for the group in the earliest years, but ended up leaving to join the SSPX. Angelus Press released a recent book on him.

Other TLRC Priests

- Frater Aloysius, part of Bishop Schuckardt's inner circle, left the group in the early 1980s
- Fr. Denis Chicoine was pushed out of the group in 1989 due to a vote of no confidence, and moved to New Zealand where he lived until returned to Mt. St. Michaels where he died in 1995. It's odd that he seems to have been forcibly exiled by the group, when he had been at the center for so many years. Current CMRI does not tell members that he removed by a vote of "no confidence" by the other CMRI priests. Perhaps it was because he was seen as too much of a hardliner and had too many skeletons in the closet.
- Fr. Alphonsus Maria went with TLRC-Schuckardt after the 1984 split. He was the only priest that had sided with Schuckardt
- Joseph Marie (Belzak) aka Brother John Francis Marie, had been consecrated a bishop by Schuckardt in 2006. However, he later decided this consecration was invalid, and has been on his own for some time. He claims to be a hermit now (see his website).

A court case in Utah (see case) listed a number of members who left with Schuckardt in 1984:

- Andrew Karl Jacobs aka Brother Mary Fidelis. He was consecrated a bishop by Schuckardt in 2006 and became Schuckardt's successor.
- Gabriel Gorbet aka Brother Isaac Jogues Marie
- Michael Mangold aka Frater Phillip Marie
- Vladimiar Boridin aka Brother Longiuns
- Courtney Krier aka Frater Matthew Marie
- Raymond Kosch aka Frater Clement Marie
- Terry Horwath aka Brother (later Frater) Mary Mathias

Former CMRI Priests

Since his consecration in 1991, Bishop Pivarus has ordained numerous priests. Many of these priests have since left the group or have distanced themselves from CMRI chapels. Some of these priests have begun to associate with the bishops of St. Gertrude The Great in Ohio, as that group is known to take a more hardline stand on various issues (annulments, BOD, liturgy).

- Terence Robert Fulham was ordained by Bishop Pivarunas (1996?) and later left the group & had himself made a bishop in the Duarte Costa lineage. He died in 2017 (link)
- Fr. Louis Kerfoot left the CMRI with Sister Claudia and got married in 2001. They had likely been a couple for a while, and he only left after both of his parents had died in the previous years. He'd been with the TLRC, and had sided with the Chicoine faction.
- Fr. Gerald Kasik (ordained 1995, likely by Bishop Pivarunas) and Fr. Kevin "Thomas Marie" Vaillancourt (ordained 1985 by Bishop Musey, born Sept 8, 1954, died Oct 24, 2022) both left the CMRI and have been under Bishop Daniel Dolan and Bishop McGuire of St. Gertrude The Great in Ohio. Fr. Kevin was on sick leave from 2014 until his death in 2022. Fr. Kasik had been trying to run a boys camp in North Idaho. They operate out of Our Lady of Guadalupe Chapel in Spokane. The chapel is located at 3914 N Lidgerwood St in Spokane, and the number is 509-489-6602 & possibly 509-981-9098 (juliejacobs09@gmail.com).
- Fr. Michael Oswalt joined from the main Catholic Church and within 5 years had left the group on negative terms.
- Fr. Paul left the CMRI and had joined "The Apostles of Infinite Love" before returning to his family property on Church Road near the City of Mary. He no longer attends CMRI chapels.
- Fr. Anthony Short & Rev. Crawford left the CMRI and live in Minnesota with a group of about 10 families.
- Fr. Adam V. Cyr and Fr. Bernard Uttely OSB left the group on negative terms. Fr. Adam V. Cyr joined with Bishop Dolan and SGG around 2010 (operating out of a chapel in Seattle, WA), leaving to join another priest (possibly Gerald Kasik) in northern Idaho (possibly to run a boys camp). Fr. Cyr said the funeral Mass for serial child rapiest Father Mario Blanco in 2008.
- John Cox was a 22 year old seminarian who left the TLRC in 1979.
- Fr. Marcellus Moylan was a seminarian under Bishop Pivarunas who left the group on negative terms.

Abuse—CMRI

Sexual Abuse—Western US

The sexual abuse within the TLRC and CMRI should be seen as part of the wider sex abuse crisis throughout the Western US in the 20th century. This sexual abuse involved the Jesuits West, Archdiocese of Seattle, and the Diocese of Spokane.

Sexual Abuse—Jesuits West

For their list of credibly accused, go here or download directly.

Abuse Summary & Bankruptcy

The Jesuits West agreed in 2011 to pay $166 million to about 500 people abused by Jesuit priests. The settlement was part of a Chapter 11 bankruptcy reorganization. The sexual abuse occurred throughout the 20th century, notably at Jesuit schools & on native American reservations:

- The West Coast was seen as a dumping ground for abusive Jesuit priests. They would send sexually abusive priests from other parts of the country to the west coast, where the priests would be sent to schools and native American reservations.
- 55 of the nearly 650 Jesuits buried at Mt. St. Michael cemetery in Spokane, Washington were accused of sexual abuse. That's 8%. The rate of sexual abuse within the Jesuit West province is higher than anywhere else.

The Silence

In The Silence, FRONTLINE producer Tom Curran and reporter Mark Trahant examine the legacy of abuse by a number of men who worked for the Catholic Church along Alaska's far west coast in the late 1960s and early 1970s.

...

Continue reading »

Why I Left

When people ask why my kids never made their First Communion, or why I don't go to church anymore, I tell them the story of a disillusioned woman in her twenties who went to Alaska to find something besides herself, not even knowing what the word "disillusionment" could mean.

...

Continue reading »

Sins of The Fathers

The Center for Investigative Reporting (Reveal) released a podcast in December 2018 about sexual abuse within Jesuits West, with a focus on Gonzaga University. The podcast largely centers on sexual abuse committed by James Poole, SJ against natives. The reporters visited Mt. St. Michael cemetery in Spokane.

Reveal—Sins of the fathers—December 14, 2018 (link to original):

Sexual Abuse—Archdiocese of Seattle

For their list of credibly accused, go here or download directly.

Sexual Abuse—Diocese of Spokane

For their list of credibly accused, go here. The Diocese of Spokane declared bankruptcy in 2004 due to numerous sexual abuse claims.

Sexual Abuse—Francis Schuckardt

For sexual abuse involving Schuckardt, both as victim and perpetrator, refer to the main Bishop Schuckardt page.

...

Continue reading »

Physical Abuse

The CMRI & TLRC have inflicted severe physical abuse & torture upon children & adult members since 1967. This physical abuse created deep intergenerational trauma that exists among current & ex-members. Even with therapy, it's unlikely that ex-members will be able to heal from their traumatic experiences.

Research has shown (source) that "corporal punishment" (a euphemism for physical assault) changes development of the brain, and the brain response is equivalent to that of sexual assault.

Ingenerational trauma is deeply embedded within current & former CMRI members, and it will likely take generations to heal the trauma that the CMRI has caused. The trauma will continue so long as the CMRI exists.

- CMRI leaders would routinely physically & sexually assault children with torture devices such as paddles and leather straps. The CMRI would euphemistically refer to this as "spanking" or "corporal punishment";
- Teachers & clergy would slap children across the face if they felt "disrespected."
- Jalapeno peppers were forcibly shoved down childrens' throats as a method of torture;
- Girls would have their heads shaved by Denis Chicoine for talking with boys;
- On October 26, 1976, a religious teacher in the school, Paul Welsh, was sentenced to serve five days in jail in Kootenai County, Idaho for excessive "spanking" of a 10-year old student.
- A student was told to crawl across a concrete parking lot on their knees, causing severe damage;
- Nuns would be locked in attics as a method of torture for long periods of time;
- A nun required a girl to eat her own vomit, punching her in the face when she refused. Humiliating forms of torture were common in the group until the late 1980s;
- Schuckardt encouraged people to physically abuse themselves as a form of penance;
- Members were encouraged or forced to stay up late at night for Mass;
- Nuns & children ate severely unhealthy meals with a forced lack of fruits, vegetables, & protein;

Sexual Abuse

Numerous bishops, priests, nuns, and lay members have been accused of involvement in sexual abuse of children including anal rape of prepubescent children. Abusive priests have been part of the group since its founding up to the present day. Bishop Pivarunas has covered up sexual abuse for decades. The priests, including Fr. Denis Chicoine, refused to listen to Fr. Kubesh in the 1980s about Schuckardt's sexual abuse, thus allowing sexual abuse to continue. The full extent of abuse is unknown by the public. New waves of accusations have come out since 2018.

- On August 25, 2022, Francie Urban Radecki (ex-member) stated that she was aware of two religious priests/brothers who sexually abused girls. She noted that one left many years ago and that one is a priest who currently works with the CMRI. She refused to name the priests. She noted, "I can't believe they ordained him." (read extracts here)

- In 2022 it was revealed that Pope Pius XII covered up sexual abuse of children (source) & (source) and ordered records be destroyed: "It is now clear that the Secretariat of State, then under Cardinal Pacelli's direction, had indeed taken immediate action. A folder in the Secretariat's files from the previous year is labeled "Vienna: Order to burn all archival material concerning cases of immorality of monks and priests." To date, historians have largely dismissed police investigations of clerical sexual abuse in Nazi Germany as evidence of the National Socialist regime's anti-Catholicism and homophobia. But there were reasons the Church was so vulnerable to this variety of blackmail."
- Archbishop Thuc covered up sexual abuse of children in Vietnam prior to 1963. Thuc had these abuser priests decide their own punishments, often sending them on retreats or moving them to another parish, where sexual abuse likely continued. Thuc bragged about his cover-up in his 1982 memoir.
- Fr. Mario Porras Blanco was a serial child rapist (source) operating out of an independent sedevacantist chapel in Tacoma (he also traveled to Redding, Calif., Spokane, Tucson, Ariz., Denver and Los Angeles) in the mid-1980s to 2000s (he died October 14, 2008). He was accused of molesting at least 21 (or 22) children, with numerous accusations of anal rape of children under age 14. The media had first reported on his sexual abuse by at least 2002, so his abuse was known before his death. His funeral Mass (link) was said by former CMRI priest, Fr. Adam V. Cyr.
    - As an aside, in a 2005 article (link) member Milton Fabre defended Mario Blanco after the Diocese of Sacramento settled 16 cases against Fr. Blanco. Fabre later murdered his daughter in 2015 (link) and is in prison.
- Mark Pretz raped his daughter and is still active in the Mary Help of Christians parish in Colorado Springs. He still regularly leads the rosary on Sundays. Before he was exposed, every Christmas he dressed up and acted as the parish's St. Nicholas (think, "mall Santa", but Catholic). Since then, the scandal was never remotely acknowledged by the clergy. The only change was his quiet replacement as St. Nicholas. It's not a stretch at all to say that there are parishioners who have no idea what he did. The victim, his adopted daughter, was friends with many of the girls in the parish, and watching families simply turn a blind eye to her absence, as well as the horrors inflicted on her by her father, was disgusting.

Link to Mark Pretz article

- Fr. Burton J. Fraser, S.J. (an early CMRI priest) was named publicly as accused by the Jesuits Central Province on its list December 7, 2019 (see details). The allegation of abuse was in the 1950s and the accusation was made after his death in 1971. It's unclear where the abuse occurred.
- Fr. Joseph Pineau (an early CMRI priest) was credibly accused in 2003 of sexual misconduct with an adolescent (see details). The alleged abuse occurred around 1967 and involved an adolescent in counseling. He had retired as a priest from the Diocese of Spokane in 1968.
- Fr. Lawrence S. Brey (an early CMRI priest) was accused in December 2018 of ritual sexual abuse of a child at the Holy Innocents Catholic School in Waite Park, MN in the 1970s and 1980s (see details). The Diocese of St. Cloud has stated that this school was not part of the diocese, but was operated independently by Robert and Bernice Sis, who were also accused as part of the lawsuit regarding the ritual sexual abuse with Fr. Lawrence S. Brey. This school was not operated by the CMRI or TLRC.
- In 2005, three members (Steve A. Belzek, Justin Kirkland, and Michael W. Muratore) of the TLRC under Schuckardt were found guilty of sexually abusing an 8-year-old boy beginning in 2000 (see details). This abuse is very likely intergenerational trauma, since the perpetrators were probably victims of child sexual assault.
- Sister Solange claimed in the early 1990s she was sexually abused by a nun at the Villa Maria boarding school in 1979 operated by the TLRC in Coeur d'Alene. Sherri Schettler (daughter of Jopseh Urann), a former CMRI nun and boarder in the late 1970s, claims in a 2014 book (see details) that the abuse was covered up by Rev. Mother Ludmilla, Bishop Pivarunas, and other nuns in the convent. This abuse claim has not been made public through the media or law enforcement and the nun who is alleged to have committed the abuse has not been named.

Media

The CMRI and TLRC have been the subject of booklets, newspapers, books, and documentaries. This is a collection of all of the well-known publications.

Diocese of Spokane Booklet

In 1980, the Diocese of Spokane released a booklet on the TLRC based on their own extensive research in the late 1970s. They updated the booklet and released a 1986 edition.

...

Read booklet »

Newspapers

Numerous articles were written on the TLRC beginning in the 1970s. While there is some good information here, newspapers are sensationalized, overly-simplified, heavy biased, and one-sided. A story about the group did need to be told, but the newspapers did a terrible job of it. The newspapers often uncritically published the opinions of the "anti-cult" writers in the 1970s and 80s

...

Newspaper page »

Documentaries & Video

Here are documentaries & discussion of the TLRC and CMRI.

...

Continue to page »

Ahern Study

A traditional Catholic priest Father Daniel B. Ahern wrote a study on Mt. St. Michael in 1993. This is pretty dated at this point, but there are some interesting points.

...

Read the Ahern study »

Books

These books provde more information on the TLRC, CMRI, Archbishop Thuc, The Palmarian Church, and American traditional Catholicism.

- *The Smoke of Satan: Conservative and Traditionalist Dissent in Contemporary American Catholicism*, by Michael W. Cuneo, published in 1997 by Oxford University Press. This is an excellent book (he's an entertaining writer), the author made a visit to Mt. St. Michael and interviewed numerous members in the mid-1990s. Highly recommended. (check prices on BookGilt)
- *Being Right: Conservative Catholics in America*, edited by Mary Jo Weaver and R. Scott Appleby, published in 1995 by Indiana University Press. Looks like an overview of the movement written by liberal Catholics. Reviewers noted some bias. (check prices on BookGilt)
- *Spiritual Blackmail: My Journey Through A Catholic Cult*, by Sherri Schettler, published in 2014 by Lifelong Habits LLC (self-published). This is a memoir by former nun Sherri Schettler (Urann) who was in the group from 1975 until around 2000. Highly recommended insider account. (buy on Amazon)
- *Sede Vacante: The Life and Legacy of Archbishop Thuc*, by Edward Jarvis, published in 2018 by Apocryphile Press (publisher link).
- *CIA and the House of Ngo*, by Thomas L. Ahern, Jr., published in 2000. This book gives information on Bishop Thuc's involvement in the time leading up to the Vietnam War.
- *The Sacred and the Profane* by Clarence Kelly (1997). This is published by the SSPV, criticizing the Thuc Bishops. Some interesting nuggests, but a lot of theological stuff that's tough to get through. (read on archive.org)
- *Cults, Sects, and the New Age*, by James LeBar, published in 1989 by Our Sunday Visitor. This book is largely a reprint of the booklet from the Diocese of Spokane in 1986. James LeBar has been accused of sexual abuse of children, and much of the "anti-New Age" movement has fizzled out. The book only has a small section on the TLRC/CMRI.
- *A Pope of their Own* (second edition) by Magnus Lundberg, published in 2020 by Uppsala University. A review of the Palmarian Church. (direct download)
- *Misalliance: Ngo Dinh Diem, the United States, and the Fate of South Vietnam* by Edward Miller, published in 2013 by Harvard University Press. Good overview of Thuc's involvement in Vietnam. (publisher page)

- *Background to Betrayal: The Tragedy of Vietnam* by Hilaire Du Berrier, published in 1965 by Western Islands. Dated at this point, there may be better books now. (archive.org)

Lawsuits

The TLRC began to be involved with lawsuits in the mid 1970s, with claims against the TLRC that they were splitting up families. Chicoine and Schuckardt were involved in lawsuits over church property in 1984. Other lawsuits were regarding claims of defation and lying.

After 1984, the Chicoine and Schuckardt factions began a long legal battle over church property. These court cases went on for over 5 years.

Spokane Superior Court

Spokane Superior Court case numbers: 84-2014452, 89-2016812, 79-2039777 (John Tamplin), 83-2020845 (Jerry O'Neil), 87-2027397 (Jerry O'Neil), 90-2019963 (Raphael Welp), 90-2022867 (Raphael Welp), 90-2031394 (Bliss Bignall). All cases can be viewed for free at the archives building: Clerk's Records.

- John M. Tamplin sued the CMRI in 1976 for $14 million and lost his case. Tamplin was a former member who had joined and left the group in 1975. Tamplin had apparently left his wife of 40 years and lost his business in order to join the church. He regretted his decision, and then spent years protesting and suing the group. Tamplin seemed like a huge thorn in their side throughout the late 1970s. They probably should've screened new members a little closer.
- Case 79-2039777. The TLRC obtained a restraining order against Tamplin to keep his "truth truck" off of church property.
- In 1984, Fr. Chicoine sued Francis Schuckardt (case no. 84-2-01445-2) for church property. TLRC-Chicoine was awarded $250,000
- Case numbers: 83-2020845 and 87-2027397. In 1986, Jerry Bryant O'Neil sued the TLRC for "alienation of his wife's affections" similar to the Radecki case. He was initially awarded money, but then it was overturned.
- In May 1989 (case no. 89-2016812), Schuckardt sued TLRC-Chicoine in order to get back all church property. He sued for $5 million in Spokane property and $1.5 million in Idaho property (1st District Court in Coeur d'Alene). This suit claimed there were 16 pieces of property in Kootenai County.
- The Church was in the lawsuit vs Raphael Welp. case numbers 90-2019963 and 90-2022867

- Denis Chicoine sued his attorney Bliss Bignall, case no. 90-2031394
- CMRI and Bishop Pivarunas sued KREM-TV in Spokane Superior Court in 1993 alleging defamation.

Supreme Court of Idaho

Jerry O'Neil (see full case) sued the group for splitting up his family. This summary of the case is worth reading.

California

The TLRC were involved in numerous lawsuits in California. It's not clear which court system these are in (district, supreme, etc.)

- Calif. case 87-12258. This case has the testimony of law enforcement stating that the Aryan Nations were training on Mt. St. Michael property.
- Calif. case 87-2823. This case is regarding the SWAT team raid on Schuckardt's compound in California in 1987.
- Calif. case 87-12190. Similar to case 87-2823, the charges against 13 were dropped.
- Calif. cases 13096 and 13097. These were cases filed by Chicoine in order to obtain property from Schuckardt. Chicoine lost his cases.

Ohio Court of Appeals

1976. Radecki v. Shuckardt (see full case), 361 N.E.2d 543 (Ohio Ct. App. 1976), Ohio Court of Appeals, Filed November 5th, 1976, Docket No. 7873. Author: Clifford F. Brown. The case involved Dr. Joseph A. Radecki and Henry M. Radecki, alleging that Joseph's wife Catherine and Henry's wife Emily were induced by the group and its teachings to desert and abandon their husbands. Today, identical twin brothers Fr. Dominic Radecki and Fr. Francisco Radecki (brought to the TLRC by their mother Emily) are priests in the CMRI.

Nebraska Supreme Court

1981. Nebraska Supreme Court, Burnham v. Burnham. (see full case) 304 N.W.2d 58 (1981) 208 Neb. 498 Dennis BURNHAM, Appellant, v. Carolyn BURNHAM, Appellee. No. 43447. April 3, 1981. Carolyn was convinced by Schuckardt to send her children to Schuckardt's Coeur d'Alene schools, and Dennis Burnham sued her and won full custody. The court awarded him full custody because they said she declared her daughter to be illegitimate (which would be psychologically damaging to a child), Carolyn said she'd cut her

daughter Jaime out of her life if she didn't accept Schuckardt's view, and that the group was racist and would be damaging to a child. The court said that the religious beliefs Carolyn held would have a deleterious effect on the relationship between child and father, and on the child itself. Not only did the father win full custody, but Carolyn was ordered to pay $50 month in child custody.

US District Court

CMRI and Bishop Pivarunas sued E. Michael Jones in U.S. District court in 1993/1994, alleging defamation.

Utah Court of Appeals

Docket Number 880542 (see full case) Schuckardt's group was sued by Chicoine's group

Additional cases

The Chicoine faction subsequently filed civil suits in five different states wherein the Schuckardt faction had assets, claiming that these assets belonged to his church, but lost all of these cases. These cases were in Arizona, and Canada, (Canada-Vancouver? 872893), the others are unknown (Idaho and Washington?).

Ex-Members

For info on clergy: go here

Most people who joined the TLRC or CMRI have abandoned the group. The group seems to have gone from a following of 5000 in the early 1980s down to 2000 in the late 80s. There were defections happening shortly after its founding, but the rate of defections likely were highest from 1984 to 1989. Exact figures seem hard to come by, and who knows how accurate records are. These are just some of the notable former members I've come across:

- A group of 15 nuns left the CMRI in 2007 and joined the Diocese of Spokane. (go to main page) and (link to their new group).

- A group of 35 families left (100 of 700 members, so 14% of the entire parish) with Bishop Musey in 1985 after a heated meeting with the entire Mt. St. Michaels group.
- The Klotz family was shunned in the early 1970s. Sr. Mary Francisca (Klotz) died of a heart attack suddenly on January 28, 2010 in Florida (she was only 61), and her mother Dorothy Klotz claimed they worked her to death. The Klotz family were in the paper in the early 1970s speaking against the group, and it's likely this publicity that caused them to be shunned.
- The Case family was also shunned in the early 1970s under similar circumstances as the Klotz family.
- Mike Kerfoot, his wife, and another family left the group in the 1970s. Mike was the brother of Fr. Louis Kerfoot, who also left the CMRI. Mike & Louis's parents remained in the group, and are buried at Mt. St. Michael.
- Half the members of the TLRC religious orders left after June 1984.
- Libby Sala, Bill Seale, and John Doering left the TLRC and were quoted in a newspaper article.
- The McKenzie family left the TLRC (Greg & Zoell)
- John Tamplin and his daughter left the group only months after joining in 1975. He sued the group, but lost his case. The group had a restraining order against him due to his protesting of the group at Mt. St. Michaels
- Bernie Radecki and Francie Urban Radecki returned to the mainstream Catholic Church around 2005.
- Sherri Ann Schettler (Urann) aka Sister Mary Redempta, was a nun who left the group. She'd joined around 1975, and went on to leave the CMRI around 2000. Her brother Patrick also left the group, and was later married.
- Cheryl and Jeff Pichette and daughter Alyssa Marie Pichette left the group around 2007, joining the mainstream Catholic Church.
- George Wagner & Jacinta Wagner (Strain-Urban) returned to the mainstream Catholic Church.
- Sister Solange left the Mt. St. Michael convent due to alleged abuse she received in the Villa Maria boarding school around 1979.

Beliefs and Practices

The CMRI presents themselves as a continuation of the group from 1967, but this isn't true. They kept the buildings and have similar costume, but their way-of-life, beliefs, and practices have largely changed. They not only changed the abusive and "cultish" practices, but many other core aspects that had not been criticized by the media. Why

they made these changes is a mystery, but it seems the remaining members wanted to created a more relaxed church, and to have things done in the way they preferred.

Fr. Lawrence S. Brey—1972

Fr. Brey had worked with Schuckardt in the late 1960s, but had left by 1972 on negative terms. Although he was complicit in abuse & crimes, his issues with the group are still good to know:

- He said families were being broken up, that Schuckardt was a Jansenist;
- There was a cult of personality around Schuckardt;
- Pretensions of 'supreme magisterium' and being the ultimate norm of orthodoxy;
- Rejection of all ecclesiastical and civil authority;
- Erroneous teaching of the extent of papal infallibility;
- Erroneous teaching on the doctrine of salvation, and said only his followers were the 'elect';
- Erroneous explication and application of the 'Pauline privilege' to break up marriages;
- Erroneous & irresponsible wielding of the Demontfort consecration, with the consequences of its 'necessity' wrongly understood and its being subverted into a vehicle of consecration and sheer enslavement;
- Unorthodox rigorism of the Manichean and Jansenist type;
- Scandalous fraternization of the 'brothers' and 'sisters', and their late-hour 'names-day parties';
- Extreme harshness in treatment of school children;
- Fostering gloom and unnecessary engendering of persecution and 'crises' and the rankest uncharity towards outsiders and ex-members;
- A dubious 3rd order organization under lay leadership with questionable vows;
- Mind-control and secrecy;
- An extreme communitarianism with inordinate collectivist emphasis and subservience of life & property to the group;
- Interference in marriages & separating spouses;
- Encouraging draft dodging and disloyalty to country;
- Spiritual tyranny involving Machiavellian ethic, whereby the end justifies the means;

Summary

Here's a snapshot of some of their beliefs:

- Schuckardt believed that they were the remant church, and that all authority was from them. Schuckardt secretly told members he had been mystically crowned pope, but he was removed from power before declaring publicly that he was the pope & sole authority for the Roman Catholic Church. The CMRI abandoned this teaching, now saying they are only a part of the remnant church.
- Schuckardt claimed ordinary jurisdiction, setting up a cathedral, provinces, etc. The CMRI abandoned this, stating that they were only sacramental bishops and have no authority to claim ordinary jurisdiction.

- The TLRC did not accept the priests of the SSPX or any of the Thuc Bishop groups. Only after Schuckardt was removed in 1984 did the remaining members come to accept the Thuc bishops. Schuckardt's issue with the Thuc & SSPX lines is that the bishops had signed the documents of Vatican II & had not totally renounced The Vatican. The CMRI now accepts the SSPX sacraments as valid, and they allow members to attend SSPX chapels.
- Schuckardt taught that Hitler was a saint. Bishop Pivarunas & the CMRI reject this belief.
- The TLRC denied the holocaust and taught that there was a Jewish Freemasonic conspiracy to take over the world. After the 1980s the CMRI under Bishop Pivarunas distanced themselves from this earlier view. Schuckardt had built a prepper bunker in northern Canada during the 1970s in preparation for this takeover.
- Males and females were forbidden from swimming together.
- Dancing was absolutely forbidden, even between married couples. Denis Chicoine had absolutely banned dancing at Mt. St. Michael.
- Schuckardt required an abjuration of error when joining the TLRC from the main Catholic Church. He treated the Novus Ordo church just like you'd treat a Protestant church, so all sacraments had to be repeated. The CMRI no longer requires this adjuration of error when coming from the main Catholic Church.
- Schuckardt did not recognize Novus Ordo marriages. This meant unless you were married in the TLRC, your marriage was invalid. This led to lawsuits and claims of splitting up families. Schuckardt did how accept marriages for people married within the TLRC, although Schuckardt seems to have looked down on marriage in general.
- The TLRC were strongly anti-American and did not have American flags up, since the saw the U.S. Government as being an anti-Catholic Freemasonic republic. The CMRI abandoned this stance and now has flags in the chapel sanctuaries.
- Shuckardt taught that delayed suicide (e.g. smoking) was a grave sin. The CMRI no longer teaches this.
- They advocated for kicking children out of the house who were disobedient. I don't know the age limit, but I think they'd advocate for kicking out a 14-year-old
- Parents were required to send their children to the boarding school at Coeur d'Alene, otherwise the parents were threatened with excommunication or parents couldn't receive the sacraments. This teaching is no longer enforced by the CMRI, although they continue to operate schools.
- The dress code for women included clothing all the way up to the neck and down to the wrists. Loose fitting clothing & dresses were required of women as well. The CMRI has abandoned this, now requiring only head coverings and skirts/dresses in the chapels.
- They would shave or crop girls' hair as punishment. This was abandoned after the 1980s.
- All TV, movies, and reading material was severely restricted. Everyone had to get permission to read or watch anything at all, it was extremely strict. This restriction was abandoned by the CMRI after the 1980s.

John Birch Society

The John Birch society was founded in 1958. The influence of JBS on American conservative Catholicism in the 1960s was enormous. Much of their thinking regarding anti-communism, freemasonry, and New World Order comes from the JBS. This is exactly the kind of material Schuckardt was using on his talks in the 1960s. He was able to connect with other Birchers throughout the country.

In case you think this is overstated, here's former JBS president John F. McManus talking about modernism, Pius X, and with Fatima in the background:

Many of the people who eventually joined Schuckardt first connected with his ideas through local chapters of the John Birch Society. These were conservative Catholics who were also heavily involved in far right politics. Today they downplay this, but without the JBS, it's unlikely that Schuckardt would ever have found such radicalized people willing to embrace his highly political anti-communist version of conservative Catholicism.

Anarchy U.S.A. (1965)

This movie was heavily promoted by Schuckardt and was shown to children at the Espiritu Seminar (annual summer camp). It can't be overstated how important anti-communism and the John Birch Society was to the thinking of Schuckardt and the TLRC. Much of the group believed in this stuff.

Archive.org page on Anarchy U.S.A. (1965)

Link to the Movie

Other Sources

If you google "John Birch Society Catholic Church" you see a lot of Catholics were into this stuff in the 1960s, long before Vatican II. Of course, the traditional Catholics may just dismiss them as modernists.

Newspaper Article

Here's a new book on Robert Welch. My guess is the TLRC members were just repeating what they were getting from the JBS.

Robert Welch Book

The JBS is always heavily involved in the "America First" movement which is still popular with traditional Catholics.

JBS Video: America First

Monarchism has been popular with conservatives for a while

Rise of Monarchism

Carthage, Missouri

A seminary in Carthage, Missouri has been connected to Bishop Schuckardt, Bishop (later Cardinal) Bernard Law, and Archbishop Thuc. I thought it was extremely bizarre that three high profile figures passed through such a seemingly insignificant town. I suspect that this town was part of a plot involving sexual abuse & CIA covert operations, because the connection otherwise seems too strange and isn't just a simple coincidence to dismiss. Schuckardt was there in 1960, Bishop Law and the US military relocated Vietnamese refugees to Carthage in 1975, and Archbishop Thuc moved to Carthage in 1984, where he died and is buried. Today the site is home to Marian Days, the largest gathering of Vietnamese Catholics in America.

Missionary Oblates of Mary Immaculate (OMI)

It's mentioned in brief biographies of Schuckardt that he went to seminary in Carthage, Missouri. Why he decided to go across the country for seminary is a mystery. Why did he get a degree in linguistics if his plan was to join the seminary the following year? There is no need for a linguistics degree even as a missionary priest. I've read Schuckardt was fluent in multiple languages in addition to his linguistics degree, which is the perfect background for a CIA agent. The seminary he attended was Our Lady of the Ozarks College in Carthage, operated by the Missionary Oblates of Mary Immaculate (OMI). The college operated from 1944 until it closed in 1971. In 1975, Bishop (later Cardinal) Bernard Law gave the building to Vietnamese refugees as part of a refugee resettlement agreement with the US military.

In recent years, the Oblates have been at the center of international attention regarding their abuse of children in Canadian boarding schools. In addition, widespread sexual abuse was reported at the seminary Schuckardt was attending.

My guess is that Schuckardt was involved in homosexual abuse around 1960 in the seminary. I suspect he may have been molested and possibly willingly participated in it. This would explain why he left the seminary on sick leave. Often "sick leave" is a way that abusers and homosexuals were dismissed.

Schuckardt's time here may have led to internal psychological distress, leading to physical illness and drug abuse.

Congregation of the Mother Coredemptrix (CMC)

In 1975, Bishop Law became aware of a large Vietnamese refugee camp in Fort Chaffee, Arkansas and 150 members of the Vietnamese religious congregation of men, the Congregation of Mary Co-Redemptrix. In order to resettle them as a group, the U.S. government required that they have a single sponsor for all of them. Bishop Law was able to obtain a former seminary in Carthage, Missouri and invited the members of the congregation to move there.

Abuse & Residential School System

At least 3 sexual abusers were operating out of the Carthage seminary in 1960, right when Schuckardt was there.

(link to page)

The seminary was operated by "Oblates of Mary Immaculate" which is one of the names later used by Schuckardt for the group here. I don't think this is a coincidence.

(link to page)

The OMI has also been at the center of the news stories around the abuse at the Canadian Residential School System (continue reading)

I suspect Schuckardt was part of a homosexual group in 1960 in Carthage when he was around 22, and it scrambled his brain. This explains his "sickness" which was probably when he started to become a conflicted homosexual and drug addict. I doubt he was ever sick, this was just repeated by people, but I've never seen a doctor's report. I think he never recovered from this homosexual abuse in 1960, and he started abusing boys after his own experience in the seminary.

TLRC and CMRI Property

The TLRC owned and operated numerous properties primarily located in the Coeur d'Alene, Rathdrum, and Spokane areas. Lawsuits in the 1980s noted that the TLRC owned 18 properties worth $8 million (estimates are $10 to $25 million inflation adjusted to 2022). The bulk of the TLRC wealth was

transfered to the majority faction (Fr. Denis Chicoine, Tom Drahman, Bishop Pivarunas, Fr. Benedict Hughes, Fr. Casimir Puskorius) after the 1984 split.

Some of this information may be out-of-date. Acreage may not be correct. Some of these properties in Coeur d'Alene were likely sold in the 1980s. Much of this information comes from books & articles from the 1970s and 1980s, so new research would need to be done to get an accurate update on properties owned by the CMRI. Notable locations include:

North Idaho

The TLRC owned nine houses in Coeur d'Alene: 3 convents, 3 schools, a rectory, a seminary, and a priory. Specific properties & locations include:

- City of Mary, a 100-acre property with an elementary school located in Rathdrum, Idaho at the end of Church Road. This had been the primary property in the 1970s until the purchase of Mt. St. Michael in 1977. Fr. Benedict continues as the pastor.
- A 3-story convent located at the corner of Lincoln Way and W Mill Ave in Coeur d'Alene. A CMRI associated priest (Fr. Julian Gilchrist) still operates out of a shed behind a house at 517 W Mill Ave in Coeur d'Alene.
- A monastery (Christ The King Priory Inc.) at 314 E Garden Ave in Coeur d'Alene. I believe this property was sold in the 1980s.
- St. Joseph's Chapel on 4th Street in Coeur d'Alene, a concrete block building that was a former carpet store prior to purchase by the TLRC. They continued to use this building even after the purchase of Mt. St. Michael. This building was still owned in the mid-1980s.
- Espiritu Youth Camp also called "Espiritu Seminar" at Twin Lakes, Idaho (the yearly summer camp). Unknown if they owned property here, or just had a temporary summer camp location.
- Villa Maria boarding school (originally at Indiana and Second, later on Wallace) in Coeur d'Alene run by laywomen Miss Shroyer and Miss Hogenkamp. This property doubled as the Immaculate Convent School for high school girls;

Eastern Washington

- Mt. St. Michael, the main church property after 1977. Chicoine was primarily in charge here in the 1980s. Fr. Casimir Puskorius continues as the pastor.
- The priory mansion located at 2314 E South Altamont Blvd. in Spokane. This was the bishop's primary residence, and Schuckardt mostly stayed here, not at The Mount. This was sold in the 1980s after Schuckardt's removal.

- A convent and girls' high school located in Colbert, WA about 15 miles north of Spokane.

Canada

The group owned a 165-acre survivalist cabin in northern Canada called "Cabrini Mission." This was a survivalist lair stocked with gear and provisions in preparation for a U.S. Government takeover by Freemasons

Bloggers & Youtubers

Numerous current and former members have websites and are on social media defending and attacking the group. Many of these websites are out-of-date, terribly designed (e.g. 20 year old websites without updated security certificates), and present huge walls of text on Catholic theology.

Priests and insiders are on X and YouTube in order to gain members for the group and present misinformation on the group. The group relies on worldwide recruitment in order to recruit potential priests.

Defenders

These sites & accounts are favorable to the group:

- There are many X accounts of CMRI & sedevacantist defenders. There is overlap with the TradWife & right-wing politics (Trump, Ye, groypers, monarchists, Christian nationalists). This is a selection: @MSMParish, @WireCatholic, @AbbeDutertre, @FrOkerulu, @stephen_lefort, @IAltare, @RevMcKenna, @ZoeKing_1958, @MrsCasey6, @WaroftheRosary, @groypergreen07, @Monarchi1Modern, @FrCarlosBorja, @FrLavery
- Catholic Family Podcast—(YouTube) run by the Davis family (Fr. Philip was listed as CMRI priest at City of Mary until Aug/Sept 2022). One of the top CMRI contemporary propaganda outlets.
- Novus Ordo Watch—(Mario Derksen). Massive CMRI propaganda outlet. Walls of text published daily with an incredible amount of cherry picking & misinformation. His website is an echo chamber.
- Catholic Wire—curated and organized by Fr. Carlos Zepeda, who I believe is currently the pastor of the Our Lady of the Snow chapel in Denver, CO. The Catholic Wire and the Catholic Family podcast often promote each other, but the two have no official affiliation.
- Daily Catholic— the original couple who ran the site are dead and another woman took over.
- Blog—Dr. Peter Chojnowski. He teaches at ICA in Post Falls (SSPX), but attends CMRI chapels in Rathdrum & Coeur d'Alene. He also operates Sister Lucy Truth.
- Traditional Catholic Sermons—(run by CMRI member)
- Catholic Endtime Truths—(Joseph B. D. Saraceno)
- Griff Ruby—(website looks especially terrible)

- John S. Daly— Traditional Catholic writer.
- Christ or Chaos—Thomas A. Droleskey, Ph.D. Another Traditionalist Catholic writer, seems to have bounced between groups, and operates independently, publishing his blog & books.
- Catholic Research Institute—Based near Spokane, WA, they are very similar to CMRI, but they claim no affiliation to CMRI. There is overlap with Patrick Henry Omlor.
- Traditio—(San Francisco, independent chapel). Their bishop is secretive, likely part of an Old Catholic line of independent bishops.
- Tradition in Action—(Marian Horvat). She's not a sedevacantist, but the group does like her publications on devotions and modesty, so they promote her books with reservation. The group originated with Dr. Plinio Corrêa de Oliveira, who founded Tradition, Family and Property (TFP) (link) in 1960 in Brazil. This is a Traditionalist Catholic political group. Some of the members of TIA did have past links with TFP. Mr. Atila S. Guimarães was an associate of the Brazilian TFP from 1964 until 1998 when he was excluded from the board of the organization. Dr. Marian T. Horvat also collaborated in many ways with American TFP from 1977 until approximately the same time.
- Main CMRI page

Critics

Numerous former members and outsiders have written critically of the group.

- True Restoration—(Stephen Heiner). I don't trust him, he seems connected to high power sources, definitely a sketchy character who is out for power & money.
- Patrick Henry—(website looks especially terrible). Mentally disturbed elderly loner. I suspect a severe mental illness. Incredible amounts of ranting and enormous PDFs on Catholic theology. I don't recommend digging into his writings.
- Betrayed Catholics—("home aloner" Teresa Stanfill Benns). She's got a huge ego and publishes huge amounts & has made herself a source of theology. She's been causing problems for decades, such as her participation in electing "Pope Michael."
- Richard Ibranyi—(claims to be sole authority on earth). Richard is delusional and an egomanic with a messiah complex and likely severe mental illness. I wouldn't recommend looking at his writings.
- Most Holy Family Monastery—(Dimond Brothers). They're influencers with a Catholic empire based on being contrarians. It's largely a conspiracy site, with the point to live off of donations and book sales. They're a cancer.
- Thomas Boyle—(good link to Thuc lines, very old website)
- Francie Urban Radecki—(daughter of Alvina Urban). Some useful nuggets, but the blog has a lot of filler few will care about. She seems loopy with a big ego, likely from the trauma suffering during her years with the TLRC and CMRI.
- David O'Neil—(son of Pauline (Urban) O'Neil, grandson of Alvina Urban). He publishes on widely discredited theories of connections between astronomy & the Hebrew Bible.
- Pope Michael—(David Bawden, deceased). A simpleton and wildly confused person who thought he was the pope living in his mother's basement. A pathetic case, comes across as a country bumpkin.

- Lucian Pulvermacher—(Pope Pius XIII, deceased). He is the brother of SSPX co-founder (the US branch) and pedophile, Carl Pulvermacher. (link)
- Sedevacantist Delusion—SSPX & Eastern Orthodox critics.
- Not bloggers, but Servants of the Holy Family—another Traditionalist group in Colorado Spring, CO. This city is one of the global hubs of Traditionalist religion.

Fatima, Geopolitics, & Mass Media

The traditional Catholic movement is largely a product of the Red Scare and Cold War era, and it will forever be locked into a certain way of thinking popular among some American Catholics in the 1950s. People who have joined the movement since the end of the Cold War in 1991 really don't understand the climate in which the movement was born. The traditional Catholic leaders in the late 1980s and early 1990s had to pivot away from their earlier ways, since their enemy (The Communists) had disappeared. Instead, the movement focused more on the aesthetics of the Mass & vestments, endlessly criticizing Vatican II, endlessly providing commentary, and endlessly quote mining and cherry picking to get new recruits. This became a heavily negative form of Catholicism, existed as simply a negative force against The Vatican machinery of the 1990s under John Paul II.

What the movement doesn't want people to do is to look back in time to the period of 1965 to 1990 to see what people were talking about in these years. By 1980, problems had already begun to crop up in the movement, and by 1990 the movement had largely changed and begun to reinvent itself. This saw the birth of all of the Ecclesia Dei groups in the late 1980s and early 1990s (FSSP, Institute Christ the King, etc.) and the birth of the CMRI (the majority faction of the Schuckardt-Chicoine group), the SSPV, St. Gertrude the Great, and Sanborn's group. Today they're able to recruit ignorant and desperate people who have no idea of the movement's origins in Cold War anti-communist propaganda.

Once people really understand the origins of the movement, I hope they will abandon and update their views, understanding how heavily shaped it is by a certain historic time period. What traditional Catholics hold to is a very specific moment in time. The Catholic Church was not like this before that moment, and nor was it like this after that moment. Scholarship since 1990 continues to be ignored by traditional Catholics. Rather, they tend to perpetually hold to a mythical 1950s Catholicism. This misreading of history is due to their isolation and distorted presentation of history & documents from their leaders. If all you're shown are encyclicals of the late 19th and early 20th centuries, you'll think this is how Catholicism always was. This is misguided, ignorant, and foolish. The leaders of the movement don't care, they're happy to dupe people into their way of thinking, since these leaders often become quite comfortable and rich from running chapels, websites, and

Youtube channels. They endlessly post cherry picked photographs and quotes to support 1950s Catholicism. It's a nostalgic cosplay, no different than people dressing up as Elvis or wanting to do swing dancing and dress in the costume of a certain era.

Salazar: Dictator of Portugal

Salazar was dictator of Portugal from 1932 to 1968. The history of Portugal in the 20th century is a massive subject in itself and is better covered elsewhere. However, it's enough to point out that Fatima propaganda was a huge part of Salazar's plan. This heavily influenced the traditional Catholic movement, as the Blue Army & Fatima pilgrimages all took place during this time. Most traditional Catholics have no idea how much the Catholic dictator Salazar influenced the growth in the Fatima cult.

Traditional Catholic Consecrations & Political Elites

The traditional Catholics are unaware of their political connections to global elites.

- Schuckardt derived his authority from Arnold Harris Matthew, an Old Catholic consecrated in 1908, and connected to European nobility
- Archbishop Thuc, brother of the president of Vietnam, assassinated during the Cold War
- Marcel Lavabvre, connected to the black nobility of Rome, notably Princess Elvina Pallavicini

The other one to note is the SSPV, which is an unsavory connection (i.e. elder abuse) to Bishop Mendez. When Bishop Mendez died, his family refused to give his body to the SSPV, who wanted to use him as some kind of tool of propaganda to support their authority. Rather, the SSPV is out on its own and all connects to the Catholic Church are pretended; nobody likes the SSPV, they're on their own.

Sister Lucia & Growth of The Cult

The Fatima cult really didn't start to take off until the 1940s when sister Lucia wrote down the secrets of Fatima in 1941 to 1943. Prior to this, nobody really cared, but these secrets, alongside other anti-communist propaganda, started the grow the cult worldwide. Who knows how much The Vatican tampered with this stuff for political gain. The third secret especially made for incredible propaganda since conspiracy theorists & fear mongers exploited this for their own ends. Schuckardt especially used the third secret to instill

fear & loyalty to himself, by proclaiming himself to be a leader of the movement.

Political Manipulation of the Fatima Cult

Portuguese politicians seized the opportunity of the Fatima cult. The Fatima Cult was used by Salazar to promote an ultraconservative agenda. Catholics today are largely ignorant of how important the Fatima cult was to the Portuguese dictators. Without Salazar, the Fatima cult is unlikely to have achieved the status it did. Others later got involved, as this made for excellent anti-communist propaganda. The traditional Catholic movement was largely an offshoot of this political manipulation and propaganda of the time.

Hollywood Movies & Novels

Much of the Fatima movement exists because of specific Hollywood movies coming out at the time, notably Warner Bros 1952 "The Miracle of Our Lady of Fatima" and 20th Century Fox's 1943 "The Song of Bernadette." Hollywood had been producing a lot of Biblical Epics at the time, especially in the 1950s and 1960s. The general public was eating this stuff up, but conservative Catholics especially of a certain generation were heavily influenced by Hollywood movies & novels of the period. The Catholic Church was happy to capitalize on a public willing to eat this stuff up, as pilgrimages have always been huge money makers and recruitment tools for an uncritical public. Schuckardt and the entire traditional Catholic movement would make pilgrimages an enormous part of their movement later, duping all the idiot Catholics who didn't know any better.

Papal Encyclicals

The traditional Catholics generally accept documents written until 1960, and then they ignore everything written after this. What traditional Catholics don't understand, is that at the beginning of the movement, only certain documents were really available for widespread reading, generally documents from the 19th century until 1960.

Widespread availability of documents had only become common in recent decades. This gives an extraordinarily limited view of Catholic church presentation of information, but this is what the movement is based on. So even today, Trad Cats mostly rely on documents written from about 1870 to 1960. However, they will quote mine from the vast libraries of the past, if something helps to prop up their conclusions, notably, digging out "Quo Primum" in order to justify their use of the Mass of Pope Pius V. The

leadership hopes that the laity are so ignorant that they never question such as selective reading of history.

Many Catholics refuse to listen to alternative perspectives in the Catholic Church, dismissing anything that doesn't fit their views as "Modernism" and constantly attacking long dead opponents of the conservative view. Catholic history is always presented through a traditional Catholic filter, so that the laity don't come to their own conclusions about what was happening in the 19th and 20th centuries. The traditional Catholic leaders have created their own opinions and views of all of Catholic church history, and the laity are too ignorant or afraid to look into things for themselves, listen to secular scholars, or listen to other voices in the Catholic church.

Scholarship has especially taken off since 1990 exposing huge amounts of Catholic church history that had been unknown, including new translations. However, Catholics just put their heads in the sand and refuse to listen to any of it. Instead, they turn to their leaders who feed them only what they want to hear. Schuckardt was especially bad about this, severely restricting reading material. However, the traditional Catholic movement since still has an extremely selective reading of history, either ignoring certain documents, or dismissing them with whatever spurious reasoning they need to use (e.g. dismissing it as antiquarian or as Modernism).

While the rest of the world has accepted this scholarship, traditional Catholics bury their head in the sand. You'll notice most traditional Catholics have a very narrow reading range, and they tend to repeat and quote the same material, just absolutely ignoring the vast bulk of Catholic writing prior to 1960, since most of it doesn't support their ways of viewing the world.

Guru Movement

Throughout the 1960s and 1970s, there was a huge rise in the guru movement, and Francis Schuckardt fit right into this. It became popular for anyone to join a movement, even if they were wildly different. In another time, nobody would've followed a cult leader like they did, but the public was ripe for the picking at the time, and many gullible idiots would follow whatever cult leader popped up. Schuckardt was attracting people to his own cult in direct opposition to the cults popping up in California in the 1960s. Schuckardt especially focused his efforts on recruitment in Southern California, where the guru movement was in full swing. Without the guru and New Age movements, Schuckardt would not have been as successful.

Religious Showmen & Mass Media

With the 20th century came a wave of religious showmen, from evangelicals (Billy Graham) to radio personalities such as Fulton J. Sheen (Life is Worth Living, 1952 to 1957). The Trads capitalized on this, and to this day the movement has a large online and media presence. Generally throughout time, people joined the church through word-of-mouth, and you didn't have these traveling showmen advertising & getting recruits. However, the 20th century gave these egomaniacs an outlet, copying the popular Hollywood & radio shows of the time.

It's fair to put the whole Trad movement in with the televangelists, Hollywood, and traveling showmen of the day, as this is still what they do. Without mass media and propaganda, these people wouldn't exist.

Air Travel

Worldwide air travel had only become common by 1957, and Schuckardt immediately exploited this for his purposes, becoming a globe trotting showman by the early 1960s. This was to continue to be a primary mode of fund raising and recruitment, as priests learned they could become traveling showmen and global sacramental dispensers in hotel rooms, basements, and tiny chapels anywhere. No longer was someone limited to a diocese, they could claim epikeia and travel wherever they pleased, "due to the situation in the church." Most Trads never question this, and are happy to receive the sacraments from a basement chapel or hotel room. Most are so broken, ignorant, and desperate, that they're willing to be scammed by any traveling priest that comes along, never really questioning their origins and how they justify themselves as Catholic. Without air travel, the traditional movement wouldn't exist.

Catholic Influencers

Beginning in the early 2000s, traditional Catholic websites & influencers have taken on an enormous role in the movement, both for recruiting and fundraising. They fit right into the misinformation, conspiracy theory, and influencer movement of the wider culture. You see random quotes and pictures endlessly posted on Twitter and Youtube, and endless websites and quote mining. People like the Dimond Bros. have especially done well for themselves, where they will hand you enormous amounts of cherry picked information and commentary in order to prop up their views. People like Taylor Marshall have become extraordinarily popular and rich after the 2018 scandals. They tend to post daily, finding new materials worldwide to criticize and comment on. If a priest somewhere does something silly, the Trads make a new Youtube video in order to exploit this for their own purposes. The traditional Catholic movement is heavily involved in

misinformation and disinformation, and it's widely spread on Youtube, Twitter, and message boards.

Diocese & Apostolic Succession

Apostolic succession was a concept created in the 2nd century, and solidified by the 4th century (see "Apostles to Bishops" by Francis Sullivan). Scholars reject the idea that the apostles laid hands on successors. The post-apostolic era was governed by groups of leaders, and this later solidified into the concept of bishops ruling a geographic territory that mirrors secular political divisions (diocese was a Roman Imperial geographic division).

Since at least the Council of Nicaea in 325 (see Canon IV regarding election & consecration), the Church recognized that there should be one leader (a bishop) over a given geographic area (a diocese). The transition of power in the Catholic Church basically goes like this:

- When a bishop dies, there is an election to appoint a new bishop. In modern times, the Pope appoints a new bishop (Roman Catholic), with local clergy recommending priests that should be considered. In ancient times, it was more democratic with either people or local bishops electing a new bishop.
- At least three other nearby bishops should be present to consecrate this new bishop. To consecrate someone, a bishop lays hands on their head and says (simplifying here), "I make you a bishop, with the power to do all things a bishop does."
- A bishop is then assigned to this local geographic area, and has power over the diocese. The bishop was to reside in this diocese until their death, and not meddle in other dioceses. There was always supposed to be one bishop for one geographic area, with no overlap. The bishop is ultimately in charge of everything in that geographic area, from making new priests, to changes in the liturgy, to consecration of altars & oils. In ancient times the diocese may be a small area, or today it can span huge amounts of land where there are fewer people. A bishop in ancient times was more like a priest today in terms of how many people they oversaw.

Schisms created by wandering bishops is a problem that went back to the earliest centuries of the church. Bishops disagreeing and refusing to meet each other is also an ancient problem. Nicaea Canon IV was an attempt to give order to elections & consecrations. The church had always recognized a bishop should be consecrated by at least three other bishops, and should be assigned to a given geographical area. However, throughout church history

exceptions would be made, and these exceptions came to be exploited by bishops who wanted to create their own churches.

One exception was that the church recognized a consecration could be done by 1 bishop, not 3. This would be seen as irregular, but still valid. The purpose of requiring 3 bishops is to avoid a lone bishop from going rogue and consecrating whoever, which is exactly what's happened with traditional Catholics. All Traditional Catholics derive their orders from either Daniel Q. Brown (American Old Catholic), Archbishop Thuc (Vietnamese bishop), Archbishop Marcel Lafebvre (French Bishop), or Bishop Alfredo-Mendez Gonzalez (American bishop). None of these bishops were working together however. The first Brown consecration was in 1971, Thuc consecrations were in 1981, the Lafebvre consecrations in 1988, and Gonzalez consecration in 1993. So this could be noted as a late Cold War phenomenon, with fear that Vatican II was just a Freemasonic plot. One they got started, the consecrations began to multiply. All of these were traveling bishops, flying and driving worldwide, and all were against Modernism, Communism, and Freemasonry.

The church had always recognized a bishop can't be consecrated "at large" without having a church in a given geographic area. Traditional Catholics have ignored this, with everyone just accepting wandering bishops. These detached bishops who are consecrated "at large" have been a problem since the earliest days of the church, and people seem not to have a problem with it. The issue here is it allows con artists to just travel the world doing whatever they want, and not having any checks on their power. You can argue about whether you think this is good or bad, but the Catholic Church had recognized long ago that they wanted some kind of structure to this, but this structure has really started to fall apart in more modern times. Today there are overlapping territories of all these churches, so in the US today, there might be many bishops that claim a given territory (Catholic, Traditional Catholic, Coptic, Orthodox, Episcopal, Lutheran, etc.). This problem is far larger than the Tridentine Latin Rite Church.

Of course everyone has a justification of why they can ignore norms, generally saying, "you are a heretic and we are the true church" which is an argument used for the last 2000 years.

Archbishop Thuc

Born in 1897, Peter Martin Ngo Dinh Thuc was part of the repressive Ngo family regime of Vietnam, who came to power in 1955, with the backing of the US government and the CIA. The Ngo regime ended with the Buddhist Crisis of 1963 and the assassination of Thuc's brothers, President Ngo Dinh Diem and his advisor Ngo Dinh Nhu. Thuc's

assets in Vietnam were seized on Dec 25, 1963. On Nov 11, 1964, Pope Paul VI stripped Thuc of control of the Archdiocese of Hue. Thuc was replaced by Bishop Philippe Nguyen Kim Dien.

Self-immolation of Thich Quang Duc, June 11, 1963 as part of the Buddhist Crisis

Thuc was at the height of international fame in the fall/winter of 1963, until he was finally silenced by Paul VI in 1968 and stripped of all power. Thuc finally hit his low point in 1975 after the Fall of Saigon. Out of desperation and realizing he would die in obscurity & poverty, Thuc consecrated various people from 1975 to 1981 in Spain & France in order to obtain power & influence.

Child sexual abuse cover-up

Thuc described how he covered up child sexual abuse in his memoirs, published by the German sedevacantist magazine *Einsicht* in August 1982. Refer to the book *Sede Vacante* by Jarvis (2018) p. 36.

"I would reprimand him on the basis of spiritual reasons: offense to God, sacrilege for Masses said in a state of mortal sin, scandal, ineffective ministry; without showing anger, but with great compassion. Finally, I would ask him to suggest the spiritual punishment incurred: for example a one-week spiritual retreat, or a month in a monastery, or a change of post. I can only congratulate myself for this way of handling things."

—Bishop Thuc, *Memoirs (1982)*

Thuc had been consecrated as the third Catholic bishop of Vietnam in 1938 and made Archbishop of Hue in 1960 by Pope John XXIII.

The U.S. government had supported the Ngo family until it became clear that their oppression of Buddhists was intolerable. The CIA then helped stage a coup which removed the Ngo family from power. The actions of the Ngo family led in large part to the Vietnam War.

Thuc was in Rome in 1963 for the Second Vatican Council and never returned to Vietnam after his family was removed from power.

In 1963 Thuc made a surprise visit to the US to meet his private friends, Cardinal Spellman & Bishop Fulton Sheen.

During Vatican II, Thuc was ruled out-of-order and silenced for demanding that non-Christians be allowed as observers at the council. Thuc was seen as one of the most liberal at the council.

AP reported that on March 30, 1968 Pope Paul VI deprived Thuc (then age 70) of all authority over the Archdiocese of Hue and he was replaced by the Most Rev. Philippe Nguyen Kim Dien. After 1968, Thuc had no diocese authority, but retained a post in the Vatican Curia, as titular Archibishop of Bulla Regia (Souk-el-Arba, Tunisia).

From 1963 until 1975, not much is known of Archbishop Thuc's life. His life from 1975 until his death in 1984 involves bizarre consecrations, and it's this time period that is the focus of the sedevacantists.

Books

These writers give an outside view of Archbishop Thuc, the Ngo family regime, and the Palmarian Church:

- *Sede Vacante: The Life and Legacy of Archbishop Thuc* by Edward Jarvis, published in 2018 by Apocryphile Press (publisher page)
- *The Sacred and The Profane* by Clarence Kelly (SSPV), Seminary Press, 1997 (direct download)
- *A Pope of their Own (Second Edition)* by Magnus Lundberg, published in 2020 by Uppsala University (direct download)
- *Misalliance: Ngo Dinh Diem, the United States, and the Fate of South Vietnam* by Edward Miller, published in 2013 by Harvard University Press (publisher page)
- *Background to Betrayal: The Tragedy of Vietnam* by Hilaire Du Berrier, published in 1965 by Western Islands (archive.org)
- *CIA and the House of Ngo* by Thomas L. Ahern, Jr. This was written by the CIA in 2000, and declassified in 2009 (direct download) or (download from CIA website)

Summary

Bishop Pivarunas was consecrated by Bishop Carmona in 1991, who was himself consecrated by Archbishop Thuc in 1981 (Archbishop Thuc was 84 years old at the time

of this consecration). All of the CMRI priests derive their authority through the lineage of Archbishop Thuc. Traditionalist Catholics have been arguing about these consecrations for decades.

Did Archbishop Thuc consecrate men in order to promote sedevacantism? No. After his consecration of Bishop Carmona, he reconciled with The Vatican and apologized for what he'd done, saying the new Mass in the months leading up to his death, and asking that everyone return to the Catholic Church under Pope John Paul II. People used Archbishop Thuc in the late 1970s and early 80s for what they needed ("valid" apostolic succession) and then tossed him aside.

Archbishop Thuc was held a prisoner in upstate New York in the early 1980s until he was rescused and allowed to live in peace with the Vietnamese Catholic community in Carthage, Missouri where he died in 1984.

The CMRI is highly dishonest about Archbishop Thuc's later years from 1975 to 1984, only focusing on valdity and cherry picked statements that Archbishop Thuc made.

Focus on Validity

The CMRI doesn't want people to think about the numerous bizarre consecrations of Archbishop Thuc, as it may cause them to avoid the CMRI entirely. They want to focus only on the *validity*, and Archbishop Thuc's credentials, as if his other actions are meaningless. CMRI supporters have written vast amounts in defense of the validity of Archbishop Thuc's consecrations, totally dismissing the different groups who derive their orders from Thuc. Ultimately, they see consecrations as more like magic, where all that matters is "validity", and a look at all of his actions is unimportant.

The CMRI teach children the concept of "ex opere operato" in order to condition members to focus only on "validity" so that the questionable actions of their priests and bishops are ignored. Without this conditioning from a young age, most people would question Archbishop Thuc and all the priests who derive their orders from him. When an outsider looks at Archbishop Thuc, they see a bizarre and confused person, whose motivations for his actions are unclear.

Palmarian Consecrations

Magnus Lungberg at Uppsala University in Sweden has written a book on the Palmarian Church and has numerous links to news stories on his site.

- A Pope of their Own (Second Edition) by Magnus Lundberg (2020) (direct download)
- Magnus Lungberg's Palmarian Page

Prior to his involvement with the sedevacantist groups, Archbishop Thuc consecrated Clemente Dominguez y Gomez and four others in the Spanish town of El Palmar de Troya. The Palmarian bishops then went on to found the Palmarian Church, and declared that the papacy had been mystically transferred from Rome to El Palmar de

Troya. The group was largely unknown to most traditionalist Catholics, until they started publishing videos on Youtube in recent years. Their books and practices are now widely available (see their texts here).

Most of the contemporary writing about the Palmarian Church is in Spanish and hasn't been translated.

Bishop Thuc's Other Consecrations

In the course of six years, Bishop Thuc consecrated 15 men: 5 for the Palmarian Church, 5 for the Old Catholic church, and 5 for various sedevacantist groups (note: some claim the number is actually higher and some claim the number is lower, but these 15 men claimed to have received consecration from Bishop Thuc and are generally accepted as such.)

Was all of this done in an effort by Bishop Thuc to preserve Traditionalist Catholicism, as some claim? The answer to this question can be clarified by examining the conduct of Bishop Thuc himself, being cognizant of the fact that a man's actions do indeed, speak louder than his words.

- On December 31, 1975, Bishop Thuc ordained Clemente Dominguez y Gomez and four other lay men to the priesthood, and just 12 days later he consecrated two of the five newly ordained men and three others to the episcopacy for the Palmar de Troya group. (As an aside, in less than 2 years Clemente consecrated to the episcopacy no less than 70 men.)
- On September 17, 1976, Paul VI "excommunicated" him. Thereupon Bishop Thuc quickly "repented" and renounced what he had done in Spain, and Paul VI lifted up the "excomunication".
- On July 10, 1977, just six months after the Palmarian consecrations, we find Thuc consecrating his first bishop for the Old Catholic Church , Labat d'Arnoux
- On February 2, 1977, Bishop Thuc conditionally consecrated another Old Catholic by the name of Jean Laborie (who, incidentally, had been previously consecrated four other times)
- Over the next few years, Bishop Thuc will consecrate at least three more bishops for the Old Catholic Church. (Claude Nanta of Torrini – 3/19/77, Roger Kozik and Michel Fernadez – 10/19/78)
- In 1978, Bishop Thuc moved to Toulon, France and took up residence with a Buddhist Vietnamese family. While there, he regularly assisted Bishop Barthe de Frejus at his Cathedral in Toulon.
- On April 16th, 1981, Holy Thursday, Bishop Thuc was caught concelebrating the New Mass with Barthe de Frejus. Yet a mere three weeks after this event, Bishop Thuc had his first flirt with traditional Catholicism and consecrated Guerard des Lauriers on May 7, 1981.
- Then on October 17, 1981, Bishop Thuc consecrated two traditionalists Mexican priests, Moises Carmona and Aldolfo Zamora.
- On April 18, 1982, and then again on September 25, 1982, Bishop Thuc consecrated two more traditionalist bishops, Luigi Boni and Christian Datessen respectively.
- Later in 1982, Bishop Thuc moved to New York to live with a traditionalist bishop of Thuc lineage – Louis Vezelis.On March 12, 1983, John Paul II excommunicated Bishop Thuc for once again consecrating without a mandate from Rome.

- On January 8, 1984, Bishop Thuc moved to Carthage Missouri to live at a Conciliar Vietmenese seminary located there, and it is there that he died on December 13, 1984.

...

see source page »

Last Years of Thuc's Life

Go to the main Carthage, Missouri page for additional information.

This section is reprinted from the website of Tuan Hoang at Pepperdine University. Bishop Thuc reconciled with The Vatican before his death in 1984, and was saying the Mass of Paul VI and living at the Vietnamese CMC community in Carthage, Missouri when he died. He is buried in Carthage.

The only time that I've seen anyone related by blood to Ngô Đình Diệm – Ngo Dinh Diem for readers that are used to the English spelling – occurred exactly thirty-three years ago this month. The town was Carthage, Missouri, best known as the American headquarters of a large Catholic order of Vietnamese American priests and brothers. The person was Ngô Đình Thục, Diệm's older brother and the former archbishop of Huế. Along with tens of thousands of Vietnamese Catholics, I was attending the annual Marian Days weekend with my family and people from southern Minnesota. Unfortunately I don't remember much about the Archbishop except that he presided over one of the masses with a visiting bishop from Vietnam.

This episode came back to my mind because I've been looking into a couple of things about Catholic refugees in the U.S. after the Fall of Saigon. The Marian Days were started in 1978 by the religious order widely known among Vietnamese American Catholics as Dòng Đồng Công: the Co-Redemptrix Congregation or Co-Redemptrix Society. It is shorthand for Dòng Đức Mẹ Đồng Công Cứu Chuộc: the Congregation of the Blessed Mother Co-Redemptrix (CMC, abbreviation of the formal name in Latin Congregatio Matris Coredemptricis). At the urging of the Vatican, however, the name was changed this past April to Dòng Mẹ Chúa Cứu Chuộc: the Congregation of the Mother of the Redeemer (CRM for Congregatio Redemptoris Matris). Co-Redemptrix is a "theologically ambiguous" concept, according to the Congregation's announcement. Historically, "Mary as co-redemptrix" had been quite ambiguous and controversial, and naturally I am curious on the reasons for the Vatican's approval of the original name in the first place. More relevant to our time, Vietnamese and Vietnamese American Catholics are so much used to the name Dòng Đồng Công that I predict that it will take a pretty long time before they refer to it by another name.

In any event, the appearance of Archbishop Thục was something of a moral victory for the Catholic refugees in general and the CMC in particular. (In the interest of history, I am using the old abbreviation of the Congregation.) As the first major men's religious order founded by a Vietnamese, it was born during the First Indochina War in the fiercely anticommunist northern region Bùi Chu. Its members moved south during 1954-1955, and they settled in a suburb of Saigon. In South Vietnam, the CMC was

smaller than the Redemptorists, the Dominicans, probably even the Lasallians. But some 150 members left the country shortly before the Fall of Saigon: a number, I believe, that was considerably higher than any other religious order in South Vietnam. (The members that stayed behind were to face many political and economic difficulties, and the founder of the Congregation was imprisoned for many years.) This departure was fateful for the history of the Congregation as well as the history of Vietnamese Catholics in the U.S. Initially sent to Fort Chaffee in Arkansas, they were sponsored by Bishop Bernard Law in Missouri – it was before his years in Boston – who offered them a large facility from a dying religious order for a symbolic rent of one dollar a year. From that point, the CMC grew to become one of the largest, if not the largest, Vietnamese religious order, men or women, in the U.S. Arguably, it has been the most influential as well.

As for Archbishop Thục, he was attending the second of four sessions of the Vatican II Council in the fall of 1963 and, therefore, was stranded in Europe when his younger brothers were overthrown and assassinated. Not only he never returned to Vietnam, but his life also took a fascinating turn in the next two decades. Supposedly on the more "liberal" side of the bishop attendants of the Council, by the 1970s he drifted towards some of the most reactionary and anti-Vatican II groups. Between 1975 and 1982, and without permission from the Vatican, he ordained several priests to be bishops, including a Spaniard by the name of Clemente Domínguez y Gómez. The latter was leader of a schismatic Catholic group in Spain and later claimed to be the true successor of St. Peter, not Paul IV or either of the John Pauls.

Because of the illicit ordinations, the Vatican excommunicated the Archbishop in 1976. He later received a pardon, only to be excommunicated again in 1983, this time for another illicit ordination in 1981. In between these events, Thục was invited by a schismatic group of Franciscans in Rochester, NY to come to America. The group was led by Louis Vezelis, another illicitly ordained bishop, who was ordained by one of the bishops that Thục had ordained without permission. Thục came to the U.S. in 1982 and stayed with this group in Rochester, and here comes the story that I'd like to tell you about.

From what I've gathered, it doesn't appear that Archbishop Thục mingled among many overseas Vietnamese much between 1964 and 1982. Of course, there weren't as many Vietnamese in Western Europe and the U.S. before the Fall of Saigon. Outside of Asia, the largest community before 1975 was in France. There were a number of Catholics, and they actively created and organized ethnic associations as early as the mid-1940s, including the Federation of Vietnamese Catholics in France (Liên Đoàn Công Giáo Việt Nam tại Pháp) that was initially classified as a Catholic Action organization. Perhaps Thục interacted with this organization and/or others; perhaps he didn't. We can't rule out any possibility, including the possibility after 1963 many overseas Catholics were ambivalent about remaining members of the Ngô family while non-Catholics were antipathetic towards them. There is a very large gap regarding our knowledge about Thục's life during this period.

In any event, after Thục moved to the U.S., a Vietnamese priest in New York got a hold that the excommunicated cleric was living in the state. He passed this news to Trần Đình Trường, a former South Vietnamese military officer that made his fortune as a hotel owner in New York City after 1975. (Years later, one of his hotels was declared the

worst in NYC, but it is a different story altogether.) The news traveled to Missouri, specifically to a refugee priest by the name of Trần Văn Điển. Fr. Điển wasn't a member of the CMC, but a diocesan priest from Huế then living in retirement among the CMC. Fr. Điển wrote to a former employee of Thục then living in California, and asked him to call the Archbishop. The latter did, and during the conversation Thục expressed the desire to visit California but said he had no money at all.

Knowing about this situation, Fr. Điển and the CMC superior, Fr. Nguyễn Đức Thiệp, came up with a plan to take Thục out of upstate New York and to Southwestern Missouri. Here's my translation of a key paragraph from one of the more detailed narratives that I've found online so far. (For the sake of history, let's hope that more details are kept in an archival file somewhere.)

Around the lunar New Year of the Rat, 1984, the retired priest Fr. Điển flew to New York and asked to visit Archbishop Thục then staying with the [breakaway] Franciscans… Fr. Điển invited Archbishop Thục to attend the new year's ceremony organized by Vietnamese in Washington, DC. The automobile took Fr. Điển, Fr. Thiệp, Mr. Trần Đình Trường, and Archbishop Thục. It stopped in New York City to pick up some items, then sped up to Washington [not to the Vietnamese event but] to the Apostolic Nunciature of the Holy See. The illicit Bishop Vezelis had sent a bodyguard to go with Archbishop Thục. Both sides fought and argued over Thục, and they called the police to intervene. The police declared that the Archbishop had the full right to choose his residence, and he loudly stated that he chose the Vietnamese community and the Roman Church.

The Archbishop stayed at one of Trường's hotels in NYC and flew to Louisiana on February 2, 1984 to be with the CMC before heading to Missouri. It was only a matter of time and formality before the strayed cleric returned to the fold of the Roman Catholic Church. Seven months later, he said mass in front of thousands of his co-ethnics. Four months after that mass, he died in the care the CMC. Again, I can't remember the reaction to his appearance in Carthage. (Please, someone that recorded the event, post your video on YouTube!) But it won't surprise me a bit if they cheered loudly for him.

There is a lot more that I'd like to find out about these events, and a lot more to ponder about the larger context of this story of "rescue and return." (On the other hand, the schismatic Franciscans referred to it as an abduction and called the Vietnamese priests "turncoats.") Why, for example, did Thục agree to leave Europe for America in 1982? Who was the Vietnamese priest in New York, and how did he find out about the Archbishop's whereabouts? Did the Vietnamese priests in Missouri coordinate the meeting with the Apostolic Nunciature before picking up Thục in January 1984? Anyway, I think that a case could be made that Thục's return carried double or even triple meaning to the Vietnamese. It was a return to the Vatican and the Church, yes, but also return to Vietnamese Catholicism and, in some respects, return to history. Catholicism, nationalism, and historical memory interacted considerably in this case.

I also think that many of the Catholic refugees, especially members of the CMC, felt at least some closure and resolution about the last year of the Archbishop's life. During the Vietnam conflict, northern Catholics that moved south provided a consistent anticommunist stand and support for Diệm when he was in power. They grieved gravely

for Diệm after his death in 1963, and grieved a lot more after Saigon fell to the communists. The “rescue and return” of his older brother was nowhere dramatic as the assassination and aftermath. But, I think, it provided a small if not insignificant measure of solace to those refugees. In 1984, after all, they had no clear idea if they would ever see again their old churches, neighborhoods, the tombs of deceased family members, and of course loved ones still living. The “return” of the Archbishop, I think, offered some of them a psychological boost to the long-standing belief in the righteousness of their Catholic practices and anticommunist ideology.

Interviews: Upstate New York

Neil Webster & Francis Miller had lived with Archbishop Thuc in Rochester in the early 1980s. Neal Webster gave an interview to Michael Dimond, and Francis Miller gave a talk at the 2014 Fatima Conference hosted by the CMRI.

I would take what they say with an enormous grain of salt. However, these interviews do give some insight into the sedevacantists who were living with Archbishop Thuc in the early 1980s. I tend to distrust almost everything both of them say.

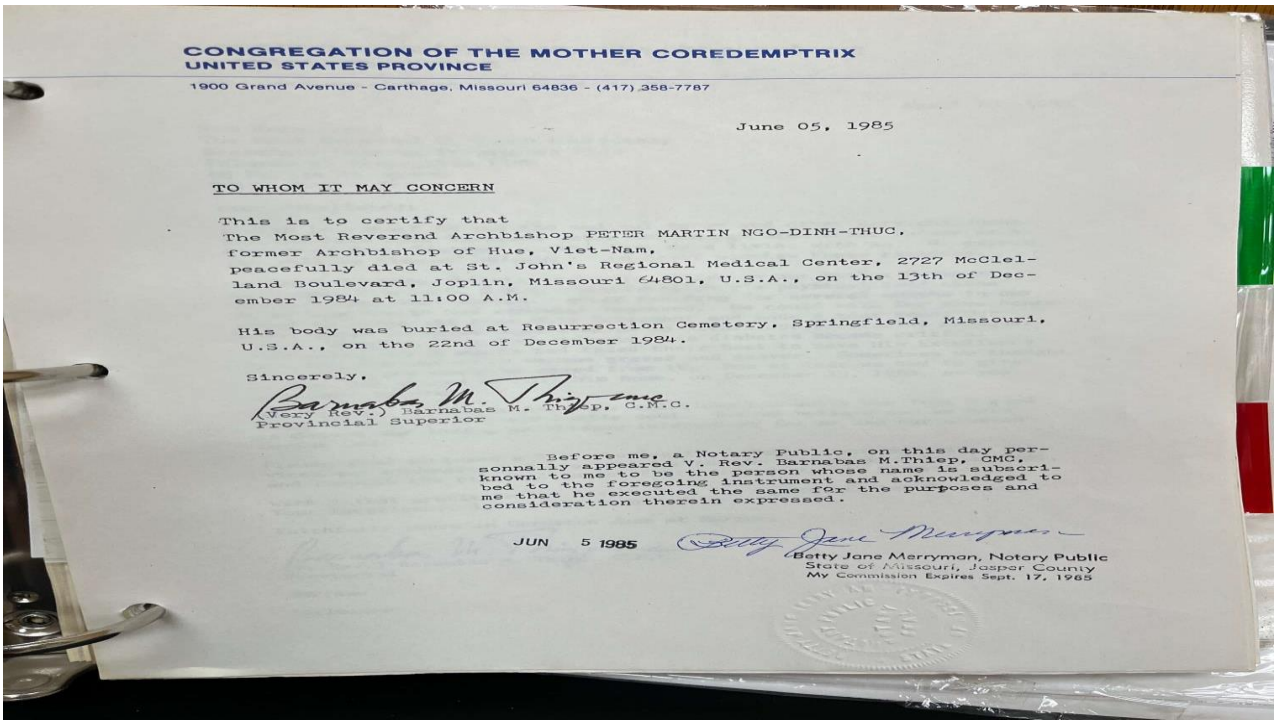
- Neal Webster's interview
- Fr. Francis Miller at Fatima Conference 2014

Death & Burial

Archbishop Thuc died at St. John's Regional Medical Center in Joplin Missouri on December 13, 1984 and was buried at Resurrection Cemetery in Springfield, Missouri on December 22, 1984. In 2016, Archbishop Thuc's remains, along with those of other priests and brothers, were transferred to Park Cemetery (801 S Baker Blvd, 417-358-4534) in Carthage, Missouri.

Death Certificate: June 5, 1985

This letter from the CMC notes the death of Archbishop Thuc.



CONGREGATION OF THE MOTHER COREDEMPTRIX
UNITED STATES PROVINCE
1900 Grand Avenue - Carthage, Missouri 64836 - (417) 358-7787

June 05, 1985

TO WHOM IT MAY CONCERN

This is to certify that
The Most Reverend Archbishop PETER MARTIN NGO-DINH-THUC,
former Archbishop of Hue, Viet-Nam,
peacefully died at St. John's Regional Medical Center, 2727 McClelland Boulevard, Joplin, Missouri 64801, U.S.A., on the 13th of December 1984 at 11:00 A.M.

His body was buried at Resurrection Cemetery, Springfield, Missouri, U.S.A., on the 22nd of December 1984.

Sincerely,

(Very Rev.) Barnabas M. Thiep, C.M.C.
Provincial Superior

Before me, a Notary Public, on this day personally appeared V. Rev. Barnabas M.Thiep, CMC, known to me to be the person whose name is subscribed to the foregoing instrument and acknowledged to me that he executed the same for the purposes and consideration therein expressed.

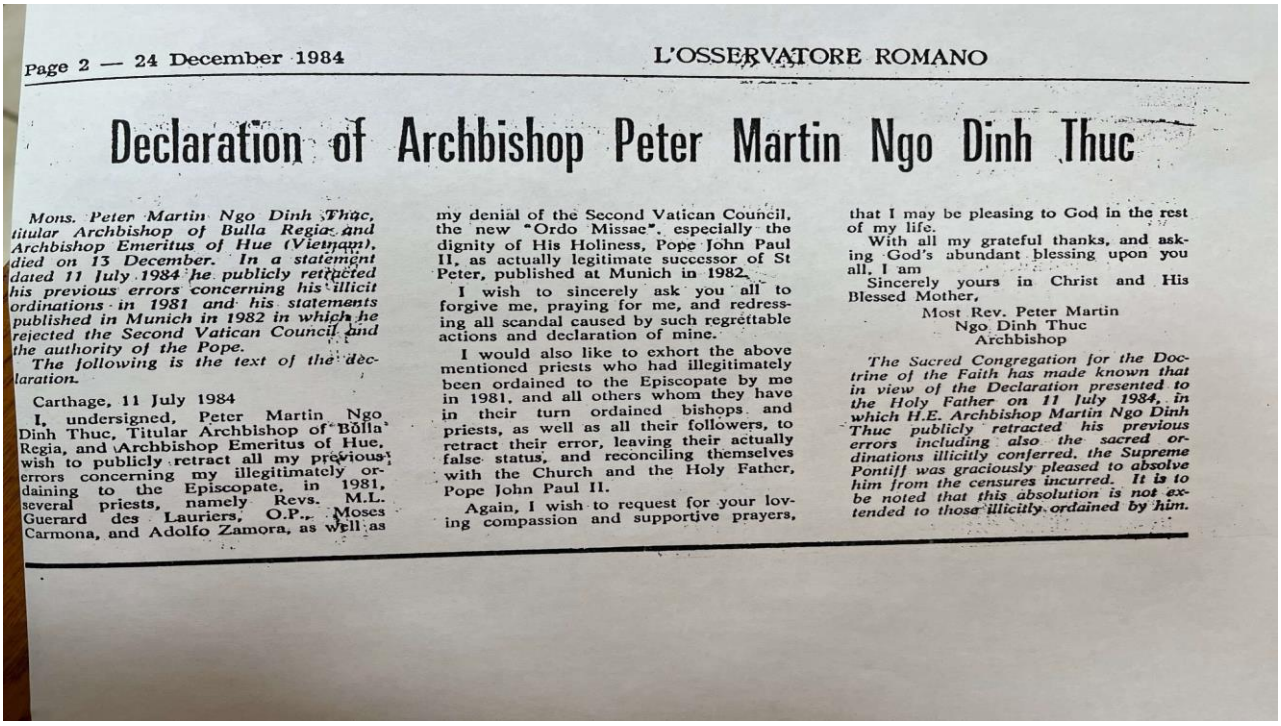
JUN 5 1985

Betty Jane Merryman, Notary Public
State of Missouri, Jasper County
My Commission Expires Sept. 17, 1985

CMC, June 5, 1985

Declaration of Archbishop Thuc

In this article published in L'Osservatore Romano, Archbishop Thuc noted his regrets and retracted his previous consecrations. CMRI has either denied its authenticity & minimized its importance (i.e. "the consecrations were still valid even if he later changed his mind")



Page 2 — 24 December 1984 L'OSSERVATORE ROMANO

Declaration of Archbishop Peter Martin Ngo Dinh Thuc

Mons. Peter Martin Ngo Dinh Thuc, titular Archbishop of Bulla Regia and Archbishop Emeritus of Hue (Vietnam), died on 13 December. In a statement dated 11 July 1984 he publicly retracted his previous errors concerning his illicit ordinations in 1981 and his statements published in Munich in 1982 in which he rejected the Second Vatican Council and the authority of the Pope.

The following is the text of the declaration.

Carthage, 11 July 1984

I, undersigned, Peter Martin Ngo Dinh Thuc, Titular Archbishop of Bolla Regia, and Archbishop Emeritus of Hue, wish to publicly retract all my previous errors concerning my illegitimately ordaining to the Episcopate, in 1981, several priests, namely Revs. M.L. Guerard des Lauriers, O.P., Moses Carmona, and Adolfo Zamora, as well as my denial of the Second Vatican Council, the new "Ordo Missae", especially the dignity of His Holiness, Pope John Paul II, as actually legitimate successor of St Peter, published at Munich in 1982.

I wish to sincerely ask you all to forgive me, praying for me, and redressing all scandal caused by such regrettable actions and declaration of mine.

I would also like to exhort the above mentioned priests who had illegitimately been ordained to the Episcopate by me in 1981, and all others whom they have in their turn ordained bishops and priests, as well as all their followers, to retract their error, leaving their actually false status, and reconciling themselves with the Church and the Holy Father, Pope John Paul II.

Again, I wish to request for your loving compassion and supportive prayers, that I may be pleasing to God in the rest of my life.

With all my grateful thanks, and asking God's abundant blessing upon you all, I am

Sincerely yours in Christ and His Blessed Mother,

Most Rev. Peter Martin
Ngo Dinh Thuc
Archbishop

The Sacred Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith has made known that in view of the Declaration presented to the Holy Father on 11 July 1984, in which H.E. Archbishop Martin Ngo Dinh Thuc publicly retracted his previous errors including also the sacred ordinations illicitly conferred, the Supreme Pontiff was graciously pleased to absolve him from the censures incurred. It is to be noted that this absolution is not extended to those illicitly ordained by him.

L'Osservatore Romano, December 24, 1984

CMRI and the Thuc Bishops

Thuc Bishop 1: Bishop Musey

The CMRI first worked with Bishop Musey in 1985. In September 1986, Bishop Musey left the group on negative terms, taking 35 families (100 people) and some CMRI nuns with him.

Bishop George Musey (b.1928—d.1992), leader of the CMRI from 1985-1986 (who ordained the entirety of current CMRI leadership), was son of famous mob boss George Musey (b.1900—d.1935). George Musey, also known as "one-armed George Musey", was a mob boss in Galveston, Texas, during the Prohibition era. Along with Johnny Jack Nounes, he led the Downtown Gang, one of two gangs which controlled the Galveston underworld until the early 1930s.

Read the newspaper story on the fallout here: A1 and A8

Thuc Bishop 2: Bishop McKenna

After Bishop Musey, the group immediately brought on Bishop McKenna. Like Bishop Musey, he too left the group on negative terms.

Thuc Bishop 3: Bishop Carmona

Finally, the group found a bishop willing to consecrate one of their own, and in 1991, Bishop Pivarunas was consecrated by Bishop Carmona. 38 days after the consecration, Bishop Carmona died in a car crash.

Thuc's Motivations

His behavior from 1975 to 1984 can be explained by looking at the Ngo family variety of Vietnamese Catholic realpolitik. The sedevacantists either don't understand this, or they hide the truth. American sedevacantists have made Thuc into someone he was not. Thuc always made his decisions with a clear mind, and he knew exactly what he was doing. Things such as "old age" or "being senile" were clever covers, and even his enemies didn't understand his mafia-like behavior, since they were not familiar with the Ngo regime and how they operated. His specific motivations for each action are unknown (e.g. did these bishops pay him or give him something else he needed?) but this doesn't matter. Thuc was an opportunist, and his principles would change to meet the circumstances. The bishops that he consecrated got what they wanted from him, and many of them built small empires from this. It's the little people that follow these Thuc bishops who are the dupes and idiots, although many of these little people have their own motivations for getting involved with the sedevacantists, since they offer an insulated bubble to live in.

Thuc wanted independence from Rome, even before the 1960s. He would claim to be loyal to the Pope and church dogmas, while wanting independence from everything Rome attempted to impose on the Vietnamese people. This attitude has been modified by the American sedevacantists for them to build their own empires (Bishop Sanborn in Florida, St. Gertrude The Great in Ohio, Bishop Clarence Kelley in Ohio, Bishop Pivarunas in Nebraska). Thuc hated that Rome had so much influence over the liturgy

and way-of life of the Vietnamese. Even before the Second Vatican Council, he allowed for liturgical freedom in his parishes, and resisted Rome's influence. This is a completely different outlook than the sedevacantists who claim to keep to older liturgies exactly. It's just a different political environment in America, so what worked for the con men in Vietnam doesn't work for sedevacantist leaders here. The mindset is similar, but the tactics change.

Similar to the Sicilian Mafia, Thuc's family was his primary focus. Thuc had serious disagreements with other bishops because these other bishops stood in the way of the Ngo family regime. Traditionalist Catholicism was able to give his family great power in Vietnam, but this was only a pretense for political power. He tried to hold anti-Communist rallies and arm his parishioners, but other bishops realized that this was simply a pretense to prop up the Ngo regime, and had nothing to do with anti-Communism.

After the fall of Saigon in 1975, he felt he had nothing left to live for. His family was dead and had lost power. His consecrations were done either for money or for attention in the moment. He realized all these groups were gullible, and he could play them against each other. It's not a coincidence that he started his consecrations only months after the Fall of Saigon, this is probably the point when he realized he'd never return to power in Vietnam, so he needed to change tactics and get power & money through other means.

Contact

Email: contact@tridentines.com

Nuns pushed out of convent

JUNE 21, 2007

By Virginia De Leon
The Spokesman-Review Staff writer

Countless tears have been shed this month up at Mount St. Michael's. As they watch their fellow nuns pack their belongings and leave the convent, the remaining sisters of the Congregation of Mary Immaculate Queen are grieving.

"It's been painful for all the sisters – for those who felt the need to leave and those who remain here," said Sister Mary Dominica, the acting superior of the religious order, a group that most people recognize as "The Singing Nuns."

"We've been a family for so many years," she said, her voice quivering with emotion. "We feel like they are still our sisters."

About a dozen of the roughly 50 nuns in the order moved out of the convent earlier this month. Three more sisters are preparing to leave by the end of the week.

Their departure was caused by theological differences, according to those familiar with the situation. A Traditionalist Catholic community also known as CMRI for "Congregatio Mariae Reginae Immaculatae," the Congregation of Mary Immaculate Queen believes in the papacy but does not recognize Benedict XVI as the true pope. It also doesn't adhere to the changes established more than 40 years ago by the Second Vatican Council. That means that at Mount St. Michael's, only the traditional Latin Mass is offered.

About two years ago – prompted perhaps by the election of a conservative pope in Rome – some of the nuns began to rethink the way they dealt with the changes of Vatican II, said Sister Dominica. The convent was never at war, she explained; the sisters simply agreed to disagree about the papacy and other issues.

"Everybody was doing their best to respect each other," she said.

Their theological differences, however, could have been problematic in the classroom, some said. As teachers at St. Michael's Academy, a private Catholic school of about 180 students located on the mount, there was a fear that the sisters would teach contradictory lessons.

Sisters who “will continue to speak or act against the theological position of CMRI, whether in public or private,” will be required to leave by June 27, according to a May 17 letter from Bishop Mark A. Pivarunas, the Nebraska-based superior general of Mary Immaculate Queen.

Those who “do not hold to the CMRI position” but refrain from speaking out against it will be allowed to stay but will not be permitted to teach or hold positions of authority, according to the letter.

“There is no greater contradiction today than for any member of CMRI to attempt ‘to serve two masters’ – to recognize Benedict XVI and to remain in a Congregation separated from him,” Pivarunas wrote. “The issue of the papacy is the crux of the matter and the CMRI Sisters need to decide whether they will belong to CMRI or not.”

The 15 or so nuns who are leaving the convent are scheduled to move to Immaculate Heart Retreat Center, which is owned and operated by the Catholic Diocese of Spokane.

The Rev. Steve Dublinski, the diocese’s vicar general, declined to comment on the diocese’s efforts to support the sisters. “The diocese wishes to respect the sisters’ privacy and their need to discern God’s call,” Dublinski wrote in an e-mail.

Efforts to reach the sisters at the retreat center also were unsuccessful this week.

The split at the Mount St. Michael convent is perhaps no different from other religious groups or churches that have experienced a significant loss in membership.

But for the sisters, it is the traumatic breakup of a close-knit family.

“These are my superiors, my teaching companions, my sisters in Christ,” said Sister Marie Vianney, one of the nuns who has remained with the congregation. “It’s inconceivable that I could think ill of them.”

According to Sister Dominica and Sister Vianney, those who left had different reasons for leaving the convent.

“This isn’t an ‘us against them’ thing,” explained Sister Vianney, who joined the order at the age of 24 even though she was raised in the mainstream Catholic Church. “We all have different ways in dealing with the current crisis in the church.”

The crisis, she explained, stems from the changes enacted during Vatican II, which the traditionalists have deemed a heresy.

“Some of the sisters wanted to become more modern Catholics instead of traditional Catholics,” said the Very Rev. Casimir Puskorius, pastor of Mount St. Michael, a parish of about 300 households. “It caused an enormous rift in the community. … It’s been very sad.”

While the sisters were able to respectfully disagree on these issues, those who didn’t uphold the guidelines of the church had no choice but to leave. “They couldn’t stay,” said Puskorius, who has known some of the nuns for more than 30 years. “You might say it’s like trying to preserve the team.”

Some of the sisters have taken a formal “leave of absence,” he said, but if they formally join another entity such as the Diocese of Spokane, then they effectively separate from the order. It’s possible that some of the sisters might return, said Sister Dominica.

According to Puskorius, the sisters at the Immaculate Heart Retreat Center are considering forming a new religious community known as the Sisters of Mary Mother of the Church. While the sisters will likely continue to wear habits, their clothing will differ slightly from the distinct, full-length blue habits worn with large black rosary beads by the nuns at Mount St. Michael, according to Sister Dominica.

Founded in 1967, the Congregation of the Sisters of Mary Immaculate Queen is dedicated to preserving Catholic traditions and promoting the message of Our Lady of Fatima – the title given to Mary by those who believe she appeared to three children in Fatima, Portugal, several times in 1917.

In its early days, the sisters’ work entailed the publication and distribution of religious literature. Now, in addition to the K-12 academy, a religious mail-order house and print shop based at Mount St. Michael, the nuns have several missions and smaller schools in other states.

Despite the loss of one-third of the congregation, the sisters of Mary Immaculate Queen will continue to be “The Singing Nuns” and proceed with their scheduled concert July 7. They’ll also continue to operate St. Michael’s Academy, although they now will have to combine some classes and hire more lay teachers. In the meantime, those who remain continue to lead a quiet, ordered life of service and prayer.

“My conviction is that in order to live as a Catholic, it would need to be the way the Catholic Church had been for 2,000 years until Vatican II,” said

Sister Dominica, explaining her reasons for staying. “God wants me to be here.”

While Sister Vianney remains dismayed that some of the sisters who taught her and helped shape her convictions as a member of the order have left, she also isn’t surprised that this division has taken place in her congregation.

“Am I surprised?” she asked. “No, the Catholic Church worldwide is in confusion. … We’re all struggling to be Catholic right now.”

As they kneel in the chapel, the nuns at the convent continue to pray for their sisters who have left. They also ask God for the strength to continue to do their work, said Sister Vianney.

“We hope that someday we can all be reunited,” said Sister Dominica. “In heaven for sure, but maybe once again in this world. …

“This seems like a great evil – this separation,” she added. “But somehow, God will use it for good.”

...

Link to Source (Seattle Times Archives) »

Mt. St. Michael

A SYSTEMATIC STUDY

Father Daniel B. Ahern

Fr. Ahern is an independent priest at St. Dominic Savio Catholic Church in Freeland, Michigan (parish site). This study was written in 1993.

1. Introduction

A. HOW I BECAME AWARE OF EXISTENCE

At some point in the early 1980's, I first heard tell of a supposedly traditional Catholic organization from the Pacific northwest. The whole thing seemed fairly distant and insignificant as well as bizarre. Since I had no dealings with this organization or its adherents, there was neither the need nor the opportunity to learn more.

In 1984 I happened upon a copy of a newsletter called Salve Regina, in which a spokesman for this same group offered a criticism of Archbishop Lefebvre's dealings

with the Vatican. My thought at the time was, "What standing have you to complain?" Also in I984, one of the faithful showed me a newspaper clipping about Francis Schuckardt. I believe it was titled "Bishop on the Run." He had recently been forced to leave his facility and followers in Spokane, Washington, and feared for attacks on his life. Later, I read that his motel had been raided by a SWAT team looking for drugs and weapons. The whole thing was amusing, sad and ridiculous, but seemed quite insignificant.

HOW I BECAME AWARE OF SIZE AND RESPECTABLE IMPRESSION

1. Reign of Mary - In 1986 or 1987, an associate priest began to receive complimentary copies of The Reign of Mary, a magazine published by Schuckardt's former group in Spokane. Doctrinally and graphically, it was impressive, indeed very professional. Nevertheless, both the recipient and I viewed it as window dressing for a fringe group.

2. Tridentine Conference - In 1987, Father Joseph Collins attended a "Tridentine Rite Conference" in Phoenix. His purpose was to become acquainted with some of the figures on the Traditional scene. Needless to say, he did not commit himself to any approval of their various viewpoints. Among those present were a couple of "Mount Saint Michael" (MSM for short) clergy, from the same group that published Salve Regina. I expected to hear that they were ignorant, heretical wrecks. Quite to the contrary, Fr. Collins observed that they were knowledgeable and balanced, and serious about the Faith. I now began to wonder what to make of them, and to fear that they had the potential to do great harm.

C. NEED TO INVESTIGATE

1. Connections in Detroit - About a year after the Tridentine Rite Conference, a number of parishioners from St. Pius X in metro Detroit went over to a MSM Mass center there. Some of these were friends of many years. One lady wrote to me that she had joined a "seven sacrament church," an allusion to the group's connection with various Thuc, bishops. The matter was coming closer to home, and I was beginning to lament the paucity of good information.

2. Backyard - The information at hand indicated an entity with notable size, organization and list of Mass centers. They claimed to be traditional Catholics, but it was unclear whether their claim was legitimate. I realized that the problem could "land in my back yard" any day, in the sense that someone who looked to me for guidance would conclude that he could and should avail himself of the services of MSM clergy. Eventually, this is exactly what happened.

3. Controversy in Cincinnati, Columbus - Society of St. Pius V resolutions - In the summer of 1989 Frs. Daniel Dolan and Anthony Cekada had a parting of the ways with Fr. Clarence Kelly and company. By the next year, Fr. Dolan was welcoming to the communion rail "adherents" of MSM and developing friendly relations with MSM clergy. Many readers are familiar with the acrimonious contest that followed, especially in Cincinnati and Columbus, Ohio. For my part, I loathed the partisan spirit. I also sensed a willingness to condemn first and investigate later. If there be condemnation, let it be for due cause; if there be not cause, let there not be false condemnation. I also greatly feared that false accusations and specious argumentation would distract both

clergy and laity from real dangers: it is like the case of the boy who cried wolf. It is for this reason that I embarked upon an investigation of MSM. For over two years, I have sought to discover the truth of the matter, and my findings are now presented for your consideration.

D. RESEARCH

For questions of Church law and history, I made several trips to the library of Catholic University of America in Washington, D.C. The late Mauro Ciotola managed to dig up considerable information on Old Catholics, and even interviewed one Polish National clergyman. A number of people provided me with copies of documents, and tapes of Schuckardt's talks. In addition, I interviewed about a dozen people, some friendly, some hostile to MSM, who had been involved at one time or another. In November of 1991, I spent five days in the Spokane area where I observed the MSM communities first hand and interviewed a number of people. Two very kind ladies, one in New York and another in Michigan provided assistance in transcribing the tapes and interviews. May they receive an abundant reward in heaven!

In May Of 1992, I sent a letter to all the North American clergy on the Sacerdotium mailing list. This letter informed them of my investigation, proposed a status quaestionis, and canvassed them for information and suggestions as to procedure. I was impressed by the number, promptness, and general courtesy of the responses. None of the respondents was able to provide startling new information, but did help to fill in some gaps. The status quaestionis has undergone a little refinement since the letter.

Method

In our day, we must often grapple with difficult theological and pastoral questions. The good of souls is at stake; hence we clergy are obliged to approach the matter with the utmost care. We can do this by proceeding in a systematic and scientific manner, as with a problem to be analyzed and solved, not as with a cause to be championed. To this end, I have laid out a modus agendi and modus argumentandi. The format is a general one, applicable to a variety of moral and pastoral questions. I hope thereby to serve the common good by considering this matter in a balanced manner, while at the same time setting forth a method by which to do the same for other topics. Such a format should avoid misunderstandings and useless controversy while stimulating constructive debate and inquiry. One can then hope to arrive at practicable conclusions.

2. Objectives

Is the matter worthy of inquiry?

The Mount Saint Michael priests, religious and lay adherents (MSM) claim to be traditional Catholics, for the most part act as traditional Catholics, and frequently impress prudent people as such.

MSM is active in many parts of North America, and appears to be expanding its influence as well as the numbers of its priests and religious. A coherent organization, the ability to elect new superiors, a seminary program, schools, chapels and publishing

capabilities give it the potential to be a major factor in the Catholic resistance over the next decade.

There is doubt and controversy as to how one ought to comport himself with regard to MSM, a doubt founded in the question of its ecclesiastical status and connection with scandal. But that which concerns, disturbs and divides Catholics concerning the identity and status of fellow Catholics is a matter worthy of consideration. Therefore the question of MSM is worthy of our scrious consideration.

As of December 1993, it appears that no systematic study of the topic has been done and evaluated among "traditional clergy," hence such a study is a useful undertaking.

Interest & Competence

Do we have any interest in the matter?

As Catholics, we have a general right to know who is of the household of the faith since there are certain special duties to fellow Catholics.

Given the current crisis in the Church, we have a need to know who is friend and who is foe, who is tolerable and who is a menace. We might call this a matter of spiritual self-defense.

Priests have a duty to give prudent direction to their flocks regarding this matter.

Therefore, traditional Catholics in general, and priests in particular, have an interest in the matter of MSM.

Do we have sufficient intellectual competence?

The matter before us concerns relatively recent events in accessible places, and matters of fundamental moral theology, as well as some Canon Law and Church history. It is quite different from the question of the correct interpretation of some ancient Syrian manuscript. Hence, we can reasonably expect that careful and prayerful research will turn up sufficient information for a prudent judgment.

Do we require juridical competence?

To render a probable practical judgment for ourselves and others who are convinced by our arguments, no.

To pursue a prudent consensus among traditional Catholic clergy of good will, no.

To determine someone's juridical status in a manner that is binding upon him and Catholics in general, yes.

Good to be Accomplished

That the truth be known - bonum et verum convertuntur.

That acrimonious controversy be resolved, or at least reduced to respectful disagreement.

That the good name of the Church be preserved.

That any involved in schism or scandal be shown the peril of their situation, and recalled to safety.

Evil to be Avoided

1. Approval or affiliation with a non-Catholic sect.
2. Calumny against fellow Catholics.
3. Approval of a Catholic but scandalous organization.
4. Divisions among faithful Catholics.

3. Overview

History of MSM

In the 1960's Francis Konrad Schuckardt was active in the Blue Army as a promoter of the message of Fatima and as an organizer of the Fatima Cell Movement. Around 1968 he began to voice objections to Vatican II and its effect in the Church, and to suggest that Paul VI had defected from the faith. This resulted in his departure from the Blue Army. He thereupon founded the Fatima Crusade. An eloquent speaker, Schuckardt convinced a number of people to join him in the founding of a community that would promote the message of Fatima, and resist the moral depravity in society and in the Church. He obtained property in the area of Coeur d'Alene, Idaho. For a time, he had the assistance and/or advice of several priests, among them Fr. Lawrence Brey, Fr. Burton Frasier, S.J., Fr. George Kathrein C.Ss.R., Fr. Pinneau, and Fr. Clement Kubish. Fr. Brey dissociated from the group after his attempt to correct some aberrations was received with indignation by Schuckardt. Fr. Frasier was killed in a car accident. (Only his hands survived mutilation, and his pyx is now at St. Hilarys Chapel, Baltimore.) At some point, Schuckardt began to call himself "Brother Francis". During this time a fair number of people had moved to Idaho for his organization and community as well as the little school which it operated. The group rejected the Novus Ordo, but it became progressively more difficult for them to attract and retain a traditional chaplain; hence there were notable periods without Mass. Sometime in 1970 "Brother Francis" came in contact with Daniel Q. Brown. Brown was baptized a Catholic, but as an adult, had joined the North American Old Catholic Church. He became a priest, then a bishop, and subsequently ended up on his own, in the Akron, Ohio area. Brown seemed to want to get back into the Catholic Church, and was sympathetic to Schuckardt's anti-Vatican II stand. Brown said that he offered to ordain Schuckardt, but that the latter insisted on immediate consecration as well. On Oct. 30, 1971 Brown appears to have made some sort of abjuration, after which he tonsured Schuckardt. The following day, all seven holy orders were conferred, and the subsequent day the episcopacy. This all took place at a motel in Chicago with about forty people present.

Brown proposed an organization named "Tridentine Rite Catholic Church." Schuckardt established a non-profit corporation with the name "Tridentine Latin Rite Church," and

only rarely used the name otherwise. Brown never publicly visited Coeur d'Alene or Spokane and had nothing to do with the operation of Schuckardt's communities there. In about I973, Brown and Schuckardt had a failing out and ceased whatever cooperation there had been between them. Schuckardt ruled a men's religious-type community, a women's religious-type community, a sporadic seminary program, schools and a parish-type cornmunity. At some point, he obtained a large residence for himself. Schuckardt and his associates would regularly travel throughout the United States on a lecture tour, and missionary circuit. He also led "pilgrimages" to Europe for his followers.

Throughout the mid and late seventies Schuckardt and his operation became the object of charges of mind control, marriage wrecking, child abuse and general fanaticism. He generally forbade his followers to have social and religious contact with anyone outside the group, and led them to believe that they were the only Catholics left in the world.

In the late seventies and early eighties, Schuckardt apparently had a medical condition for which he took a pain killer. MSM people assert that Schuckardt took excessive doses, and hallucinated, perhaps becoming addicted. During this period he is also reported to have engaged in various acts of unnatural immodesty and impurity on a repeated basis. Several seminarians later asserted that they were seduced by him. In about 1984, accusations of seduction were made in the secular press, there was a palace revolt among the MSM clergy, and Schuckardt was forced to leave. Fr. Denis Chicoine took over as head of the MSM communities. Contact was eventually made with the late Bishop George Musey of the Thuc line. He agreed to provide sacraments and to help straighten out MSM. Though asserting that he personally had no doubts concerning catholicity or validity, he did receive an abjuration ad cautelam from, and conditionally reordained, the MSM clergy in April of 1985.

The relationship with Musey later ended on a somewhat sour note. A subsequent relationship with Bishop McKenna (also Thuc line) seems to have waned. In the fall of 1991, Rev. Mark Pivarunas, former MSM superior, was consecrated by Bishop Carmona (Thuc line).

The MSM religious say that they have adopted an adaptation of the Servite rule, and call their community Congregatio Mariae Reginae Immaculatae (CMRI). They have changed leadership: Fr. Chicoine is in New Zealand; Fr. Casimir Puskorius is the present overall head. MSM clergy administer chapels in the mid-western and western United States as well as Canada, Mexico and New Zealand. In Spokane, Washington, MSM operates a grade and high school with approximately two hundred students. They also publish a magazine, The Reign of Mary. Priests associated with MSM number about ten, brothers two and sisters about forty-five. The priests operate a small seminary in Omaha, Nebraska. At Mount St. Michael itself, most of the bizarre practices from Schuckardt's time have gone, and there is a desire for friendly contact with "traditional" Catholics. One would "guesstimate" that the laity associated with MSM in the United States number about two thousand. The theological position of MSM is sedevacantist with an appeal to epikeia and supplied jurisdiction for its ministry.

B. Opinions as to the ecclesiastical status of the MSM adherents are basically five:

1. They are schismatic because Schuckardt sought consecration without an apostolic mandate, and sedevacantism keeps them schismatic.

2. They are schismatic because Brown was a schismatic, and Schuckardt set out to found an (Old Catholic) religious organization in concert with him. There has never been an adequate abjuration or repudiation.
3. They never were schismatic since it is questionable that Brown was a schismatic at the time of the consecration, and since one may approach a schismatic for holy orders under certain circumstances. Furthermore, MSM never repudiated the name Catholic, nor did it refuse submission to the Holy See.
4. They were once at least materially schismatic, but are no longer so. Most of those involved were deceived and acted in good faith. They corrected their irregularity by the abjuration, and should not be harassed over the past.
5. They became schismatic because of Schuckardt's claims to the papacy, and are now irretrievably irregular since only the Holy See can absolve an organization of schism.

4. Status of Questions

General Nature of Topic

1. Do we seek private guidance or "Public" position and practice? We seek public position and practice since this concerns a published evaluation of a public organization, and an attempt to arrive at a consensus concerning that organization.

2. To what discipline does this matter pertain? - We will be concerned with historical, moral and practical questions: What did Francis Schuckardt and his followers do? What is the morality of their actions, especially with regard to schism and scandal? How does one apply prudence and Church law to the current situation? There does not seem to be a dogmatic question as there would be in the matter of Feeneyism. Likewise, there does not seem to be a ritual question, as in the celebration of Mass without a server.

Exclusions

Specifically exclude what is not meant to be treated.

If we attempt to study or discuss too many topics at once, we invite confusion and error rather than clarity and accuracy. In mathematics one soon learns that he can only solve for one unknown at a time. Such is also the method of the Summa Theologica. Hence we set aside certain questions for another time and place, in order to deal with the precise matter at hand.

1. Whether there is reason to doubt the validity of consecrations and ordinations following from the consecrations of Guerard de Lauriers, Moises Carmona and Adolpho Zamora by Archbishop Pierre Martin-Ngo-Dinh-Thuc. This is a separate study.

2. Whether Old Catholic orders can be accepted as valid. Again, this is a separate study.

Presumptions

The present study is only useful and reasonable in the context of today's situation in the Church. In normal times, the matter would have been dealt with by competent authority, but today that authority is not functioning. We take for granted certain conclusions

about the state of affairs within the Church, and these serve as presumptions or general premises for the whole of our investigation and discussion. It is helpful, then, to list certain of those presumptions.

1. The sedevacantist "Position" is at least probable, and that adherence thereto is not a schismatic act.
2. The Conciliar church is not the true church of Christ.
3. Given the current state of the Catholic Church, it is not per se schismatic or disobedient to seek or confer Holy Orders without the appropriate dimissorial letters or apostolic mandate.
4. There is no recourse to competent juridical authority for the resolution of doubts.
5. There is no recourse to competent juridical authority for absolution from censures of the external forum.

Organization vs Individuals

Our primary concern here is an organization rather than the individuals connected with it. Indeed, we will consider individuals, their perceptions, their intentions, and their actions, but we will do this in order to know the organization as it was and is.

Definitions

Mount Saint Michael (MSM) - Literally, this refers to a facility on the north side of the city of Spokane, Washington. It was formerly a Jesuit scholasticate, and was obtained by Francis Schuckardt's organization in I977. The facility consists of several buildings, and is currently the mother house of the Congregation of Mary Immaculate Queen (CMRI) as well as a grade and high school. For convenience, we shall use the term to refer to the religious communities connected to Mount Saint Michael (priests, brothers, sisters), as well as the "Parish" there, and affiliated chapels. Unless specified otherwise, it shall also refer to predecessor organizations, in particular the Fatima Crusaders, the Oblates of Mary Immaculate Queen of the Universe, the "third order," and a variety of lay organizations connected with the above.

Non-catholic sect - The very word sect is derived from sectari and denotes a strong adherence to a particular school of thought. Among ancient writers it was not necessarily a pejorative term. In ecclesiastical usage, it often refers to secret and destructive societies such as the Freemasons or the Communists. In the Code of Canon Law, the term has a more specific meaning, namely religious or pseudo religious societies of apostates, heretics, schismatics, infidels or atheists. We shall use the term in this latter sense. The distinguishing note of a Christian sect is that it refuses to accept the entire doctrine or to acknowledge the supreme authority of the Catholic Church. It is therefore schismatic or heretical, or both.

Schism - A somewhat onomatopoeic term, schism is derived from the Greek, a tear or rending asunder. "In the Ianguage of theology and Canon Law, it is the rupture of ecclesiastical union and unity, i.e. either the act by which one of the faithful severs as far as in him lies the ties which bind him to the social organization of the Church and make him a member of the mystical body of Christ, or the state of dissociation or separation which is the result of that act." St. Augustine distinguishes schism and heresy: "By false doctrines concerning God heretics wound faith, by iniquitous

dissensions schismatics deviate from fraternal charity." The Code of Canon Law defines a schismatic as a baptized person who retains the name Christian but refuses to be subject to the Supreme Pontiff or to be in communion with members of the Church subject to him. The essential characteristic is the refusal of submission and the refusal of communion, rather than a disobedience or negligence. Most schism engenders, or is accompanied by, heresy.

Heresy - The doubt or denial of those things to be believed by divine and Catholic faith.

Old Catholic - This tide applies variously to three categories of sect.

- (a) Primary Old Catholics - Supporters of the Jansenist heresy in Holland refused to accept the condemnation of Cornelius Jansen. In 1723, the chapter of Utrecht chose one Cornelius Steenhoven as its bishop. He secured episcopal consecration from Dominique-Marie Varlet, a Catholic missionary bishop who had been suspended for previously aiding the Jansenist's. The jansenists thereby obtained a valid, if illegitimate, episcopal succession. In 1870, Ignaz Ddllinger oversaw a movement that rejected papal infallibility. These organized a variety of national non-papal churches, and obtained episcopal orders from the Utrecht bishops. The Jansenists and the Dollingerites sought to promote "old" Catholicism in opposition to the "new" idea of papal infallibility and authority. They fairly quickly discarded clerical celibacy, indissolubility of marriage, Latin in the liturgy etc., and began to promote "ecumenical" Christianity.
- (b) National (or Secondary) Old Catholics - Typical of these are the Polish Nationals. These were Polish immigrants to North America who felt that they were receiving unfair treatment from the Irish and German clergy. Around 1900, they broke from the Catholic Church and set up their own national "parishes." Eventually Francis Hodur from Scranton, PA., and Fr. Antonius Kozlowski from Chicago were consecrated by European Old Catholic bishops. This was done on condition that their organizations subscribe to the heretical Utrecht Declaration. One could characterize national Old Catholics as Catholics who have gone into schism for some reason, then subscribed to Old Catholic doctrine in order to obtain episcopal orders
- (c) "Old Catholics Vagi" - or "Independent Old Catholics" These are typically the creations of clergymen, often renegade Catholic priests, who deviously obtain episcopal orders - usually from an Old Catholic line - then establish themselves as the head of some little (often tiny) congregation. Many of them have incorporated the name "Old Catholic" into the title of their organization. Most Independent Old Catholic clergy trace their orders to Jules Ferette, Joseph Vilatte or Arnold Mathew. Their common theological denominator is a refusal to be regulated by the Holy See.

Abjuration - In general, the retraction and renunciation of ideas, persons and things that one has abandoned. According to the prescriptions of Canon Law, a juridical abjuration is an external retraction made before the Ordinary and witnesses, of errors contrary to the faith or the unity of the Church. The essential elements of an abjuration are (a) to identify one's errors (b) to renounce and repudiate them and (c) to profess Catholic faith and submission, particularly in that which the errors opposed. The abjuration and profession of faith are usually made under oath. The Roman Inquisition used different degrees of abjuration according to the degree of suspicion or guilt.

Scandal - In the wide sense scandal is any spiritual or moral harm that one brings upon another. Included in this would be shock or discouragement given to virtuous persons,

but distinct from an inducement to sin. In the strict sense, scandal is defined as "any conduct that has at least the appearance of evil and that offers to a neighbor an occasion of spiritual ruin." Strict scandal is subdivided according to the intention of the scandalizer. It is directly intentional, or diabolical, if the sin of the other is sought after. It is indirectly intentional if the inducement to sin is an effect of the evil action, but the other's sin is not directly sought after. Strict scandal is also subdivided according to subject. It is active on the part of one directly or indirectly intending scandal. It is passive on the part of the one scandalized. Passive scandal is scandal given when one succumbs to the bad influence of another. Passive scandal is called scandal taken when there is no active scandal, but one misinterprets an action. If the misinterpretation is malicious, we have pharisaic scandal; if it is due to frailty or ignorance, we have scandal of the little ones.

External ecclesial communion - "Communion consists...in a relation of member to head and of member to member of the Mystical Body. This relation is founded on the act of incorporation into the Mystical Body through (1) valid Baptism (2) the profession of the Catholic Faith, and (3) submission to the pope, the authority of the Catholic Church."

Cult: The general meaning of the word is religious belief and ritual. In the past two decades, it has taken on a special meaning as "destructive cult." This is an organization in which psychological manipulation is used to engage and retain adherents. Destructive cults may be religious, political, therapeutic or commercial. The recruit is attracted by an appeal to ideals or some need of the moment. He is then weaned from his past by group dynamics, sleep privation, and other types of disorientation. Next, he is conformed to the program of the cult by one or another means of behavior modification. Then he is locked in by guilt, fear, unbearable work loads, irregular sleep and food, and the idea that he is somehow specially chosen. Access to information is often regulated, as is time alone with non-cult members. A cult is typically controlled by one charismatic leader who demands blind obedience. It is also typical that a cult leader requires poverty and sacrifice from his followers, but retains a comfortable lifestyle for himself. Deception is commonly used in the process of recruitment. A religious cult is not necessarily heretical or schismatic, but is a proximate disposition to both. Typical effects of cult membership are disruption of family ties, reliance on the group to do one's thinking, a view of those outside the group as thoroughly evil, and a state of constant mental pressure. Those who dissociate from a cult frequently find themselves subject to one or another psychological disorder.

Points of Difficulty or Uncertainty

Possible Sources of Error

I believe that there are some pieces of correspondence between Brown and Schuckardt in the MSM archives which have not been made available for inspection.

My own contact with the MSM clergy and faithful in Spokane was significant, but still limited.

There is uncertainty as to whether the false claim of ordinary or quasi-ordinary jurisdiction is schismatic.

5. Questions & Answers

Law

1. Does the reception of orders from a schismatic render one schismatic?

If the willful reception of holy orders from a schismatic per se rendered one schismatic, then such an action would always be gravely sinful, and should be punished as schism, i.e. with excommunication.

But the Church, in spite of her general and severe prohibition, has allowed absolution to those who planned to approach a schismatic bishop for orders, and punishes schismatic ordination much less severely than schism. Fr. Ignatius Szal discusses the matter in his dissertation The Communication of Catbolics with Schismatics:

In spite of the teaching set forth in the instruction Sanctissimus of Clement VIII, the Holy Office seemed to take a rather lenient view toward permitting ordination by schismatics in its response of June 7, 1639. It was asked how one should act toward those who when coming to confession had the intention of presenting themselves to a Greek Bishop for the reception of sacred orders, and in particular to a bishop who was a schismatic or a heretic, or who was involved in simony inasmuch as his consecration had been accompanied with a payment of money. The answer was given that those who for a just cause wished to approach a schismatic bishop who, if excommunicated, was nevertheless not a vitandus, could be absolved, since the desire, motivated by a just cause, did not entail a sin. However, it was not permissible for one to entertain the arbitrary desire to approach a simonical bishop for the reception of Orders. At the same time it was asked whether it was licit to absolve those who approached the confessor in good faith, thinking namely that they had not sinned and that they had not incurred any censure or any penalty by having received sacred Orders from dissidents and simonical bishops, and further, whether they should be left in good faith. The Holy Office stated that they could be absolved, in so far as they needed absolution, by one who had the requisite authority, and that they were to be given a warning or an admonition in the same sense in which it was called for in relation to other sins.

On this same matter there was still another response of the Holy Office on November 21, 1709. No Armenian Catholic bishops were available for ordaining priests who were needed in Ispahan, and so it was asked whether sacred Orders could be received from schismatical or heretical bishops. The Holy Office replied that in no way could that be allowed, and that those who had been ordained by such bishops were irregular and suspended from the exercise of their Orders.

The reception of holy Orders from the hands of schismatic bishops has practically always been forbidden by the Church. Rarely has the Holy See ever considered it necessary to receive orders from a schismatic bishop.

Those who presume to receive sacred Orders from a schismatic bishop arc punished with a suspension reserved to the Holy See. Those who have received Orders from a schismatic in goodfaith are not suspended, but irregular, and may not exercise the orders so received until they have received a dispensation. There is no mention of abjuration

or schismatic status, hence it seems that there is no presumption of schism. Fr. Szal doses his discussion of Orders from schismatics with what prove to be prophetically ironic words: 'In present it is impossible to imagine a situation in which necessity the would warrant the reception of Orders from the hands of a schismatic contrary to the prescriptions of the Church."

Conclusion: The reception of holy orders from a schismatic does not per se render one schismatic.

2. Is it a schismatic act gratuitously to claim jurisdiction in the external forum?

Jurisdiction is the power to govern the faithful for the superatural end for which Christ has instituted the Church.

Jurisdiction is ordinary when it is attached to an office by law. If the law or a superior grants jurisdiction to a person, rather than the holder of an office, this is delegated jurisdiction. If there is common error, or positive and probable doubt of fact or law, the Church supplies jurisdiction for the validity of particular acts.

The Roman Pontiff enjoys supreme, universal and immediate jurisdiction over the whole Church. Residential bishops govern particular churches (dioceses) with ordinary jurisdiction under the authority of the Roman Pontiff.

The naming and confirming of a bishop for a particular see is the prerogative of the Roman Pontiff

One can gratuitously claim jurisdiction in one of four Ways:

With Regard to the office itself,

a. By intruding himself into a see or office to which he has not been elected or confirmed;

b. By claiming to possess an office which has never been canonically erected;

With regard to authority or authorization,

c. By claiming jurisdiction and faculties for an office which he does possess, but to which the law does not grant those faculties;

d. By claiming supplied jurisdiction in cases where there is neither common error nor probable positive doubt of fact or law.

Now, let us consider each case.

a. Intrusion is the classic case of setting altar against altar which St. Cyprian so vehemently condemned among the schismatics of his time. It is a refusal to be subject to the Roman Pontiff in the most proper exercise of his office, and is precisely what the Luciferians and Arians did in the fourth and fifth centuries. Intrusion, especially when

the office is legitimately held by another, is directly contrary to unity of government within the Church; hence it is per se schismatic.

b. Claim to a non-existent office would be foolish and fraudulent if the goal were some personal gain, but schismatic if the goal were to avoid legitimate authority, for the formality of schism is the refusal of submission. Imagine (in normal times) some cleric claiming to be Ambrosian Eparch of Vermont in order to refuse the scrutiny of the local ordinary with regard to his curious religious order. Such an action would definitely smack of schism. If the same cleric were to declare himself Metropolitan of Antarctica, one would chuckle, but not accuse of schism. Therefore, claim to a non-existent office is per accidens schismatic, i.e., if the claim is a means to refuse submission to the pope or the legitimate ordinary. It is not per se schismatic.

C. Exaggerated authority is the fault of the patriarchs of Constantinople. Each was indeed bishop and patriarch, but sought to be ecumenical patriarch, and exempt from the authority of the pope. History testifies that this fraud disposed them to schism. One can nevertheless conceive of a case where presumptuous claims are rather the result of ambition or impatience, e.g., a pastor who attempts to divide his parish into two. Thus the claim of jurisdiction beyond one's legitimate office is per accidens schismatic.

d. False claim of supplied jurisdiction would constitute error or fraud rather than schism, since one is implicitly appealing to the authority rather than rejecting it. Subsequent to a decree which repudiated the claim, though, such a claim would be implicit rebellion against the authority that issued the decree. Hence, the false claim of supplied jurisdiction is only schismatic per accidens.

Therefore, only intrusion into an existing and occupied see is per se schismatic. Other false claims of jurisdiction may be schismatic per accidens, but only if certain conditions are present.

As an aside, it is interesting to note the theories concerning a bishop and jurisdiction. All agree that a bishop possesses a proximate disposition to jurisdiction. One theory holds that a bishop possesses jurisdiction as a potestas ligata which the pope looses for a particular diocese. The other theory holds that a bishop does not possess any jurisdiction vi ordinis, but receives it by his appointment to a see. Tanquerey says that the first is now communis et certa, but does not label the second as condemned

Fact

Did Francis Schuckardt daim to be pope?

Francis Schuckardt secretly claimed to be pope, and made this known to his inner circle of most favored followers. There is evidence that he was preparing to "reveal" this to the MSM community, but his departure/expulsion in 1984 thwarted his plans. Therefore, this claim was never part of the public policy or teaching of MSM.

During an interview at MSM in November 1991, Sister Mary Agnes CMRI, recounted that one of the sisters, since departed from the community, had claimed to have a vision in which she saw Schuckardt mystically crowned pope at St. Mary Major Basilica in Rome. Sister Mary Agnes never heard him explicitly claim to be pope, but observed

that he did not refuse expressions of papal honor. Fr. Casimir Puskorius, in a separate interview, recalled how he became aware of the matter:

I had heard rumors to this effect for a year or two before he left but I did't know what to think of it. He never came out in public and said we had to believe it so I just merely shelved it in my own mind, and wondered after all if it was only a rumor. After he left all the information came out that he did believe that he was crowned the Pope by Our Lady when he was in St. Mary Major Basilica on a pilgrimage. I think he was afraid to come out with it though. As much as he controlled people, I think he knew better not go against the Pope now. Some of his intimates were told that. I have a letter from one of the sisters addressing him as your Holiness and how wonderful that you were given the Papacy. It wasn't just a secret, it was a super secret.

Some issues of Ecclesia, a newsletter written and edited by Schuckardt, showed photographs of him in a white cassock, but with dark buttons and piping. These were taken during the course of various "pilgrimages' to the Holy Land and Europe. Apparently the initiate knew what the white meant while others thought it was just hot weather wear.

Claim to the papacy is cited by Fr. Denis Chicoine as one of the reasons why Schuckardt was forced out. In a June 21, 1984 letter to the laity of MSM, Fr. Chicoine, then "vicar general," asserted that Schuckardt allowed himself to be addressed as pope (Hadrian VII), told his inner circle that he was pope, wore a papal cassock, and had pictures printed showing him as pope. These things were done secretly, as a preparation for going public. "It is my belief that in the near future Bishop Schuckardt would have proclaimed himself Pope."

I have found no evidence that Schuckardt publicly proclaimed to the MSM community that he was pope. On this, both friend and foe concur.

At best, this pope business was a hallucination brought on by excessive pain killers; at worst it was an act of schism. In neither case can one assert that MSM acknowledged Schuckardt as pope.

Assessment - Sect

Was MSM ever a non-Catholic sect by heresy?

An organization is a heretical sect if its teaching doubts or denies some article of divine and Catholic Faith. This is simply the application of the standard definition of heretic to an organization. For example, the Church of England denies the Real Presence, therefore it is a heretical sect.

But the teaching of MSM has not doubted or denied any article of divine or Catholic Faith. My research constantly sought evidence of doctrinal error. The few allegations which I encountered were either unfounded or not heretical. Mr. Martin Gwynn alleged that Schuckardt denied devotion to the Sacred Heart, but the MSM seminarians had regular First Friday devotions, and Schuckardt himself promoted enthronement of the Sacred Heart. Fr. Martin Skierka, in an informal interview, recalled that one of the MSM clergy had characterized smoking as a mortal sin. Fr. Skierka's recollection confirms a

statement attributed to Schuckardt by the Inland Register. This assertion concerning smoking is clearly rigorism and a theological error, but neither denies a definition of the Church, nor refuses a decision of the Holy See. Further, it appears that MSM has abandoned its former stand on smoking. Hence, one may not accuse of heresy.

There is reason to believe that Schuckardt looked down on marriage. This was an attitude rather than an explicit teaching. It was related to me in an informal interview by Mr. and Mrs. James Kerns of Post Falls ID, and confirmed by Fr. Casimir Puskorius CMRI. It also corresponds to pressured "vocations" of a convent high school and a seminary high school. At the same time, Schuckardt did have an association for those contemplating marriage, did officiate at weddings and did uphold the indissolubility of marriage.

Fr. Gregory Post recalls Feeneyite errors from the late 1960's. I pursued this in my investigations, but found a rigorist tendency rather than Feeneyite errors proper. Both friend and foe of MSM recount that Schuckardt rigorously insisted on "no salvation outside the Church" but did not deny baptism of desire and blood. Fr. James McGilloway CMRI described Schuckardt's position as a failure to allow for invincible ignorance. Such failure is evident in conferences given by Schuckardt in the early 1970's, of which I was given a tape.

These distortions are indeed grave, for they give a rancid "flavor" to the Catholic faith; nevertheless, they do not cross the threshold of heresy.

Therefore MSM was not a sect by heresy.

2. Was MSM ever a non-Catholic sect by schism?

The formality of schism is a refusal of submission to the Roman Pontiff and/or a refusal of communion with those who are subject to him. Evidence of schism may include an explicit declaration, repudiation of the commands and laws of the pope, the establishment of a counter-hierarchy, the concoction of one's own liturgy, repudiation of the name Catholic, rejection of the disciplinary laws of the Church, adherence to a body that is professedly schismatic, or repudiation of Catholics in good standing. The present situation in the Church renders it difficult to discern schism, for enemies have occupied the places of authority, and resistance to the usurpers is often difficult to distinguish from resistance to the office usurped. In each of the following categories we are looking for clear and compelling evidence of schism.

a. Name - The Church of Christ upon earth is known by the name Christian and Catholic. Thus if an organization repudiates the name Christian or Catholic, it is repudiating the unity of the church of Christ. The same would be true if one consistently used another name in place of Catholic and Christian. Hence the Lutheran Church, the Baptist Church, the Polish National Church distinguish themselves and their name from the Catholic Church. The name, then, is a clear sign of schism and heresy. On the other hand, it has several times been necessary to add a modifier to distinguish true Christians from usurpers. To Christian was added Catholic in the second century. "Roman" was at first a pejorative term in England, but in time it became a statement of fidelity to the Holy See, in opposition to the "Anglo-Catholic" church of the heretics. In our own day, "traditional" and "tridentine" have frequently been used to distinguish faithful Roman

Catholics from the Conciliarist usurpers. Does this mean that they are repudiating the name "Catholic?" Certainly not. A name is a vox significativa ad placitum, sine tempore. In this case, the name "Catholic" has lost its univocal signification, and the modifiers attempt to recover that univocity.

Schuckardt edited a little newsletter entitled Ecclesia. It was ostensibly the "Church Bulletin published by the Mary, Immaculate Queen of the Universe Catholic Community of the Tridentine Latin Rite," in Coeur d'Alene (later Spokane), but was often sent to supporters in other parts of the country. In it, Schuckardt promulgated his "official" episcopal pronouncements. Ecclesia routinely included a declaration of purpose. It will be quoted here for it manifests both a theological position and a certain hysteria:

THE TRIDENTINE RITE CATHOLIC COMMUNITY OF MARY, IMMACULATE QUEEN OF THE UNIVERSE is a traditional Catholic community which adheres to all of the doctrinal teachings of the one, holy, catholic, apostolic Church founded by the Son of God, Jesus Christ. Our official liturgy of the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass and the Sacraments is according to the ancient rites of the Church as confirmed, solemnly ratified, and petpetually decreed by the sacred Council of Trent and His Holiness, Pope St. Pius V. We totally reject the doctrinal and liturgical aberration of the spurious "Vatican Council II" and the resultant ecumenical sect which it has spawned. We are unalterably opposed to the intrinsic evils of Modernism, Liberalism, Communism, and all other such forces of satan. While we are staunchly loyal to the true papacy, we reject any and all spurious pretenders to the Chair of Peter who embrace the heretical tenets ofthe postconciliar ecumenical sect which still dares to blasphemously call itself Catholic. We further refuse to recognize any priest or bishop who does not totally renounce the postconciliar "Church" which is a mockery of Almighty God. We believe the continuing mission of the Church to be the salvation of souls...

One can see that Schuckardt did not in the least repudiate the name Catholic. He did use "'Tridentine," "Latin' and "Rite," in a variety of combinations. Thus we find "Tridentine Latin rite Catholics," "Tridentine rite Chapels," "we of the Tridentine Latin rite," "Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Schools," "the Remnant Catholic Church," "Chapels of the Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church," "The Roman Catholic Church of the Tridentine Latin Rite," and "The Tridentine Latin Rite Church of Our Lady of Guadalupe Ecclesiastical Province."

How did the laity understand these labels? I asked a number of ex-Mount St. Michaelites this question. "Tridentine Latin Rite Church ... as a parishioner what did that name mean and did you hear it very often?" The response, "Yes we heard it and we accepted it. It seemed to make perfect sense. It meant that we were faithful to the Tridentine Mass, that we were faithful to the Holy Catholic Church." "Did it mean to you anything different from the Roman Catholic Church?" 'No, we felt that we were the Roman Catholic Church." They and others pointed out that "Fatima Crusaders" was the common name of the organization, and that they always identified their religion as Catholic. The name Tridentine Latin Rite Church was mostly used by outsiders, particularly the news media.

b. Declaration - A declaration of schism involves some affirmation that one is not subject to the Holy See or the Church of Rome, or that one enjoys authority equal to the

Bishop of Rome. It would also be schism, not to mention heresy, to assert that the Bishop of Rome has a primacy of honor, but no authority to command other bishops and churches.

But in the utterances and publications both of Schuckardt and MSM we find the opposite: "... We are staunchly loyal to the true papacy." Indeed MSM's appeal (or bait) for Catholics was its adherence to the papacy as opposed to the rebellion of the American Conciliar Church.

c. Laws and commands - If one were habitually to reject or ignore the laws and commands of the Supreme Pontiff, this would be schismatic. Refusal of one or another command is disobedience, but refusal of all commands is a refusal of subjection.

With regard to MSM, we have a curious situation. They consistently maintained a sedevacantist position, so there were no commands to obey or disobey. We can only guess at whether Schuckardt would have submitted to the commands of a proper pope.

With regard to laws enacted by previous popes, we find a general submission, and an appeal to the Code of Canon Law when various hostile laity and clerics were declared to have incurred latae sententiae excommunication. On the other hand, MSM priests and seminarians were not permitted to read the Code itself, but had to rely on Schuckardt's explanations and interpretations.I think Schuckardt can be accused of hindering the promulgation and knowledge of the law within MSM, and of interpreting it according to his own whims.

d. Liturgy - The very unity of the Church is manifested in unity of worship. It pertains to the Holy See to regulate matters of ritual. On the other hand, sects frequently modify their ritual to suit their errors. Hence, if one rejects the traditional liturgy and ritual of the Church, or sets out to concoct his own, then this is fair reason to suspect him of heresy or schism.

With regard to MSM, to the best of my information, they have always held to the traditional (Tridentine) liturgy, and have neither accepted the Novus Ordo nor devised their own liturgy. Indeed, for what it is worth, Schuckardt would annually quote Fr. Kubish as saying that one or another ordination ceremony was exactly the same as Father's own some forty years ago. There is no question that Schuckardt had Mass at strange hours, and toward the end, postponed ceremonies for weeks at a time. Nevertheless, he has not been accused of violating the ceremonies themselves.

e. Hierarchy - The establishment of a parallel hierarchy is a sure sign of schism. We find this among the Novatians and Arians of old, as well as the independent Old Catholics of the early twentieth century. Arnold Harris Mathew, in particular, merited an excommunication vitandus when he declared himself Anglo-Catholic bishop of London, made contact with the modernist Tyrell, and offered an "alternative" for those who found things too uncomfortable in the Catholic Church under St. Pius X. Now, in the Novatians' and Mathew's case, there was a clear attempt to rival the legitimate hierarchy, thus a refusal to submit to it.

In the case of Schuckardt and MSM, there was a definite attempt to carry on diocesan functions. They claimed to have a cathedral church, a chancery, a vicar general, to grant

faculties, to erect religious institutes, to regulate holy days of obligation and to pass declaratory sentence. Epikeia was cited as the justification for such claims and actions.

On the other hand, they did claim to operate in a vacuum caused by the general apostasy of the national hierarchies. They did not claim to govern one diocese or another, to depose one or another bishop, to establish parish boundaries, to appoint pastors, or to inflict ferendae sententiae penalties. They did not set up altar against legitimate altar.

Therefore we can say that Schuckardt and MSM erroneously, if not fraudulently, carried on the functions of a diocese, but not that they operated in opposition to legitimate authority.

f. Adherence -To join or adhere to a schismatic sect is an act of schism, and is punished with censure. Thus if one were to join the Greek Orthodox Church, he would be considered a schismatic, even if he had said or done nothing else to manifest rebellion against the Holy See. Two elements are necessary. First that the organization be clearly schismatic. Second, that one actually join or adhere, rather than favor the sect.

Our inquiry concerns the nature of Daniel Q. Brown's organization in 1971, and whether Schuckardt or MSM adhered to it. Brown definitely adhered to the North American Old Catholic Church when he received his orders. Nevertheless, in offering to ordain Schuckardt, he did not receive the latter into the Old Catholics, but on the basis that the ordinand was "...willing and able to join us, as Roman Catholics, in our movement to maintain and preserve our orthodox Catholic faith in doctrine, liturgy and discipline." Brown continued his offer of ordination, "If you feel that your ordination would be an asset to our common work, give me a letter of application, incorporating agreement to the following qualifications.... Thirdly, we must agree to submit to the Holy See immediately upon the election of a valid Pope." In a letter of April 14, 1973 to the Coeur d'Alene press, Brown denied the charge that he was then an Old Catholic Bishop, "First of all, I am not an 'Old Catholic' bishop. It is true that I was consecrated a bishop in that Church.... However, to avoid any connection with schism, I severed all ties with the Old Roman Catholic Church before consecrating Bishop Francis Schuckardt." Brown likewise asserted his separation from the Old Catholics in a Dec. 14, 1975 letter to Fr. Frank Korba of St. Mary's Byzantine Catholic Church in Marblehead, Ohio. "Before assuming leadership of several parishes of Catholics who have left the Paul VI Church for reasons which I have outlined, I left the Old Roman Catholic Church and made the Profession of Faith and the Abjuration of Heresy in the presence of some 40 witnesses."

Even if one should question Brown's sincerity and ability to rehabilitate himself, it is evident that he did not receive Schuckardt and his work into some professedly schismatic organization. Neither did he co-found MSM for that organization predated Schuckardt's consecration. Subsequent to the consecration, Schuckardt made a cross-country "victory tour" whereupon he returned to Idaho. Brown never visited MSM, had no say in the running of the place, and was little known to the people there. There is no evidence that Schuckardt or MSM joined Brown's former (Old Catholic) church. Schuckardt rather, got orders, talked about a common Catholic endeavor, cooperated informally with Brown concerning some Mass centers in Ohio and Illinois, then went his own way.

Therefore, neither Schuckardt nor MSM adhered to a schismatic sect.

Was MSM ever suspect of schism?

Suspicion of heresy is both a status and penalty in the Code of Ca-non Law. It results from certain deeds and omissions which imply an attachment to heresy. The suspect is to be issued an official warning, and directed to remove the cause for suspicion. If he fails to remove the cause for suspicion within six months, then the law considers him a heretic subject to the penalties for heretics.

Our discussion of suspicion differs from the above on two points. First, we are speaking of schism rather than heresy. Second, we are speaking of a doubt and a moral judgment rather than a legal presumption. Suspicion of schism is not spoken of in the Code; hence the reference to suspicion of heresy is simply for background and analogy. Neither are we concerned with censure.

Our question may be expressed as follows: Did Francis Schuckardt and MSM say and do things that would lead a reasonable person to suspect them of schism?

Jurisdiction - Francis Schuckardt definitely did claim a type of ecclesiastical jurisdiction over traditional Catholics. In particular, he received a pledge of obedience from Fr. Kubish, and criticized those "independent" priests who did not want to be subject to a bishop. It also appears that he sought to grant faculties to a Fr. Paront. Schuckardt occasionally referred to his sphere of influence as "the Ecclesiastical Province of Our Lady of Guadalupe." The entity was ill defined, and may only have been a grandiose tide, but we must bear in mind that it pertains to the Roman Pontiff to erect dioceses and archdioceses. It is also a fact that Arnold Harris Mathew and his progeny presumed to erect a variety of ecclesiastical entities.

Schuckardt imposed upon his followers several holy days of obligation, including Corpus Christi and the Annunciation. He stated in writing that these were to be observed under pain of mortal sin. It takes jurisdiction to bind men's consciences, but Schuckardt sought to bind where an indult of the Holy See or the general law of the Church did not bind. Schuckardt seems not to have inflicted excommunication ferendae sententiae, but rather declared that his adversaries had incurred excommunication latae sententiae. He nevertheless insisted that these delinquents must seek absolution only from a Catholic bishop, i.e., him. Finally, we have the claim to the papacy, and with it immediate and universal jurisdiction over all the faithful. The attempt to bind men in matters normally regulated by the Holy See, and contrary to the prescriptions of the Holy See, implies a refusal to be subject to the Holy See. This leads one to suspect schism. One might object that all who presume permission to do some good thing, or who conclude that a given law does not presently bind, are likewise suspect. Not so, for they use epikeia to interpret the mind of the lawgiver, rather than attempt to make a law.

Practical non-communion with other groups, people Schuckardt regularly referred to himself as "the only Catholic bishop that we know of" and his followers as "the only faithful Catholics that we know of" Yet, it appears that when he came in contact with others who had rejected Vatican II and held to the traditional Faith, he expected them to submit to him. Otherwise he would find fault such that they were not truly traditional, thus to be spurned by his followers. This was the attitude with regard to Archbishop Lefebvre, "Madman Thuc," and a variety of non-aligned traditional Catholic clergy and laity. The confusion in the Church most certainly blurs the distinction between those

who are Catholics in good standing and those who are not. Nevertheless, one has reason to suspect that Schuckardt's "standards" refused communion with many who were indeed Catholics in good standing. Hence one has reason to suspect schism.

Canon Law - Schuckardt forbade his seminarians to read the Code of Canon Law, but rather gave them his commentary and interpretations The effect of his action was to hinder the promulgation (in a certain sense) of the ordinances of the Holy See. Implicit in this is the substitution of oneself for the governing authority of the Church, which substitution is implicitly schismatic. Hence, one may suspect schism.

Secrecy about Brown - Subsequent to his consecration in 1971, Schuckardt maintained secrecy about the identity of the ordaining prelate. In particular, it was only after the pressure of publicity generated by his adversaries that Schuckardt admitted to Daniel Q. Brown's Old Catholic background. The very irregularity of the situation would cause one to fear that Schuckardt had joined Brown's sect, hence to suspect schism. It should be borne in mind here that there was no direct evidence of Schuckardt having joined the North American Old Catholics. However, it would be reasonable to expect that, if Schuckardt had joined the Old Catholics, he would not immediately want to acknowledge the fact, for he would surely alienate many of his followers.

Is MSM Presently suspect of schism?

Suspicion is a doubt or probable opinion rather than a certitude; hence it can be confirmed or removed by changing circumstances, new information or further analysis. In the case at hand, we shall consider whether the causes of suspicion continue, or whether they have been removed.

jurisdiction - MSM never publicly accepted Schuckardt's claim to be pope. Indeed, Fr. Chicoine presented these claims as evidence that the "Bishop" was not mentally competent to function as such. Extra holy days have disappeared. As to jurisdiction, the MSM clergy whom I interviewed, claimed only supplied jurisdiction. Fr. Louis Kerfoot recalled that during the time of Schuckardt, and for some years afterward, most of their clergy held that a bishop has jurisdiction vi ordinis. Subsequent research and debate led them to abandon such a position. Their point of view with Bishop Pivarunas is that he has a certain moral authority, but no ordinary jurisdiction. I have seen no recent evidence of a chancery office, vicar general or declaratory sentences. There is likewise no more evidence of the "ecclesiastical province" business, nor of a prohibition on the reading of Canon Law.

Communion - Present day MSM is quite willing to give the sacraments to, and receive them from other traditional Catholics; hence there are no longer grounds to suspect refusal of communion with Catholics in good standing.

Canon Law - In their Theological Position, the CMRI priests reject the new Code, and assert that, "The 19I7 Code of Canon Law will continue to be the priests' guideline." While one may or may not agree with certain MSM applications of a particular canon, there is an evident spirit of submission to the law as a whole. From my own discussions with MSM clergy, it was evident that they were reasonably familiar with the text of the Code. With regard to jurisdiction and submission, then, there is not now any basis to suspect MSM of schism.

Brown - With regard to Daniel Q Brown, the veil of secrecy was eventually lifted, and it became evident that Schuckardt used him rather than joined him. There is likewise no evidence that Schuckardt joined an Old Catholic sect or subscribed to its errors.

However, no explicit repudiation - While in justice, we must conclude that the causes for suspicion of schism have either been removed or dissipated of themselves, we notice that they have never been explicitly repudiated. In particular, one looks in vain for a statement which says: "Francis Schuckardt claimed to have jurisdiction to command the faithful, and to impose holy days of obligation. We of MSM held this same view. Even though we never willfully contradicted the Church, we now recognize that we were in theological error. We retract and repudiate our previous position, and affirm that no bishop enjoys jurisdiction over the faithful except by the appointment to a see, which appointment is the prerogative of the Roman Pontiff. For ourselves, we claim only that jurisdiction which the Church supplies for individual sacramental acts in time of necessity."

Is MSM an Old Catholic church?

Primary - As we saw above, the primary Old Catholics deny papal infallibility. By contrast, Schuckardt and MSM have always upheld papal infallibility. It was their very insistence on infallibility that led them to conclude that the Vatican II popes were not indeed popes. Hence, MSM is not a primary Old Catholic church.

National - The distinguishing mark of a national Old Catholic sect is its subscription to Old Catholic doctrine in order to obtain episcopal consecration. As we have just stated, MSM did not subscribe to any Old Catholic declaration, and did not obtain orders from a primary Old Catholic sect. Hence, we must conclude that it is not a national Old Catholic church.

c. Independent - It is a matter of undisputed fact that Francis Schuckardt obtained holy orders from an independent Old Catholic line. Does this make him and his organization Old Catholic? From the principles and facts discussed earlier in this study, we answer: not necessarily. As we have seen, simply to receive ordination or consecration from a schismatic does not per se render one schismatic. Furthermore, Brown consistently claimed to have renounced his schism at the time that he ordained and consecrated Schuckardt. Next, we ask, "Does, or did, MSM possess the characteristic traits of Old Catholic sects?" We encounter a problem here because independent Old Catholics are by their nature anomalous and mutable: it is a little like describing the characteristic shape of gelatin. Nevertheless, we can examine for the typical anomalies of Arnold Harris Mathew sects. The first anomaly is that of "alternative Catholicism." Mathew wished to provide a refuge for those who were ill at ease with the sternness (i.e. orthodoxy) of St. Pius X or the doctrinal void of the Anglicans. Prior to Vatican II, the Old Catholic would not so much condemn the Catholic Church, as offer a more palatable alternative. Subsequent to Vatican II, the Old Catholic would offer relative decorum in contrast to the liturgical revolution. Schuckardt did not in any sense offer a "kinder, gentler" Catholicism. He categorically rejected the Conciliar Church, and denounced as non-Catholic all who adhered to or tolerated it in any way. For evidence, we need only look to the statement of purpose regularly published in Ecclesia and to his practice of requiring an abjuration from all who had followed the Vatican II church.

Also typical of independent Old Catholics is their syncretism with the Orthodox, Anglicans and such like. The very names of the Mathew sects manifest this tendency. Now, with Schuckardt and MSM, there is no evidence of melding with other religions. They rather insisted on Catholicism as the one true religion, condemned ecumenism, and claimed to be the only remaining Catholics "that they knew of " Again, following, Mathew's example, independents are inclined to modify their doctrine to attain an alliance, a consecration or other temporal advantage. In our discussion of heresy with regard to MSM, we did not find evidence of doctrinal error. But that which is consistent with a standard, is consistent with itself. Therefore, we cannot say that MSM modified its doctrine in the manner typical of independent Old Catholics. It is true that Schuckardt adopted progressively more bizarre and severe practices for his followers. This will be addressed in the question of cults.

Finally, it is typical of independent old Catholics that their congregations are not only small but minuscule, and poorly organized. The longer the name, the smaller the group. By contrast, MSM has grown steadily, and has attained an impressive size. In fact, their congregation in Spokane is among the largest traditional Catholic "parishes' in North America. It is that very size and coherence which prompted this study. With regard to organization, MSM has had its problems, but has managed to survive them. Schuckardt established a variety of communities and apostolates. Each was to have its specific program and local superior. Schuckardt then allegedly began to intimidate and undercut the various superiors, in particular by reserving all manner of minor decisions and permissions to himself. He even deprived the sisters of a schedule "lest they become attached to it." In spite of this, MSM continued to function. Subsequent to Schuckardt's departure, life, activities and responsibilities became much more regular. I have definitely observed diligent and orderly activity in pursuit of natural and supernatural goals. Indeed, there are difficulties, but nothing like the chaos of the Mathew sects.

On the basis of the evidence before us, we conclude that Francis Schuckardt received holy orders from an Old Catholic line, but neither joined the Old Catholics nor established MSM as an independent Old Catholic Church. Further, the characteristics and operation of MSM have not been those typical of independent Old Catholics. In fine MSM neither was nor is an Old Catholic sect.

Assessment - Cult

1. Was MSM a cult? a. Appeal to ideal and need - Destructive cults attract members by appealing to some ideal and proposing to fulfill some present need. Thus the Moonies would sell themselves as a movement for world peace and offer friendship to lonely or disillusioned college students. In the late 1960's Francis Schuckardt perceived the errors of Vatican II and the Conciliar Church. He then proceeded to expose and condemn those errors during his lectures on the message of Fatima. Many of his hearers saw these same problems in the Church and were troubled by them. Schuckardt managed to say what these good Catholics were thinking, thereby gaining their respect and confidence. The late 1960's were also a time of great moral and social upheaval, particularly in California. Amid the crisis, our "apostle of Fatima" set forth a course of action: Renounce the new religion, renounce the modern world; pray, do penance, and hold fast to the traditional Catholic Faith. Soon the City of Mary in Idaho became a refuge from the hippie revolution and a sanctuary in which the Catholic Faith was preserved. At each step, Schuckardt subtly overstated his case, thus heightening the crisis for his listeners, and implicitly urging them to partake of his solution. b. Wean from past -The

second step of cult recruiters is to separate new followers from their past. It may be partly physical with a move to a new locale, a new daily routine, even new clothes' The newcomer is meanwhile persuaded that his past, his family and his associates are thoroughly evil, and must either conform to the cult or be treated as a reprobate and the worst of enemies. Schuckardt pointed out the true evils of the modern world, and the tepidity of most Catholics. His followers were urged to a conversion of life, but also to see family and former friends as tools in the hand of Satan, who would try to lull them back to evil ways. In some cases MSM religious refused, or were refused, all communication with their families. In other cases, one spouse would want to move to Idaho, but the other would not. In a number of cases, marriages broke up. It appears that part of the cause was Schuckardt's teaching. c. Psychological manipulation - The distinguishing note of a destructive cult is psychological manipulation. It is this manipulation which differentiates a cult from a simple false religion, political party or other organization. In some cases the manipulation is aggressive and intense; in others it is subtle. I. you're special - Pride and vanity are the common weaknesses of humanity. For their sakes otherwise sensible men and women will endure every manner of discomfort, degradation and contradiction. Our pride is nourished when we are told that we are special, specially chosen, not like the rest of men. In Schuckardt's case, he subtly used St. Louis de Montfort's True Devotion and Holy Slavery to persuade people that they were the apostles of the latter times. Bishop Schuckardt would be the leader of these apostles. All along, the situation was used to wring a "hundred percent" commitment out of those involved. II. fear - A human being can be as effectively imprisoned by fear as by a barbed wire fence. In the case of a devout person, this can consist of fear that he will incur the wrath of his Creator, or the Creator's "special representative." Schuckardt fashioned a psychological prison for his followers, particularly those at Coeur d'Alene, later Spokane. The Church as a whole was in shambles. The forces of Satan were everywhere tempting against faith and purity. There was only one truly Catholic bishop to be found, and Schuckardt was he. Therefore, all the forces of Hell would concentrate their attack upon the "bishop" and his apostles of Our Lady. Indeed, some had let down their guard, and entertained doubts. They had subsequently departed, fallen into impurity, drugs and worse, and were now surely on the road to hell. The same fate awaited anyone who faltered in obedience to the "bishop" or gave ear to the critics. To this was added the fear of losing Schuckardt's approval, or worse, of incurring his wrath. No matter how hard one strove, he was led to believe that he was failing God. III. irregularity - It is a common experience that rotating shift work or excessive travel can lead to physical exhaustion and mental disorientation. Sensitivity trainers, Cursillo leaders and other brainwashers will try to deprive their subjects of regularity. We see that Schuckardt would never start ceremonies on time. On occasion, he was ten or twelve hours late. The sisters, in particular, often missed a meal or two. Then there would be the surprise all-night vigil. The net result would be to keep people mentally off balance, impair their ability to analyze and reason, and dispose them to suggestive manipulation. IV. sow distrust - Schuckardt was in the habit of criticizing one "religious" to another. It also appears that he used a similar technique among certain of the laity. In addition, there was an inner circle among the "religious," as we saw' with regard to the papal claims. The overall result was a spirit of mistrust and uncertainty, which would induce a psychological isolation, and render one susceptible to suggestion. V. control information - Schuckardt and his community were the object of considerable criticism from the Conciliar Church press, local press, local residents and disaffected former members. The problem was dealt with by commanding followers not even to talk with former members, not to read critical newspapers and magazines, and not to believe anything that Schuckardt had not approved. At one point, Schuckardt had each family's library purged of objectionable

material. The literature in question was actually confiscated. VI. identity practices - It is typical of any human organization to have certain objects or actions to manifest its identity. These can range from flags, to religious habits to cheers at a football game. In a cult, though, these identifying marks serve to reinforce psychological manipulation. d. Despotic leader - A cult leader is usually a charismatic and strong-willed person. This was clearly the case with Schuckardt. He was an engaging and convincing speaker; he was pleasant in conversation, reasonably good looking, and a man of big ideas. On the other hand, he was very adamant about getting what he wanted, as Daniel Q. Brown attested. e. Psychological scars - Even after one has left a Cult, he may suffer from psychological scars. These may include cynicism, disabling fear, memory lapse and emotional instability. I have observed this first hand with regard to MSM. However, my own observations only confirm the reports of others. f. Cult admission - Rev. Louis Kerfoot and Rev. Casimir Puskorius candidly admit "we were a cult." Rev. Anthony Cekada, a defender of present day MSM says that they were a typical personality cult." Back in 1980 the Inland Register of Spokane and a local cult awareness center classified MSM as a cult. Even Daniel Q. Brown accused Schuckardt of turning the Fatima Crusaders into a cult: 'Schuckardtites.' g. Not everyone totally taken in - Even though MSM was clearly a cult, it does not follow that all involved had succumbed to psychological manipulation. From the beginning, many saw the problems and left. Others stuck it out for the sake of the faith and the sacraments, in spite of all the weirdness. On the basis of the evidence before us, we must conclude that MSM was a destructive cult. 2. Is MSM a cult today ? People and organizations do change, so what was true of them yesterday may not be so today. MSM has certainly undergone notable changes since 1984. We then ask whether those changes have modified its nature as a cult. a. Change of leadership - Schuckardt's departure has rid MSM of the 'immoral tyrant who held the keys of heaven.' There have been two rather peaceful changes of command, and neither superior has assumed the role of Schuckardt. There appears to be a rule of law now, in which each knows his rights and duties, and where matters of common life proceed according to a reasonable plan. The insane irregularity of the past seems to have gone. b. Flow of information - The books confiscated under Schucka-rdt have since been returned. The religious are able to communicate with their families on a frequent basis, and the laity seem reasonably aware of happenings among traditional Catholics. c. Weird practices gone - The more bizarre practices have diminished. For example, school uniforms are now similar to those at various traditional Catholic academies; there is no general practice of backing out of church, and rosaries are only occasionally seen around someone's neck. d. May be hold overs - fear - It is difficult to determine whether manipulation by fear and guilt is gone from MSM. . The paranoia of the past seems to be absent, but I lack information as to whether a more subtle guilt and fear manipulation is used within the religious communities. e. Secrecy with documents - MSM claims that it has nothing to hide, and that it is open to scrutiny. During my visit there in November 1991, I asked for a copy of the 'norms" which had constituted the rule for the religious under Schuckardt. I also asked for a copy of their present rule, as well as correspondence between Brown and Schuckardt. Rev. Casimir Puskorius, the CMRI superior general, refused these requests on the basis that it would "expose" the congregation to some harm. Whether or not they have something to hide, the fact is that MSM is hiding a number of things. We can safely conclude that MSM is no longer a destructive cult such as it was in 1980. Certain attitudes and actions suggest that some,vestiges of cultism remain.

E. ASSESSMENT - SCANDAL

1. Was MSM intolerably scandalous? a. Cult - A destructive cult, as we have defined it, is evil, for it uses evil means, often for an evil end. In the first place, it is deceitful, for it attracts

adherents on the basis of idealism, and retains them on the basis of fear. Secondly, it offends justice and charity by impeding adherents in the legitimate use of their free will. Thirdly, it is often a vehicle for the promotion of heresy, schism, sedition and other vices. A cult is an occasion of spiritual ruin because its adherents are encouraged to participate in its wrong doing, and are deterred from true charity. Hence a destructive cult is scandalous. MSM was a destructive cult, even if it did not partake in all the evils of cults. Therefore MSM was gravely scandalous. b. Sacrilege - is defined as the unbecoming treatment of a sacred person, place or thing in as much as these are consecrated to God. In the case of MSM, they used the Catholic faith and sacraments as a means to attract adherents, then used psychological manipulation to hold those people to a very human organization. It is akin to establishing a shrine in order to rob and kidnap pilgrims. I do not believe that most involved had evil intentions, but the effects of their actions were evil, and it seems that, objectively speaking, those effects participate in the notion of irreverence or sacrilege in the wide sense. As a result, the name of the traditional Catholic movement was sullied, and various victims were burdened with a distrust and loathing for the things of religion. In my estimation, strict, but indirect scandal was given over a protracted period of time. Furthermore, the scandal concerned the means of salvation, hence it was intolerable. 2. Is MSM still intolerably scandalous? a. Schuckardt connection - The judgment of Francis Schuckardt's soul rests with the Almighty, and we pray that he will depart this world in sanctifying grace. Nevertheless, we can judge actions here below, and that is the sense of what follows. From the externals, we can conclude that Schuckardt was a sepulcher of hypocrisy with regard to Catholic discipline, purity, charity, poverty and Fatima. With regard to Catholic discipline, he claimed to uphold tradition, then falsely claimed jurisdiction and imposed holy days of obligation. With regard to purity, he insisted on exaggerated modesty for his followers, while allegedly practicing and justifying homosexuality for himself. With regard to charity he spoke of divine charity while imposing every manner of hardship upon his followers. With respect to poverty he spoke of financial difficulties while living affluently and taking expensive pleasure trips. (He had the sisters beg for his needs, but failed to provide for them.) With regard to Fatima, he built an empire for his own power and glory, rather than tend to his daily duty, and overcome his impurity. The name of Schuckardt will always be connected with MSM, in particular the CMRI communities. How can it not be? He founded and ruled the organization for fifteen years. Who knows what he will do in the future? It is difficult enough to explain why one rejects the apparent pope, and attends an illicit Mass. But is not the burden increased if the Mass is said by clergy who belong to an organization 'founded by a weirdo-pervert cult leader who was made a bishop by an Old Catholic?' b. Danger of recurrence - Once a person has had pneumonia, he is at increased risk for a subsequent infection, which subsequent infection may do great harm. MSM did allegedly have homosexuality within its ranks. It may have been limited to Schuckardt and his aides, or it may not. He is gone, but one has always to fear a recurrence. Indeed, any organization in any time must be vigilant. How much more this organization in our depraved times? I certainly do not accuse any one at present day MSM of wrongdoing in this regard. May God preserve them from such a scourge! Nevertheless, they must realize that they carry with them a particular potential for scandal. c. Unnecessary liability to defense of faith - MSM was intolerably scandalous in the past, and although much has improved, it is substantially the same organization. As a result, it is burdened with the shame of the past. Furthermore, it does not repudiate its origin. Hence, one who accepts and approves the present organization, must explain (or hide) the past of the same organization. This is an embarrassment to faithful Catholics and an obstacle to converts; hence there is scandal. But is there a greater good to be accomplished by tolerating this situation? One might suggest that several thousand faithful

depend upon the CMRI for Mass, the sacraments, schools etc., and that these are exceptional times. While it appears that the priests and religious do considerable good work, they could do most of that same work as members of another community or as seculars. Hence, there is not sufficient reason to tolerate the scandal which does, and will, linger about the MSM communities: MSM is intolerably scandalous.

6. Summarize & Evaluate

Conclusions

The conclusions which follow are each graded after the pattern of notes for theological propositions. It is an attempt to apply the principles pejorem partem conclusio semper sequitur and a chain is no stronger than its weakest link. The grades are no more or less than my own evaluation. A. The reception of Holy Orders from a schismatic bishop is not per se an act of schism - morally certain from the decisions of the sacred congregations and the precepts of Canon Law. Let it be remembered, though, that such reception of orders is normally disobedient and scandalous, and that it may per accidens manifest an adherence to the rebellion or sect of the ordaining bishop. B. Of the four ways that one can gratuitously claim jurisdiction, only its usurpation by intrusion into a see is per se schismatic; all other cases must be judged according to the circumstances, particularly the manifest intention of the claimant - probably true. With regard to the claim of jurisdiction "in a vacuum", this is more probably fraud or foolishness than schism. I have not been able to find any decisions of the Holy See treating such a situation. C. Francis Schuckardt secretly claimed to be pope - most probably true. Francis Schuckardt did not publicly claim to be pope, and did not make this claim the doctrine of MSM - most probably true. D. MSM neither was nor is a sect by heresy - morally certain. E. MSM was not previously a sect by schism - probably true. MSM is not presently a sect by schism - most probably true. F. MSM was previously suspect of schism - probably true. MSM is presently suspect of schism - more probably false. G. MSM is an Independent Old Catholic sect - most probably false. H. MSM was previously a destructive cult - most probably true. MSM is presently a destructive cult - probably false. I. MSM was actively scandalous in the past - most probably true. MSM continues to be scandalous inasmuch as it continues the name and organization which was so scandalous under Schuckardt, and inasmuch as it has failed explicitly to repudiate the errors, misdeeds and connection with Schuckardt - probably true.

7. Objections

Brown's Division of Power

Obj.: Daniel Q Brown intended to have a shared jurisdiction with Schuckardt in which each of them would have a certain territory. Brown later complained that Schuckardt refused to share authority, and that the latter was trying to crowd him out. But to claim territory is per se schismatic since it intrudes upon existing sees. Therefore Schuckardt and Brown set up a schismatic church. Respondeo I distinguish the major. That Brown claimed a designated territory of activity or sphere of influence for each, concedo. That either of them claimed to establish, possess or rearrange proper dioceses within those territories, nego. I counterdistinguish the minor. That the claim of a territory, as a range of episcopal influence is per se schismatic, nego. That the claim of a diocese, in opposition to the legitimate ordinary, is per se schismatic, concedo. Nego conclusionem.

8. Evaluation of Evaluations

Kelly

Rev. Clarence Kelly publishes a monthly monograph and newsletter called The Bulletin from Oyster Bay, New York. It is sent to supporters and contributors throughout the United States. Several issues of The Bulletin have been devoted to the MSM question. We shall attempt to collate and summarize his statements on the matter, then evaluate them. Some thirty-four pages are devoted to the topic. There is considerable repetition, and vehement exhortation not to be deceived by the wily errors of the last times. There is likewise a recounting of various events, and an analysis of them.

Fr. Kelly takes a dim view of MSM, and characterizes it as a schismatic Old Catholic sect which poses as a traditional Catholic group, and thus is a great menace to souls. Over the course of seven Bulletins spanning twenty-eight months, the conclusion is successively stated, discussed at length, and stated again. Along the way, Fr. Kelly replies to assertions contained in some opuscula of Fr. Anthony Cekada. Fr. Kellys principal points are summarized as follows:

1. MSM is a schismatic Old Catholic sect because of:

a. the source of orders - There is an outline of the history of the Jansenists, Primary Old Catholics and Independent Old Catholics, with considerable emphasis on the various episcopal successions. The conclusion is then drawn. "Consider the succession: Mathew to de Rache: de Rache to Carfora; Carfora to Rogers; Rogers to Brown; Brown to Schuckardt. From Mathew to Brown - they were all Old Catholic 'pseudo-bishops' as St. Pius X called Mathew. From the Jansenists to the Old Catholics to Mount St. Michael's we are dealing with sects.... From a sow you get a pig. From an Old Catholic pseudo-bishop like Mathew you get pseudo bishops like Brown and Schuckardt.

..."Such pseudo-bishops do not start traditional Catholic communities. They start schismatic sects - sects that have much in common with the scores of Old Catholic sects that exist." (MAR 92:4-5)

b. its name - Tridentine Latin Rite Church is similar to the names of several Independent Old Catholic churches, is listed in The Old Catholic Sourcebook, and is included in a list of Old Catholic sects compiled by Fr. Anthony Cekada in 1980. (SEPT gi, MAR 92)

2. MSM falls under St. Pius X condemnation and excommunication of Arnold Harris Mathew - "The words of St. Pius X are as clear as his action was decisive. To regard the descendants of this Arnold Harris Mathew differently than St. Pius X regarded Mathew himself, is to disregard St. Pius X." (JAN 9I:3) "To oppose being in communion with the Tridentine Latin Rite Church is not a usurpation of authority... On the contrary, it is to be faithful to the magisterial condemnation of St. Pius X-" (JAN 91:4)

"Father Arnold Harris Mathew did what Daniel Q. Brown and Francis Schuckardt did. He approached an Old Catholic for episcopal consecration. And St. Pius X decreed:

'Arnold Harris Mathew .. and all others who lent aid, counsel or consent to this nefarious crime, by the authority of Almighty God, we hereby excommunicate, anathematize, and solemnly command and declare to be separated the communion of the Church and to be held for schismatics, and to be avoided by all Catholics ...'

We need no more than this to settle the issue. St. Pius X has spoken. The cause is finished. The case is closed." (SEPT 9I:7)

"We must do today what the Church did in the past. We must. condemn today what she condemned in the past. Pope St. Pius X, speaking as Vicar of Christ and Visible Head of the Church, did in fact and truth condemn, excommunicate and anathematize the Browns and Schuckardts of his day." (FEB 92:8)

"From the Jansenists to the Old Catholics to Mount St. Michael's we are dealing with sects. From an Old Catholic pseudo-bishop like Mathew you get pseudo-bishops like Brown and Schuckardt.... Brown and Schuckardt are the lineal descendants of Mathew and are worthy of condemnation." (MAR 92:4)

"The decree of St. Pius X, which is the third document, is a clear and certain expression of the mind of the Catholic Church on the sub'ect of seeking episcopal consecration from schismatics.

... One has only to read it carefully and thoughtfully to know the mind of the Catholic Church on the question of "pseudo-bishops" like Arnold Harris Mathew, Daniel Q Brown and Francis Schuckardrt." (APR 92:1)

"(Citation of decree of excommunication against Mathew et al.) Conclusion: Now Brown and Schuckardt trace their orders to none other than Arnold Harris Mathew. They are his heirs as it were. The mind of the Church is clear. it shows us how we are to regard Arnold Harris Mathew. It shows us how we are to regard Schuckardt and Brown, his. spiritual descendants." (JAN 93:2)

3. MSM's orders are dubious - three reasons are given:

a. A general uncertainty as to the validity of Old Catholic orders. (FEB 92:4)

b. The three MSM clerics conditionally reordained by Bishop Musey on April 23, I985 had no doubts about the validity of their previous orders; therefore they lacked the intention to receive the sacrament of Holy Orders. (JAN 91:3)

c. Bishop Musey, and others who have subsequently ordained men for MSM, are all of the Thuc line, and Fr. Kelly questions the validity of their respective consecrations. (APR 93:2,3)

4. There has been no substantial change in MSM since Schuckardt's departure - The thesis is stated in a 'resolution' of the "Society of St. Pius V" which was variously reproduced and defended:

RESOLVED that the Society of St. Pius V considers the Tridentine Latin Rite Church - also known as the Mount St. Michael's (sic) group and the Congregation of Mary

Immaculate Queen - which was founded by Francis Schuckardt and Bishop Brown - an Old Catholic married bishop - to be in origin an Old Catholic sect and that it continues to be such. (OCT 90; JAN 91; FEB 92)

The conditional abjuration made before Bishop George Musey in 1985 is to be considered a "sham":

a. because MSM, "still refuse(s) to admit the schismatic nature of the church founded by Schuckardt and Brown." (JAN 91.)

b. because "(t)he Rev. George Musey was himself a schismatic and received the members of the Tridentine Latin Rite Church not into the Catholic Church but into his own church.- (JAN 91)

c. because the MSM clergy did not return as laymen. (JAN 91; SEPT 9I; APR 92)

5. Catholics are forbidden even indirectly to communicate in sacris with MSM - 'There must be no communion with the schismatic Tridentine Latin Rite Church .... And lay people associated with the schismatics must be refused Holy Communion. If they receive Holy Communion kneeling next to you, from the hand of the same priest who gives the Host to you, then you are in communion with him and them.- (JAN 91)

6. Returning schismatic clergy must always return as laymen In reference to what is claimed to be a parallel case, Fr. Kelly inserted and approved a statement by Fr. William Jenkins: 'We insisted that according to the practice of the Church, they had to return as laymen and could not function as priests. That they insisted on being accepted as priests proved to us the insincerity of their abjuration. For the Church demands both reparation and restitution. Even if their orders were valid (they were doubtful), the Church would not permit them to function as priests upon their return. They could not keep what they sacrilegiously stole. This is the practice and the wisdom of the Church." (SEPT 91)

Fr. Kelly repeated this in April 1992 when he wrote, "When a Catholic leaves the Church and gets ordained or consecrated by an Old Catholic bishop he does not have the right to function as a priest or a bishop ... If such a person wants to return to the Catholic Church, he must do so as a layman." Father then refers to the case of Joseph Rene Vilatte. He also reproduces an article of his from 1979 wherein he noted that several Old Catholic clergy had approached him about becoming Catholics, but had refused to return as laymen.

ANALYSIS Fr. Kelly's position and statements on MSM labor under several difficulties:

1. Failure to define terms - MSM is labeled as a schismatic sect from the beginning of Fr. Kelly's utterances, but nowhere does he define or discuss "schismatic" and it was only after two years of voluminous controversy that an attempt was made to define and discuss "sect."

2. Mathew misconnection - Fr. Kelly implies that, because Francis Schuckardt's orders came from the Mathew line, he was subject to the excommunication against Mathew. "Condemnation" is the term used, but the average reader will conclude

"excommunication." The decree says opem, consilium, consensum praebuerunt not praeburituri sunt or praebuerint. Furthermore, odiosa sunt retringenda. The decree cannot be expanded to apply to other persons or different deeds. It is useful to note a few of Mathew's doings. After Mathew was made bishop, the English hierarchy ignored him for they considered him to be a nutcase. He subsequently collaborated with the Modernist Tyrell on a book attacking priestly celibacy. Three years after his own consecration, Mathew consecrated "suffragans," and set himself up as the "Anglo-Catholic Bishop of London." He promptly wrote to Cardinal Merry del Val announcing the fact, and suggested that they be given a status as a separate rite. That is when the excommunication came. No one has yet accused Francis Schuckardt of establishing a counter church as a haven for modernists.

Fr. Kelly is adamant and explicit that Schuckardt and his organization share in St. Plus X's condemnation against Mathew. As we have seen, the cases are specifically different, hence one cannot transfer the condemnation. Let's arrange it syllogistically:

M St. Plus X condemned what Mathew did. m But Schuckardt did what Mathew did. C Therefore St. Plus X condemned what Schuckardt did.

The major has the authority of the papacy; the minor has the reasoning and authority of Fr. Kelly; therefore the conclusion has the reasoning and authority of Fr. Kelly. (Pejorem partem conclusio semper sequitur.) Now we all agree that Fr. Kelly is neither pope nor ecclesiastical judge. Therefore, it is false to say, "St. Pius X has spoken, this case is closed."

3. Schism through orders - Fr. Kelly implies that the reception of holy orders from a schismatic, itself renders one schismatic, hence all the emphasis on "lineal descendants." As we have seen, this premise is false; hence the conclusion is worthless. Father Kelly likewise falls to distinguish between subscribing to schism and approaching a schismatic minister. Many have joined sects, then received orders therein. However, it does not follow that they joined the sect by receiving orders. Furthermore, part of Mathew's schism consisted in receiving and conferring episcopal consecration without apostolic mandates. On Schuckardt's part, he does not stand accused of defying the legitimate pope.

4. Name - In Bulletins of August-October, 1990, then January and September of 1991, the name "Tridentine Latin Rite Church," is emphasized, bold-typed and repeated. The designations of "Mount St. Michael" and "Fatima Crusade" are mentioned in passing, as if for reference sake. These tricks of typography are misleading, for they give the impression that TLRC was the name by which Schuckardt and his followers commonly referred to themselves. It also implies that they abandoned the name Catholic. Of course, as we saw above, neither of these assertions is true. I have found no evidence of the name TLRC being used since Schuckardt's departure. On the other hand, the name has never been repudiated, a point which Fr. Kelly fails to notice.

5. Change - Fr. Kelly seems to take no account of the changes in MSM over the past nine years. He simply says that they want respectability now, as opposed to past isolationism. While he might criticize the nature and degree of the changes, he should at least acknowledge and assess them, for he is treating as excommunicate present friends, adherents and "connectees" of MSM. It is also a matter of fact that the Church

has repeatedly received returning schismatic clergy as clerics, and allowed them to exercise their orders. There are other cases where the suspension has not been lifted. Fr. Kelly might argue that one may not presume a relaxation of the suspension and irregularity, even in today's situation. However, he cannot claim it as an iron-clad principle, and would have to establish his thesis. I would be delighted to see him submit his theory for discussion and evaluation in Sacerdotium.

6. Fails to prove sect - In February 1992, Fr. Kelly finally proposed a definition for sect: he quoted Augustine's Commentary on the New Code of Canon Law, "a religious society established in opposition to the Church, whether it consist of infidels, pagans, Jews, Moslems, non-Catholics or schismatics." He then alleges six points of opposition, but fails to consider schism.

a. Orders from Old Catholics. But we have shown that this does not necessarily make one a schismatic.

b. Name other than Catholic - But we have seen that they never identified themselves as other than Catholic.

c. Authority and jurisdiction, particularly excommunication and holy days. - But we have seen that Schuckardt, even if presumptuous and fraudulent, never directly opposed existing legitimate authority. Excommunications were done in a declarative way. Even the holy days were "implemented" within the framework of the "fifteen major" and 'twelve lesser" days of obligation listed by Holy Mother Church. The fact of holy days is obvious, but Fr. Kelly doesn't even attempt to prove that it is per se schismatic.

d. Claims to the papacy - We have shown that these were secret, were never the doctrine of MSM, and were a cause of Schuckardt's being expelled.

e. An abjuration of error and profession of faith required of newcomers. The error abjured was the Conciliar Church and the faith professed was the Catholic Faith.

f. A claim to exercise the magisterium of the Church. - This is based on a quote of a quote by Bob Cubbage in 1980. Bear in mind that Mr. Cubbage was writing from a Conciliarist point of view, and abbreviates his own citation. Furthermore, the context of Mr. Cubbage's article shows that the MSM people were talking about an ad hoc function carried out by Schuckardt until the Church would once again have a proper pope. The position may be theologically erroneous and selfserving, but is it a refusal of submission to the legitimate Roman Pontiff ? Fr. Kelly doesn't even address the question.

Overall, Fr. Kelly would have done much better to have defined his terms, to lay out his argument in a syllogistic format, to stick to the topic, and to admit the limits of his information and competence. Needless to say, all this should have preceded condemnatory "policy" statements. He has also totally missed the question of MSM as a cult. Finally, he errs when he characterizes his analysis as the only one compatible with faithful Catholicism. This is a matter of a practical analysis of a concrete and complex matter. It is normal and Catholic that there be a certain variety of prudent opinions, especially when there is no recourse to functioning authority.

9. Corollary - Praxis?

Evaluate this evaluation

I claim neither to be omniscient nor infallible. If you believe that there are omissions or errors of fact, principle or assessment in this study, please contact me through Sacerdotium, or submit a piece for Forum. Please do not launch into polemics and character assassination in your favorite pulpit or newsletter. I would likewise caution readers against "charging off" in one direction or another, on the basis of this study, until there has been time for review.

Let MSM repudiate its past.

We are not speaking here of a juridical abjuration, but a repair of harm. Members of MSM have privately admitted and reproved the excesses and errors of Francis Schuckardt. Nevertheless, this has never been done systematically and publicly. However much they might have been manipulated and deceived, these same people were Schuckardt's agents and associates. Unless they repudiate his program, they will continue to appear as giving a certain approval. In particular, they should renounce the names Tridentine Latin Rite Church, and Ecclesiaitical Province of Our Lady of Guadalupe. They should also repudiate the claims to ordinary jurisdiction. Finally, it is time to abandon the notion that Schuckardt was a good man and Our Lady's apostle, but that he went astray on a few things.

Let MSM undertake reparation.

Even a sincere token will console the Sacred Heart and ease the pain of those hurt in the past. A weekly litany or Rosary would seem to suffice.

Let MSM restart

This would constitute an organization clearly different from that of Francis Schuckardt. Certainly, no more blue nuns, no rosaries around the neck, no medals over the clerical habit.

Let MSM submit to third party review

A cancer patient in remission goes back for a regular check-up. In like manner, the new-name, new-habit MSM should arrange for regular inspection by a small panel of unbiased priests. In particular, the panel would look for any relapse into cultism or impurity. There would have to be a balance between effective inspection and undue interference, but it would be worth the effort.

Let Fr. Kelly and SSPV retract accusations of schism and sect

They have not proved the accusations, but have used them as the basis to deny sacraments. This is not to say that they must embrace or approve MSM. It is time to admit and correct their mistake.

For myself, inasmuch as my name has been associated with the Society of St. Pius V "resolution" declaring MSM to be presently a schismatic sect, I declare the following:

- I have never personally asserted that MSM is presently a schismatic sect;
- I reject and repudiate any such assertion made under the name of Society of St. Pius V.

Let each leave his neighbor in peace.

Even with loyal submission to the Church, a variety of opinions there will be, and thoroughly discussed they should be. Nevertheless, none of us is pope, so we may have to practice a great deal of toleration: live and let live.

Let Clergy be very careful not to put their faithful on the spot

Even if much of the controversy over MSM has been uncalled for, the fact is that there has been controversy, and many lay people are rightly sensitive about the matter. It would be uncharitable, if not unjust to impose the MSM problem upon them. Therefore, non-MSM clergy should avoid inviting MSM clergy into situations where the laity will be offended. Likewise, the clergy should not pressure lay people to spurn those who are connected with MSM.

I. Nevertheless, pursue non-committal contact.

The MSM clergy whom I have met, have generally impressed me as decent men with a sense of the Faith. I am all too aware of the problems with their organization and its history-, hence I do not want to get involved with it. They likely have difficulties with me as well. One can hope that charitable contact (communicatio in cibis) will eventually lead to a resolution of those difficulties according to the mind of the Church. It is in this spirit that I have suggested the various reforms for MSM.

Contact

Email: contact@tridentines.com

Newspapers

Scroll down for sample articles or download everything:

- *compressed: 86 MB*
- *uncompressed: 522 MB*

The Coeur d'Alene Press isn't digitized. Microfilm and hard copies are in the downtown CDA library; you can to search by hand and take screenshots of the microfilm.

Journalists started following the CMRI in the early 1970s. Attention took off in 1978 after they bought Mt. St. Michaels. Newspapers continued to write on the group heavily until the late 1980s.

April 12, 1974

The Catholic Northwest Progress told their readers to stay away from Schuckardt's group. Former CMRI priest Fr. Lawrence Brey was highly critical of the group.

Seattle faithful warned about Idaho 'Fatima Crusade

By Paul J. Clark

How often have we heard the phrase, sometimes uttered in irritation and sometimes in gentle mockery, "They are more Catholic than the Pope"?

It now appears the Seattle Archdiocese is the target area for a group that does, seriously, consider itself more Catholic than the Pontiff. Indeed, some of its spokesmen imply the Pope isn't Catholic at all!

Known loosely as the "Fatima Crusade", and not to be confused with legitimate organizations dedicated to honor Our Lady of Fatima, this group is based in a small community known as Hidden Valley, near Coeur D'Alene. It is just over the Washington State line and a missal's throw from Spokane. While the Blue Army and Fatima, properly understood, are a recognized form of Marian devotion, Church authorities in the Northwest place this "Fatima Crusade" outside the approved organizations.

Recently, representatives of the Coeur D'Alene Fatima Crusade have come to Seattle to speak, collect funds and, perhaps, "reclaim souls" back to their traditional Pre-Councilar Church. This, despite the fact Bishop Sylvester W. Treinen, of Boise, Idaho, in whose diocese this group is based, denounced the movement as "heretical" in a telephone conversation with The Progress.

The Coeur D'Alene Fatima Crusade is largely the invention of one man — Francis K. Schuckardt, widely known in the Seattle Archdiocese.

According to the legend, Schuckardt was seriously ill ("on the threshold of death's door", as one piece of promotional literature poetically phrases it) in 1960 in a Seattle hospital. It is reported that at that time he promised Our Lady should his life be spared he would dedicate himself to spreading her devotion.

He survived the illness and, keeping his word, became active in the Blue Army, an organization whose membership is primarily Catholic laity and which has as its focal point the Fatima miracles. Schuckardt, the reports state, was a vigorous worker in the Blue Army vineyard, seeming never to grow weary in this apostolate. One pamphlet asks: "... from the impact of his discourses on Our Heavenly Queen ... how many lives were changed, far-reaching decisions made, youths transformed?"

But while Schuckardt may not have grown weary, he did become unhappy with the Blue Army. Disenchantment set in when he saw what he believed was compromise with its high ideals of Marian dedication; he thought he saw its energy on the wane, its members waxing passive.

More important, he now began to view Catholic orthodoxy "corrupted" by the renewal instigated by the Fathers of the Church who met in the Second Vatican Council. Any deviation from the traditional positions, policies and rituals became anathema to him. Those who promulgated and-or practiced such "modern innovations" were heretics and "Satan-inspired," he declared.

From this theological springboard he jumped out of the Blue Army and, with a core of like-believers, retreated "into the desert" at Hidden Valley, Idaho. From here he remained obdurate in his opposition to the magisterium (teaching) of the

Continued on Page 2

The Catholic Northwest Progress, Seattle, WA, April 12, 1974

Go to page 2

January 24, 1975

The Radecki Brothers (the father & uncle of the CMRI Radecki Brothers) sued Schuckardt. Bliss Bignall would continue to represent the CMRI in lawsuits.

JANUARY 24, 1975 TEL. 623-2682—THE PROGRESS—7

Schuckardt to fight $96,000 judgement of alienation

By Paul Clark

The $96,000 alienation of affection judgment levied against Francis Schuckardt and his "Our Lady of Fatima Crusade," with headquarters at Rathdrum, Idaho, near Coeur d'Alene, will be appealed on the basis of the freedom of religion guarantee contained in the First Amendment, the Progress learned Tuesday.

The judgment, assigned by Common Pleas Judge Reno Riley of Lucas Co., Toledo, Ohio, was the result of a two-week trial in that city in December. At that time Dr. Joseph Radecki, an anesthesiologist, and his brother, Henry, an Owens-Illinois vice president, alleged that their wives had been induced by the Schuckardt group to leave their homes with their children and move west to the Idaho religious community. Both Radecki husbands charged their efforts to have their families return to Toledo were thwarted by the Schuckardt group. Both men testified they had "good marriages" before their wives came under the influence of the "Fatima Crusaders."

Schuckardt was represented by James A. Baird of Toledo and Bliss Bignall of Coeur d'Alene. It was Bignall who told The Progress last Tuesday that the appeal would be made on the basis of the "freedom of religion" clause.

"The wives of the Radeckis choose to embrace a religious philosophy different than that of their husbands and we believe it is their constitutional right to do so. It is on this basis, principally, that we are appealing the judgment," Bignall said.

The Radecki brothers had asked for $225,000 in damages—$125,000 compensatory and $100,000 punitive—from the Schuckardt group which has the corporate name of Christ the King Priory. This, in turn, is comprised of two churches, Mary Immaculate Queen Roman Catholic Cathedral and St. Joseph's Church, both located near Coeur d'Alene.

The Idaho religious group has caused some confusion in the Seattle Archdiocese, when incidentally Schuckardt was once a member. It is frequently mistaken as being connected with the Blue Army of Our Lady of Fatima, a fully-recognized Catholic Church organization. Schuckardt at one time was a member of this organization and has been described at various times as its "international secretary," "developer," and "director." In any event, it is reported he left that group in 1967 to form the Idaho organization.

Representatives of his Priory make frequent visits to Seattle to collect funds and to promulgate their particular brand of "Catholicity" which Bishop Sylvester Treinen of Boise has called "heretical." Support of the organization in any form is a serious matter, Bishop Treinen has declared.

The Schuckardt Crusaders assert that Catholic orthodoxy has been "corrupted" by the renewal launched by Vatican Council II and that the Church, the Pope, its hierarchy, and members are themselves heretical.

Women members of the Schuckardt "Fatima Crusade," attired in long, peasant-like garb, are shown outside one of the group's churches near Coeur d'Alene, Idaho. Opposed to the vernacular Mass and other decrees of Vatican II, the "Crusade" has been called "heretical" by Bishop Sylvester Treinen, of Boise. Members frequently visit Seattle to conduct lectures and raise funds for their Idaho activities despite the warnings of local pastors to avoid supporting the group in any manner.

Francis K. Schuckardt

Testimony at the Ohio trial indicated there are about 600 present Schuckardt followers but it is unclear as to whether this includes those who espoused his position but continue to live outside the Idaho commune.

Schuckardt was quoted by Keith Sparrow of the Toledo Blade as declaring his case was "hampered because the judge and his attorneys were not knowledgeable in the Tridentine doctrine."

This, he said, meant that Tridentine Roman Catholics adhere to the decrees promulgated in the 16th Century by the Council of Trent and abjure the doctrines of Vatican II. Further, Pope Paul VI, because of his "defections" from the Council of Trent, is not "true" Pope or head of the Roman Catholic Church, Schuckardt told the court.

Stained glass exhibit to aid Bellevue parish

Normally, one would think a retired Boeing executive would find a hobby that in some way would be related to aircraft or to engineering.

But for George Snyder, who served as vice president of Boeing's 747 program, retirement has meant that he now has time for a subject that has intrigued him for most of his life . . . stained glass. In his Bellevue home on the shores of Lake Washington, Snyder spends many hours in his workshop fashioning lamps and panels out of glass.

He will be one of over 100 Northwest artists participating in the Sixth Annual Art and Wine Show sponsored by Sacred Heart Church

In Israel, according to Snyder, stained glass work is a highly refined and ancient art. What particularly amazed the Boeing engineer was the fact that he and his wife were able to walk along the beaches in Israel and pick up bits of glass, some of them hundreds of years old.

Working with stained glass is a painstaking affair. Snyder first draws the design which he intends to use, then begins cutting each piece of glass. Each piece must then be carefully wrapped with copper foil. He estimates that he spends approximately one hour on each piece of glass in a particular design. An apparently simple four-

Artist-philosopher to speak at Hungry Mind; proceeds to benefit Farm Workers

Artist-philosopher Trina Paulus, who authored the popular book, "Hope for the Flowers," will present "An Evening with Trina Paulus" Friday, Jan. 24 at 8 pm in the Hungry Mind, 15230 21st Ave. SW in Burien.

Ms. Paulus, back from a second trip to Egypt, is currently on the West Coast negotiating a film based on her best-selling book, a parable written in 1972 that spins a tale of two caterpillars. The parable evolves in a series of revelations and interactions that lead to an explosive revolution of love as the caterpillars realize their own metamorphoses and become butterflies.

The artist-author is a member of the international lay religious Grail movement. Her art, mostly sculpture, has been exhibited and sold worldwide. In 1966, she was part of a Grail team which went to Akhmim, Upper Egypt, where they set up a women's textile cooperative, a self-help program based on education through the art of weaving. The project has become a key factor in stabilizing the economy and bringing new hope to the impoverished people of the Egyptian city.

During the Friday evening program, Ms. Paulus will revisit her book and in turn share with others its seeds of hope for interpersonal relationships that create social change and revolutions of love. The evening will also include a travelogue that she has developed from experiences in her two trips to Egypt.

Admission to the program will be $1 for adults, 50 cents for students. All proceeds from the evening, including sales of the book, 'Hope for the Flowers,' will be given to the United Farm Workers.

The Hungry Mind facility is located in St. Francis of Assisi Parish.

Denies grain used in liquor diverts food from the hungry

WASHINGTON (NC)—The Distilled Spirits Council of the United States, the public relations arm of the nation's alcoholic beverage producers, held a press conference to deny that the world food crisis would be eased by

He said the industry did not use a great deal of grain, that the corn industry used—about half a million tons—was normally inedible for humans, and that distribution of the grain would be a problem.

He said the solution to the food

The Catholic Northwest Progress, Seattle, WA, January 24, 1975

March 3, 1978

Hazel Barnes and Nancy Woolum write their first of two articles on the group.

Spokane Daily Chronicle, Friday March 3, 1978

March 4, 1978

Former Members of Sect now Disillusioned

The second of two articles from Hazel Barnes and Nancy Woolum.

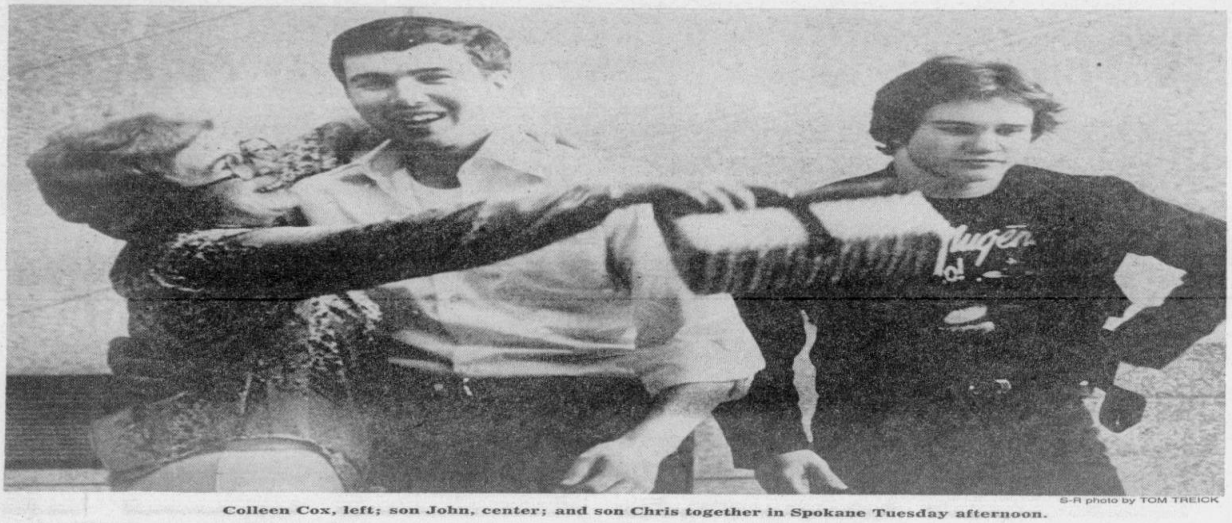
...

Part 2

Part 2 (page 13)

May 30, 1979

In the first of two articles, Cheryl Ernst (staff writer with the Spokesman-Review) wrote an article about the Cox family, who was critical of the TLRC.



S-R photo by TOM TREICK

Colleen Cox, left; son John, center; and son Chris together in Spokane Tuesday afternoon.

A young man's anguished decision

By CHERYL ERNST
Spokesman-Review staff writer

Over 2,000 miles of telephone lines the tears were evident during the clandestine call.

"I want to leave, but I can't get to a phone and I can't go anywhere alone. My letters are censored," 22-year-old John Cox pleaded to his family from the seminary at Mount St. Michael's in Spokane.

In Detroit, Mich., the family responded with tears and promises: "Hang on, we're coming."

But where was this place in Spokane? What was this religious order that seemed to have trapped her son? And would he still want to leave when she could talk to him in person, Colleen Cox wondered.

With stores and banks closed for the holiday weekend, the family pooled its limited resources to buy airplane tickets for Mrs. Cox and another son, Chris, 18.

They called ahead, seeking help, but area law enforcement agencies said their hands were tied unless John were being held against his will.

Unable to rent a car and unfamiliar with the area, they contacted The Spokesman-Review with a request for information and an invitation to accompany them when they tried to see John.

They were visibly nervous when they arrived in Spokane Monday evening. They talked about what might happen and discussed what they knew of the situation.

John had come to Idaho in early April to hunt and to visit his brother Brian, 26, a lay member of the Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church, Mrs. Cox said.

The family heard nothing more until it learned John was at Mount St. Michael's, the former Jesuit scholasticate on a hilltop northeast of Spokane, that now serves as a headquarters for the Tridentines.

Not recognized by the Roman Catholic Church, the Tridentine Latin Rite rejects doctrinal and liturgical changes of the Catholic Second Vatican Council.

(Continued on page 6)

The Spokesman-Review, Sunday May 30, 1979

Go to page A6

May 31, 1979

Tridentine: Cult or 'True Church'?

The second of two articles from Cheryl Ernst on the CMRI.

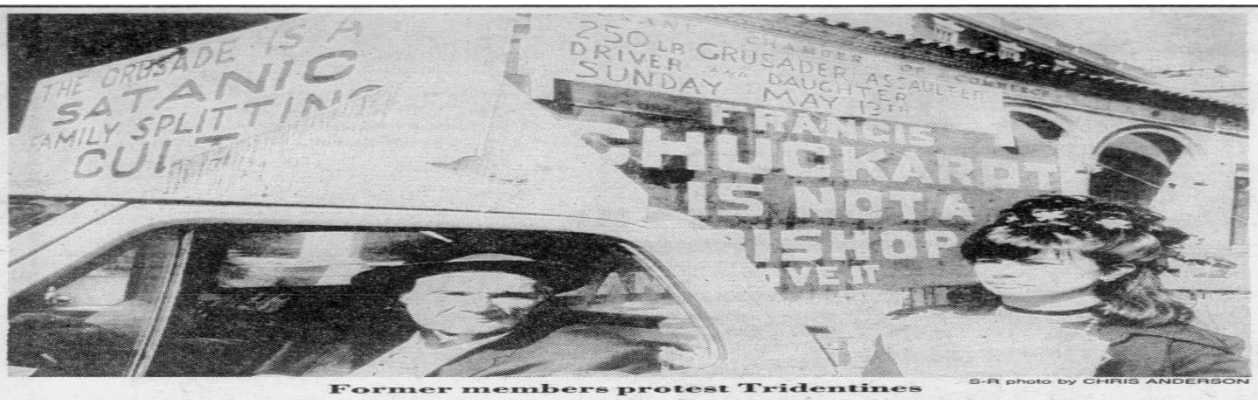
...

Continue reading »

Part 2 (page A6)

June 2, 1979

Tamplin and his "truth truck" were causing issues at The Mount.



S-R photo by CHRIS ANDERSON

Former members protest Tridentines

John Tamplin and daughter Margie Skarisky spread their message via pickup truck.

Two ex-Tridentines fight the church — with a truck

By JOHN KAFENTZIS
Spokesman-Review staff writer

Disenchanted with the teachings of the Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church, two former members are using a "truth truck" to express their feelings about the sect.

John M. Tamplin and his daughter, Margie Skarisky, moved from the Midwest to Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, in 1975 to join the church also known as the Fatima Crusade.

"We thought it was a conservative Catholic church, like before Vatican II", said Mrs. Skarisky.

Tamplin gave up a successful tool business and left his wife of 40 years to follow the crusade to Idaho, she said.

The two belonged to the religion from May 1975 until they were asked to leave in November 1975 "because we asked too many questions," she said.

Mrs. Skarisky said she now believes that the church has been instrumental in breaking up families such as her father's in the name of religion and that it operates primarily for monetary gain.

So, for the past several years, she and her father have periodically picketed the church, first in Coeur d' Alene and more recently at the new Tridentine headquarters at Mount St. Michael's northeast of Spokane.

Tamplin's pickup truck covered with signs that read "Will this be another Guyana?" and "The Crusade is a satanic family-splitting cult" have several times been the object of scuffles between Tamplin and church members.

Mrs. Skarisky said that on a visit to St. Michael's on May 13, a Tridentine church member threw paint at the pickup truck and started ripping the signs off the truck until her father threatened him with a tire iron. A brief scuffle took place between the two men before she and her father left, she said.

Despite the sometimes hostile reception, she said they will picket at the Mount again Sunday.

Mrs. Skarisky said the messages on the "truth truck" are the only uncensored information that members are exposed to.

"When we go up there they look — you should see their heads turn," she said.

"We didn't know what we were getting into when we joined the church," she said. "We have to make up for the evil we did promoting the crusade. We want to give those people (church members) a chance to know the truth."

Mrs. Skarisky, who characterizes herself, as a conservative Catholic, said she and her father no longer belong to an organized church but continue to pray in their home outside Rathdrum, Idaho.

The Spokesman-Review, June 2, 1979

June 17, 1979

Mt. St. Michaels had a potluck for the neighbors.

Potluck brings Tridentines, concerned neighbors together

By CHERYL ERNST
Spokesman-Review staff writer

People interested in hearing or discussing rumors about the "people on the Mount" may have been disappointed at the northeast neighborhood meeting at the Orchard Prairie School.

But members of the Tridentine church and the Northeast Property Owners Environmental Protection Association seemed to welcome the focus of the potluck meeting.

"I don't care who owns the property — it could be the Chamber of Commerce for all I care, the issue here is land use," said a man who owns land near the Mount St. Michael's holdings of the Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church.

And last week's meeting stuck closely to the land use question, culminating in unanimous motions to hire an environmental attorney and meet with county planners.

About 50 people attended the regular meeting of the property owner's association, including some lay members of the Tridentine church.

Mary Lee Gaston, who co-chairs the organization with her husband, Leon, introduced the group for those who were attending for the first time.

"We are an incorporated group which formed to monitor development of the land" on and around Mount St. Michael's northeast of Spokane, she said.

Activities have included attacking "attractive nuisances" such as junkyards in the area as well keeping an acres on the Mount, she said.

Mrs. Gaston asked people with other things to discuss to wait until after the meeting, since the groups only concern is land use.

Some media publicity of the meeting had suggested that discussion would center on the religion and lifestyle of the Tridentine church which challenges Roman Catholics with straying from true Catholicism.

Mrs. Gaston gave a progress report on church land sales — 22 10-acre parcels as of last week — and called for suggested pledges to bolster the $25 budget should the group need to hire an attorney.

"Parceling of 10-acre lots does not require an environmental impact statement," she said. "We are concerned that the full intent of the law be met in limiting one house per 10 acres in accordance with environmental safeguards."

She said many of the lots have been sold to joint- or tri-ownerships, and one lot was purchased by five people.

That leads to the assumption that subdivision could be attempted, putting more houses on smaller lots and involving the group in battles with each 10-acre lot owner, her husband said.

"We are concerned about the aquifer, which runs directly under a portion of Mount St. Michael's — we don't want to drink sewage. And we're concerned about heavy usage of Lincoln Road," Mrs. Gaston said.

Frank E. Kinnemur, a frequent and outspoken critic of the Tridentines, warned property owners of a drop in land values and church attempts to circumvent the law and infiltrate the group.

But landowner Harold Flesland returned to the main issue, saying "If we get good planning, we get a good quality of life and good property values."

A member of the Tridentine church agreed. "There is no way to stop growth. The thing to do is plan for it — I go along with that. I agree with (Morey C.) Haggin that you need planning for good land use."

Haggin, a Spokane resident involved in environmental issues, has volunteered to be the group's "environmental action expert."

He joined new residents Lynn and Dennis Flaherty, who successfully fought condominium development of Spirit Lake in Idaho, in recommending the group retain a good attorney.

The group voted to do so, asking association's 170 members to pledge whatever they can afford or believe is appropriate for an attempt to retain the agricultural quality of the area.

"Be aware, you are bringing to bear on yourself whatever restrictions you apply to others," warned Glen Talbott, who said he moved to the area to escape the increasing regulation of cities.

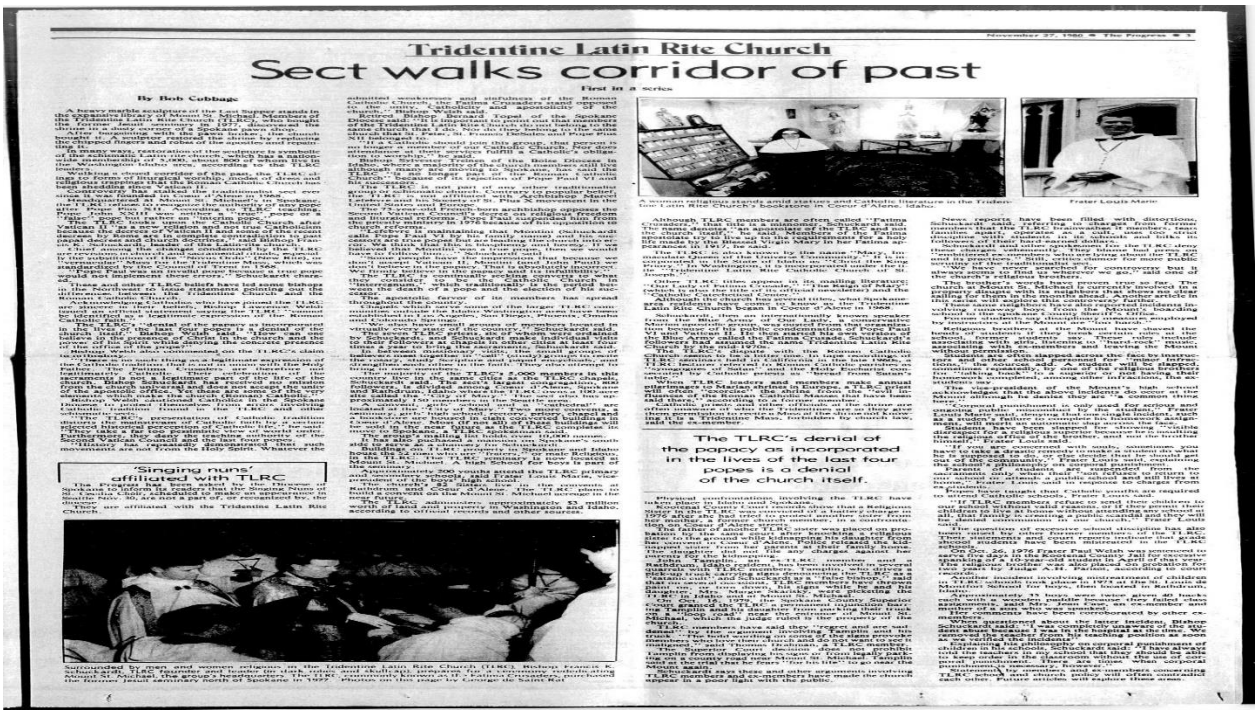
Mrs. Gaston said the group wants existing land use laws enforce, not new ones written.

"We want to be fair, kind, Christian and just," she said. "People can be tolerant. There ought to be a compromise — we hope by watching, talking and working, we can all peaceably live together."

The Spokesman-Review, June 17, 1979

Nov 27, 1980

Bob Cubbage began publishing a series of articles on the TLRC. This is the first in the series.



Tridentine Latin Rite Church

Sect walks corridor of past

First in a series

By Bob Cubbage

'Singing nuns' affiliated with TLRC

The TLRC's denial of the papacy as idolatry in the lives of the last four popes is a denial of the church itself.

The Catholic Northwest Progress, November 27, 1980

Part 2: Church in the catacombs— Part 2 (p 13)

Part 3: Political beliefs »

Part 4: Land development dispute »

Part 5: Members follow 'Christ Crucified' »

Part 6: Ex-members say sect is a 'cult' »

Part 7: Schuckardt's consecration »

June 5, 1984

Church 'rift' brings violence

the coeur d'alene

press

700136
IDAHO HISTORICAL SOCIETY
610 JULIA DAVIS DR
BOISE, ID 83706
Exp-12/31/99

Vol. 77, No. 262
Coeur d'Alene, Idaho
Tuesday, June 5, 1984
25 Cents

Church 'rift' brings violence

By LES TIDBALL
Press Staff Writer

An "internal rift" in the Tridentine Latin Rite Church resulted in a shot being fired at a van leaving the Spokane home of church founder Bishop Franchis Schuckardt Monday night, said Tridentine Father Denis Chicoine.

No one was injured in the incident on Spokane's South Hill, and Spokane police are investigating.

The Tridentines, founded in Coeur d'Alene in 1968, are a conservative sect of the Catholic Church. They still maintain facilities in Coeur d'Alene and Rathdrum though they moved the church's headquarters to Mount St. Michael near Spokane in 1977.

Chicoine, who is the legal owner of the church's property and a top church official, told The Coeur d'Alene Press today that the rift has developed during the last two weeks because he and other priests have been denied access to Bishop Schuckardt to discuss an issue of disagreement among the church clergy.

"We were put off," Chicoine said. "For a number of days we were just put off by the brothers who surround the bishop."

Chicoine would not detail the issue of disagreement, saying only it is a religious question that he felt should be discussed by the church priests and bishop.

"It's a family problem that should remain in the family," Chicoine said. "We were trying to resolve it quietly. This is ridiculous."

Continued on page 2

—Press Photo By LES TIDBALL

Classmates reach to congratulate Melissa McCormick after she received her diploma

High-spirited seniors become grads

By LES TIDBALL
Press Staff Writer

Crowded elbow to elbow in the North Idaho College gym Monday night, the parents of Coeur d'Alene's class of 1984 got a taste of what their children have experienced in the classroom during the past year.

But the overcrowded conditions inside and the soggy weather outside failed to dampen the commencement spirits of some 500 seniors.

Seniors exchanged hugs and handshakes as they were called one by one to the stage to accept their diploma folders. The actual diplomas would be exchanged later for returned caps and gowns.

Three of the five class valedictorians — all with perfect 4.0 grade point averages — spoke to the class.

Lisa Stowe reminded her classmates they soon would be leaving the security of home and entering a tougher world. She implored them to have fun.

"Learn to enjoy life. It's a gift from God," she said. "Complaining seems to be the cool thing to do. Things will go easy if you learn to hold back your complaints."

Stowe said she wouldn't have been at the head of the class if she hadn't "set my mind on doing a good job and enjoying what I do."

She told the class that a quarter of their lifetime already has passed, and that life is much too short to bicker.

Rick Rasmussen said he set two goals for himself when he entered high school — to have a perfect 4.0 grade average and to be named to the all-state team in football.

He accomplished those goals because of hard work and support of his family, he said.

Continued on page 10

I-90 bridges to be rebuilt

By RIC CLARKE
Press City Editor

The City of Coeur d'Alene tonight may join ranks with the state on a second portion of a massive project involving the reconstruction of six Interstate 90 freeway overpass bridges.

The City Council will decide whether Coeur d'Alene will share the cost of widening the Government Way overpass, which currently is two traffic lanes wide and rises only 15 feet above the freeway.

Federal interstate freeway standards call for a 17-foot clearance between the road surface and an overpass.

State highway officials plan to eventually increase the clearance on all six Coeur d'Alene overpasses from 15 to 17 feet.

The restricted clearancec in recent years has forced an increasing number of over-loaded trucks to leave I-90 and avoid Coeur d'Alene's stretch of freeway by driving through the city itself.

Coeur d'Alene already plans to participate in the reconstruction of the Fourth Street overpass this summer. The project involves increasing the bridge's clearance by nearly 2 feet and expanding its width from two to four lanes.

The Government Way overpass expansion, which may occur during the summer of 1985, also will increase the bridge's clearance by 2 feet and expand its width, if the city becomes involved.

Highway officials recently informed the city of their plans to raise the Government Way overpass and proposed widening the bridge with the help of Coeur d'Alene.

The project calls for the reconstruction of overpasses at Seventh and Ninth streets as well. Those bridges will not be enlarged, however.

State highway design engineer Bob Ewing this morning estimated the cost of the Government Way/Seventh Street/Ninth Street overpass project at $1 million.

The remaining two overpasses — at Northwest Boulevard and Lincoln Way — will be rebuilt later, Ewing said.

About 90 percent of the city's share of the Government Way bridge-widening construction would come from federal Urban-M funds.

Ewing couldn't estimate how much Coeur d'Alene actually would be paying.

The city's Public Works Committee recommended last month that the City Council put the Government Way project at the top of its Urban-M priority list and that Mayor Jim Fromm be authorized to enter into an agreement with the Department of Transportation to allocate the funds.

All six Coeur d'Alene overpasses were built 15 feet above the road surface, which was typical in 1959 when the freeway was punched through North Idaho, wing said.

The 15-foot clearance provided plenty of room 25 years ago, he said, but it has since become a problem as truck loads expanded.

The improvements should allow over-loaded trucks to pass through Coeur d'Alene without having to carry their heavy cargo on city streets.

"That's the idea of the interstate," Ewing said. "You can get a super-large load on in Seattle and drive all the way to Boston."

The federal Department of Defense is also encouraging the reconstruction of interstate overpasses, he said, to allow for the uninterrupted flow of military equipment from coast to coast.

The Government Way project will begin as early as 1985 and as late as 1987, Ewing said, "depending on the city's interest and its ability to put money into it."

Traffic will be interrupted during construction, which will last from three to six months, depending on the extent of the work, he said.

While the Government Way work involves a complete relacement of the overpass, only the top portion of other bridges will be rebuilt, Ewing said.

The Coeur d'Alene Press, Tuesday June 5, 1984

Go to page 2

June 8, 1984

A second article from the Coeur d'Alene Press on the coup against Schuckardt

Tridentine official: Bishop 'mentally ill'

By LES TIDBALL
Press Staff Writer

Tridentine Latin Rite Church leader Bishop Francis Schuckardt is "mentally ill" and unable to run the conservative Catholic sect, church business manager Tom Drahman said this morning.

"Father Denis (Chicoine) has assumed the leadership of the church," Drahman said. "The bishop is paranoid. He feels everybody is out to kill him. He is ill."

Schuckardt founded the church in 1968 in Coeur d'Alene as an offshoot of the Roman Catholic Church. Members rebelled against the liberalization of the Roman Church after the Vatican II council, and believe theirs is the only true church.

"We have to keep the faith, and the bishop is unable to run the church," Drahman said.

A rift in the church surfaced this week, resulting in gunfire at Schuckardt's home on Spokane's South Hill.

The problems began, said Chicoine, when he and other priests asked to see Schuckardt to discuss a question of theology. The brothers (who promise a lifetime of service to the church but do not celebrate the Catholic sacraments) prevented the meeting, believing the priests would try to harm the bishop, Chicoine said.

On Sunday and Monday the brothers had tried to take church property from the home, said Chicoine, and were confronted by the priests.

It was at that point that a brother allegedly fired a rifle. No one was hurt.

Spokane police investigated the incident and reports of more gunfire at the South Hill home Thursday night.

To prevent the brothers from taking property, and to establish himself as head of the church, Chicoine filed a lawsuit Thursday in Spokane County Superior Court. Drahman has filed a supporting affidavit recognizing Chicoine as head of the Tridentines.

A hearing on the suit has been set for 9 a.m. next Friday.

They also seek a $250,000 judgment against Schuckardt for property — including cash — allegedly taken from church grounds.

Church attorney Bruce Erickson says documents filed with the case indicate that some of the defendants have withdrawn large amounts of money from church accounts. Chicoine seeks the return of the money.

Erickson said he planned to serve the defendants at the bishop's posh south side mansion and added he would seek assistance from the Spokane Police Department.

"If the bishop would talk to the priests, this whole thing could be resolved," Drahman said.

The business manager said "90 percent" of the congregation is "with Father Chicoine. It is only a handful against us."

If the bishop was to excommunicate Chicoine, said Drahman, "it would not be recognized because he (the bishop) is not mentally able to."

Although Schuckardt has not been seen for several days, Drahman believes he is living in the Spokane area.

Brother Jose Maria, contacted at the mansion, said the church people there will "abide by the law. We won't run away from anything."

The Coeur d'Alene Press, Tuesday June 8, 1984

June 9, 1984

A third article from the Coeur d'Alene Press on the Schuckardt coup & fallout with the Chicoine faction.

religion

Blue Army founder's star fades after 16 stormy years

By LES TIDBALL
Press Staff Writer

The cloak of Blue Army Bishop Francis Schuckardt is coming unraveled. His flock is leaving him.

Schuckardt is "mentally ill" and too sick, say members of the Tridentine Latin Rite Church, to continue to act as head of the faith. To "keep the faith," the bishop must be replaced, say his priests.

Earlier this week, a group of nine zealous church "brothers" refused the priests access to their bishop, and then tried to take church property from the bishop's home on Spokane's South Hill, said Father Denis Chicoine.

The brothers allegedly fired a rifle shot at the priests and secretly ushered the bishop away from the house, Chicoine said.

To stop what he alleges is thievery, and to "keep the faith," Father Denis has filed a lawsuit in Spokane's Superior Court to keep the bishop and brothers away from church property. The suit says Chicoine is now head of the church.

Father Denis has the support of "90 percent" of the membership of the church, says Tridentine business manager Tom Drahman. He also has the support of local nuns.

Tridentine nuns, living in Coeur d'Alene, would not speak to a reporter from The Coeur d'Alene Press without "Father Denis' permission. If Father Denis says it's all right, we'll tell you what's in our hearts," one sister said.

With nods of their heads, the sisters agreed this is a heart-wrenching time for them.

THE TRIDENTINE Latin Rite Church — or Fatima Crusade or Blue Army — was founded in Coeur d'Alene in 1968 by Francis Schuckardt.

The Tridentines are a conservative offshoot of the Roman Catholic Church, rejecting the liberal reforms of the Vatican II Council of 1962. Tridentine mass is said in Latin, women wear modest clothing and cover their heads and children obey their elders.

Their mass is more than 400 years old, having been standardized by the Council of Trent in 1568.

Prior to 1968, Schuckardt was an internationally known speaker of the Blue Army of Our Lady, a conservative apostolic group preaching the message of the Lady of Fatima.

Catholic teachings say the Virgin Mary appeared to three Portuguese children in 1917 in Fatima, giving them three revelations. Two of the revelations were made known, but the third was to be delivered to the pope. Its contents have never been revealed.

Bishop Francis Schuckardt

After an internal conflict in the Blue Army of the Our Lady, Schuckardt broke away, forming his own "Blue Army," called the Fatima Crusade.

By the mid-1970s, the group had formalized itself as the Tridentine Latin Rite Church. The church claims to have about 5,000 followers nationwide, with about 800 living in the Inland Northwest.

The Tridentines reject all popes who have ruled over the Roman church since Vatican II. They believe they are the only true Catholics.

The Roman Catholic Church does not recognize the Tridentines.

THE CHURCH has consolidated most of its offices and schools in Spokane during the past four years, but a rectory for nuns remains in Coeur d'Alene and a school still operates in Rathdrum.

By their practices and their dress (the nuns always wear long, blue habits) Tridentines have brought attention to themselves.

Former members of the church refer to the Tridentines as cultists, and accuse Schuckardt of being a "false bishop."

In 1976, a church sister was convicted of battery in Kootenai County. Kootenai County's Superior Court judges also have ruled on property rights and other assault charges.

Eight years ago, a church member was sentenced to five days in Kootenai County Jail for excessive spanking of a 10-year-old.

Publicity has also been generated from civil suits filed against the church by ex-members or members' families.

Jerry O'Neil, of Kalispell, Mont., sued the church and won a $1 million settlement last summer. He said the church invaded the privacy of his family and caused the break-up of his marriage.

Although a Kootenai County jury agreed with O'Neil, a superior court judge overturned the decision, saying the church was well within its bounds of religious practice.

While the Tridentines battled in court, Bishop Schuckardt's control eroded as his health began to fail.

During limited public appearances this past year, the bishop has looked sickly, and church officials have admitted that he suffered a coronary and other health problems.

AS SCHUCKARDT'S star dimmed, Father Denis Chicoine's began to rise.

In recent interviews, Chicoine described himself as the product of a traditional, devout Catholic family.

In testimony at the O'Neil trial, Chicoine explained how the Tridentines spread their message.

"We hold retreats. We explain why the Vatican II church is not the Catholic Church," he said. "We give the simple message of Fatima, say the traditional rosary. We don't force anybody to join. We want people to investigate us."

The end purpose of education, said Chicoine, is to "grow in and know the love of God."

Co-education is an "evil," Chicoine testified. "Sex education should not be taught like it is in public schools."

Families are encouraged to work together, but boys should play with boys and girls should play with girls, he said.

"Girls should be Mary-like," Chicoine said. "Girls should not be lounging on the beach. Girls are encouraged to be feminine."

The Tridentine Church, the priest said, "continues to teach what the Catholic Church has always taught."

Salvation, said Chicoine, comes only through the Catholic Church.

Last August, Chicoine and others described their devotion to Schuckardt, with one woman saying she thought the bishop would become a saint.

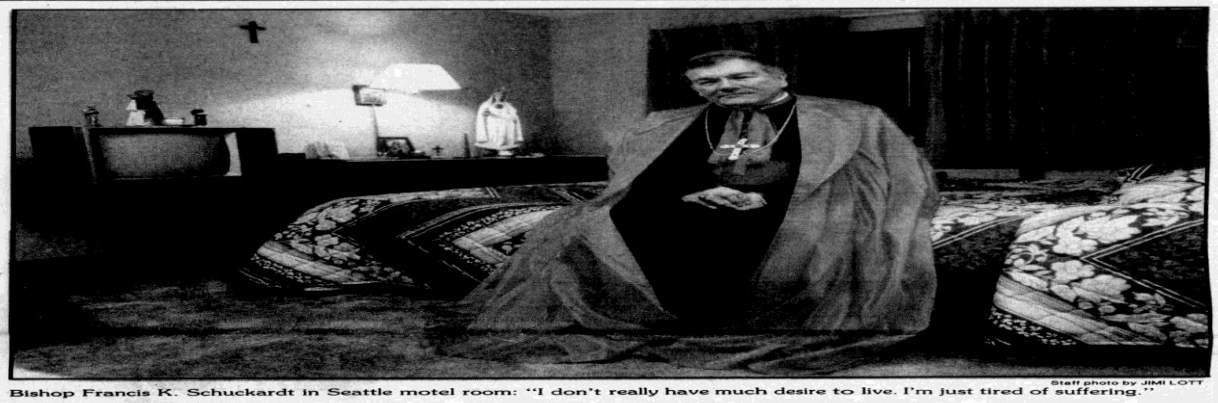
Chicoine described his own church role as "vicar general, a helper to the bishop with more responsibilities than other priests."

Today, because Bishop Schuckardt is believed to be too ill to run the church, Chicoine has placed the Blue Army cloak upon his own shoulders.

The Coeur d'Alene Press, Tuesday June 9, 1984

August 26, 1984

Bishop Schuckardt was interviewed months after he left Spokane and was traveling around the west coast.



Staff photo by JIMI LOTT

Bishop Francis K. Schuckardt in Seattle motel room: "I don't really have much desire to live. I'm just tired of suffering."

A bishop's life on the run

Power struggle wracks controversial Tridentine Church

By TIM HANSON
Staff writer

Candles flickered in the dim motel room, casting an odd glow on the tired, pale face of Bishop Francis K. Schuckardt.

"I don't really have much desire to live," he said, speaking just above a whisper. "I'm just tired of suffering, I guess."

Schuckardt, who founded the controversial Spokane-based Tridentine Latin Rite Church in the late 1960s, dropped out of sight last June in the middle of a power struggle within the church's hierarchy.

The chronically ill Schuckardt, 47, and a handful of followers have been moving secretly throughout the Northwest, visiting some 20 cities in five states and Canada.

A meeting between Schuckardt and a reporter was supposed to take place in Portland on Aug. 18, but Schuckardt and his entourage failed to show up. The meeting finally occurred the next evening in Seattle.

In an hour-long interview, Schuckardt said he is on the run from the Rev. Denis Chicoine, vicar general and current church leader, and Chicoine's associates. Chicoine wants to recover church records and money allegedly taken from church bank accounts.

"You don't know where they're going to strike next," Schuckardt said.

Aides say they fear for the bishop's safety.

Chicoine, however, says he is curious to know where Schuckardt has been hiding but insists he has not sent anyone to look for him.

In Spokane, it appears that most church members have sided with Chicoine — a 47-year-old ex-Marine — and are not questioning his leadership.

Schuckardt said the loss of his flock has devastated him.

"If there is some way I can just let the people know we didn't run away," Schuckardt said during the interview. "We were sent away. We were thrown out of our home. If there was any way we could have stayed there, we would've done so. They just must know that it was made impossible."

Schuckardt left town amid accusations leveled at him by Chicoine — charges later included in a June 21 newsletter written by Chicoine to church members.

"You are all aware of the fact that for the past several years several things in the Community have been in complete and utter chaos," Chicoine wrote. "It is my feeling that the vast majority of this chaos is caused by Bishop Schuckardt's inability to physically function and because of the various emotional and psychological side-effects of the medication he takes . . .

"The doctors who have worked with Bishop Schuckardt have said that if he does not moderate the amount of medication he is taking, he will be dead within a year."

Schuckardt's dependency on medication led to problems such as late scheduling of times for Masses and unexpected cancellations of Masses and other religious celebrations, Chicoine contends.

For example, on the Feast of the Assumption 1983, Mass was not provided for the laity until 11 p.m. On Easter Sunday 1984, Mass times were not announced until 3 p.m., Chicoine wrote in the newsletter.

"This year we kept Christmas decorations up two weeks into Lent, and Passiontide decorations were kept up into the third week after Easter," Chicoine wrote. "All of these abuses are of grave concern to me since a Bishop by law is supposed to see to the regularity of the liturgical life of his diocese."

Further evidence of chaos was discovered by Chicoine and others after Schuckardt and his followers left the mansion, Chicoine said.

"After we re-obtained possession of the Priory and started to go through the boxes of mail that had been accumulated over the years and simply stacked in corners and out-of-the-way places, we found a large amount of cash and over $15,000 in out-of-date uncashed checks," Chicoine wrote. "Many of these checks and much

(Continued on page 8)

The Spokesman-Review, Sunday August 26, 1984

Go to page A8 »

July 27, 1986

Reporter Jim Sparks wrote an article following up on the group after the 1984 split. Some ex-members questioned if anything had really changed after Schuckardt had left.

Tranquility returns to Tridentines

Staff photo by DAN PELLE

Father Tarcisius Pivarunas reads Bible before joining Corpus Christi procession. Behind him is mural made of dyed sawdust in form of religious symbols.

Questions about 'traditional Catholics' persist after Schuckardt's fall

By Jim Sparks
Staff writer

Two men in black robes are watching over schoolboys during a kickball game at Mount St. Michael. The crowns of the men's heads are shaved, a sign they hope to be priests one day.

Halfway through the game, a bird crashes into the metal backstop, falling stunned to the ground. Dianas South, 12, cradles the bird in his hands.

"We try to take care of anything that tries to die," he said.

It is a tranquil moment on the park-like grounds at the Mount northeast of Spokane. And for the Latin Rite Catholic Church, tranquility is a new sensation.

"You could cut the tension with a knife" a few years ago, recalled Bud Hazel, a Gonzaga University professor. The church was torn apart then by a power struggle between Francis Schuckardt, the former church bishop, and Denis Chicoine, his second-in-command.

Hazel called the church a cult back then. Now, with Chicoine in control, it has changed, he said.

"There's not the intense concentration on guilt and fear. I don't think Father Denis could be considered a cult leader."

The Mount is a more open place today. Where word of an outside visitor once sent the clergy scurrying for cover, they now permit freer access.

Schedules for Mass — which is said in Latin — no longer are erratic, and the gym is being fixed. For the first time this year, students at the Mount received a yearbook.

Chicoine said the church has turned away from the harsh discipline that characterized the Schuckardt era.

But some former members say the changes are cosmetic. They contend the church still teaches anti-Semitism, closets members from the outside world and shatters families.

"We thought we would destroy it by getting Schuckardt out, but we didn't try to get anything on Chicoine because we didn't think he had any power," said Bill Seale of Post Falls.

"I stayed there four years and put up with his junk just to keep my family together and he broke it up anyway," Seale said of Chicoine. "If they want to straighten up their act, let them get my family back together."

The long-brewing struggle at the Mount erupted in 1984, when Chicoine accused Schuckardt of having homosexual relations with his attendants and said the bishop's reliance on pain-killing drugs made him unfit to run the church.

The factions clashed that June at the South Hill mansion Schuckardt used as his priory. About half the members of the church's religious orders left. Some went with Schuckardt, others broke away completely.

For those who stayed with Chicoine, that conflict-ridden past is receding.

"Those days are gone, better days lie ahead," said 24-year-old Peter Raleigh, who is studying to become a priest.

Kevin Vogel, a church member for 10 years, said, "Things seem to be more organized than they ever were, which is a relief, but there's been no changes in the teachings."

(See Tridentines on page 10)

INSIDE:
■ Photos of life inside Mount St. Michael. **pages A10, A11**
■ Is Francis Schuckardt again living like a king? **page A12**

The Spokesman-Review, July 27, 1986

Go to pages A10, A11, and A12

January 11, 1987

The article covers the fallout that the CMRI had with Bishop Musey. Bishop Musey left the group in September 1986 and took 35 families (100 people) and CMRI nuns with him.

Bishop George Musey (b.1928—d.1992), leader of the CMRI from 1985-1986 (who ordained the entirety of current CMRI leadership), was son of famous mob boss George Musey (b.1900—d.1935). George Musey, also known as "one-armed George Musey", was a mob boss in Galveston, Texas, during the Prohibition era. Along with Johnny Jack Nounes, he led the Downtown Gang, one of two gangs which controlled the Galveston underworld until the early 1930s.

More trouble on the Mount

Bishop leaves Tridentines after power struggle

By Jim Sparks
Staff writer

A fundamentalist Catholic sect based in Spokane has been shaken by its second major power struggle in less than three years.

Out is George Musey of Houston, Texas, who stepped down as bishop of the Latin Rite Catholic Church after a stormy meeting with lay people and church leaders in September. Musey said he regarded the church as a cult, but thought he could turn it into "a normal Catholic parish."

MUSEY

"They were sick, religiously, spiritually sick," Musey said during a recent interview in Spokane. "My mistake was thinking I was a good enough surgeon to handle it. I didn't realize the patient was going to bleed to death when I started operating."

As relations with Musey became strained, church leaders sought out Bishop Robert McKenna of Connecticut, who has agreed to assist the church. Though he does not have full authority over the church, McKenna is fulfilling such duties as ordaining priests.

The power struggle has cost the church about 100 members, according to those who have broken away, diminishing a congregation that had numbered more than 700.

Musey wanted the church to change things it holds fast to, church leaders said.

"Bishop Musey became, in areas of policy, very liberal," said the church rector, the Rev. Tarcisius Pivarunas, referring to modesty standards, swimming with members of the opposite sex, dating and courtship.

"This is when we began to take a second look at Bishop Musey."

The new bishop "is even stricter than we are," Pivarunas said last week. "In working with Bishop McKenna, we're making tremendous progress by leaps and bounds."

He did not dispute that about 35 families had left the church, but predicted that membership would grow.

Dancing was one issue that caused Musey to butt heads with the Rev. Denis Chicoine, the church's pastor. During the summer, Libby Sala of Rathdrum held a dance for classmates who had graduated 10 years before from the church schools.

"This was my prom, this was going to be the biggest night of my life," said Sala, who left the church for good after the September meeting. While Musey considered dancing among married couples a harmless activity, Chicoine blasted the dance.

"It will be a cold day in hell before there's dancing at Mount St. Michael," Chicoine said at the September meeting, according to a tape recording of the session.

Musey said the continuing problems in the church are the enduring legacy of Francis Schuckardt, the church founder who left town in 1984, dogged by allegations of homosexuality and drug abuse.

The church, also known as the Fatima Crusade or the Tridentine church, is headquartered at Spokane's Mount St. Michael, a former Jesuit seminary. It teaches that the mainline Catholic Church has bent to secular influences and sacrificed the sense of reverence during Mass.

The church does not recognize the authority of the pope.

At Mount St. Michael, Mass is said in Latin, and the outside world is kept at bay. The church has modesty standards for women; swimming with members of the opposite sex is considered a sin, and so is dancing.

Women and men sit on different sides of the chapel during services.

Those who have left the Mount regard it as a church that stresses guilt and judgment. It is a place of little joy, they say.

"We were scared to death that we would be among those who were lost," said another Rathdrum woman who left after the September meeting.

She now attends Mass in Spokane conducted by the Rev. Robert Zimmer, who still lives at the Mount.

"He actually acts like he likes us and I've never had that before from the priests up there," said the woman, who did not want her name used.

The last straw for Sala, 29, was the renewal of church directives concerning modest dress for women — skirts reaching to the ankles and blouse sleeves to the wrists.

(See Tridentines on page 8)

Staff photo by BART RAYNIAK

Former Tridentine follower Libby Sala with children at Rathdrum, Idaho, home.

The Spokesman-Review, January 11, 1987

Go to page A8 »

May 14, 1987

Former Spokane Tridentine Bishop Arrested

Francis Schuckardt was arrested during a raid at his rented priory near Greenville, Calif., 100 miles northwest of Reno, Nev. Authorities seized Demerol, morphine, Dilaudid, Percodan and a bag of marijuana.

...

Continue reading »

Nov 19, 2002

Sect Behind the Shroud

A reporter from The Seattle Times writes on the Schuckardt group, who had been living in Renton, Washington and in California. This report was written after two nuns were raped and one was killed, after the nuns had been out late at night.

...

Continue reading »

November 4, 2005

Denver family tries to free mother from religious cult

A family tries to remove their mother from Schuckardt's group.

...

Continue reading »

June 21, 2007

Nuns pushed out of convent

In 2007, 15 nuns left The Mount and joined the Diocese of Spokane.

...

Continue reading »

Diocese of Spokane Booklet

In 1980, the Diocese of Spokane released a booklet on the TLRC based on their own extensive research in the late 1970s. An updated version was released in 1986.

...

Download new typeset copy (PDF) »

Directly download scans (PDF) »

Read on archive.org »

Introduction to the 1986 Edition

by Eric Meisfjord

Editor, Inland Register

The contents of this book originally appeared as articles in the Inland Register, diocesan newspaper of the Catholic Diocese of Spokane, Wash., edited by Msgr. John Donnelly &, later, by his successor, Paula LaBeck. Since the book's original publication in 1980, the TLRC has been anything but quiet. Not only have its activities continued in the Inland Northwest, but the group has also branched out in efforts to gain international footholds. Bob Cubbage, the reporter who first investigated & wrote the TLRC story, continued to keep abreast of the activities of the group. The story has remained a point of great interest to people of our region as well as other parts of the United States & the world. As requests for additional copies of the book were filled & supplies from the original printing

diminished, it became clear to all of us that we had a responsibility to the public not only to reprint the original material, but update the text as well. Hence this 1986 edition of The Tridentine Latin Rite Church.

Bob Cubbage did an admirable job of writing the original stories. His update, found at the end of this book, is equally incisive & well-grounded.

Except for the update found at the end of the book, the text appears as it did in the original edition. Please bear in mind that some titles & personnel within the Diocese of Spokane have changed over the years since the original edition.

I am proud to be a part of the outstanding journalistic tradition of the Inland Register, represented so well within these pages.

by Bishop Lawrence Welsh

After much consultation & prayer, I have given approval for the Inland Register to publish the series of articles regarding the Fatima Crusaders, which begins in this issue. In the history of the Catholic Church, after almost every general Council there have been groups which have broken away from the mainstream of the church. They have done this in reaction to the restatement of the Christian tradition by the Fathers of that particular Council.

It is a very sad phenomenon but also very human. In faith we grieve to see the fabric of the church so divided. Our life as Christians is directed toward the unity of all men & women in Christ. Whatever divides the Church is to be mourned because it divides Christ himself.

Sincere

We are sure that the Catholics who have joined the Fatima Crusaders are sincere in their belief. The Inland Register series presents the sorrows, the traumas, & the difficulties they have experienced for the sake of their belief. They are seeking to do God's will as they understand it.

Yet, as Bishop of Spokane, I do not feel that I can stand by silently while people from this group cause confusion in the minds of some of our Catholic people.

The Fatima Crusaders or the Tridentine Latin Rite Church cannot be identified as a legitimate expression of the Roman Catholic faith. Their denial of the papacy as incorporated in the lives of the last four popes is a denial of the church itself. How can one believe in the presence of Christ in the church & the power of his Spirit while denying the concrete presence of the office of the Pope?

Not legitimately Catholics

There is no such thing as a legitimate expression of the Catholic tradition that is not in union with the Holy Father. The Fatima Crusaders are therefore not legitimately Catholics. Their celebration of the sacraments is not a legitimate part of the life of the church. Bishop Schuckardt has received no mission from the church universal & does not

accept the unity of the apostolic office. Yet these are some of the very elements which make the Church Roman Catholic.

The past 18 years have been very challenging for the church. Given the direction by the bishops of the church in union with the Holy Father, Catholics have been about the difficult task of reform & renewal. There have been extreme reactions at times & clearly abuses at times, but guided by the official teaching office of the church it has sought to live by & to teach the mainstream of Catholic tradition as it has been known for 2,000 years.

As your bishop, I must caution you, the faithful of this diocese, to protect yourselves from any error including this effort by the Fatima Crusaders. Their presentation of Catholic tradition distorts the mainstream of Catholic faith by a certain selected historical perception of Catholic life. They take a far too pessimistic view of world order.

Teaching authority denied

Furthermore, they deny the teaching authority of the Second Vatican Council & the last four popes. Implicitly Bishop Schuckardt has set himself up as the final & last arbiter of Catholic tradition. This follows the pattern used by all so-called reformers of the past.

They are above the then current expression of Catholic tradition. History over & over again has demonstrated that such movements are not from the Holy Spirit. Whatever the admitted weaknesses & sinfulness of the Roman Catholic Church, the Fatima Crusaders stand opposed to the unity, Catholicity, & apostolicity of the church. I truly believe the series that begins this week (April 10, 1980) helps to identify this more clearly. I am grateful to Bob Cubbage & the Inland Register staff for their very competent & professional efforts to bring this story to the Catholic people of our diocese.

Purpose of Series

by Msgr. John Donnelly

Executive editor, Inland Register

This series of articles about the Tridentine Latin Rite Church has been two years in the making. Five interviews with Bishop Francis Schuckardt, the church's leader, resulted from his own invitation that the Inland Register investigate his claims & the conduct of his membership.

To round out the information he gave us & preserve our own journalistic integrity & objectivity as far as was humanly possible, we have logged many miles, conducted more than 50 telephone & personal interviews, most of them with members & ex-members, & spent literally hundreds of hours researching, examining, evaluating, & comparing various aspects of the controversies surrounding the church.

Then, when we had finished all this, we let the articles sit for several weeks, tore them apart & re-did them, added material that would further clarify, subtracted material that could in our judgment be falsely construed or needlessly hurtful.

Then we pondered & discussed further questions: Why print them at all? Why should a diocesan newspaper get into the business of publishing such controversial material regarding another church group? Why not leave it to the secular journals? Where is the charity in printing such painful divisions among people who are obviously sincere & dedicated to their beliefs?

The answers to these questions have not come easily. We have in fact bent over backwards in this series because of the demands of charity — done everything in our power to avoid being judgmental, taken every possible precaution to give the benefit of the doubt when facts tended to the ambiguous or the detrimental. But we have been faced also with the demands of truth, & our obligation to search out the truth. That is why our work has been so painstakingly long in reaching completion; but it is also why we have concluded the need to publish.

The TLRC has about 800 followers in our reading area alone, & some 5,000 nationwide, according to Bishop Schuckardt. Many others apparently sympathize with it & support it financially. We believe these people have a right to know what the church teaches, & how it conducts its ministry. We also believe that such information should come from the leaders of the church themselves rather than second-hand wherever possible — and that is what we have tried to provide. We also believe that members & ex-members have some important information to offer regarding the effect of the church's teaching on them. We have tried to provide that as well, as objectively as possible, & from as wide a variety of viewpoints as possible.

As to the question of why a Catholic newspaper should be involved in all this, we think the answer is clear: our mandate is to provide our Catholic people with information & interpretation of events in the world as they relate to the church with the perspective which our faith offers us. There can be no question that the TLRC & its mission affect our church. It was in fact established as a repudiation of the present courses our church has taken; & in its teaching it takes a considerably divergent perspective from our Own regarding our history & theology, however similar some of its practices might be to ours — past or present.

Throughout its 12-year history, none of the secular media has conducted a thorough investigation of the TLRC. They could hardly be expected to, since much of the controversy surrounding this church & its relationship with the Catholic Church lies in nuanced interpretations of theology, liturgy & ecclesiastical history which demand almost an "intermural" sensitivity.

All the more reason, we believe, why it is incumbent upon this newspaper to provide the technical investigative reporting required to be fair to both sides.

Bridge provided

We have enlisted a number of professionals in the various fields mentioned to help accomplish this, & our own staff has provided a bridge between theological experts & the media with its own professional competence in the specialized field of Catholic journalism. Whether we have succeeded in our objectives or not is up to you to judge. But be assured — both our readers & members of the TLRC — that we have sincerely tried to be fair & objective, & that we hold no animosity toward anyone involved in these

matters. If any one of our Catholic readers as a result of this series were to harbor animosity toward members of the TLRC, or to treat them with anything less than the kindness of Christ — we will have failed of our purpose. As followers of Christ, we can be content to stand by the wise words Gamaliel spoke to the Jewish Sanhedrin regarding the infant Christian church (Acts 5:38-39): ‘‘My advice is that you have nothing to do with these men. Let them alone. If their purpose or activity is human in its origins, it will destroy itself. If, on the other hand, it comes from God, you will not be able to destroy them without fighting God himself.”’

TLRC & infallibility

The Tridentine Latin Rite Church’s conflict with the Roman Catholic Church shows little sign of settlement. Perplexing questions concerning Catholicism separate the two groups: Can a church council like Vatican II — acting under the auspices of the pope — reform the Mass? Can a pope change the proclamations of past popes? Can a pope expound on & ‘‘develop”’ decrees on faith & morals handed down by his predecessors?

Asserting that past papal decrees & encyclicals are ‘‘infallible,’ TLRC officials answer “no”? to the above. Spokesmen for the Roman Catholic Church say ‘‘Yes.”’

A recent book by a Roman Catholic priest summarizes the church’s position on the above questions. In his book, The Once & Future Liturgy, Father J.D. Crichton writes that past popes have changed supposedly binding decisions by their predecessors — including prohibitions concerning the Tridentine Mass. Vatican II replaced the Tridentine Mass with the ‘‘Novus Ordo’’ (New Rite) Mass, which is now used worldwide.

‘‘Throughout the centuries, popes have never felt bound by what their predecessors did,’’ Father Crichton writes. ‘‘They have never thought their hands were tied . . . they have claimed the right to alter or reform the Roman liturgy.

‘If what Paul VI, with the backing of a general council, has done is wrong, then all his predecessors were wrong, reaching back not merely to Pius V (who mandated the Tridentine Mass) but to Innocent II, to Gregory VII, to Gregory the Great, who added & subtracted things, to Vigilius, to Leo the Great, & beyond him probably to Damasus in the fourth century.”’

More than one pope has changed the Tridentine Mass, Father Crichton explains.

Changed three times

The so-called ‘‘fixed liturgy,’’ decreed by the Council of Trent & carried out by Pope Pius V, was abridged & changed by Pope Clement VIII, who reigned from 1591 to 1605. The liturgy was also changed by Pope Urban VIII (1623-1644) & by Pope St. Pius X (1903-1914), who introduced a new phase of liturgical reform.

Pope Pius V, Clement VIII & Urban VIII all issued documents when they revised the Mass, saying their alterations were instituted ad perpetuam rei memoriam (the Latin inscription means ‘‘forever’’).

Notwithstanding, pre- Vatican II popes disregarded the mandates of their predecessors concerning revisions in the Tridentine Mass, according to Father Crichton's book & other research on church history.

Even outside Tridentine Mass revisions, there are numerous instances of one pope contradicting another pope's position before Vatican II.

Predecessor contradicted

For example: in 1336, Pope Benedict XII contradicted his predecessor Pope John XXII, who held that the souls of the just do not enjoy the intuitive vision of God until after the last judgment. In his bull, ''Benedictus Deus,'' Benedict held that souls immediately see the divine essence with an intuitive & even facial vision.

Pope Pius XII, the last "true pope" in the TLRC's eyes, also contradicted his predecessors. One example: in 1955, Pope Pius refuted Pope Boniface VIII's pronouncement that all national kings were subordinate to the emperor & that the emperor's power in turn came from the pope. Pius XII called the assertion of Boniface, who reigned from 1294 to 1303, a "medieval conception conditioned by the period."

Moreover, canonization does not always guarantee a saint to be the perfect Catholic theologian for all time.

St. Cyprian, for example, held until his martyrdom in 258 that all reconciled heretics had to be re-baptized before being admitted back into the church — an unsound theological position.

"The time, thought patterns, religious culture & underlying assumptions within the context of history have to be taken into account when reading church decrees & writings by the saints," said Father Michael Savelesky, rector of Bishop White Seminary.

"The maturation of thought from one century to the next is also a very important consideration when studying church history," he added.

Within this context, popes have "developed" their predecessors' decrees on faith & morals,"' Father Savelesky said.

TLRC leaders argue this point saying papal encyclicals & other church decrees are infallible — & therefore cannot be altered or "developed."

Frater Denis Chicoine, TLRC vicar general, defended his church's stance by quoting Pope Pius XII's encyclical, "Humani Generis."

In the encyclical, Pope Pius XII writes, "Nor must it be thought that what is contained in encyclical letters does not of itself demand assent, on the pretext that the popes do not exercise in them the supreme power of their teaching authority."

This excerpt from "Humani Generis" is proof that all encyclicals on faith & morals should be viewed as infallible vehicles for the popes, claims Frater Chicoine.

Not so, explains Father Savelesky: "Pope Pius XII was addressing the views of those who argued that they did not have to heed church teachings unless those teachings were declared infallible. He was not responding to those who were debating whether or not encyclicals were infallible teaching instruments."

Pope Pius XII understood that encyclicals are rarely used to promulgate dogma of the church in an infallible manner, he added.

"A pope only speaks infallibly when he distinctly declares he is speaking infallibly," Father Savelesky said, noting that such occasions are extremely rare.

"Encyclicals & other pronouncements by the church should be seen as statements which offer guidance & enlightenment to individuals (both believers & non-believers) rather than viewed as an automatic blueprint for rigid behavior or thought. If that were the case, the encyclicals would neglect the conscience of individuals & their free, personal assent."

Serious consideration

At the same time, it is important to emphasize that ''as a church document, an encyclical appeals for serious consideration by the faithful & our assent to it,'' Father Savelesky noted. ''An encyclical is the pope speaking in the name of the church discussing the implications of God's revelation & is not per se God's final answer on the subject,'' he added.

Father John Steiner, director of liturgy for the Spokane Diocese, added that "the history of theology & liturgy is long & complex. Failure to recognize this has led the TLRC to its extreme & erroneous positions."

1. TLRC - Sect walks corridor of past

Chapter 1

A heavy marble sculpture of the Last Supper stands in the expansive library of Mount St. Michael. Members of the Tridentine Latin Rite Church (TLRC), who bought the former Jesuit seminary in 1977, discovered the shrine in a dusty corner of a Spokane pawnshop.

After bargaining with the pawnbroker, the church bought it. A sculptor restored the shrine by replacing the chipped fingers & robes of the apostles & repainting it.

In many ways, restoration of the sculpture is symbolic of the schismatic Latin-rite church, which has a nationwide membership of 5,000, about 800 of whom live in the Washington-Idaho area, according to the TLRC leaders.

Corridor of the past

Walking a closed corridor of the past, the TLRC clings to forms of liturgical worship, modes of dress & religious trappings that the Roman Catholic Church has been shedding since Vatican II.

Controversy has stalked the traditionalist sect ever since it was founded in Coeur d'Alene in 1968.

Headquartered at Mount St. Michaels in Spokane, the TLRC refuses to recognize the authority of any pope after Pope Pius XII. According to the TLRC teaching, Pope John XXIII was neither a "true" pope or a "false" pope but rather an "interim pope." His successors, Popes Paul VI, John Paul I & John Paul II are all "false popes."

The TLRC looks upon the Catholic Church after Vatican II "as a new religion & not true Catholicism, because the decrees of Vatican II & some of the recent decrees by Rome are in complete contradiction to past papal decrees & church doctrines," said Bishop Francis K. Schuckardt, leader of the Latin-rite church.

Revisions condemned

Chief among the changes condemned by the TLRC are revision in church & sacramental rituals, especially the substitution of the "Novus Ordo" (New Rite), or "vernacular" Mass for the Tridentine Mass, which was standardized by the Council of Trent in 1568.

"Pope Paul was an invalid pope because a true pope would not implement these errors," Schuckardt charged.

These & other TLRC beliefs have led some bishops in the Northwest to issue statements pointing out the differences between the Tridentine Church & the Roman Catholic Church.

Acknowledging Catholics who have joined the TLRC are sincere in their beliefs, Bishop Lawrence Welsh issued an official statement this week saying the TLRC "cannot be identified as a legitimate expression of the Roman Catholic faith."

The TLRC's "denial of the papacy as incorporated in the lives of the last four popes is a denial of the church itself," Bishop Welsh said. "How can one believe in the presence of Christ in the church & the power of his Spirit while denying the concrete presence of the office of the pope?"

Bishop Welsh also commented on the TLRC's claim to orthodoxy.

Not legitimate

"There is no such thing as a legitimate expression of the Catholic tradition that is not in union with the Holy Father. The Fatima Crusaders are therefore not legitimately Catholic. Their celebration of the sacraments is not a legitimate part of the life of the church. Bishop Schuckardt has received no mission from the church universal & does not accept the unity of the apostolic office. Yet these are some of the very elements which make the church (Roman) Catholic."

Bishop Welsh cautioned Catholics in the Spokane Diocese to protect themselves from errors involving Catholic tradition found in the TLRC & other schismatic sects.

"The TLRC's presentation of Catholic tradition distorts the mainstream of Catholic faith by a certain selected historical perception of Catholic life," he said. "They take a far too pessimistic view of world order. Furthermore, they deny the teaching authority of the Second Vatican Council & the last four popes.

"Implicitly, Bishop Schuckardt has set himself up as the final & last arbiter of Catholic tradition," Bishop Welsh continued. "This follows the pattern used by all so-called reformers of the past. They are above the then current expression of Catholic tradition.

"History has repeatedly demonstrated that such movements are not from the Holy Spirit. Whatever the admitted weaknesses & sinfulness of the Roman Catholic Church, the Fatima Crusaders stand opposed to the unity, Catholicity & apostolicity of the church," Bishop Welsh said.

Retired Bishop Bernard Topel of the Spokane Diocese said: "It is important to point out that members of the Tridentine Latin Rite Church do not belong to the same church that I do. Nor do they belong to the same church that St. Peter, St. Francis DeSales & Pope Pius XII belonged to.

"If a Catholic should join this group, that person is no longer a member of our Catholic Church. Nor does attendance at their services fulfill a Catholic's obligation to worship," he said.

No longer part of church

Bishop Sylvester Treinen of the Boise Diocese in Idaho, where a majority of the church members still live although many are moving to Spokane, has said the TLRC ""'is no longer part of the Roman Catholic Church'' because of its rejection of Pope Paul VI & his successors.

The TLRC is not part of any other traditionalist group or schismatic church. Contrary to popular belief, the TLRC is not affiliated with Archbishop Marcel Lefebvre & his Society of St. Pius X movement in the United States & Europe.

The 73-year-old French-born archbishop Opposes the Second Vatican Council's decree on religious freedom & liturgical reforms. Pope Paul suspended him from the priestly ministry in 1976 because of his opposition to church reforms.

"Lefebvre is maintaining that Montini (Schuckardt calls Pope Paul VI by his family name) & his successors are true popes but are leading the church into error. We think that this is blasphemy & heresy. If we believed that Montini was true pope, then we would have to follow him…" Schuckardt said.

"Some people have the impression that because we don't accept Vatican Il, Montini (and John Paul), we don't believe in the papacy. That is absolutely incorrect. We firmly believe in the papacy & its infallibility."

The TLRC is continually seeking converts to what they consider to be the Catholic Church in 'interregnum," which traditionally is the period between the death of a pope & the election of his successor.

The apostolic fervor of its members has spread through the country.

Chapels which serve some of the larger TLRC community outside the Idaho-Washington area have been established in Los Angeles, San Diego, Phoenix, Omaha & Colorado Springs.

"We also have small groups of members located in virtually every state of the country," Schuckardt said.

The seven TLRC priests, six of whom were ordained by Schuckardt, and Schuckardt make individual visits to […] followers at chapels in other cities at least four times a year […] bring the sacraments, Schuckardt said.

Study groups

In between missionary visits, the small groups of believers meet together in ''cell'' (study) groups to recite the rosary, study Scripture & papal encyclicals, & strengthen each other in the faith.

They also attempt to bring in new members.

The majority of the TLRC's 5,000 members in this country live in the same cities as the TLRC chapels, Schuckardt said. The sect's largest congregation, 800 followers, is divided among Coeur d'Alene, Spokane & Rathdrum, Idaho, where the TLRC owns a 100-acre site called the "City of Mary." The sect also has approximately 150 members in the Seattle area.

A convent, girls' school and a "cathedral" are located at the "City of Mary." Two more convents, a seminary, girls' high school, rectory, priory, chapel & a bookstore are housed in eight converted buildings in Coeur d' Alene. Most (if not all) of these buildings will be sold in the near future as the TLRC completes its move to Spokane, a TLRC spokesman said.

The group's mailing list holds over 10,000 names.

Mansion purchased

It has also purchased a mansion on Spokane's south side to serve as a chancery for Schuckardt. Buildings on TLRC property in Spokane & Idaho house the 52 men who are "fraters,'' or male Religious, in the TLRC. The TLRC seminary is now located at Mount St. Michael. A high school for boys is part of the seminary.

Approximately 200 youths attended the TLRC primary & secondary schools, said Frater Louis Marie, vice-president of the boys' high school.

The church's 82 Sisters live in the convents at Rathdrum & Coeur d'Alene. The TLRC plans to build a convent on the Mount St. Michael acreage in the near future.

The TLRC administers approximately $3 million worth of land & property in Washington & Idaho, according to official records & other sources.

Title misnomer

Although TLRC members are often called "Fatima Crusaders," that title is a misnomer, Schuckardt said. The name denotes "an apostolate of the TLRC & not the church itself," he said. Members of the Fatima apostolate try to live up to the requirements for a holy life made by the Blessed Virgin Mary in her Fatima appearances in 1917, he said.

The TLRC is also known by the name "Mary, Immaculate Queen of the Universe Community." It is incorporated in the State of Idaho as "Christ the King Priory." In Washington, it is incorporated under the title "Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church of St. Joseph."

Other TLRC titles appear in its mailing literature: "Our Lady of Fatima Crusade," "The Reign of Mary" (which is also the title of its official newsletter) & the "Catholic Catechetical Center."

Although the church has several titles, what Spokane-area residents have come to know as the Tridentine Latin Rite Church began in Coeur d'Alene in 1968.

Ousted from Blue Army

Schuckardt, then an internationally known speaker from the Blue Army of Our Lady, a conservative Marian apostolic group, was ousted from that organization because of his public condemnation of Pope Paul VI & Vatican II. He then started his own version of the Blue Army called the Fatima Crusade.

Schuckardt's followers had assumed the name Tridentine Latin Rite Church by the mid-1970s. The TLRC's dispute with the Roman Catholic Church seems to be a bitter one. In tape recordings of TLRC seminars held in California in the late 1960s, a TLRC lecturer referred to Roman Catholic parishes as "synagogues of Satan" & the Holy Eucharist consecrated by Catholic priests as "bread from Satan's table."

When TLRC leaders & members make annual pilgrimages to Marian shrines in Europe, a TLRC priest will often "exorcise" the shrine from the "evil influences of the Roman Catholic Masses that have been said there," according to a former member.

Catholic priests & other officials at the shrine are often unaware of who the Tridentines are so they give them permission to recite a Mass at the shrine not knowing it is a Tridentine Mass, forbidden by church law, said the ex-member.

Physical confrontations involving the TLRC have taken place in Idaho & Spokane."

Battery charge

Kootenai County Court records show that a Religious Sister in the TLRC was convicted of a battery charge in 1976 after she had tried to protect another sister from her mother, a former church member, in a confrontation on Coeur d' Alene streets.

The father of another TLRC Sister was placed on probation by the same court after knocking a Religious Sister to the ground while kidnapping his daughter from her convent

in Coeur d'Alene. Police released the kidnapped Sister from her parents at their family home. The daughter did not file any charges against her parents for the kidnapping.

John Tamplin, an ex-TLRC member & a Rathdrum, Idaho resident, has been involved in several quarrels with TLRC members. Tamplin, who drives a pick-up truck carrying signs denouncing the TLRC as a "satanic cult" & Schuckardt as a "false bishop," said that on several occasions, TLRC members have thrown paint on, or torn down, his signs while he & his daughter, Mrs. Margie Skarisky, were picketing the TLRC in Idaho & at Mount St. Michael.

On Oct. 16, 1979, the Spokane County Superior Court granted the TLRC a permanent injunction barring Tamplin & his daughter from parking their truck on a "loop road" near the entrance of Mount St. Michael, which the judge ruled is the property of the church.

Saddened by argument

TLRC members have said they "regret & are saddened" by the argument involving Tamplin & his truck. "The bold wording on some of the signs provoke members who love their church & do not want to see it maligned," said Thomas Drahman, a TLRC member.

The Superior Court decision does not prohibit Tamplin from displaying his signs or from legally parking on a county road near Mount St. Michael. Tamplin said at the trial that he fears "for his life" to go near the Mount again.

Schuckardt says these & other arguments involving TLRC members & ex-members have made the church appear in a poor light with the public.

News reports have been filled with distortions. Schuckardt said, referring to charges from former members that the TLRC brainwashes its members, tears families apart, operates as a cult, uses too strict discipline with students in its schools & bilks its followers of their hard-earned dollars.

Schuckardt & other spokesmen for the TLRC deny these charges vehemently. They blame bad press on "embittered ex-members who are lying about the TLRC & its practices." Still, critics clamor for more public scrutiny of the traditionalist sect.

"We have never searched for controversy but it always seems to find us wherever we go," said one of the church's Religious Brothers.

The Brother's words have proven true so far. The church at Mount St. Michael is currently involved in a property dispute with its neighbors that shows no clear sailing for them in the months ahead.

Another article in this series will explore this controversy further.

Runaway boys

These same neighbors have also reported incidents involving runaway boys from the Mount's boarding school to the Spokane County Sheriff's Office.

Former students say disciplinary measures employed by instructors at the Mount are "too harsh." Religious Brothers at the Mount have shaved the heads of students if they break certain rules at the school, former students say. These rules include associating with girls, listening to "hard-rock" music, associating with ex-members & leaving the Mount without permission.

Students are often slapped across the face by instructors & other school personnel for "minor infractions," the sources add. A student will be slapped, sometimes repeatedly, by one of the Religious Brothers for "talking back" to a superior or not having their homework completed, among other infractions, the ex-students say.

TLRC leaders have "forced parents to cooperate with school disciplinary measures," the ex-students say. The church leaders have suspended families from sacraments when they have not cooperated with school disciplinary measures, the sources, who asked to remain anonymous, say.

The vice-president of the Mount's high school acknowledges that the above incidents do occur at the Mount although he denies they are "a common thing here."

"Corporal punishment is only used for serious & ongoing public misconduct by the student," Frater Louis Marie said, denying that one single incident, such as a student's failure to complete his homework assignment, will merit an automatic slap across the face.

Students have been slapped for showing "visible disrespect for a Religious superior because he is insulting the religious office of the brother, & not the brother himself," Frater Louis said.

"If you are concerned with souls, sometimes you have to take a drastic remedy to make a student do what he is supposed to do, or else decide that he should get out of the community," Frater Louis said, explaining the school's philosophy on corporal punishment.

Charges rebutted

Parents of students are suspended from the sacraments only when their "son refuses to return to our school or attends a public school & still lives at home," Frater Louis said in response to charges from ex-students.

Popes have taught that Catholic youths are required to attend Catholic schools, Frater Louis said. "If TLRC members refuse to send their children to our school without valid reasons, or if they permit their children to live at home without attending any school at all, that family is creating a public scandal & they will be denied communion in our church," Frater Louis said.

The question of excessive school discipline has also been raised by other former members of the TLRC. Their statements & court reports indicate that grade school students have been mistreated in the TLRC schools.

On Oct. 26, 1976, Frater Paul Welsh was sentenced to serve five days in the Kootenai County Jail for excessive spanking of a 10-year-old student in April of that year. The Religious Brother was also placed on probation for two years by Judge A.H. Parisot, according to court records.

Another incident involving mistreatment of children in TLRC schools took place in 1973 at the St. Louis de Montfort School for boys, then located in Rathdrum, Idaho.

Students punished

Approximately 35 boys were twice given 40 hacks each with a wooden paddle because they failed class assignments, said Mrs. Jean Case, an ex-member & mother of a son who was spanked.

Her comments have been corroborated by other ex-members.

When questioned about the latter incident, Bishop Schuckardt said: “I was completely unaware of the student abuse because I was in the hospital at the time. We removed the teacher from his teaching position as soon as we verified the incidents.”

Explaining his philosophy on corporal punishment of children in schools, Schuckardt said: “I have always told the teachers in my school that they should be able to keep order in the classroom without the use of corporal punishment. There are times when corporal punishment is necessary, however.”

Statements by members & ex-members concerning TLRC school & church policy will often contradict each Other. Future articles will explore these areas.

2. 'Church in the catacombs'

Chapter 2

The Tridentine Latin Rite Church’s ongoing feud with the Roman Catholic Church is not confined simply to a quarrel over religious doctrine.

Bishop Francis K. Schuckardt, leader of the sect, & other officials of the TLRC teach that sinister events lay behind the Catholic Church’s decision to call Vatican II in 1962 — a council they contend destroyed true Catholicism.

Papal assassination

A papal assassination & a subversive attack on the church by conspirators to install false popes are among the events that laid the groundwork for Vatican II. The council was the final step in a sophisticated plot by the church’s enemies to exterminate the Catholic religion & replace it with an “antichrist religion,” says Tridentine leaders.

Consequently, the TLRC, headquartered at Mount St. Michaels in north Spokane, believes its small band of followers form the only true Catholic Church in existence.

TLRC membership totals nearly 5,000 nationwide, with 800 living in the Spokane-Coeur d'Alene area, leaders say.

Church members also contend that the papal lineage from St. Peter to Pope Pius XII, the last pope before Vatican I, continues exclusively with them.

Biblical prophecy

Leaders of the schismatic sect defend their position by saying the alleged fall of the Roman Catholic Church is a fulfillment of biblical prophecy concerning the last days of man before Christ's Second Coming.

'The Freemasonic conspiracy'

The Catholic Church has been destroyed by conspirators who devised a plot nearly two centuries ago to infiltrate & overthrow the church from within, say Tridentine leaders.

Schuckardt has acknowledged these conspirators murdered Pope Pius XII in order to seize final control of the church.

The TLRC leader claims the conspirators are elite members of the international society of Freemasonry. The Freemasons are now in complete control of the worldwide Catholic Church, he said.

An ex-member of the TLRC, Daniel Wilson (pseudonym), said he was taught in the TLRC high school that a "Masonic secret sect named the Carbonari" helped plot to overthrow the Catholic Church as early as 1820 in Europe." The Carbonari planned to corrupt the Catholic faithful by infiltrating the ranks of the clergy, he said.

False doctrines

After infiltrating the Roman Catholic Church & winning appointments to influential church positions, the Freemasons gradually introduced false doctrines into the church until these heresies culminated in Vatican II, the ex-student said he was taught in the TLRC.

Vatican II, according to TLRC beliefs, completely annihilated the Catholic faith by introducing heretical doctrines & overturning infallible precepts laid down by past popes.

"The upper echelons of the international society of Freemasonry are definitely involved in the Freemasonic conspiracy" to corrupt & control the church, Bishop Schuckardt said in an interview.

"How much the average Freemason on the street knows the conspiracy, I do not know," the TLRC prelate added.

"We believe the present Roman Catholic Church is an entirely new religion based on humanism rather than the truth of God," said Frater (the Latin word means "brother") Denis Chicoine, TLRC vicar general.

Pope said poisoned

According to an article in the Reign of Mary, the TLRC official newsletter, the Freemasons finally grabbed the reins of the church in 1958 by poisoning Pope Pius XII, the "last true Catholic vicar," in the TLRC's eyes.

Schuckardt claims Pope Pius XII knew of the Freemasonic invasion of the Catholic Church.

"He let the College of Cardinals fall to its lowest number in modern history because he did not trust the Catholic bishops & officials working in the church enough to appoint them to the college," Schuckardt said.

The murder of Pope Pius XII paved the way for the election of an "interim pope," John XXIII, & then the Catholic Church's first "false pope" of modern times, Cardinal Giovanni Montini who became Pope Paul VI in 1963, Schuckardt said.

He declined to say whether or not Pope Paul was an active Freemasonic conspirator. Former TLRC members, however, claim Bishop Schuckardt has preached that Pope Paul VI was indeed a Freemason.

One ex-member showed a copy of the Reign of Mary in which Pope Paul is referred to as the "Grand Masonic Luciferian Master," to support this allegation.

Pope John Paul II is "carrying out the Freemasonic principles of the infiltrated church," Schuckardt said, adding: "I am still observing him to see whether or not he is a knowing instrument of the Freemasons,"

The ultimate goal of the Freemasons is to form a one-world humanistic religion from all the existing religions in the world, according to Tridentine beliefs. The TLRC also envisions a one-world government being established as a counterpart to this one-world religion.

Commenting on the Tridentine teaching, Toby Johnsen, Grand Master of the Grand Masonic Lodge of Washington State, said, "there is no truth whatsoever" to Schuckardt's allegation that Freemasons are in control of the Catholic Church.

Father John Steiner, director of liturgy for the Spokane Diocese, said the TLRC's theory on a Freemasonic takeover of the Roman Catholic Church is "nonsense." He declined to make any further comment on the subject saying it was "too ridiculous to pursue."

The international secret society of Freemasonry, a virulent opponent of the Roman Catholic Church at one point in history, has been strongly censured by past popes, among them Leo XIII, Pius IX & Clement XII.

No recent censure

Freemasonry, however, has not incurred any strong censure from recent popes, because it is generally accepted by church officials that Masons are no longer engaged in a campaign to destroy or hinder the church.

But Schuckardt still maintains that the Freemasons have taken over the church. Similar conspiracy theories have also been espoused by other separatist Catholic groups. The Tridentine bishop points to Vatican II as evidence for this conspiracy.

The new laws & decrees of Vatican II are in conflict with what Schuckardt claims are infallible statements from previous church councils, past papal encyclicals & other papal pronouncements.

The 42-year-old prelate has convinced many people that Pope John XXIII & his successors had no right to reform the Mass & other church rituals at Vatican II.

Church started in 1968

Schuckardt broke away from the church in 1968 with seven followers. One dilapidated building in Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, served as church headquarters.

In only 12 years, he has acquired over 800 followers in this area alone, as well as nearly 1,000 acres in church property in Washington & Idaho states & a half-dozen chapels across the United States.

He & his members are skilled at citing pre-Vatican II documents (such as Pope St. Pius X's encyclical on Modernism) to point out what they believe are glaring contradictions to church statements after Vatican II.

TLRC members however, have been accused of taking quotations out of their historical & cultural context & deliberately ignoring the historical evidence of other reforms & renewals in the church, as well as confusing infallible decrees of popes with less authoritative documents.

Criteria inconsistent

The TLRC's "criteria for orthodoxy & dogmatic understanding are not consistent with the long tradition of the church," said Father Steiner, explaining that he believes the sect "erroneously teaches a selective form of Catholic instruction."

"The ordinary teaching criteria of the church give weight to four important areas of tradition: Sacred Scripture, the writings of the Fathers of the Church, the teachings of the councils, & the 'ordinary magisterium,' which is the teaching authority of the Holy Father & the bishops," Father Steiner said.

"In order to be faithful to the theological traditions of the church, one must seek to find that constant thread of truth which links the present & the past in the church's teachings." (See side-bar article.) [NOTE: there is no sidebar article in the booklet]

The TLRC also teaches an extended definition of papal infallibility, Father Steiner continued.

"Since the time papal infallibility was defined at Vatican I in 1870, the church has made only one infallible statement & that was on the Assumption. Obviously, this was not changed by Vatican II," he said.

Certain disciplines were changed & certain teachings were restated in more understandable language at Vatican II. Moreover, the church has the right to mandate the discipline of the Mass & the sacraments. A denial of the pontiff's prerogative to do this is a heretical doctrinal position regarding the power of the church," Father Steiner said.

Schuckardt, however, preaches that the TLRC is the only true organized Catholic Church & that it is now only a "remnant church."

'The church in the catacombs'

TLRC members look upon Schuckardt as God's chosen instrument to save the church from destruction as a result of the Freemasonic invasion & the Vatican II decrees. The only true leaders of the Catholic Church for the past 40 years, in their eyes, are Pope Pius XII & Schuckardt.

Accordingly, the TLRC leaders preach that the 739 million Roman Catholics in the world today are apostates who have excommunicated themselves by acknowledging Pope John XXIII & his successors as true vicars of Christ & by accepting Vatican II decrees.

With Paul VI's election to the papacy, "the true Roman Catholic Church magisterium & the true Catholic laity were exiled into the catacombs where they remain to this day," states an article in the Reign of Mary.

The task of directing "the church in the catacombs" has fallen on the shoulders of Francis K. Schuckardt — a mission that he states emphatically he neither sought nor desired. It is a commonly held belief among Tridentine members that divine providence forced this role upon their mentor.

If not a pope, Schuckardt is literally the "last true Roman Catholic bishop left on the face of the earth," his followers believe. Schuckardt accepts this designation but qualifies it with the words: "...as far as we know at this time."

Schuckardt was ordained & consecrated in 1971 by a bishop from a schismatic Catholic sect. Founded in Holland, the sect of Schuckardt's consecrator broke away from Rome in 1723. Called the Church of Utrecht at the time of its schism, the sect is now known in America under the title of the Old Roman Catholic Church.

The man who consecrated Schuckardt, Bishop Daniel Q. Brown of Toledo, Ohio, reportedly renounced his heretical affiliation with the Old Roman Catholic Church & made a "profession of faith" to the "true" Roman Catholic Church before consecrating Schuckardt a priest & bishop in Chicago.

Schuckardt's ordination & consecration, however, are not recognized by the Roman Catholic Church. (Schuckardt's consecration will be further examined in the last article of this series.)

Adrift from the Roman Catholic Church, Bishop Schuckardt now directs the TLRC's ordinary & solemn teaching magisterium — which has historically & ultimately been under the leadership of the pope.

The following excerpt from a confidential newsletter to TLRC members from church leaders illustrates this belief in the nature of the TLRC & the episcopacy of their prelate:

". . . Those who have attacked or rejected the providentially provided magisterium of the 'church in the catacombs' falls under . . . automatic excommunication. Commend such pitiable souls to the Merciful Heart of Mary, for the church infallibly teaches that unless they repent & are absolved by the bishop before death, they are assuredly & eternally damned."

All members take an "abjuration of error" before acceptance into the TLRC. The abjuration of error is patterned after the Roman Catholic Church's traditional abjuration of heresy, which is a renunciation under oath of an apostacy, heresy or schism using a certain formula. The TLRC version, however, adds a few lines at the end of the oath repudiating the Holy See in Rome, Bishop Schuckardt said.

Sacraments administered again

New members joining the church are required to receive the sacraments of Matrimony, Baptism, Confirmation & Holy Orders (if applicable) again, if these sacraments were administered to them at the time of, or after, Vatican II.

Besides claiming to hold the only true sacraments, the Tridentines also believe the Roman Catholic Church is now in a state of interregnum, a period between popes, & that their own ranks will produce the true successor to Pius XII.

In addition to waiting for a new pope to emerge from its ranks, the TLRC is expecting the end of the world & Christ's Second Coming in the near future.

'The latter days'

TLRC leaders say current world & religious events are fulfillments of biblical prophecy concerning the last days of man.

By accepting Vatican II, today's Roman Catholics are casualties of the "great apostacy" predicted by St. Paul when he wrote that the end of the world will not come "unless there first comes a falling away" (2 Thessalonians 2:3), the Tridentines believe.

This "deception of the elect," besides blinding Rome & the Mystical Body, is also seducing world political & religious leaders, causing another fulfillment of St. Paul's prophecy: "God has allowed them to believe error & lies as punishment for not loving the truth" (2 Thessalonians 2:11), said Frater Chicoine.

One-world church

This domination of falsehood over truth will result in a one-world church (based on the philosophy of humanism) as well as a one-world government, he added.

The United Nations, "which we believe is a communist organization," will play a key role in founding this one-world government, Frater Chicoine noted.

The antichrist, an evil world leader, will take control of this dual civil-religious institution, he continued. The antichrist will have "authority over race & people, language & nation" as prophesied in Revelations.

"We are primarily concentrating on building spiritual fortitude in our members so that we may survive the increasing trials we envision as the world draws to an end & Christ returns to establish his Kingdom," he said.

Many Christian fundamentalist groups have cited similar "end-times" theories. The Tridentines, however, augment the belief that they are living in the latter days with predictions by the Blessed Virgin Mary at Fatima & other apparitions.

Besides noting these apocalyptic revelations by the Blessed Virgin Mary at some of her apparitions, Bishop Schuckardt said he believes that the "Third Secret of Fatima" has been revealed & that this secret pinpoints the latter half of the 20th century as a time of ''a great punishment which will sweep over the entire human race," he said.

The punishment will come in the form of a "great war...where millions of men will perish from hour to hour & those who survive will envy those who have perished," states certain portions of the alleged secret which Schuckardt has made available to his followers.

Three secrets were given to the children who witnessed the apparition of the Blessed Virgin at Fatima, Portugal in 1917. The first two secrets were quickly related to church officials, but the third secret was written down by the eldest of the youngsters, Lucia, & given to the bishop of Fatima who later forwarded the letter to the Vatican. It was reported that Lucia had decided that the letter would not be opened until 1960. When Pope John XXIII read the letter in that year, according to fairly reliable reports, he decided not to make the contents public.

The supposed text of the "Third Secret of Fatima" first appeared in a German newspaper in 1963, sources say. It gained extensive international press coverage about 10 years ago, but the authenticity of this purported message from Fatima has been denied by church authorities.

Schuckardt said the one-world government will trigger the great calamity predicted in the Fatima secret.

Father John Steiner, responding to TLRC theories on the end of the world & Fatima predictions, said, "There has never been any official church teaching on recognizing the time of the latter days of Christ's Second Coming."

Rome also does not require Catholics to believe the revelations at Fatima or other apparitions as a matter of doctrine, he noted.

"The third secret of Fatima has not been revealed by the pope," he continued.

Martyrdom expected

Nevertheless, TLRC leaders believe & teach their last-day theories as fact, ex-members say. They instruct their followers to remain steadfast in their Catholic dogma & practices

so they may withstand the coming persecution of the one-world government. Some of the Tridentines expect to face martyrdom, said one TLRC layman.

“Whatever may happen, we will remain true Catholics until the last member,” Bishop Schuckardt said.

3. Political beliefs

Chapter 3

Controversy surrounding the separatist Tridentine Latin Rite Church (TLRC) is not limited to religious beliefs. The church’s traditional beliefs also extend into the political arena.

Former members claim an anti-Jewish & anti-American philosophy is incorporated into the TLRC’s political teachings.

Bishop Francis K. Schuckardt, TLRC leader, & other church instructors use isolated papal decrees & encyclicals from Roman Catholic Church history to support these political teachings, ex-members charge.

Requested by members

Certain political books are listed in TLRC publications & sold in the TLRC bookstore because “members requested that we include these books,” Schuckardt said.

Two parts of Bishop Schuckardt’s political philosophy which former members say are particularly distasteful include:

- the teaching that America is a “Freemasonic Republic” & that it is anti-Catholic to support the U.S. government or honor the American flag:
- the position that modern Jews are not of the same lineage as the Old Testament Jews & that a powerful group of Jews, known as Zionists, is involved in a clandestine plot to take over the world & destroy Christian morality.

This article will explore these two areas.

‘The Freemasonic Republic’

The TLRC rejects the United States government, the fundamental precept of democracy, & the historical data concerning the founding of this nation, Bishop Schuckardt said.

“The principles of democracy & Catholicism are irreconcilable,” Bishop Schuckardt said. “The Roman Catholic Church has always taught that there are absolute rights & absolute wrongs, but democracy states that the majority is always right,” Schuckardt said, explaining his rejection of America’s government.

“I am not saying that every facet of the government is anti-Christian,” Bishop Schuckardt clarified. “But certain rulings of the U.S. government are definitely prejudiced against

Catholicism & do not respect the law of God. Any true government has to respect the law of God as the ultimate truth," he said.

The ideal government is a Catholic monarchy, he added.

Moreover, "America was founded by Freemasons," Schuckardt said, claiming that the humanistic philosophy of Freemasonry, along with its Catholic antipathies, has been incorporated into the U.S. government.

Freemasonry is an oath-bound fraternal order of men directly descended from the lodges of stonemasons & cathedral builders of the Middle Ages.

In the 16th century, Freemasons began to embrace social & philosophical issues rather than the craft of masonry, according to the Encyclopedia Americana. In the 18th & 19th centuries, Freemasonic goals & beliefs became bitterly hostile towards Catholicism, prompting several popes to publicly condemn the international society.

Open antagonism between the Freemasons & the Catholic Church, however, has diminished in this century.

Schuckardt & TLRC high school teachers claim Freemasons control America because George Washington & other early presidents were Freemasons; the pyramid & all-seeing eye emblem on the $1 bill is from Freemasonic origins; the democratic system was developed by Thomas Paine & Rousseau, who were Freemasons; and 55 of the 56 signers of the Declaration of Independence were Freemasons, among other arguments advanced by the TLRC.

Reference sources, Freemasons & historians challenge these alleged assertions by Schuckardt & TLRC instructors.

The *Encyclopedia Americana* states, "Of the 56 signers...nine are clearly identified as Freemasons — and some authorities include five to 10 more.

"Freemasons did not found this country," said Toby Johnsen, grand master of the Grand Lodge of Washington State in a telephone interview. "Freemasons were only seeking freedom from British oppression like other Americans in 1776," he said.

Robert Carriker, a history professor at Gonzaga University, also disagrees, saying Schuckardt's version of American history is "an unfair way to treat history."

"If one can call this country a Freemasonic republic because Freemasons were involved in founding it, why not call it a 'business' or 'middle-aged man's' republic because most of the Founding Fathers were businessmen with an average age of 43," Carriker said.

Nor is Schuckardt's opinion that democracy is anti-Catholic shared by Roman Catholics.

Catholic principles

Many elements in democracy such as equality before the law, equality of opportunity, freedom of speech, press & assembly, & freedom from arbitrary arrest & punishment are

all essential Catholic principles, said Father Michael Savelesky, rector of Bishop White Seminary, & other Catholic defenders of the democratic form of government.

Catholics do, however, reject the theory that every decision by popular or judicial vote constitutes a guarantee of moral rectitude, he said.

Although they reject its government, Bishop Schuckardt said he & the TLRC members love America.

"I love America & our desire for our country is that she be converted to the Catholic faith," he said. The TLRC has designed its own in honor of Mary, the patroness of America, to show its love & allegiance to the United States, Schuckardt said. This substitutes for the American flag in their church.

Grim origins

The American flag is not displayed in the TLRC because some members feel the red, white & blue flag colors are derived from grim Freemasonic origins, Schuckardt continued.

"The red in the flag symbolizes the blood of priests, bishops & nuns who were nailed to convent doors & murdered by Freemasons in their revolts against Catholic monarchies in Europe," Schuckardt said.

The grand master of Washington's Freemasons disagrees with the Tridentine leader's interpretation of the flag colors.

"I have never heard of this description concerning the flag," Johnsen said. "Only a very few Masons participated in the constitutional convention which passed a resolution to adopt a flag," he said.

According to the *World Book Encyclopedia*, the Continental Congress of 1782 declared the red to represent "heartiness or courage," the white "purity" & the blue "vigilance."

Some ex-members claim Schuckardt's anti-American teachings are a tactic to prevent members from swearing their allegiance to any group outside the TLRC.

In another disputed area, former members say Bishop Schuckardt preaches that America has never had a true Catholic bishop.

Bishop Schuckardt responded, saying there have been "only a very few true Catholic bishops in America."

Those bishops were Bishop (now saint) John Neumann (1811-1860), who served as prelate of Philadelphia, & the few bishops who endorsed the doctrine of papal infallibility defined at Vatican I (1869-70) for the first time, Schuckardt said.

All the other bishops in America, past & present, have repeatedly compromised or ignored papal decrees & have "succumbed to Freemasonic thought & pluralism," Schuckardt claims.

'Perversion of truth'

Father John Steiner, chancellor of the Spokane Diocese from 1977-80, said Schuckardt's views on American bishops compromising their faith is "an incredible perversion of the truth."

When Bishop Schuckardt was asked why Pope Pius XII or his predecessors (the only true popes in the TLRC's eyes) never warned American Catholics about the alleged heresies of their bishops, or at least sounded a clear alarm that the U.S. Government was supposedly anti-Catholic, the Tridentine leader replied that the popes have indeed issued such warnings.

Schuckardt cites Pope Pius XII's encyclical letter to the American hierarchy in 1939, Pope Leo XIII's treatise on the heresy of Americanism as well as his encyclical letter on true Christian government, as examples of warnings to America on the errors in the American church.

Schuckardt's interpretation of these papal writings, however, is not shared by Roman Catholic authorities.

Pope Pius XII & Pope Leo XIII refer to America not in a direct but a nuanced manner in these documents, Father Savelesky said. In these references, "The popes were not responding to positions officially held by the hierarchy but, rather, they were addressing potentially dangerous tendencies held by some Catholics both in America & Europe," he said.

Pope Leo XIII explicitly stated in his document concerning "Americanism" that he was not referring to "characteristic qualities which reflect honor on the American people," he said.

Nor did Pope Leo XIII single out any specific national hierarchy as holding the heretical doctrine, Father Savelesky said.

Bishop Schuckardt also believes the international society of Freemasonry was behind "the heresies of Vatican II."

Freemasons plotted to infiltrate the Catholic Church nearly two centuries ago & finally succeeded in grabbing the reigns of the church at Vatican II, Bishop Schuckardt said in an interview.

The Freemasonic conspirators poisoned Pope Pius XII, the "last true Catholic vicar" in the TLRC's eyes, Bishop Schuckardt said.

Pope Pius XII died on Oct. 9, 1958 after suffering two strokes, according to official reports. He was 82 years old.

The TLRC's controversial interpretation of political & religious history includes the Jewish religion.

'The Zionist conspiracy'

TLRC officials, including Bishop Schuckardt, are hostile to Jews, ex-members say, adding that the leaders' antisemitic views are disseminated to church members as religious education.

Bishop Schuckardt said these allegations from his ex-followers are misconstrued. He did, however, elaborate on his position concerning the Jewish race in an interview.

The Roman legions annihilated the Jewish race when the soldiers plundered & destroyed Jerusalem & the surrounding Jewish homeland in 70 A.D., Bishop Schuckardt contends. The only survivors of the massacre were a false sect of Jews, who embraced the Talmud as their holy book & subsequently became known as "Talmudic Jews," Schuckardt said.

The Talmud is a multi-volume work comprising the oral interpretation of Jewish law.

'Talmudic Judaism'

"Talmudic Judaism is a combination of Egyptian superstition, pagan rites & total blasphemy against Jesus & Mary," Bishop Schuckardt said in a 1974 tape-recorded talk to teenagers at a TLRC seminar. "The ideal of this sect is to destroy Christianity, Christian principles & Christian morals," he further states in the tape.

The Talmudic Jews changed their name to Zionists around the turn of this century, TLRC officials teach.

A large number of Zionists has infiltrated the College of Cardinals & been appointed to high positions in the Roman Catholic Church, according to TLRC literature. Goal of these secret Zionists is to corrupt & destroy the true Catholic faith by introducing false doctrines into the church, an ex-member said he was taught while in the TLRC.

Politically, Zionists have been planning for centuries to take over the world, claimed Schuckardt in the 1974 taped lecture. This view is also taught in TLRC high schools. He also claimed Zionists started the Bolshevik revolution in 1914 & the Second World War as part of their strategy to conquer the world & form it into a world Jewish state.

Zionists already control the financial & political structure of the majority of the world's countries, he added.

Not all Jews are Zionists, Bishop Schuckardt noted. "In the last 60 years, there has been a resurgence of Hebraic Judaism," he said, referring to ex-Zionists who have embraced the true Hebrew religion as taught in the Old Testament & have rejected Zionism.

When asked how many, or what percentage, of the 14 million Jews in the world today are Zionists or Hebraic Jews, Bishop Schuckardt answered, "I do not know."

Ex-members interviewed say Bishop Schuckardt & TLRC instructors use church documents & decrees to bolster their theories about the Jews & to show that Jews & Catholics are enemies.

The church's Fourth Council of Lateran in 1215, which decreed that Jews be excluded from public office & that they wear a badge, is one example of the past Jewish-Catholic enmity cited to members by TLRC officials, the ex-members said.

In recent times, & especially in this century. Roman Catholic pontiffs have deplored this unfair treatment of the Jews.

Pope Leo XIII, leader of the Catholic Church from 1878 to 1903, urged that offensive accusations towards Jews be avoided. He repudiated antisemitism as opposed to the spirit of Christ.

'All Semites'

Pope Benedict (1914-22), Pope Pius XI (1922-39) & Pope Pius XII (1939-58) all denounced antisemitism. Pope Pius XI said, "Antisemitism is a movement in which we Christians can have no part whatsoever...Spiritually, we are all Semites,"

Rabbi Eugene Gottesman of Spokane's Temple Beth Shalom said the Tridentine leader's views on Judaism & the Talmud are "a complete distortion of the facts."

"This is the voice of antisemitism speaking," the rabbi said.

The 14.2 million Jews in this world are ''the direct descendants of Abraham, Issaac & Jacob," Rabbi Gottesman said.

No blasphemy

The spiritual leader of over 300 Jewish families in the Inland Empire also challenged Schuckardt or "anyone to look through my 60 volumes of the Talmud & point out any blasphemy of the Christian religion.

"Jews would never blaspheme Christ or Mary because we consider them Jews," he said.

Rabbi Gottesman disagreed with the TLRC leader's opinion about Jewish history, saying "there is no such thing as Talmudic Jews," & "Jewish Zionism is entirely different than what Schuckardt maintains it is."

A World Zionist Movement was founded in 1894 by Theodore Herzel to work for re-establishment of a Jewish state in Palestine, he explained.

World Zionism is now concerned only with the development of the state of Israel, Rabbi Gottesman said.

Assertions 'vicious'

"Neither the Jews nor the Zionists control the finances or politics of any country in the world except Israel,'' the rabbi said. He termed Schuckardt's assertion "vicious."

"Whoever makes these kinds of statements against the Jewish race is dressing himself in disgrace," Rabbi Gottesman said.

This worldwide Zionist conspiracy theory advanced by Bishop Schuckardt & taught in the TLRC's high schools, is not exclusive to the TLRC. Research indicates that the Jewish conspiracy theory, occasionally differing in some respects, is also held by many ultraconservative political groups & by extremist "right-wing Christian groups" in the United States.

4. Land development dispute

Chapter 4

The steeple bell of Mount St. Michael clangs from its fifth story perch, alerting Tridentine Latin Rite church members in nearby residences that a special feast day Mass is about to begin.

Men, women & children emerge from their homes & trailers surrounding their church's headquarters to walk the short distance to Mass.

Some of the children could pass their entire lives on this mountain top. The boys, if they decide to become a priest or brother in their church, would only have to walk the same path they are on now to enter their church's seminary.

The majority of the other boys & girls will probably grow up to marry each other. After inheriting a house from a parent or building their own house on church property, the husband & wife could walk this same path on their way to Mass with children of their own.

The land — a religious island to these people — could witness many generations being summoned to Mass by the steeple bell.

The idyllic scene above is the dream of many Tridentine members & — depending on how many homes are built around the Mount — the nightmare of their neighbors.

The neighbors contend that a high density of homes will cause irreparable damage to the environment surrounding the Mount.

The schismatic Catholic sect bought Mount St. Michael, a former Jesuit seminary, & 735 acres surrounding it from the Oregon Province of the Society of Jesus for $1.5 million on Dec. 30, 1977.

If anyone would have suggested a few years back that Bishop Francis Schuckardt, TLRC leader, & his followers would be in a position to buy the Spokane landmark northeast of Hillyard, he would have been accused of dreaming.

But Schuckardt & his followers are an extremely zealous group, unyielding in their resistance to what they call "heretical" changes in the Roman Catholic Church brought by Vatican II & dedicated to expanding their church, which to them is the "only surviving remnant of the Roman Catholic faith."

With less than a dozen members, the sect started 12 years ago in a dilapidated two-story house in Coeur d'Alene. It is now an incorporated church body in both Washington & Idaho states with estimated property assets of $3 million. Schuckardt estimates the TLRC membership totals 5,000 followers, 800 of whom live in the Washington-Idaho area.

Now that the TLRC owns the Mount, individual church members have to date purchased over 300 acres of the Mount's land from their church either as a personal investment or a future home site.

It is conjectured by some that the Tridentines are in pursuit of yet another dream — a religious community encircling their church headquarters.

Proposal withdrawn

Officials at the Spokane County Planning Commission say that such a community, composing 156 homes, was proposed by the Tridentines in 1978. The proposal was later withdrawn by the TLRC in the face of stiff opposition to the development by a group of neighbors.

Residents of Morgan Acres & Orchard Prairie, areas adjacent to the Mount St. Michael property, have lobbied the SCPC claiming that more than the fate of a dream is at stake — it could be the fate of the whole area if too many houses are built on the hill.

The group of 175 residents incorporated under the name "North East Property Owners' Environmental Protection Association" (NEEPA) in January of 1979.

Members say they feel a "large influx of families & homes into the Mount's property is ecologically unsafe." NEEPA has researched the impact of the proposed community on the Mount's environment to back up their position. Some of NEEPA's research is detailed later in this article.

A recent ruling by the SCPC seems to indicate that the carefully researched data presented to the commission may be persuading it to take a hard look at future development on the Mount property.

Last March 26, Thomas L. Davis, county zoning adjustor, denied a second request from Tridentine member Donald Ott asking for a zoning variance to build a house on property purchased from the TLRC.

Ott has hired a lawyer & has spent more than six months trying to secure a variance from the county.

Test case

Ott's request is looked upon as a test case that will set a precedent for any future development on the Mount's property.

Ott bought his property from the TLRC after the church put 430 of its 735 acres up for sale in the spring of 1979. Those acres were divided into 43 10-acre lots.

Under county law, it is legal to divide land into lots of more than 10 acres without county approval, said Steve Horobiowski, county short plat administrator.

Once those parcels are sold, the new owners may subdivide their land into two parcels of at least five acres, again without county approval.

As of February, 34 of the 10-acre lots have been purchased, said Thomas Drahman, administrator of the Mount St. Michael property. Of the buyers, 90 percent are church members, Drahman said.

Only six or seven of the purchased 10-acre lots are owned by single buyers, he continued. Church members have bought the remaining lots in joint-ownership pacts, ranging from two to six buyers per 10-acre lots, he said.

Joint-ownership

It is precisely the issue of joint-ownership lots on the Mount's property that caused zoning adjustor Davis to deny a zoning variance to Ott, Davis said at a county zoning hearing.

Ott bought his acreage with another buyer, Mrs. Helen Koza. When Ott proposed dividing the acreage & building a house on his land, a county requirement that building lots have 100 feet of frontage on a county road brought him before the zoning adjustor. Only Mrs. Koza's half of the acreage borders 100 feet of county road.

"The number of multiple ownerships in the area presents a strong eventuality" that others will file for variance in the near future, David said, adding that there is a "functional relationship" between Ott's lot & the land of other owners around them.

"Owners with similarly placed property in the area are going to expect the same type of treatment" if Ott is granted a variance, explained Doug Adams, as assistant to the zoning adjustor. "The zoning adjustor must closely scrutinize applications which represent a change in character from existing land use & patterns in any given area,'' Adams said. Ott's proposal represents a density change in the Mount St. Michael area, he explained.

Ott protests the county ruling, saying "the zoning adjustor is not basing his decision on facts at hand. He is making assumptions on what might happen in the worst possible analysis."

Drahman estimates that only 30 houses will be built on the site by 1985. He acknowledges, however, that the property owners hold the final decision on whether & when they will build.

Ott has since filed suit against the county & NEEPA in Superior Court asking for a judicial review of his case. The trial is still pending.

Ott's lawsuit, however, & his battle with the county planning commission may soon intensify, according to information obtained by the Inland Register this week.

County records show that Ott has filed a notice of a real estate contract transferring his five acres of land to a neighbor, Miss Grace Jedlicka, who owns approximately 10 acres

of land bordering Ott's property, said Richard George, a deputy prosecuting attorney for Spokane County.

Miss Jedlicka has recently acquired a building permit for a house which will be located on land formerly owned by Ott, George said, noting that Miss Jedlicka's land has the required road frontage.

"The real estate contract itself has not been filed yet, but Miss Jedlicka has an interest in Ott's property & has obtained a building permit," George said.

When asked to confirm the alleged land transfer, Ott referred all questions to his attorney, Stanley Schultz.

Lawsuit planned

When reached for comment Tuesday, Schultz said he & Ott are "actively pursuing" a plan to file a lawsuit in federal court against the SCPC. The lawsuit will ask for unspecified damages resulting from "discriminatory treatment of Ott by the zoning adjustor" & other county staff members, Schultz said.

Confirming that Ott has transferred all his property to Miss Jedlicka, Schultz alleges that the zoning adjustor & staff members of the board of adjustment (the county's appeals board for decisions rendered by the zoning adjustor) repeatedly denied Ott his variance request because of "religious prejudice."

For example, SCPC personnel asked Ott "several times during public hearings on his variance request whether he was a member of the TLRC," Schultz said, claiming the question is a violation of Ott's human rights because "it has absolutely no bearing" on his client's request.

The SCPC is hindering Ott's right to build a house because of his religion, Schultz claims.

Expenses incurred

Ott has incurred "heavy expenses" in his fight to gain a variance from the county, including being forced to buy a house in a different section of Spokane because he could not build his home near Mount St. Michael, Schultz added.

"The final decision to file suit in federal court still rests with Mr. Ott," Schultz said, adding that both he & Ott feel they have "a very strong case against the county.

Even if a lawsuit is filed, NEEPA representatives are openly skeptical about the land transfer between Ott & Miss Jedlicka. "There is a possibility that Miss Jedlicka may deed Ott's land back to him after a home is built on the property he once owned," Mrs. Leon Gaston, NEEPA president, said.

Schultz dismisses the allegation as "sheer speculation" but Mrs. Gaston counters that contradictory public testimony by Miss Jedlicka has made NEEPA suspicious about the land transfer.

At a March 5 (1980) zoning adjustor's hearing on Ott's case, Miss Jedlicka stated that she was not planning to build on her 10 acres because she wanted to join the TLRC convent in the near future,

Mrs. Gaston said, questioning why the TLRC member changed her mind.

Mrs. Gaston said she believes that Miss Jedlicka is attempting to circumvent the law by helping Ott build his house on his former property.

The NEEPA spokesman cited another reason for its concern about a possible large-scale development of homes around Mount St. Michaels.

A large majority of TLRC members are lobbying the county to change its proposed classification of the Mount area from rural (which only permits the construction of one house per 10 acres) to semi-rural (which permits one house per two to 10 acres), Mrs. Gaston said.

Sign to NEEPA

The TLRC landowners' interest in the semi-rural classification is a sign to NEEPA that large-scale development may be in the offing, Mrs. Gaston said.

Ott denied this charge, saying he supports the semi-rural classification because it is similar to the density currently allowed in the area, which is one house per five acres (as long as county requirements are met).

Spokane County is currently reviewing all its land, excluding incorporated cities, to update its density standards. The county has proposed that the Mount St. Michael region be classified "rural." A final decision on the classification, however, will be made later this summer after evaluating comments from concerned citizens, said Gary Fergen, county long-range planning administrator.

History of controversy

The controversy surrounding the Mount St. Michael's property began two years ago.

In 1978, the Tridentines asked the SCPC for permission to build 156 homes on the Mount property for their church community. To have been christened "St. Joseph Village," the development would have included homes primarily along Palmer Road & Orchard Road.

Upon receiving the proposal, the SCPC requested the Tridentines to submit an Environmental Impact Statement before giving the church a "go-ahead" for its project.

The Environmental Impact Statement (EIS) is a detailed report on the effect a major change will have on critical areas of the environment (water, air, road usage, etc.).

Once drafted by potential developers, the EIS is forwarded to the SCPC & to approximately 40 federal, state & county agencies who review the statement. It is then given to the Hearing Examiners Board, which uses the EIS as a tool in deciding whether

the development is feasible & safe, according to Pat Harper, a former coordinator for the SCPC.

$5,500 per acre

Although the Tridentines hired one of their own members from out of state to draft the report, the EIS was never submitted to the county. Instead, the TLRC divided its acreage into 43 10-acre lots & placed the lots on the open market for an average asking price of $5,500 per acre.

An EJS is not required for the 10-acre lots, according to county regulations.

"The original proposal would not work because of the county problems, the expense we would have to bear & because of the neighbors' concern that the population density would be too high," Drahman said.

"The church's board of directors also came to the conclusion that we should get out of the development of property & renew our original purpose for purchasing the Mount — which is the development of the seminary," Drahman added.

To date, no fewer than 10 dwellings have been erected on the Mount's property by the Tridentines, including a large house that could possibly serve as a rectory for the bishop, Drahman said.

Arguing that an EIS would have completely resolved any developmental or construction questions in their area, NEEPA members say they are disappointed an EIS was never completed by the Tridentines.

"It appears the Tridentines may be attempting an 'end run' around the county regulations in order to build the original amount of homes — or close to the original number of homes — that they proposed in 1978," Mrs. Gaston said.

"I am convinced that if an EIS would have been made, it would have definitely been against any large-scale development," she added.

Among other things, NEEPA contends that an EIS statement was needed to answer questions about whether the increased population (roughly estimated to them by Drahman at 2,000) would eventually lead to:

- depletion of water in the surface springs near Palmer Road;
- pollution of the Hilyard trough of the Spokane Aquifer because of the new septic tanks & sewage works;
- widening at resurfacing of Lincoln Road to accommodate increased traffic flow — an act which will bring that road to the "front doors of many residences," making the homes virtually unlivable.

"The high price of the land – $5,500 an acre – signals to our group that the church wants to keep outsiders from purchasing the land in order to finance the lots to members," Mrs. Gaston said.

Designated acreage

The NEEPA president pointed out that the Jesuits, the Mount's original owners, are selling specified acreage to the Tridentines for only $1,700 an acre. In their mortgage contract with the Tridentines, the Jesuits agreed to release designated acreage to the TLRC as long as the traditionalist sect meet their annual mortgage payments.

Only 45 acres have been released to the TLRC as of the beginning of this year, Drahman said. The acres are situated "all over the Mount's 735 acres," he said.

Summarizing NEEPA's position concerning the Mount St. Michael property, Mrs. Gaston said the neighborhood environment group feels "the Tridentines are taking advantage of a loophole in the Spokane County law to build as many houses as they want through join-ownership pacts & the possible subdivision of land by single owners."

Drahman condensed his church's position in the controversy by saying, "The TLRC is only concerned with the development of religious buildings & schools on the 260 acres owned specifically by the church. The TLRC is not interested in any large-scale development of homes in the area."

Other buildings proposed

Besides residential dwellings, the TLRC is also planning to construct other buildings on the Mount's property, according to Drahman.

A girls' school, convent, cathedral, fire station & a retirement home will hopefully be erected at the Mount in the near future, Drahman said.

In addition, land is being set aside for a cemetery & for raising livestock, Frater Louis Marie, a TLRC deacon, said. Church members are also planting an orchard.

TLRC seminary

The Tridentine seminary & both the boys' grade & high schools are currently housed in the main administration building.

Minimum annual payment of the Tridentines to the Oregon Province of the Society of Jesus is $121,000. "If we make only the minimum payment each year, the mortgage will run 17 to 18 years," Drahman said.

The Tridentines have made their June 1 payment of last year, said Father John Kelley SJ, secretary of the Oregon Province.

The Mount was purchased by the Pillar Investment Company, which was acting on behalf of the Tridentine Latin Rite Church, on Dec. 30, 1977.

Down payment was $250,000 "& that money came from church members — starting from zero," said Drahman.

According to the mortgage, the property is being purchased by Drahman; Mrs. Mary M. Drahman, his wife, & Larry P. Urann, a church member & employee of Spokane Associated Brokers in the Spokane Valley.

Church members, who contributed to the purchase of the Mount from the Jesuits, were not buying property for themselves but rather the church, Drahman emphasized.

“Our first dedication is to the church,” Drahman said. “We all felt that it was necessary for the church to grow. We outgrew everything else so we all got behind the church & invested our money.”

“One member did say, ‘I will give you $20,000 for the purchase of the Mount in hopes that I can have property on the land someday,’ but we weren’t committed to do anything but buy property,” Drahman said.

Excluded from the purchase is the Mount St. Michael cemetery & three acres encompassing the burial ground. The Jesuits are still taking care of this property.

5. Members follow 'Christ crucified'

Chapter 5

You notice them sometimes in downtown Spokane: the women wearing long flowing dresses resembling Religious habits of 30 years ago; the men usually dressed in dark colors with closely cropped hair.

A thin silver chain bearing a miraculous medal or a rosary is often worn around their necks. A scapular is also pinned on their clothing.

These are the members of what Spokane has come to know as the Tridentine Latin Rite Church, a traditionalist sect claiming to be the only true Roman Catholic Church on earth.

Headquartered at Mount St. Michael, the former Jesuit seminary on Spokane’s north side, church members practice self-denial & live a life of prayer, penitence & sacrifice. They attempt to pattern their lives after the austere dictates given by the Blessed Virgin Mary at Fatima, LaSallete & at other apparition sites.

“We want to mirror the life of Our Lord & strip ourselves from the attachment to this world & sin,” said Frater Louis Marie, a deacon in the church. “In order to do this, we have to carry the cross & conform our lives to the cross.”

The TLRC calls this way of life, following “Jesus Crucified.” Some examples:

Member Tom Drahman took an indefinite leave of absence from a high-paying position with American Sign & Indicator Co. to act as administrator of the Mount St. Michael property. ‘I will stay here as long as the bishop wants me to,” Drahman remarked to the Inland Register, as if he were talking about minutes rather than months, or possibly years. His bishop is Francis K. Schuckardt, 42-year-old leader of the church.

Children board at school

Approximately 60 parents in the TLRC living outside the state board their sons at Mount St. Michael & their daughters in Coeur d'Alene, where another church school is located, for the nine-month school year. This separation is broken only by summer vacation, two weeks at Christmas & One week at Easter.

Religious brothers & sisters live a strict, almost cloistered life. They are never permitted alone with the opposite sex. Nor do they travel anywhere without a companion, unless it is an emergency. Both Brothers & Sisters are under total obedience to their superiors.

For church members, following "Jesus Crucified" also means having their reading restricted to material approved by church hierarchy; wearing a rosary around their neck & the scapular in public; & keeping holy hours at their chapel during the middle of the night.

TLRC women wear long dresses & scarves to practice modesty, imitate the Blessed Virgin Mary & to make reparation "for the immoral fashions worn by many women in the world today," members say.

It is not uncommon for the members to prostrate themselves or kneel with their foreheads pressed against the floor during Mass. When they recite the Rosary in church, many will stretch out their arms & hold them in a crucifix position until all the decades are prayed.

Two books by St. Louis de Montfort, *True Devotion to the Blessed Virgin Mary* & *Friends of the Cross*, play a key role in the church as members attempt to follow St. Louis' criteria for being a "slave of Mary & Jesus," outlined in the books.

The Tridentines come from all walks of life. Some of them are engineers, chemists, dentists, nurses, doctors, heavy equipment operators, stockbrokers & chefs. Their ranks also include a former policeman, a retired FBI agent, an Olympic bronze medalist & a former television talk show hostess.

A short biographical profile of Carl South & his family's 11 years in the TLRC is common to the experiences of other lay families in the sect.

South, 45, & his wife Kathleen are the parents of six children. Their oldest son is a seminarian & their oldest daughter has joined the convent.

Another son was married a year ago to a daughter of another church family, they said. Three children still live at home.

As a family, the five of them recite the rosary once a day & spend time each night in spiritual reading.

No TV allowed

The Souths refuse to have a television set in their home because of their religious convictions. "Television promotes immodesty, immorality & violence," South said,

adding that the programs also “tear down authority figures in the minds of children & adolescents.”

The Souths do not subscribe to any secular newspapers or magazines because they believe the publications are “vehicles” used by Satan to turn people away from God & towards sin.

Stories in secular newspapers are also biased, South said, claiming the “godless & liberal” views of reporters influence their writing.

The TLRC’s official position is to “strongly discourage” members from subscribing to secular newspapers & magazines, owning televisions & attending movies because they are often “an occasion of sin for members,” Bishop Schuckardt said. Nearly all TLRC members accept these prohibitions without compromise.

Censorship challenged

Former members have challenged this practice of censorship in the TLRC. Censorship, as used in the TLRC, is a device for Bishop Schuckardt to control & “brainwash” his followers & to prevent them from discovering inconsistent practices in the sect, the ex-members say.

Bishop Schuckardt counters that censorship is an essential element for nurturing a strong spiritual life in his members.

Most of the members are not natives of Washington or Idaho; the majority appear to have moved here from California.

Members are dedicated to their ailing bishop, who suffers from phlebitis & a migraine condition. It is easily apparent that Schuckardt, whether sick or well, is the hub of almost every religious function in the TLRC.

It is a sore point with the members to have their bishop criticized or his motives questioned in the press or by outsiders. When they hear or encounter such challenges, they ascribe it to “more persecution of the TLRC” & the fulfillment of Jesus’ words: “The world will hate you because you are mine,”

said one Religious Brother.

Followers kept waiting

Bishop Schuckardt’s ill-health will at times keep his followers waiting hours for the start of Mass or other special church celebrations where he is the main celebrant. Members normally fill the waiting period by reciting litanies, the rosary or other special prayers in the chapel.

As the head of the TLRC, Schuckardt has set down rules on the distribution of the sacraments to his followers — regulations which have never been Roman Catholic Church policy. For example, any TLRC member who smokes is automatically barred from the sacraments. Bishop Schuckardt

explains the rationale behind this practice: “Smoking is a sin against the fifth commandment because medical research has shown that it is a form of slow suicide. As bishop of this church, I have to apply the moral teaching of the church to any & all circumstances that arise in the church. I will absolutely withhold the sacraments to anyone who endangers his life by smoking.” The sacraments are also withheld from any male member who is not “properly groomed.” Long hair & long sideburns will disqualify the member from receiving Communion because long hair was once a “symbol of Marxist, hippie & the communist revolution — all anti-Christ movements.” Bishop Schuckardt said. Members of the TLRC accept these rules & also insist that Schuckardt be given the dignity & respect of his episcopal office. The TLRC’s financial board voted early in 1979 to purchase a $165,000 house as a priory for their shepherd on Spokane’s south side. “I opposed that decision,” Schuckardt said in an interview. As bishop, he has the power to overrule any decision made by any TLRC board, but he chose not to veto this decision, because the multi-room priory also serves as “chancery offices” for the TLRC, he said. Schuckardt’s priory is criticized by TLRC ex-members, who say that Schuckardt lives “high off the hog” while his followers are constantly pressured to sacrifice their financial & material wealth for the sake of God & his church. Arguments countered He counters these arguments, saying: “Popes, bishops & rich kings have become great saints while living amidst great material wealth because they were not attached to those things. I have a spirit of poverty. I feel that I am detached from material goods. I couldn’t care less if I lived in a little shack.” A dress code is enforced for members who attend Mass & other church functions because “no person should be allowed to receive the Holy Eucharist who is dressed as a slob,” Bishop Schuckardt said. The dress code includes full-length dresses & veils which completely cover the hair for female members. Men are required to wear long-sleeved shirts & slacks, preferably with a tie. Segregation of the sexes is practiced at TLRC functions, with men sitting on one side of the room & women on the other. TLRC members are quick to insist they have not left the Roman Catholic faith, nor have they joined a new church or a “church in schism.” Rather, they say, Rome has left the true Catholic faith. After Vatican I, they remained just as they always were in regard to their faith. They call themselves the “remnant church” & the “Catholic Church in the catacombs.” They spare no expense to restore & build their church. The buildings at their City of Mary in Rathdrum, former TLRC headquarters, as well as the renovations at Mount St. Michael in Spokane were done by members who spent long hours laboring for their “mother church.” Spread of apathy feared When asked what he feels is the greatest threat to the religious community he founded in 1968, the 42-year-old prelate responded, “the spread of apathy” in his members, though he calls them “very sacrificial.” Judging from the amount of time they spend at church activities, members have not succumbed to apathy. Indeed, the entire lifestyle of the Tridentines appears to revolve around their prayers, religious exercises & spiritual discipline. Strict discipline & corporal punishment are practiced at homes & in the schools. This practice of “not sparing the rod” has led to allegations of child abuse in the church, specifically in the schools. Members interviewed by the Inland Register deny these charges. “My children were never harmed or molested while they were in school,” said Mrs. Jonas Puskorious, a mother of three who has been a church member more than 10 years. “On the contrary, I feel that the children in our church are an asset to society because of their behavior, consideration of others & their dedication to family life — all of which they learned in school.” Discipline practiced Another mother of three, Mrs. Al Fuire, agreed & said she does not feel that the discipline in the schools is “too harsh or too much for the children.” She said she practiced the same forms of discipline (for example, having the child kneel for 30 minutes or more as a form of punishment) in her own home when her children were smaller & had misbehaved. The TLRC has been criticized for splitting families apart in the name of religion. Members refute these

allegations. “People are only too willing to look at the natural & forget the supernatural,” said one sister. “Our stand is attacked so often because we place the supernatural (our union with Christ) first over a natural union (a family unit). Our Lord did say that the sword of division would come to set father against son, mother against daughter, but this is not the goal, by any stretch of the imagination, of our church,” she continued. “It is a natural outcome when you have some members accepting the church of Christ & others rejecting it. The Lord left us those words so we would have something to fall back on.” Families in conflict Past Catholic Church history shows many examples of families in conflict with their offspring because one member wanted to live a life of total commitment to the church, said TLRC layman South. “St. Francis of Assisi, St. John Vianney & other saints were literally kidnapped by their parents & incarcerated, because they strongly believed in their religion,” he said. Still, Scripture & lives of saints cannot ease the pain of being separated from loved ones & remembering the days of family harmony. “It tears me apart,” Brian Cox, a father of three, said about being separated from a mother & two brothers who turned against the church. Another member, Sister Mary Katherine explains the separation from her parents, brothers & sisters in this manner: “I have given my whole life to do God’s will. Of course it hurts to be away from my family but that is part of the sacrifice of my life to God.” There is a conscious separation of the Tridentines from the rest of society, they admit. The need for such division is because “no man can serve two masters,” Bishop Schuckardt said, quoting the words of Christ. “A person of the world cannot possibly understand the teaching of Jesus Crucified & the true Church unless he opens his heart & seeks the truth,” he said. The isolation is also prompted by a sense of self-preservation on the part of members who do not want to expose themselves to the temptation to sins they say is rampant in secular society. The following short excerpt from a tape-recorded talk by Bishop Schuckardt in 1972 illustrates why the TLRC appears to be a “closed community” to some: “This is one of very few true Catholic communities left on the face of the earth, so all the legions of hell are naturally going to concentrate on destroying this community,” Bishop Schuckardt states. “& we must be careful that the devil never catches us in a moment of weakness, a moment of doubt, a moment of contradiction or sorrow, or that we are feeling sorry for ourselves.” Membership growing The TLRC’s isolation appears to attract as many members to the community as it deters. New members are added to the membership rolls each year while only a very small number of members leave. “We have our growing pains but we are reaching a fantastic amount of people throughout the United States,” said Father Clement Kubish, a 79-year-old priest who joined Bishop Schuckardt & his community in 1971. Father Clement is the only priest in the TLRC who has not been ordained by Schuckardt. (There are seven priests in the TLRC.) He was ordained by Bishop Daniel Sheehan, the Roman Catholic leader of the Archdiocese of Omaha, Neb. The priest was relieved of his parish assignment in that diocese & “forced into early retirement” because he refused to say the English Mass following Vatican II, he said. Father Clement, who now lives in semi-retirement in Coeur d’Alene, sheds light on the apparent steady growth of the TLRC: “We used to travel all the time when I first joined this movement,” he said, “usually by car & plane. When we reached a town, it would not be uncommon for me to spend 14-17 hours a day hearing confessions & counseling our church members & other interested parties. The strain was terrific & almost impossible to bear at times but we did it — & I was already 70 years of age. Finally, the toll of these trips began to ruin my health. I requested the bishop to relieve me & he did.” Missionary tours The missionary tours & lectures across the nation are still continued by the bishop & six TLRC priests who venture out at least four times a year, if not more. They stop at the chapels the TLRC has founded in Los Angeles, Phoenix & other cities & also schedule lectures in other towns. “Sometimes at our lectures, a member of the audience will tell me that I’m crazy,” said Father Denis Chicoine, TLRC vicar general. “I always reply that I may be crazy but tell me where

my doctrine is wrong. Nobody ever points out errors. “I simply tell them that they should pray the rosary, wear the scapular & study the church because our heavenly Mother will guide them to the truth,” he said. Attendance at these lectures can vary “from a packed house of 500 to only a handful,” said one Religious Brother, who accompanied Frater Chicoine on a national mission tour. When a sufficient number of people indicate interest or acceptance of the TLRC creed in one of these missionary towns, church leaders establish weekly “cell group” meetings where the converts meet to recite the Rosary, study Scripture & church encyclicals & attempt to develop a personal program of daily prayer & spiritual reading. Since the TLRC members do not believe in partaking of the sacraments of any of the other traditionalist & Latin churches in the country, it is not a rare occurrence for some of them to move to Coeur d’Alene & Spokane so that they might be near the sacraments & enroll their children in the church school. The TLRC operates its own school system under the title of the Maria Regina Academy which is headquartered in Coeur d’Alene. The academy oversees four schools: St. Philomena grade school for girls, Immaculata Convent high school for girls, St. Louis de Montfort grade school for boys & Our Lady of the Blessed Sacrament high school for boys. The girls’ schools are located at Coeur d’Alene & the TLRC’s City of Mary in Rathdrum; the boys’ schools are at Mount St. Michael in Spokane. The two Mount St. Michael schools are not in compliance with Washington State’s standards for private schools nor are the schools’ instructors certified by the state, said school officials in Olympia, Wash. Currently, the TLRC’s two Religious orders number 82 sisters & 52 brothers. Approximately 200 students attend the grade & high schools in the TLRC, a brother said. Frater Chicoine acknowledges that the TLRC’s rift with Rome, by its very nature, involves eternal consequences for its members. “If we are wrong, then we have forsaken God,” Frater Chicoine admits. But then he swiftly adds: “I can’t prove to myself that we are wrong.” TLRC members echo the sentiments of their vicar general. They are willing to risk their lives, souls & eternity on the conviction that the TLRC is God’s last refuge for Roman Catholics.

6. Ex-members say sect a 'cult'

Chapter 6

(Editor’s note: At their request, fictitious names are used for certain ex-members in this article. Sources report that in the past, they have received obscene or threatening phone calls & have had their property vandalized when they cooperated with media reporting on their former church.)

The leader of the Tridentine Latin Rite Church, Bishop Francis K. Schuckardt, has called them “a fanatical group of men & women who have banded together to spread lies, slander & attacks” on his church.

“They have accused us of everything imaginable, including satan-worshipping & murder,” protests Schuckardt, who […] the TLRC, a Catholic sect in rebellion against Vatican II changes, in 1968.

These men & women, ex-members & former associates of the TLRC, will first disavow any connection with spreading rumors of murder & the like against the TLRC. Secondly, they say they are innocent of spreading any lies about their church. They are simply stating their opinion about what they saw & experienced while members of the TLRC, they claim.

Deceived by leaders

These ex-members say TLRC followers are being consciously deceived by their leaders who have "systematically cut them off from the rest of society" & have programmed them to follow the commands of their religious superiors or risk "losing their immortal souls."

In addition, TLRC leaders have bred so much personal fear into their followers that many members are hesitant to make their own decision on church, political & domestic matters, they claim.

Bishop Schuckardt has conditioned his followers to view the world outside their community as inherently evil, the ex-members say. He has invented conspiracy stories, claiming that civil & religious groups, such as the Roman Catholic Church & the U.S. government, are secretly plotting to destroy their community. These conspiratorial groups are acting under the auspices of Satan, members are told.

TLRC a 'cult'

In other words, the ex-members say, the TLRC is a cult.

"A cult is led by a dictatorial, often charismatic leader. It consists of members who abdicate their right to say 'no.' It teaches that the end justifies the means...It has unlimited funds. & it instills fear, hatred & suspicion in its members," said Rabbi Maurice Davis, a nationally known expert on cults, during testimony at a U.S. Senate informational hearing on the growth of religious cults in America held last year.

Former TLRC members charge Schuckardt with using the traditional Roman Catholic Church as "a cloak of deception to draw good, decent Catholics" into the TLRC.

To substantiate their allegation that the TLRC can be termed a cult, two ex-members cited the research of Dr. Marvin Galper, a San Diego clinical psychologist.

A specialist on cults & their methods of indoctrination, Dr. Galper presented a talk on his cult research to religious leaders in Los Angeles about two years ago. His talk was reported in the Los Angeles Herald Examiner.

Parallels drawn

Citing Dr. Galper's statements concerning the basic characteristics of a cult, ex-members drew parallels to what they saw & experienced in the TLRC. Some of these parallels follow.

One characteristic of a cult is that ''it trains its members to see their own families as an instrument of the devil &, as a result, many cut off family ties," according to Dr. Galper.

"The majority of families in the TLRC has severed ties with at least one child or close family member because that person has refused to accept the TLRC as an infallible church," said Mike Kerfoot, who quit the sect in 1975 leaving behind his parents, two brothers & a sister who are still in the church.

TLRC officials teach that members who quit the TLRC have been taken over by the devil, Kerfoot said, explaining why families are reluctant to contact their estranged kin, especially those who have publicly denounced the TLRC leadership & practices.

Kerfoot gave a personal example of this alleged TLRC practice.

Confidential bulletin

A confidential information bulletin was sent out to all TLRC members after Kerfoot & another family quit the TLRC, he said. The bulletin warned church members not to “fall victims to the insidious lies of this brood of vipers — sons of their father, the prince of lies.” “My parents consider me doomed to hell because I have left the TLRC & have challenged the authority & legitimacy of Schuckardt as a Roman Catholic bishop,” Kerfoot said. His parents have never come to visit after he & his wife left the TLRC, even though they live less than five miles away, he added. The birth of their first child two years ago & a second child this year has brought no home visit from his parents, he said. “The only time we see Mike’s parents is when we pack up & go over to their house,” Mrs. Kerfoot said, adding that she feels the closeness of the two families has been destroyed because of the TLRC’s policy about ex-members. Along with Kerfoot, other ex-members have also been called “disciples of Satan” by Bishop Schuckardt. In an interview, Schuckardt said he has called ex-members “disciples of the devil.” “The ex-members are doing the work of the devil by attacking the true church, so I have not hesitated to call them that,” he said. Marriages broken The ex-members level another complaint against Schuckardt, saying the TLRC’s extreme religious views have broken up marriages. “In the TLRC, any spouse who refuses simply to attend & recognize the TLRC as the only true church — without actively discouraging his married partner or children from doing so — is considered a heretic by the TLRC leaders,”’ said Mrs. Jean Case, a member from 1971 to 1976. TLRC officials pressure the loyal spouse to choose either the TLRC or “this marriage to an infidel,” she said. In most cases, the husband is disenchanted with the TLRC & his wife is loyal, Mrs. Case said. “I know of several spouses in the TLRC who are going through the motions of being a faithful member because they know that their wives will leave them & take the kids with her, if he ever calls for a showdown on ‘either me or this church,’ ” Mrs. Case said. Responding, Bishop Schuckardt said some marriage separations in the TLRC stem from “one spouse being a traditionalist Catholic while the other is not. Others had marital difficulties before they entered the TLRC,” he said. A second characteristic of a cult, according to Dr. Galper, is that “it indoctrinates its members into not thinking, into allowing the group to do his thinking for him.” Accepting Bishop Schuckardt as their religious superior, TLRC members continually subject their reasoning powers to Bishop Schuckardt, all the ex-members interviewed by the Inland Register said. They listed several examples: In 1975, members allowed the TLRC leaders to confiscate all their secular & religious books at the request of Bishop Schuckardt, Mrs. Case said. “The only books allowed in the members’ homes — then & now — are those explicitly sanctioned by Schuckardt,” adds Kerfoot. Bishop Schuckardt responded: “As a bishop I am given the responsibility by past decrees of the Vatican to protect the faith & morals of my people. The books were confiscated because many members were troubled about the heresies contained in some of their books. They requested that we go through their books.” Ex-members claim Schuckardt was behind the book confiscation because he wants to keep his members ignorant about true Catholic teachings. The TLRC also discourages members from subscribing to secular newspapers, owning televisions, attending movies or associating with other traditionalist Catholic groups, the ex-members point out. These forms of censorship are tools used by Bishop Schuckardt to control & “brainwash”

his followers & to prevent them from discovering inconsistent practices in the sect, the ex-members said. In 1973, Bishop Schuckardt placed the entire lay community on interdict in order to force the lay people to sign loyalty oaths to him & the TLRC, ex-members say. (Interdict is a traditional church practice, rarely imposed in modern times, whereby a Catholic, while still remaining in communion with the church, is forbidden the use of all or certain sacraments.) The interdict was not suspended by the bishop until every family member, including the older children, signed the loyalty oaths, Mrs. Case said. Responding that he did place the entire TLRC community on interdict, Bishop Schuckardt said: "The ex-members have exaggerated their side of the story. We had a number of parents who were completely in disagreement with the policies of our schools...We simply wanted to know who was with us & who was not." Members have donated substantial sums of money to the TLRC as well as to special fund drives, such as the building & legal assistance funds, but they have neither requested nor received voluntarily a financial account of the assets & debts of the church, said Mrs. Case. "The TLRC's unwritten code of ethics forbids such questions, lest members impugn the honesty & holiness of their leaders by asking where their money is being spent," she said. Mrs. Case & other ex-members say they feel TLRC leaders are amassing a large sum of money from donors to the sect. Bishop Schuckardt responded that the TLRC has been operating at a deficit ever since the sect was founded. Current property sales around the Mount, however, have given the church a few extra resources lately, he said. He has never prepared a financial report on the debts & assets of the TLRC because "the members have never requested such a report," he said. In the community-run bookstore in Coeur d'Alene, the TLRC leader has ordered the Sisters who operate the store to razor Out certain pages in Catholic books because they contain "heresies," say ex-members. In the same manner, paragraphs in some of these traditional Catholic books have been censored by pasting a white strip of paper over the objectionable sentences. Moreover, all book publishers' names & addresses have been obliterated from the books to prevent members ordering other books directly from these publishers, Mrs. Case said. All these practices are designed to keep members in the dark about Schuckardt's heretical teachings, ex-members said. Bishop Schuckardt denied this claim, saying: "We censor some of the books because we cannot in good conscience sell anything that is contrary to the Catholic faith." Regarding substitution of the name & address of book publishers with a sticker bearing the name & address of the TLRC bookstore, "I have felt that this was the customary practice of all Catholic bookstores to do that," Schuckardt said. Question discouraged Ex-members contend there is a concentrated effort on the part of Bishop Schuckardt & TLRC leaders to discourage individual questions & personal investigations about what is said in their lectures & sermons. "The TLRC leaders constantly repeat to their members: 'If you continually question every little thing that we say, you will lose your faith,' " said Mrs. Harry Nillson (pseudonym), an ex-member who spent more than three years in the sect. "Bishop Schuckardt constantly drills his followers that one doubt concerning TLRC rules & practices by a member is liable to open the door to his damnation," said James Nolan (pseudonym), another ex-member. "His line of reasoning states that one moment of weakness leads to another, & then to still others after that, until the member has turned into a reprobate. Therefore, no member dares put himself into a position of any kind of doubting, lest he nudge the first domino into falling." Moreover, "Schuckardt has an uncanny way of blending an element of truth into everything he says in order to mislead his members," Nolan continued. "For example, Schuckardt tells his people to put religion first, deny yourself & surrender your will to the church — all good religious principles," Nolan said, "But the way these ideals are carried out in the TLRC is that the member sacrifices his family, his free will, his understanding of Catholicism & morality, & ultimately his immortal soul to Schuckardt — the leader of the church — because he supposedly is the only person who knows how to best care for them"

Nolan said. TLRC members do not allow themselves to doubt anything that Schuckardt says or does because they believe he is the only authority on the state of their souls, ex-members said. Schuckardt also implements certain Catholic teachings & practices into the TLRC while completely ignoring other Catholic (pre-Vatican II) teachings, ex-members added. The TLRC prelate justifies this selective form of Catholic teachings by asserting that the TLRC is living in the latter days. "It is impossible to stay true to all of the church's canon law" & Catholic traditions because of the apocalyptic times & sect's small size, Schuckardt said. A third characteristic of a cult, according to Dr. Galper, is that "it deals in absolutes & believes that the outside world is absolutely evil." "Bishop Schuckardt would depict to us that everything & every person outside the TLRC community was literally possessed with evil spirits," said an ex-TLRC religious brother. TLRC members are indoctrinated into believing that the TLRC is the last sanctuary for God's faithful, other ex-members claim. "The TLRC is depicted by its leaders as a religious island surrounded by a great chasm which separates God's chosen people from the rest of the world," Nolan adds. Few members leave the sect because leaders have indoctrinated them into believing that only the TLRC offers the true sacraments, ex-members say. Without these sacraments, the members believe they will be eternally separated from Christ with no hope of reconciliation. The four schools operated by the TLRC (a grade & high school for each sex) also play an exaggerated religious role in the members' lives. "Members believe their children will succumb to the sexual immorality & drug abuse prevalent in many schools, several ex-members said. According to TLRC policy, parents are required to send children to TLRC schools. Parents are barred from the sacraments if they do not comply with this rule, said a TLRC spokesman. The two TLRC schools operated at Spokane's Mount St. Michael are not in compliance with Washington State's standards for private schools nor are the schools' instructors certified by the state, said school officials in Olympia. County school district officials are currently looking into these violations of local & state private school laws. Parents can be prosecuted under the state's compulsory student attendance law if they send their children to non-accredited schools, said one school official in Olympia. Parents allow their children to endure corporal punishments in school for trifling matters in order to stay in the TLRC-run schools, ex-members claim. A son was twice given 40 hacks along with approximately 34 other boys for failing classroom assignments, Mrs. Case said. On other occasions, students were forced to eat soap for breaking school rules, among other forms of corporal punishments, ex-members said. "So many mothers were crying about the corporal punishment & verbal abuse of their children in the schools, but we accepted these things because we felt that the TLRC was the true church," Mrs. Case said, recalling her years in the sect. Drilled constantly "Bishop Schuckardt constantly drilled into us that we were the last Catholics & that we would have to suffer extraordinary trials & grievous penances for the sake of the church," Mrs. Case said. The TLRC leader claims the ex-members' statements are a distortion of what he said & what occurred in the TLRC. He does, however, believe the TLRC is the true Roman Catholic Church, & that God raised up the TLRC to save the souls of Catholics. Virtually everybody else in the world, including all Catholics professing allegiance to Rome, are destined to hell, Schuckardt said. A fourth characteristic of a cult, according to Dr. Galper, is that "it inflicts constant mental pressure on the members, often causing a radical personality change." "TLRC leaders stress that the devil has declared an all-out war on your souls & the community, causing members to suffer from severe mental strain," Mrs. Nillson said. "We were told that our weapons to combat Satan were work, prayer, penance & sacrifice, but soon it became evident that no matter what you did or how much you accomplished for the church, you always fall short of what God expected," she said. This led to guilt feelings & a poor self-image on the part of members who were striving to pattern their lifestyles after Catholic saints, she continued. In addition, Bishop Schuckardt over-emphasized the "fallen nature" of his

followers, Mrs. Nillson said. “I soon became obsessed with the feeling that I was going to be damned. Even if I made an honest mistake, I felt I would be damned.” Other ex-members echoed her sentiments, saying the end-result of the TLRC’s teachings is “a gradual & definite loss of hope.” In addition, ex-members contend that a distorted emphasis on “God before everyone else” was evident in the church. “The bishop would use the fear of God to keep you in line. One of his most devious ploys is to accuse you in a subtle but consistent way that you love your son, daughter, or close family member more than God,” said Mrs. Nillson. This kind of negative approach to the love of God has destroyed the unity of many families in the TLRC, she said. Members primarily experience “confusion, fatigue, low self-esteem & an unhealthy preoccupation with sins & failures” in the TLRC, these ex-members conclude. Bishop Schuckardt denies that any form of mental pressure or indoctrination is practiced in the TLRC, saying that the objective of the TLRC is the spiritual formation of its members. “Most of our ex-members joined the TLRC because they only wanted the Latin Mass & not the total life of a Catholic, which is following a crucified Lord,” he said. Ex-members interviewed by the Inland Register take issue with Schuckardt, saying the TLRC is a front for a “personality cult of Francis Schuckardt.” (Ed. note: Five interviews were conducted with Bishop Francis Schuckardt for this series. In the last interview, Bishop Schuckardt said his responses to allegations by ex-TLRC members [which he made in our fourth interview & which are included in the above article] are “not authentic.” The prelate said he was suffering from a severe migraine headache at the time of the fourth interview & that he does not recall the contents of the interview. Frater Denis Chicoine, TLRC vicar general who sat in on the interview as an observer, later informed him that some of his answers to interview questions were “confused,” Bishop Schuckardt said.)

7. Schuckardt's consecration

Chapter 7

To some former confidants, Francis Konrad Schuckardt, leader of the Tridentine Latin Rite Church, is like the hero of a classic Greek tragedy — a man who had great potential for good but, “through some fatal flaw” lost this chance, bringing ruin upon himself & others.

To his followers, however, Schuckardt is a man acting out a role in a much bigger drama. To them, he is an instrument of God whose mission on earth is to rescue the reign of the Roman Catholic Church from popes, cardinals, bishops & theologians who have sacrificed the faith to the winds of time.

Some of his ex-associates say that pride may be the reason Schuckardt fell away from the church. His charismatic personality & dynamic preaching have an enormous impact on practically all who hear him. Such innate ability to control & influence people couldn’t have gone unnoticed by the young, devout man, his critics say.

Formed own church

So, when Schuckardt’s hopes for priestly ordination were dashed because of ill-health; when he was ostracized by his fellow Catholics because of his over-zealousness (and to some, a lack of depth & knowledge of the faith); & when Pope Paul VI instituted changes in the church he didn’t agree with, Francis Schuckardt took part of the power base he had

helped to build as a member of the traditionalist Blue Army & formed his own church, the Tridentine Latin Rite Church.

But his followers will tell you that it was God, not pride, who stepped in & led him to form his church, & that the only loss he suffered was the wreckage of a once pure Catholic faith as a result of Vatican II.

He didn't change, the church did, his supporters argue.

When the church revised its rites & rituals, Schuckardt claimed these changes were "heresies." When nearly every Roman Catholic in the world accepted Vatican II changes, he interpreted this as the "Great Apostacy" predicted by St. Paul, & as the "latter days" spoken of by Jesus when he predicted: "The very elect will be deceived."

Whatever his motives, Francis Schuckardt is determined to secure the hearts & souls of his followers for the cause he believes in & for the church he founded — regardless of the price, both his followers & ex-followers say. Many of his church's members will tell you that they are attracted to him because "he is a man who does not compromise."

Carl South, a trusted friend & consultant who has been with him for about 10 years, said of him, "Sure, I've seen him do things that I disagreed with, but the end result has always been the salvation of souls. That is all that he is interested in — souls."

Reverence for the often-ailing bishop sometimes approaches adulation. "No one could say anything critical about Schuckardt in the TLRC," remembers Mrs. Margie Skarisky, an ex-member. "The members felt that he was a living saint — maybe even more than a saint."

One ex-member reported that she saw members requesting his handkerchiefs or other personal items because they too thought he was a saint & they believed these items could be relics someday.

Stopping short of "canonizing" him, his followers do have high praise for their leader. 'Like Moses' "He is a very holy man. He is like Moses leading the children of the Israelites in the wilderness," said Mrs. Jeanine Grenier, a long-time member of the TLRC founded by Schuckardt in 1968. "If you really knew our bishop, you would think the best restaurants in town none too good for him, a true Prince of the Church & surely an all-time great," wrote a dedicated follower to a Spokane newspaper last year. "He is a genius," said Mrs. Jonas Puskorious, a long-time follower. "I definitely feel that he was chosen by God to preserve the church in the latter days — & it takes an extraordinary man to do that," she said. But an important figure in Schuckardt's past sees it another way, observing that the organizational & speaking talents of the TLRC leader may be leading Schuckardt & his followers astray. Bishop Daniel Q. Brown, a schismatic Old Roman Catholic Church (ORCC) bishop from Toledo, Ohio, ordained & consecrated Schuckardt in 1971. Old Roman Catholic Church The ORCC began in Europe over two centuries ago. Leaders of a small Catholic contingent in Holland broke away from the Roman Catholic Church in 1723 & started their own "Catholic" church. Originally known as the Church of Utrecht, the schismatic sect has become known as the Old Roman Catholic Church in America. Bishop Brown made the following comments on Schuckardt's role as TLRC leader. "From information I have on the (former) Coeur d'Alene group, it seems that they have developed into a personality cult with

Bishop Schuckardt as the center. There is no doubt that Bishop Schuckardt possesses great charisma & it is his personality which formed the group & has held it together. Almost absolute power "However, there is some peril in such a situation where one man holds an almost absolute power over his followers. Power, unless disciplined, can be intoxicating & I fear that Bishop Schuckardt may have succumbed to its allures. "A discussion on this subject could become very complex but to simplify it, I have observed that his followers look upon him as being not only infallible but even impeccable — a virtue which not even the pope claims to have. In turn, he has convinced them that they are a special people or the elite..." Other former friends of Schuckardt seem to agree with Bishop Brown. Francis Schuckardt has always lived with a "deep-seated sense of specialty," said Mrs. Sarah Hoffman of Issaquah, Wash. No longer on speaking terms with Schuckardt, she & her husband, John, were close to him in the late 60s & early 70s. From their close friendship with him, the Hoffmans learned that Schuckardt saw himself as a "man set apart by God for some special mission," they said. This "sense of specialty," in Schuckardt surfaced in October of 1971, when he obtained priestly & episcopal orders from Bishop Brown, they said. The ceremony took place in a rented motel conference room in Chicago, in the presence of approximately 25 TLRC members. Consecration illicit Schuckardt's critics claim that according to church law, his consecration by Bishop Brown is illicit. Church law requires that bishops be appointed by the pope &, once consecrated, to act in union with the church under the guidance of the pope. A bishop (or priest) who acts in union with Rome is said to have licit as well as valid orders (apostolic succession). In the eyes of the church, unauthorized ordinations or consecrations by a bishop who has not been appointed by the pope or who does not act in union with Rome are illicit & sacrilegious. Priestly & episcopal powers, however, are irrevocable by the church. Even though he has broken away (or is excommunicated) from the church, a suspended bishop still holds the powers to ordain a priest or consecrate a bishop to valid orders as long as the suspended bishop himself was consecrated validly & the proper form & intention of the rite is observed. Therefore, even though a bishop or priest ordained by an excommunicated bishop can be said to have valid orders, the orders are illicit because the ordaining bishop was not in union with the pope at the time of the ceremony. The Vatican, in this case, can only warn the Catholic faithful to stay clear of the unlawful priest or bishop & to stress that the administration of the sacraments by the unlawful priest or bishop (or those ordained by him) is condemned by the Catholic Church. The orders of Bishop Brown's Old Roman Catholic Church have never been recognized as "licit" by the Roman Catholic Church because of the ORCC's split from Rome & the papacy in 1723. The breakaway church does, however, have valid orders because the founder of the ORCC was validly ordained before he split from Rome. The ORCC believes in the seven sacraments, the Mass, the veneration of the Mother of God, & the invocation of angels & saints, but denies the papacy, according to William Whalen, author of the book Separated Brethren. While advocating celibacy, it does not forbid its clergy to marry. Bishop Brown was married & the father of two children when he consecrated Schuckardt a bishop in 1971, a fact that has brought much criticism from ex-members. Schuckardt, however, points out that clergy in the Eastern Rite of the Catholic Church can marry. Those who question Schuckardt's consecration also point out that Bishop Arnold Mathew, an ORCC prelate living at the turn of this century, was excommunicated & anathematized (the church's severest form of excommunication) by Pope St. Pius X in 1911. Pius X took the action after Mathew, who was a Roman Catholic priest, had himself consecrated illegally by an ORCC bishop. "How can Schuckardt, who preaches that all the decrees of the pre-Vatican II popes should be followed, justify his consecration when one of the bishops in his lineage was excommunicated by a saint?" many of his critics have asked. Heresies renounced Schuckardt responds that Bishop Brown "abjured" (or renounced) the heresies of the Old Roman Catholic Church & made profession of

faith to the Roman Catholic Church before Schuckardt was consecrated. “Therefore, I am a Roman Catholic bishop” despite the heresies & excommunications found in the ORCC, & in his episcopal lineage, Schuckardt said. Schuckardt said, however, that Brown’s profession of faith was not to Pope Paul VI, whom both men considered to be a false pope, but to the Roman Catholic Church which, according to Brown & Schuckardt, is without a pope. Schuckardt calls Brown’s abjuration, which was performed before witnesses, legitimate because “priests & bishops who had involved themselves in the Arian heresies of the Fifth Century performed the same, simplified rite to return to the church.” Since Brown & Schuckardt both believe that all Roman Catholic bishops had apostatized their faith by accepting the “heresies” of Vatican II, they claimed in 1971 that they were “the only true Roman Catholic bishops left in the world.” Rift developed A rift developed between the two a year or so after the consecration. Brown accused Schuckardt of duplicity in requesting ordination & consecration from his hands. In a letter written to former TLRC member Robert Klotz of Post Falls, Idaho, in June 1975, Brown outlines some of his grievances concerning Schuckardt. “The arrangement (at the time of consecration) was that we were to form two dioceses with each of us to head up one,” he writes in the letter. “However, I was never able to bring him to a decision about diocesan boundaries... “It became painfully obvious to me that he had no intention whatever of sharing episcopal authority but, on the contrary, his aim was to ‘take over’ & crowd me out.” In the letter, Bishop Brown also contradicted Schuckardt’s version of events leading up to his consecration in Chicago. ‘Great reluctance’ In a tape-recorded message to his followers after his consecration, Schuckardt said he had “great reluctance to accept consecration as bishop.” He chose to become a bishop because “I would have to answer to eternity for saying ‘No’ to the continuation of the Catholic Church in the catacombs,” Schuckardt states in the tape. Bishop Brown had listened to the 1972 tape recording prior to writing his letter to Klotz. “The truth is that my intention was only to ordain him to the priesthood & then at some later date — within two or three years — to make him a bishop,” Bishop Brown wrote. “However, he was so insistent that it was absolutely necessary for him to be consecrated bishop immediately that I gave in — to my eternal regret — & gave him episcopal consecration. His much vaunted ‘humility’ was not in evidence at that time!” the consecrator wrote. Bishop Brown said he now feels he was “used” by Schuckardt to gain the episcopacy. Bishop Schuckardt said that Brown’s statements in the letter are the product of “a poor, pitiful, senile man who is lying.” Schuckardt also said Bishop Brown reverted to the heresies of Old Catholicism by insisting that an ORCC priest say Mass whenever Brown felt too tired or ill to do it himself. By doing this, Schuckardt claims, Brown excommunicated himself from the “true Catholic Church” & forced the two men to separate. In another letter to an ex-member, Bishop Brown wrote that Schuckardt has “a strong hold on his followers.” A majority of ex-members interviewed for this series call Schuckardt a “skilled mesmerizer who uses brainwashing tactics on his followers.”

One-on-one appeal

Many ex-members also say their former leader has an overpowering one-on-one appeal.

“While a member, I knew TLRC brothers who told me that they had spent all night talking with Schuckardt saying it was the greatest spiritual experience they had ever had,” said one ex-member who wished to be unidentified.

Schuckardt’s ability to create empathy in his listeners plays a key role in attracting & holding his members, according to another ex-member who describes Schuckardt this

way: “Bishop Schuckardt is a very attractive man personally because of his appearance of holiness.

People can trust & confide in him very easily. “In his talks, he arouses the emotions more than the intellect. He instills sorrow & guilt.

Consequently, there follows humility & obedience to him. “The content of his sermons is more emotionally or sensibly oriented than theologically oriented.

This is how I feel he holds his people to him. “They all regard him as a saint,” the ex-associate continued. “They look upon themselves as humble sinners &, of course, they want to follow the saint & not trust themselves. In his sermons, he constantly reinforces this attitude — that they are sinners, that they should always believe themselves to be guilty, & that they should be humble & obedient to their superiors. I feel Schuckardt exaggerates this notion or this relationship between Religious superior & inferior — not basing it on anything objective but really on his own personal interpretation. “The members are always fearful, always guilty, always fearful of damnation. They fear doing anything wrong, & they receive consolation only in him because they feel he is holy & that he will lead them to God,” the ex-member added. Francis Schuckardt was born on July 10, 1937 in Seattle, Wash., he said. He graduated from O’Dea Catholic High School in 1954 & Seattle University in 1959. He majored in education & linguistics. Schuckardt also took four years of theology & philosophy at the university because “I was thinking of entering the priesthood” at the time, he said. After college graduation, Schuckardt entered a seminary but was unable to complete one year because of “ill health,” he said. He returned to Seattle & worked as a Linguistic Research Analyst & also taught in a high school there. During this time, he was also active in the Blue Army of Our Lady, an international Catholic organization dedicated to the promotion of the Blessed Virgin Mary’s message at Fatima. He had joined the group in 1958. In 1961, Schuckardt was stricken with typhoid; this was the beginning of a long succession of illnesses. Schuckardt was in & out of a coma for eight days & the doctors finally advised his family that the end would come by morning. In his extremity, Schuckardt prayed to the Blessed Virgin & the next morning, instead of dying, he asked for food & dictated to a nurse the details of a Blue Army cell (study) program which is now being used all over the world by the Blue Army, according to a short biographical article in a Blue Army magazine printed in the late 1960s. Schuckardt’s remarkable recovery in 1961 was followed by another “miracle” in January of 1963 when he was hospitalized with thrombophlebitis of the legs, the article continued. The infection had spread & the doctors had decided they had to amputate. The young man again prayed to the Blessed Virgin & promised that if she would save his legs, he would “use them to travel & to extend the cell program wherever you want me to go.” Again, the illness inexplicably reversed itself & Schuckardt’s legs were saved, according to the article. Blue Army secretary Because of the success of the Blue Army cell programs all over the world, Schuckardt was elected to the International Council of the Blue Army when he was only 26 — the first time anyone other than a national head of the Blue Army was ever given membership in the International Council. He was later appointed international secretary of the council. Schuckardt traveled extensively around the globe lecturing to groups of Catholics on an average of more than once a day. Schuckardt speaks many languages fluently, including Spanish, French, German, Latin & some Portuguese & Italian. Then, the Vatican II changes in the Roman Catholic Church also changed the course of Schuckardt’s life. As the international secretary of the Blue Army of Our Lady of Fatima, Schuckardt spoke to thousands each year on the rosary & the message of Fatima. He began to put his personal views on the “New Rite” of the Mass, the

changes sweeping the Catholic Church, & “the invalidity of Paul VI’s papacy” into his lectures. Most of the audiences turned away from him; but some clung to him because of his zeal to speak out against Rome concerning matters that they felt were “destroying” their faith. In 1967, the Blue Army dismissed its international secretary from its ranks for his actions. But the die had already been cast in Schuckardt’s eyes. He & his handful of followers did not want to stay with an organization that still swore allegiance to Pope Paul VI. Set up mission tours The years following Vatican II could not have been riper for Schuckardt to gather the conservative dissidents who had fallen away from the Roman Catholic Church. He set up his own mission tours & gathered his own converts. Ironically, Schuckardt reached some of his future followers in the very Roman Catholic convents, seminaries & retreat houses where he had so fervently lectured for the Blue Army. The administrators, unaware of Schuckardt’s change in belief, knew only of his Blue Army reputation & had not yet learned that he denied Rome & the papacy. Today, Schuckardt still suffers from phlebitis, blood clotting & a severe migraine condition. His illness over the years has forced him to adopt a nocturnal schedule for carrying out his administrative duties, he said. He has gained a reputation for being a “night owl” among his members. “It is difficult for me to be on a schedule,” Schuckardt said. “When I am not in bed confined with illness, I get up & work. & when I am not able to work, I stay in bed — which is most of the time.” He has been attacked by former associates for allegedly taking advantage of his sickness & using it to gain a psychological hold over his people. Illness causes delays His illness forces church members to wait, sometimes as much as three to four hours for the start of important church functions or personal appointments. His followers unanimously agree their bishop is “truly sick.” Near death many times in his life, according to TLRC members, Bishop Schuckardt’s poor health has caused many to wonder what will happen to the TLRC when its founder dies. There seems to be one obvious answer to that question. In all probability, the TLRC’s vicar general, Frater Denis Chicoine, will succeed Schuckardt as head of the church. Frater Chicoine has been with Schuckardt since they both broke from the Blue Army in 1968. He was the first priest Schuckardt ordained after being consecrated. In fact, Frater Chicoine may have already been consecrated a bishop in secret ceremonies, a Religious Brother told the Inland Register. Both he & the bishop may be withholding this news until after the death of Schuckardt when Chicoine would produce “the official church papers revealing the time & date of his consecration,” the Brother speculated. If this is true, there appears to be little doubt the TLRC will continue its ministry unabated under the leadership of the hard-working Chicoine, who enjoys much better health than Schuckardt.

1985 update of TLRC

From almost its first year, ugly scars of strife have marred the public image of the Tridentine Latin Rite Church. Most of the scars are wounds suffered within its own ranks — members tearing away from the controversial sect in bitter divisions that have led even into the courtroom.

Yet no one could have imagined the bizarre scene in the summer of 1984 when a dozen TLRC brothers came to blows in the front yard of the breakaway Catholic sect’s South Hill Priory.

The melee at the Spokane priory peaked a bitter clash between Bishop Francis Schuckardt, the controversial TLRC leader, & his second-in-command, Frater Denis Chicoine, the sect’s vicar general.

Chicoine claimed he & his Religious brothers were at the elegant mansion to confront Schuckardt with allegations of moral misconduct recently leveled at the bishop by local news media.

Bishop Schuckardt countered that he & his aides knew Chicoine was at the priory to stage a coup against the bishop after diabolically turning members against him through a campaign of "lies & slander."

When Chicoine & a band of brothers began to keep watch on the priory in order to see the bishop, Schuckardt said he began to fear for his life. He hurriedly made plans to flee Spokane & ordered about 20 loyal followers to pack up church belongings, including the furniture of the priory, & prepare to move out immediately.

Ugly confrontations

During these preparations, the two factions collided in ugly confrontations on the front lawn.

On June 4, while Schuckardt loyalists were loading a van with furniture & other valuables from the priory, Religious brothers aligned with Chicoine hopped into the van & hijacked it. As the van sped down the priory's paved driveway, a Schuckardt supporter armed himself with a gun. According to a local newspaper account, another Brother tried to knock the weapon out of his hand, causing the gun to discharge as the van careened down the driveway of the mansion. The vehicle crashed through a closed security gate & roared away through the normally quiet residential neighborhood.

The police were called & detectives swarmed over the premises, separating the two warring factions & posting a 24-hour guard at the priory to keep the religious row from turning deadly.

The investigation was stymied at first by reluctant witnesses at the scene, police said. Later, police ruled that the gunshot had been accidental.

Chicoine then turned to the courts, & on June 15 he gained a ruling in Spokane County Superior Court which barred Schuckardt from returning to church headquarters at Mount St. Michael's & the church priory located at E2314 South Altamount Blvd. in Spokane.

Bishop Schuckardt did not appear for the June 15 hearing to argue his case. He & about 20 followers had already fled the state, allegedly absconding with church records & as much as $250,000 hurriedly withdrawn from local bank accounts. In his ruling, Judge Harold Clarke ordered Bishop Schuckardt to return the estimated $250,000 which Frater Chicoine claimed were funds & "other valuable property" which belonged to the TLRC, not its leader.

Chicoine said he was forced to oust Bishop Schuckardt because the leader had repeatedly engaged in homosexual activities with certain TLRC members & had adamantly refused to admit & repent of his "perversion."

In April, charges of homosexual conduct had been leveled at Bishop Schuckardt by four ex-TLRC members who each told a reporter from ABC-TV affiliate KXLY of separate

incidents in which their former leader had called them to his bedroom to massage him. During these incidents, the ex-members said, Bishop Schuckardt would sometimes ask them to take off their clothes, disrobe him, & lay across his body. When contacted by KXLY television reporter Tracy Vedder, Bishop Schuckardt did not admit to the episodes.

Two months later, when Chicoine charged him with the same type of conduct, Bishop Schuckardt said that Chicoine was spreading "lies & slander" against him & that Chicoine, not he, was guilty of grave moral offenses which the ousted leader preferred to keep "off the record."

Exclusive interview

In an exclusive interview with Bishop Schuckardt held prior to the court hearing, Jeff Burnside, a reporter for CBS-TV affiliate KREM, visited the bishop in a Lewiston, Idaho, motel room. The bishop said he was "shocked & saddened" at his eviction from a sect he had led for nearly 20 years.

"It's incredible that those people with whom I worked all these years would believe the lies & slanders" of Chicoine, he said. The bishop said he was too ill to attend the court hearing & charged that Frater Chicoine maliciously filed the lawsuit, knowing that the ailing leader's health would not withstand the rigors of a courtroom confrontation.

When asked by the newsman whether he had any messages to pass on to his former co-leader & confidante, Bishop Schuckardt "excommunicated" Chicoine over the air.

Later, Frater Chicoine replied that he would be "excommunicated" every day if that is what it took to stop "perverted acts" from occurring in the TLRC. Chicoine also said that the bishop had no right to issue a valid excommunication. "We believe he is incompetent & that his acts are null & void," Chicoine said.

For months after they fled, Schuckardt & his loyalists were on the run, moving secretly through the Northwest, stopping at cities in five states & Canada, at first never daring to spend more than one night in the same place. They believed that Chicoine had sent men to assassinate Schuckardt, an allegation that Chicoine scoffed at.

Ever since it was founded, the TLRC had been guided by Schuckardt & Chicoine, whom some ex-members recall as "inseparable." Although plagued with ill health, Schuckardt kept a firm hand on the sect while often delegating powers to the more energetic Chicoine, an adept organizer.

Remarkable growth

Under their guidance, the TLRC experienced some remarkable years of growth, both in terms of members & funds. In 1977, it purchased Mount St. Michael's, a former Jesuit theologate, & its surrounding 735 acres in northeast Spokane at a price in excess of $1.5 million.

During these golden years, however, the two men drifted apart & became estranged. Ex-members have reported that Chicoine actually left the sect on at least two occasions. He was reportedly coaxed back by Schuckardt. Toward the end, theirs was an uneasy alliance that survived every storm but one.

With Bishop Schuckardt gone, the TLRC faced a seemingly impossible fight for survival. For years, Bishop Schuckardt & Chicoine had assured followers that they were looking for other "true" & "orthodox" Catholic bishops that God might have raised up after the fall of the Roman Catholic Church during the Second Vatican Council, but the leaders of the sect were never able to locate such men in their travels throughout the United States & the world.

In effect, this futile search kept Schuckardt the sole leader of the sect, a position equivalent to the pope.

Disgruntled ex-members often accused their two former leaders of perpetrating a sham on their followers. They said no traditionalist bishop would ever meet the qualifications imposed by Schuckardt & Chicoine because the two men didn't want to share their authority with anybody. The purported search for other true Catholic bishops was just a ruse, they said.

Hence, when Bishop Schuckardt fell from grace after more than a decade of fruitless search for other "true" bishops, the TLRC's survival as a Catholic sect seemed hopeless. Without a bishop to ordain more priests & a successor, the TLRC would draw its last breath when its last priest did.

New leader

Yet, one year after Bishop Schuckardt fled Spokane, the sect came under the jurisdiction of a new episcopal leader: Bishop George Musey of Texas.

Like his predecessor, Bishop Musey was once completely dedicated to the Roman Catholic Church. He was ordained a priest for the Galveston-Houston Diocese, but he abruptly left the Church in the late 1960s, claiming ill health as the reason for his departure. After leaving the diocese, he turned against the Church for introducing "heretical" changes at Vatican II.

In the two decades that followed the council, the self-exiled priest worked at a family-owned restaurant, the Hofbrau Gardens, located in Dickinson, Texas, & became very active in the traditionalist Catholic movement. He often gave lectures & celebrated Mass for Catholics who had turned their backs on Rome.

In 1982, he sought & received an illicit episcopal consecration from a schismatic Catholic bishop, an act which led a year later to his formal excommunication from the Church.

Bishop Musey's & the TLRC's paths crossed & became one in 1985.

On April 23, Bishop Musey received Frater Denis Chicoine & two other priests from Mount St. Michael's "under his jurisdiction."

Frater Chicoine apparently requested Bishop Musey to guide the TLRC after deciding that the bishop's beliefs were in accord with the sect.

xTo assure the faithful that the three men were still priests in good standing, even though they had been raised to the priesthood by Bishop Schuckardt, Bishop Musey conditionally ordained them again as priests.

In June, he ordained three other men as TLRC priests during a ceremony held at Mount St. Michael's. According to an eyewitness, Chicoine & the five TLRC priests knelt before Bishop Musey at the end of the ceremony. They vowed their allegiance to Musey & his traditionalist church.

'More challenging'

Bishop Musey invited a local CBS news reporter to interview him at Mount St. Michael's. When asked how he felt stepping into the leadership role after the scandal left in the wake of Bishop Schuckardt, Bishop Musey told the news audience, "Well, it obviously makes it more challenging & by the same token more rewarding. There are unique problems but also unique opportunities to exercise the grace of God in a group like this — wonderful people who have persevered through so much & have endured so many problems. The priests & people who are here — I am very grateful to God for having brought us here."

Pope John Paul II excommunicated Bishop Musey on April 7, 1983, citing the renegade priest for deliberately defying Church laws by being consecrated a bishop a year earlier in Galveston.

At the same time, the pope also excommunicated Bishop Musey's consecrator, Bishop Moyses Carmona of Acapulco. Radical schismatic Vietnamese Archbishop Pierre Martin Ngo Dinh Thuc, who had consecrated Carmona, & five other followers of Archbishop Thuc were also excommunicated.

In a telephone interview with the National Catholic News Service one week after his excommunication, Bishop Musey said the papal action was meaningless because he "never belonged to the Church of John Paul."

He added that his excommunication from the "Novus Ordo" church — the Catholic Church since Vatican II — is "tantamount to a letter from (the Rev.) Billy Graham that I don't belong to his church."

Echoing a refrain of Bishop Schuckardt & the TLRC, Bishop Musey declared the papal seat to be vacant. Those who support that stance & the traditionalist Mass are "what remains of the Mystical Body of Christ," he said.

In 1982, Bishop Musey told NC News that he had ordained a second American, Bishop Louis Vezellis, a former Franciscan who, he said, lives in Rochester, N.Y. Musey explained that he & Bishop Vezellis had divided the country into two dioceses, with himself the head of the western See & Vezellis the head of the eastern.

Born in Galveston on Sept. 14, 1928, Bishop Musey was ordained a priest of that diocese in 1952. He said that "since 1952 I have never changed the theology or liturgy I embraced at the time."

He recalled that in late 1962 or early 1963 a series of heart attacks & other illnesses began, & he was in & out of hospitals for the next several years.

Asked to retire

He said he could not celebrate Mass according to the directives of Vatican Ii & asked to retire from the diocese, officially for reasons of health, in the late 1960s.

Bishop John L. Morkovsky of the Galveston-Houston Diocese said that he does not recall receiving such a request from then-Father Musey. Bishop Morkovsky, who has headed the diocese since 1963, said he never considered Musey to be in good standing after he, Musey, departed the diocese.

Bishop Musey hopes to steer the treacherous rapids of public controversy better than Bishop Schuckardt.

Even before the allegations of homosexuality were aired against Bishop Schuckardt, the TLRC had been swamped by adverse publicity.

The TLRC has not fared well in the 1980s. During the first five years of the decade, the TLRC suffered three severe crises that seriously challenged its credibility as a legitimate traditionalist church. Those crises were:

1. a Nebraska State Supreme Court judgment against the sect;
2. the founding of a Cult Awareness Center in Coeur d'Alene which publicly condemned the TLRC as a "destructive cult"; &
3. damaging media attention in New Zealand which scalded the TLRC bishop & his entourage during a religious tour of that country & Australia.

I. Supreme Court decision

In April 1981, the Nebraska State Supreme Court ruled that the religious beliefs of the Tridentine Latin Rite Church had an "adverse impact" on children.

In unanimous ruling on a child custody appeal, the court's seven members ordered that Jaime Burnham be placed in the permanent custody of her father, Dennis, ruling that the religious beliefs of the mother, Carolyn, a TLRC member, "may have an adverse impact" on the child because of her strict adherence to the "church laws" & "racist views" held by the TLRC.

In its opinion, the court cited three of Carolyn Burnham's beliefs — all specified in detail — which could harm her daughter, who was four years old at the time.

The specific areas cited by the court were Mrs. Burnham's belief that Jaime was illegitimate because her parents were not married in the TLRC; the willingness of Mrs.

Burnham, elicited during court testimony, to cut Jaime out of her life if her daughter ever disobeyed TLRC rules; & the "racist views held by Carolyn &, apparently, her church."

"Although the courts should preserve an attitude of impartiality between religions & will not disqualify a parent solely because of his or her religious beliefs, we do have a duty to consider whether such beliefs threaten the health & well-being of the child," the high court said.

In handing down its decision, the court took into account a letter admitted into evidence at the trial. In the letter, Mrs. Burnham had written, "What surprised me the most, in finding out about true Catholicism, I have discovered that there exists in the world a master plot on the part of the Jews & Communists, to gain control of the world."

"This points out," the supreme court said, ''the antisemitic views that Carolyn believes are being taught by the Tridentine Church & which she testified that she believed to be true."

"I have no quarrel with Carolyn's right to believe what she chooses to believe," said Warren Schrempp, her husband's attorney. "I took the Burnham case because I saw how Carolyn's beliefs could damage the well-being of her child. If Jaime were awarded to her mother the child could have ended up hating all Jews, whether they were good or bad," he said.

II. Cult Awareness Center

The Cult Awareness Center was established in the fall of 1981 & formally incorporated in May 1982. Composed of concerned citizens, the Center has relentlessly directed public attention to the practices of the TLRC — practices which it claims are identical to those of a "destructive" cult.

Father William Wassmuth, chairman of the Center's board of directors & pastor of St. Pius X Church in Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, said the Center's staff has collected affidavits & conducted interviews with many ex-members which prove beyond reasonable doubt that the TLRC is a destructive cult.

The Center has documented that the TLRC employs deception in its recruiting & funding efforts, as well as behavior modification techniques to gain control over the lives of members, he said.

Although he had not researched Bishop Musey, Father Wassmuth offered his conjectures about the past leaders of the sect.

Perhaps, he said, Bishop Schuckardt & Frater Chicoine are "disturbed enough" that "they really do believe what they are saying," & are unwittingly leaning on destructive cult techniques to further their purported divine goals.

But, "on the other hand, there is a lot of evidence that says this is not true," Father Wassmuth said. "Ex-members have told us that in the TLRC's early years, Bishop Schuckardt would outline for them what he had in mind for the sect. These sessions

indicated to former members that he had calculated all his actions to gain absolute control over his followers, not to advance a church.

"The control he achieved over members wasn't something that he fell into. He would plan things, saying, 'This is what we are going to do, but we can't do it right now because the people won't buy it yet.' Or, 'We must go stage by stage.' It was all pre-planned on his part.

"When you hear reports like these, you have to start wondering whether this is something he does not consider a divine mission, that there is some ulterior motivation here, that he does know he is manipulating people."

And what about Denis Chicoine? Was he duped & manipulated, too?

"Chicoine has been Schuckardt's right-hand man from the start, the enforcer of things," Father Wassmuth said. "He certainly knew everything that was going on. He can't claim ignorance. It's hard to put him in a better light than Schuckardt."

Father Wassmuth founded the Cult Awareness Center with Barbara Strakal, who once invited the priest to counsel an ex-TLRC member employed at a local restaurant managed by her husband, Sid. The counseling session sparked conversations with other former wounded members.

"We knew we had to do something to help all these ex-members," Father Wassmuth said. "We started the Cult Awareness Center & invited a nationally recognized expert on cults, Kent Burtner, a Dominican priest, to Coeur d' Alene for a Cult Awareness Week. We gathered a group of people together & formed a board, & that's how we got started."

Seminars held

The Cult Awareness Center, currently directed by a board of directors, monitors & keeps records on all cults operating in the Pacific Northwest, such as the Aryan Nations & the Unification Church. It has held seminars on cults for law enforcement personnel & other professionals in the Washington-Idaho region.

The most positive & tangible goals achieved by the Center in its short history, Father Wassmuth said, included disseminating information on cults, strengthening families who have left a cult, & helping teenagers who have run away from a cult become united with families who have moved to another state.

"I think we have helped a lot of individuals," Father Wassmuth said. "That's where our successes are." On a larger scale, although on an admittedly "more ambiguous scale," Father Wassmuth said he believes the Center is responsible for the "confusion" which rocked the TLRC in 1984 & forced Schuckardt to flee the sect. The television exposure given Schuckardt's homosexual leanings "might have happened anyway, but I believe it was instigated by the reporter's contacts with the Cult Awareness Center," Father Wassmuth said. "We definitely encouraged the news media to look into former members' allegations." Father Wassmuth said the only problem with the television stories about Schuckardt was that they "pointed too much at Schuckardt & not enough at the whole group. In the news report, Schuckardt became the scapegoat. TLRC logic would have us believe that since Schuckardt is gone, its cult problems are also gone. That is not

necessarily true." 'Devils incarnate' Father Wassmuth said he & Mrs. Strakal have been publicly condemned from the pulpit of Mount St. Michael's as being "devils incarnate" for their work in the Cult Awareness Center. A member's life expectancy in a destructive cult is not very long, whether that be the TLRC, the Moonies, or any other cult, Father Wassmuth said. He believes the TLRC has been losing members because of the scandal with Schuckardt & other inherent problems, & is finding fewer Catholics disenchanted with the changes in the Church to recruit. This could force the TLRC to change its "dogma" to attract more members. "It is even possible for a destructive cult to gradually move out of that mode & become respectable," Father Wassmuth said. "If the TLRC does that under Bishop Musey, the Cult Awareness Center will back off. If we see signs that these destructive cult techniques are gone, we will leave them alone. We have no theological quarrel with them; our debates concern justice & human rights for members." Ⅲ. Trouble in New Zealand Around December 1982, Bishop Schuckardt & an entourage of followers embarked on a visit to New Zealand & Australia. "It was not a happy visit," wrote Graeme Kennedy, a reporter for the Auckland Star in New Zealand, who tracked the TLRC entourage up & down his country. Kennedy's report on the TLRC trip is typical of other news accounts of the visit. Unlike the heavily populated U.S.A., where foreigners are quickly swallowed up by the teeming masses, sparsely populated New Zealand offers visitors a giant bare stage where newcomers are easily observed by the local populace. From their first step off the plane, the Tridentines were closely scrutinized by the press & public. In the party were two TLRC priests, five brothers, two deacons, seven nuns, & the bishop. Before long, news reporters were filling their papers with unflattering accounts of the strange group from the U.S. Some incidents caught the eyes not only of reporters but the police as well. There were unpaid tabs for plush hotels where the bishop stayed as well as high long-distance phone bills left unpaid at the hotels. A Hertz rental car was repossessed from the group for nonpayment; two TLRC nuns, citing their vow of poverty, asked a Wellington jeweler for free gems & free repairs on their jewels — a request which the merchant refused. Other merchants & hotel owners claimed that the TLRC tricked them out free goods & services with pleas of poverty while Schuckardt resided in a $135-a-day hotel room. The news media published these reports throughout New Zealand. In one story, a reporter estimated that the TLRC's three-month tour cost at least $20,000. In an interview conducted by Kennedy of the Auckland Star, Bishop Schuckardt claimed the unpaid bills were a misunderstanding. He said, "In the U.S., it is customary for religious people to beg for food & accommodations. I have since discovered it is not customary here in New Zealand." He made arrangements to mail money for the bills. Bishop Schuckardt also charged the local Catholic Church had generated all the bad publicity in order to discredit him & his followers. Credibility lost After the sect left the country, a rumor circulated that the TLRC planned to move its headquarters to New Zealand. Even if the rumor had been true, the TLRC had lost so much credibility with the local populace that it would have been forced to think twice before moving its members & possessions to New Zealand. In a July 15, 1983 letter to the Cult Awareness Center, Archbishop Thomas Williams of Wellington summed up the final impact left by the TLRC group: "The area (in which) Schuckardt & his entourage concentrated much of their activity during their stay in the first months of this year, is tranquil. The handful of followers they recruited are silent & still. "I would have to estimate the effect of Schuckardt's visit as virtually nil. The impression left behind was most negative. Newspaper & radio coverage was such as to leave readers & listeners with the conviction that the TLRC is a weird & suspect group whose activities are dishonest & distasteful." At home, the TLRC faced another blow which seriously challenged its credibility in the eyes of the public. In an alienation of affections suit, a First District Court judge in Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, awarded a father of five children $1 million in damages from the TLRC. Jerry O'Neil of Kalispel, Mont., had accused the sect of breaking up his

eight-year marriage to his ex-wife, Pauline, & causing irreparable damage to the couple's five children. In his suit, O'Neil contended that Bishop Schuckardt & Chicoine had wrongfully & arbitrarily imposed church doctrine on the family, which resulted in the break-up of his marriage. Bishop Schuckardt called a press conference after the decision & informed the news media that the $1 million judgment would bankrupt the TLRC & destroy the sect. O'Neil's elation vanished after nine months. His court decision, handed down on Aug. 8, 1983, was overturned in May 1984. An appeals court judge ruled the case was "totally lacking in substantial competent evidence to support the verdict of the jury."

Reversal appealed

O'Neil has now appealed his reversal to the Idaho Supreme Court. Oral arguments were heard on April 9, 1985. At this writing, a decision is still pending.

Some light, however, pierced the shadows which fell over the TLRC in the early 1980s. The sect bought some acreage in Colbert, Wash., & opened a new girls school in that state. And an itinerant ministry began to reap profit & public acclaim. The TLRC's Singing Nuns of St. Cecelia's Chorale made several successful concert tours throughout the U.S. The group of nuns appeared on the nationally syndicated Merv Griffin Show & several P.M. Magazine television shows.

They performed at Disneyland, the Sun Dome in Arizona, & other top tourist spots. The Sisters gained public respect for the sect & drew in some lucrative donations as well.

The TLRC sorely needed this positive public interaction to offset the poor publicity it was facing at its headquarters, especially when a nationally recognized cult expert journeyed to Spokane & publicly called the TLRC a "destructive" cult.

Throughout its stormy history, the TLRC has faced allegations, particularly by ex-members, that it was a cult. The TLRC adroitly blocked such attacks with parries which included comparison of its "repressive" actions to those practiced in the pre-Vatican II Roman Catholic Church & by challenging its accusers to produce a universally recognized definition of a destructive cult. If that strategy was not convincing to some, it nonetheless swayed many to reserve judgment on the sect. But when a cult expert traveled to the Inland Empire during the early 1980s, the impasse of the TLRC's cult status exploded into a thousand pieces. Father Kent Burtner OP was a man vested with some imposing credentials in the area of cults. He had been counseling families & cult members since 1969 & assisted in many "cult exit" counseling sessions (also known as "deprogramming"). His anti-cult work had gained him national recognition & respect & had made him a leading expert in the field. Carroll Stoner & JoAnne Parker included Father Burtner's work in A/l God's Children, a leading book on cults. In 1981, he lectured at the UCLA Neuropsychiatric Institute during an in-service training program on cult-related mental health problems. He also lectured extensively in the U.S. & Canada, in universities & before civic & religious organizations. With a few spoken paragraphs, Father Burtner severely damaged the polished credibility of the TLRC after past torrents of words had hardly creased it. Father Burtner dogged the TLRC during his visits to the Spokane area, criticizing the schismatic sect for employing "deception & behavior modification" techniques. In his several speaking stops in the Inland Empire, the cult specialist, invited by the Cult Awareness Center, placed the TLRC on the same plane as the Unification Church, Hare Krishnas & the Children of God. Mind control techniques Father Burtner never specifically lectured against the TLRC. In his talks he merely

listed the TLRC with other destructive cults, declaring unequivocally that the TLRC practiced deception & mind control techniques. On May 18, 1983, Bishop Schuckardt attempted to combat this damage by going to a local television station to rebut a lecture Father Burtner had given a day earlier at Gonzaga University. In an interview with a KXLY newsman, Bishop Schuckardt said, "Father Burtner has never been to Mount St. Michael's, he has never seen our way of life." Therefore, Bishop Schuckardt said, Father Burtner held no legitimate observation of the sect. The TLRC was branded a cult because "we are unusual & seem anachronistic" to other people, Bishop Schuckardt said. In an interview with the Inland Register, Father Burtner answered Bishop Schuckardt's reasoning — that the priest had no right to call the TLRC a cult until he gained first-hand experience of it. "This is equivalent to saying that you cannot know what Catholicism is without going to the Vatican & speaking with officials in the Vatican." Acknowledging that he had received invitations to visit the Mount, Father Burtner said, "The irony here is that I could certainly go to the Mount, but it would be like having Madalyn Murray O'Hair show up at the Vatican — once she's there, what are you going to do with her? "One may know a great deal about a group, about its behavior, about its practices by studying the group, by interviewing its members, by talking to people who have left the group & by talking to other people who have observed the group," he said. Father Burtner received such first-hand information through his work with the Cult Awareness Center. Systematic use of guilt Father Burtner said he saw that the TLRC's behavior modification techniques center around the systematic use of guilt. "People are on heavy guilt trips in the TLRC, & these guilt trips go far beyond anything that even the most unreformed pre-Vatican II theology would have proposed." He said that the "magnitude of guilt" in the TLRC is demonstrated in parents who actually "throw their children out of their homes for fear of being excommunicated from the TLRC." The guilt also forces parents to sign a waiver giving free license to the TLRC school to apply any form of corporal punishment it deemed necessary, while holding the school non-liable for any legal consequence. "This is simply irresponsible on the part of a parent. That comes as a result of a direct guilt threat," he said. Moreover, the role of Mary, Catholic saints & even Francis Schuckardt are completely exaggerated in the TLRC & bare little resemblance to the real Mary, saints & true role of a leader, Father Burtner said. Censorship & deception by the leaders prevent members from questioning their "education" on Catholic religious doctrine, he said. "People must have access to information which is verifiable & which is contrary to what the group is telling them. Members must have the opportunity to think, reflect & judge data." The TLRC does not allow members the right to evaluate their own thoughts & feelings in the light of a broad base of data about the group. Father Burtner said he had no quarrel with the religious doctrine of the TLRC. "Doctrine in regard to a cult is quite irrelevant," he said. "A person can make a cult out of any authentic religious tradition. He or she only has to bend it a little bit to fit mind control techniques. This is what the Tridentines have done." In a lecture, he elaborated on the deception & behavior modification techniques which a cult, such as the TLRC, might employ. Deception used from start A cult uses deception from the start, he said. "If a cult leader wants somebody for his cult, he is not going to ask the prospective member, 'Come to my church so I can brainwash you.' "Instead, recruiters for cults will ask such things as 'Would you like to come with me to worship God better?' or 'Would you like to know yourself better?' while exhibiting 'instant friendship & concern' for the individual." Once prospective members take the bait & set foot on the "turf" of the cult, leaders immediately attempt to pattern the newcomer's behavior. "Experts know that once you get persons to behave in a certain way, their thinking will usually follow their behavior," Father Burtner said. The cult will use other members in the group to apply peer pressure to the newcomer. It is extremely difficult to spend a whole evening not doing what 40 others are doing all around you, Father Burtner said. To avoid becoming the oddball, the

prospective member will join in, particularly since the individual will sense — falsely — that members are really concerned about him or her. Along with patterning behavior, the cult will also try to stop all analytical thinking by their members, whether they are new recruits or longtime members. Cult leaders will both subtly & overtly pressure members to suspend critical faculties & throw away negativity & doubt. Cults blame recruits & members for raising legitimate questions & doubts, Father Burtner said. A widely-used accusation of the cult is, "There is something wrong or evil in you because you are not looking at this from God's point of view," he said. Hence, if a person has doubts, confusion or fears about the cult, the leaders will hold that person accountable for "bad thoughts" about the cult. The leaders convince the member that his or her feelings are moral actions for which he or she must be held responsible. "The catch here is that feelings are never inherently good or bad. It is what you do with those feelings that make you good or bad," he said.

Name of the game is guilt

The name of the game here is guilt, & ''guilt is the way a leader endures," Father Burtner said.

The more a cult can assume control of another person's vulnerability & guilt, the stronger the hold the leader will have on that person. With guilt, a cult leader can train followers to immediately stop certain thoughts & substitute other thoughts in their place, & teach them always to "think & will as the leader thinks & wills."

To ensure that critical faculties totally shut down, cult leaders keep members from any personal time during which they can reflect & evaluate what is being told them.

"Cults schedule every minute & constantly bombard potential members with information," he said. This overload forces the brain to stop processing its input, leaving the newcomer vulnerable to the suggestions & commands of the leaders.

To help with this mind programming, cults deprive members of sleep & feed them a protein-deficient diet, he said, "A low-protein diet affects the cerebral cortex in the brain & inhibits the thinking process," he said.

As a result, when recruits succumb to these pressures, they will join a cult. "But their decision is based not on choice but on a default on their part. Their conversion is an artificial & highly orchestrated experience of thought control. Since the conversion is not a result of inward reflection, it is never real."

Former Spokane Tridentine Bishop Arrested

MAY 14, 1987

Associated Press

SPOKANE, Wash. (AP) _ A former bishop of the Latin Rite Catholic Church has been charged with possession of drugs and stolen property, officials said.

Francis Schuckardt was arrested during a raid last weekend at his rented priory near Greenville, Calif., 100 miles northwest of Reno, Nev. Authorities seized Demerol, morphine, Dilaudid, Percodan and a bag of marijuana labeled ″tea,″ said Detective Sgt. Rod DeCrona of the Plumas County (Calif.) Sheriff's Department.

Schuckardt settled in California after losing a church power struggle in 1984 to the Rev. Denis Chicoine, who alleged that drug use crippled Schuckardt's ability to function as bishop. There also were allegations that Schuckardt had sexual relations with boys whose parents were members in the church.

Schuckardt denied all allegations.

Church members, known as Tridentines, consider themselves traditional Catholics who reject modernizations that occurred in the Roman Catholic Church during Vatican II in the 1960s.

Tridentines still hear a Mass conducted in Latin. They abide by strict dress standards. Dancing and dating are forbidden.

After Schuckardt's departure to California, some of his followers stripped his mansion at Mount St. Michael and took the items to him in California. But church members who said they paid for the items with church donations said that constituted theft of church property.

DeCrona said the raids in California turned up gold coins; silver bars; U.S., German, Swiss and Canadian currency; and records of 15 to 17 bank accounts around the world. The amount seized was estimated at $200,000, he said.

Assets in the bank accounts have not been determined, he said.

Schuckardt and four others were released on their own recognizance. Seven others were being held in the Plumas County Jail.

Sect Behind the Shroud

NOV 19, 2002

By Susan Kelleher
Seattle Times staff reporter

Two nuns breathed in the midnight air of Southern Oregon and prayed for the souls of sinners, unaware that one was headed straight toward them.

They fingered their rosaries and murmured prayers to the Virgin Mary as a drifter on his way home from a local strip club approached on his bicycle. According to prosecutors, the man attacked them, raping both and strangling one with her rosary beads.

Police quickly caught and charged the suspect in the Sept. 1 crime. But with the man behind bars, attention turned to other questions: Why were two nuns from Bellevue praying the rosary on a bike path in Klamath Falls, Ore., in the middle of the night? And why did local Catholic Church officials know nothing about them?

Those questions lead back to a weathered Grange hall in Renton. The answers illuminate the sect that worships there and its leader, a man who at one time was recognized by thousands of people as the last living bishop of the only true Catholic church on Earth.

Most of those believers have since abandoned Francis Konrad Schuckardt, dismissing him as a cult leader. But the two nuns attacked in Oregon were among the 100 or so followers who have stuck with Schuckardt, convinced that they, the members of his Tridentine Latin Rites Church and the Immaculate Heart of Mary congregation, are living the Catholic faith the way God intended it to be practiced.

Members of the group, who live in Bellevue, Issaquah and Renton, are among thousands of disaffected Catholics worldwide who broke away from the Roman Catholic Church in the 1960s after the Vatican adopted reforms to broaden the church's impact and appeal.

The defectors thought the so-called Vatican II reforms destroyed the "true faith." They started their own movements to keep the traditions alive.

Some of those movements have carried on without controversy. Others have been plagued by internecine battles. But few have been as tumultuous as the Tridentine church, which has weathered a sex-and-drug scandal, public denouncements by former members and a raid by a California SWAT team.

It's a history jarringly at odds with the ascetic sensibilities of the sect's members, who prostrate themselves during church services and spend at least 90 minutes a day on their knees in prayer.

Caught in the spotlight

In recent years, the Tridentines have largely kept to themselves — attending Mass at night in the rented hall in Renton that is as long and narrow as a two-lane bowling alley.

The church uses a post-office box for correspondence, has no published phone number and has changed names nearly a dozen times in the past decade, mostly because of fights with similarly named groups that want no association with it.

In fact, the church might have remained under the public radar were it not for the Klamath Falls attack, which made headlines around the country.

Rosemarie Offenhauer, a Colorado woman who once belonged to Schuckardt's order, recognized it from the reports: Nuns in blue habits, selling dolls outside a grocery store during the day, out praying the rosary when others were long asleep. Nuns oblivious to the risks in the world or confident that God would protect them.

Offenhauer began contacting reporters, insisting that the women were not true Catholic nuns but members of a cult to which she herself once belonged. Among the other members, Offenhauer said, was her mother, who left her husband of 40 years a decade ago to follow Schuckardt and hadn't been seen nor heard from since.

There are, it turns out, dozens such as Offenhauer — traditional Catholics who look sadly or bitterly on the years they spent with the church under Schuckardt.

The Tridentines' only priest, Father Alphonsus Maria Barnes, dismisses the criticisms, saying they are from people who would rather blame others than face their own inability to live the hard life required to be in communion with God. And current members express their unflagging loyalty to Bishop Schuckardt.

The bishop himself is elusive. He hasn't presided over a Mass in two years, and some critics suspect he is dead.

Asked by a reporter to arrange a personal interview with Schuckardt, Barnes said the bishop was too ill. Instead, Barnes offered to ask Schuckardt to appear in a videotape with a current issue of the newspaper, providing proof he is still alive.

The video never arrived. In its place came an official church biography, a list of highlights from Schuckardt's first 10 years as bishop, and a 36-page pamphlet titled "Friends of the Cross," writings by St. Louis De Montfort that spell out the group's central philosophy.

"If you are led by the spirit of Jesus and are living the same life with Him, then you must look forward to nothing but thorns, nails and lashes; in a word, to nothing but a cross," De Montfort wrote. "Be ready to be persecuted, envied, betrayed, calumniated, discredited and forsaken by everyone. Be ready to undergo hunger, thirst, poverty, nakedness, exile, imprisonment."

That sounds a lot like Schuckardt's life for the past 20 years.

His official church biography says Schuckardt grew up a devout Catholic with a special affinity for the Virgin Mary. As he grew older, that devotion became a central focus of his faith, so much so that when he became a bishop, he adopted the motto: "De Maria Nunquam Satis" — Of Mary, there is never enough.

Schuckardt was educated in Seattle's Catholic schools, graduating from O'Dea High School in 1954, then from Seattle University in 1959 with a bachelor's degree in education and language arts.

After college, he attended a "pre-seminary" but contracted typhoid fever and dropped out before the year ended. He began teaching high school in Seattle and joined the Blue Army of Our Lady of Fatima, a group devoted to spreading a message that Catholics believe the Virgin Mary conveyed when she appeared as an apparition to three children in Fatima, Portugal, in 1917.

Schuckardt was a spellbinder, and by age 26, was a popular speaker on the group's lecture circuit.

He told audiences that his devotion to Mary was part of a bargain he made when he was deathly ill: If she spared him, he would spend the rest of his life spreading her message. He kept his promise, awakening from a coma to quickly write down a teaching program to spread the "Fatima message" of saving souls through prayer, penance and devotion to God through Mary.

Three years later, the biography says, the Virgin spared his leg from amputation, and he vowed to devote his life to her.

As Schuckardt was finding his path, leaders of the Roman Catholic Church were revising theirs, convening the Second Vatican Council (1962-1965) to modernize church practices.

Among the more controversial reforms, Vatican II did away with the Tridentine Mass, a centuries-old service said in Latin, and replaced it with a modern version usually said in the vernacular. The council called for greater unity among Christians, a shock to Catholics who considered adherence to their rules the only way to salvation.

Schuckardt railed against Vatican II to the point that he was kicked out of the Blue Army. He insisted that no true pope would ever allow those sorts of changes because they amounted to the destruction of the Catholic faith as it had been practiced for centuries.

There could be only one explanation, he said: Masons and Protestants had infiltrated the Catholic hierarchy in a plot to destroy it from within.

Schuckardt and his followers decided they would not recognize the pope and would wait until a real one could be found. The last true pope, they said, was Pius XII, who had held the office from 1939 to 1958. In the constellation of Catholic rebel groups, they became known as "sedevacantists," Latin for "the chair is empty."

One woman, who left her husband in Ohio to join Schuckardt's group, said that at the time of Vatican II, it was hard for disaffected Catholics to find each other. For them, Schuckardt was literally a godsend.

And soon, critics say, he began to act as though he had in fact been sent by the Lord.

Crusaders in Idaho

In 1968, Schuckardt announced that he and a handful of like-minded Catholics in Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, would proceed as if Vatican II had never happened. They formed the Religious Congregation of Mary Immaculate Queen, also known as the Fatima Crusaders, and proceeded to do just that — crusade.

Three years later, Schuckardt transformed from lay leader to bishop in a single afternoon. The ceremonies were held at a Chicago motel, presided over by Daniel Q. Brown, a bishop from another sect known as "Old Catholics."

Within two years, in 1973, Brown said in a letter to Schuckardt that "Your group has become a personal cult of Francis Schuckardt and cannot call itself Catholic."

Brown's criticism did nothing to dampen the growing group's enthusiasm for Schuckardt, whose hypnotic speaking style and flair for drama — he once

rode a white horse to the top of a mountain in Montana to say Mass — made followers feel they were part of something special.

Congregants reveled in public confrontations with "the apostates," Catholics who followed the Vatican II reforms.

In 1976, Schuckardt summoned about 70 nuns to a convent in the hills of Idaho, telling them the Great Persecution was coming. When nothing happened, the nuns returned home, bewildered but largely silent about what had happened.

Schuckardt then announced he was going to build a mission for alcoholics in Canada. He dispatched nuns to buy and homestead the land. They cleared trees and built a log cabin on the 165-acre parcel, an 18-hour drive from Spokane.

But the mission work never materialized. Instead, Schuckardt became a survivalist, ordering the cabin stocked with 40 backpacks of provisions and saying the U.S. government was going to be taken over by Masons, a centuries-old fraternal order long in conflict with the Catholic church.

By 1977, Schuckardt's congregation was big and rich enough to pay $1.5 million to buy Mount St. Michael, a former Jesuit mission on a bluff overlooking Spokane. They named themselves the Congregation of St. Michael and opened another convent, seminary and schools.

Strictness in Spokane

The community embraced dress and discipline from another era. Women and girls covered their heads with bonnets and wore long skirts with sleeves. In church, males and females sat on opposite sides while nuns patrolled the aisles, pulling women outside if their hair or a bra strap was visible. If a skirt was too short, they would staple newspaper along the hemline.

Not even the "Dick and Jane" reading primers, a staple of American elementary schools, escaped the dress code. Trudy Boeding, a former nun, remembers cutting long skirts, shirts and kerchiefs out of contact paper to press over the figures in the books before the kids could read them.

Punishments could be harsh and physical. One girl, caught talking to a boy, had her long hair shaved off, while others were whacked with a paddle.

The nuns, who had taken vows of chastity, poverty and obedience, rarely questioned the rules. They flagellated themselves with leather strips. They wore "hair shirts," made of coarse rope, to subdue their flesh. They begged

for food and medical care. A few sold their blood and gave the money to Schuckardt.

They were supposed to model themselves after the Virgin Mary and to live with the same self-sacrifice and humility that made her "invisible" during her lifetime.

"We were young and idealistic. We wanted to do something with our lives. We wanted to help people," said former nun Louise Foster.

By the early 1980s, though, some began to question the severity of their lives.

Nuns became ill from their erratic sleeping schedule and poor nutrition. Offenhauer, the former nun from Denver, recalled living for months on nothing but fried Pizza Pockets and lemon-meringue pies that a business had donated.

Punishments became more extreme: Kneeling during meals. Walking on knees in the snow. Being forbidden from talking for days at a time.

Schuckardt called them "rotten, stinking weeds" and "prima donnas" and told them they would go to hell if they didn't conform.

Mass was starting later and later in the evening, forcing members to stay up late into the night waiting for Schuckardt, who, though increasingly sickly, was still firmly in control.

He discouraged his followers from allowing their children to attend college, and forbade any literature that wasn't approved by him. And though he prohibited his flock from watching television, he voraciously consumed TV news, pop culture and politics fed into his home via satellite dish.

In 1984, he was confronted with a program he found particularly disturbing: a Spokane television station's exposé, featuring allegations from four of his former seminarians claiming Schuckardt had sexually abused them. Schuckardt denied the allegations but said the confidentiality of confession prevented him from defending himself.

Two months later, three priests — including Schuckardt's most trusted subordinate, Father Denis Chicoine — went to his home to confront him. Schuckardt wouldn't see them. Convinced there was a movement to oust him and perhaps even kill him, he gathered about two dozen of his most faithful congregants and, with about $250,000 in cash, fled the Spokane compound.

Chicoine later publicly accused Schuckardt of sexual misconduct and of abusing prescription drugs. He also said Schuckardt believed an apparition of the Virgin Mary had crowned him pope.

"It is the determination of myself and the priests that Bishop Schuckardt does not have the mental competency to govern," Chicoine wrote in a letter to the congregation.

The Rev. Barnes said Schuckardt denies the allegations by Chicoine, who has since died. Besides, Barnes said, whether the allegations are true is irrelevant. Congregants speak to God through Schuckardt, he said, and accord him the respect and obedience that goes with the office of bishop. Personal failings are irrelevant as long as they don't interfere with church doctrine.

"We've had popes who have been real scoundrels, and people still recognized them as pope," he said.

Raided in California

Schuckardt and his small band moved "secretly through the Northwest, stopping at cities in five states and Canada, at first never daring to spend more than one night in the same place," according to the Inland Register, the Roman Catholic Church's newspaper in Spokane.

They finally stopped running in Plumas County, Calif., where church supporters Warren and Mary Gorbet had a ranch. Members moved into several homes in the area and picked up where they had left off.

"It was busy because there was always something to do, but also stressful because people also did look askance at them," said Warren Gorbet, 66. "Most people aren't used to seeing ladies in habits. They're not used to seeing prayer in public. They were treated shabbily by some, and warmly by others."

Even for the devout, religious obligations were demanding: a daily Mass, lasting about an hour. An hour's worth of prayers in the morning and in the evening. Scores of religious holidays. Religious studies. Mission work.

Schuckardt "was always the hub of the wheel," deciding when Mass would be held or where the religious would live, Gorbet said.

Gorbet describes Schuckardt as "peaceful, smiling, not loud. He's a very pleasant person. It's not like he comes into the room like the guy who played Rambo. But he's very dogmatic in his beliefs. When he gives a sermon, he's a very good speaker and when he makes a point, he stresses it."

The group was deciding whether to stay in California when on May 9, 1987, a 12-member SWAT team from the Plumas County Sheriff's Department surrounded Schuckardt's house, phoned the residents inside and told them to come out with their hands up.

As the bishop, wearing cotton pajamas, kneeled in pine needles outside the house, deputies searched his house and those of the brothers and the nuns while a Highway Patrol helicopter hovered overhead.

Deputies hauled out a bundle of prescription painkillers and tranquilizers, several guns, $75,000 in cash, plus gold coins, silver ingots, German marks, Swiss francs, Canadian dollars, and records from more than a dozen bank accounts around the world.

The county eventually returned the church property, and in October 1989, Schuckardt agreed to enter drug rehabilitation in exchange for dismissal of the charges.

The group decided to leave the rural county for a more urban environment they believed would provide greater tolerance. Schuckardt chose the destination: Seattle's Eastside suburbs, where his ailing mother lived. He wanted to be closer to her, and assigned two nuns to care for her around the clock.

As the members uprooted their lives so their leader could be closer to his mother, many were separated or estranged from their own families. Mary Gorbet left her husband behind on the ranch and took her children to Washington state, following Schuckardt. Her husband says he respects her decision, even though he misses her and their children terribly.

Worshiping in Renton

On a recent Tuesday evening, about 30 of the Tridentine faithful gathered to worship in the Renton Grange hall.

Two lighted fir trees sat beside a statue of the infant Mary lying in a bassinet swathed in pink chiffon. Pink and white drapes surrounded the altar, giving the church the look of a young girl's bedroom.

Men and boys in black suits and ties sat on the left side of the church; women and girls dressed in long flowered skirts or pink dresses sat on the right. Congregants bowed their heads at the mention of Jesus and Mary's names, and prostrated themselves to ringing bells and to a quiet so deep only breathing could be heard.

During prayers, a boy of about 4 got up from his seat and walked backward down the aisle toward the bathroom, careful not to turn his back on the cross. Like the other six younger children in attendance, he didn't fidget once during 2-1/2 hours of prayers and Mass.

"We're a group of people working to live what we were created for: to love and serve God," said Wendolyn Muratore, 43, a mother of 10 who joined the church a decade ago. "We're not always good at it, but we try."

Her brother-in-law, Michael Muratore, 48, a father of nine, said he and his wife had belonged to a mainstream Christian church but left when it began to feel more like a social club.

"After three or four months, you learned everything," said Muratore, a truck driver who wears a plump wooden rosary around his neck. "It left us with an empty feeling. There had to be more to it."

The Muratores now home-school their children and attend church daily.

Muratore said his faith "gives total purpose to life. When you have a faith — especially a purpose that says this is a means to an end — God provides opportunities."

For the nuns, meanwhile, life proceeds as it always has, with self-denial and the missionary work that is the church's most public face. The two attacked in Oregon were selling dolls and religious literature in front of a grocery for most of the day and into the night.

Former nuns understand why the nuns didn't go straight to bed when they got home after midnight: Years of late-night services have turned the group into night owls. Within their sheltered world, evil can be beaten back by praying the rosary.

The current head of St. Michael's in Spokane, Father Casimir Puskorius, said he wasn't surprised to hear about the attack, and blamed Schuckardt.

"He doesn't look after their welfare," he said. "It's not surprising to me that he'd have nuns passing out fliers at night."

Although Schuckardt seems to be perpetually ill, none of the congregants or religious seems particularly concerned about the fate of the church in the long run. And though they are mourning the beating death of one of their nuns, they don't seem to be particularly invested in the secular justice system, which has charged the accused killer with 14 counts, including rape and aggravated murder.

Asked if there is any lesson to be learned from the attack, Mary Gorbet doesn't hesitate:

"I would love to have people pray the holy rosary. It's so filled with the grace that human beings need. Our Lady gave us the rosary centuries ago, and it's a spiritual weapon. If (the attacks) obtained for people the grace to pray the rosary, it would be well worth it."

Susan Kelleher: 206-464-2508 or skelleher@seattletimes.com

Denver family tries to free mother from religious cult

NOVEMBER 4, 2005

By John Fosholt

Denver - The children of Kathleen Raleigh say they didn't intend to abduct their 78-year-old mother when they met with her two months ago.

"We were simply there as a family to talk to our mom," says daughter Rose Marie.

"Maybe we'd plead insanity of the moment, that this was our mother, and we hadn't seen her in 13 years," adds her brother Kevin.

Kathleen Raleigh is now known as Mechtilde Marie, an elder in a cloistered religious sect in the Pacific Northwest. She is the mother of six children, all law-abiding, middle-aged professionals with children of their own. The Raleighs say their Denver family was devoutly Catholic, but in the 1970's they became involved with a splinter group led by a man who called himself Bishop Francis Schuckardt. The "Bishop" convinced two of the Raleigh children, Rose Marie and Peter, to leave home and become part of his reclusive and tightly-disciplined cult.

Schuckardt's sect is known as the Tridentine Latin Rite Church. It is not affiliated with the Roman Catholic Church, and Schuckardt is not ordained by an organized religion. His cult has been the subject of news reports about physical and sexual abuse, and Schuckardt himself was arrested on drug charges in California. Two of Schuckardt's young "nuns" were attacked while soliciting donations, late at night and unescorted. One of them died.

Rose Marie and Peter Raleigh say they eventually escaped the Schuckardt cult, but they can't convince their mother that the "Bishop" is dangerous.

Kathleen Raleigh abandoned her home and husband in 1992 to live with Schuckardt's group in Washington state. The family says, for many years, they didn't know where she was, or even if she was alive.

Her husband tried to find her with a message on 9News five years ago. "Sweetheart, why don't you come on home," said Jack Raleigh, her husband of 54 years. "I miss you. Your kids miss you. Your grandchildren miss you."

Several months ago, a former member of the cult contacted the family and told them where their mother is living. They learned the date of an appointment the cult had made for Mrs. Raleigh at a medical clinic in Seattle. Her children decided to meet there, and talk to their mother outside the clinic.

The meeting did not go as planned. "She was my mom," said daughter Mary, "but I felt she was brainwashed. She just kept her head hung down."

The sons grabbed their mother and, as the elderly woman cried for help, they carried her to their rental minivan. The Raleighs drove to their father's home in Spokane, nearly 300 miles away, where their dad was planning a family reunion.

The children telephoned the cult's commune to let them know Mrs. Raleigh was okay. A few hours later, police arrived to take their mother away. One of the officers snapped a family reunion photo, but the snapshot shows an unhappy Kathleen Raleigh sitting among her children.

"It's hard for those who've not been inside the cult, to know what's going on with my mom," says daughter Rose Marie. "Her mind is imprisoned. She's been told that if she talks to her children or to her own husband, that she's damned and she's going to lose her soul."

Police have not filed kidnapping charges, but legal experts say the children had no right to move their mother by force. "It's a dangerous situation that people should avoid," says prosecutor Don Quick, "not only because of the danger to the senior, but also because you could end up with criminal charges."

An attorney for the cult has obtained a court order barring the children from contacting their mother again. In an affidavit to the court, Mrs. Raleigh accuses the children of kidnapping her. The children reply angrily that it is actually Schuckardt and his followers who have kidnapped their mother. "They have tried to destroy our family," says Rose Marie, "And yet they want to call us criminals."

Mrs. Raleigh says her children have lied and broken the law in their efforts to separate her from what she calls the "one true faith." Her affidavit to the court in Washington concludes, "I simply want to live my life in peace, in the lifestyle that I have chosen."

Her children say it's more than a change of lifestyle. "I love my mother and will remember her for the wonderful things she did," says her son Kevin. "But as far as I'm concerned, my mother died 13 years ago, and may she rest in peace."

Charges shed light on church

Friday November 25, 2005 Tridentine Latin Rite Church

Eastside `cult' is likely hiding members accused of sex abuse, police say

The shadowy history of an Eastside church, recognized by many as a cult, has come into focus with new charges of child molestation and an admission by one former member that he molested an 8-year-old boy.

Steven A. Belzak told King County prosecutors that he began sexually abusing an 8-year-old boy at a home in Sammamish for male members of the Tridentine Latin Rite Church. In his confession, he said the abuse went on for three years, beginning in 2000.

Another church member, 20-year-old Justin Kirkland, is charged with first-degree child rape and first-degree child molestation. And last week prosecutors charged a third man, Michael W. Muratore, 21, with first-degree child molestation.

Kirkland and Muratore remain at large, and investigators believe the so-called cult that reared them is protecting them from prosecution.

"It's most likely that the cult is shielding or hiding them," said King County sheriff's spokesman Sgt. John Urquhart. "This breakaway

group is not recognized by the (Roman Catholic) church. They're a cult."
Belzak, now 20, pleaded guilty earlier this month to two counts of child molestation. He is scheduled for sentencing Monday in juvenile court. Prosecutors say they'll recommend a judge send Belzak to intensive sexual deviancy treatment before determining how much time he should serve.

According to charging papers, the victim's mother went to Bellevue police in April 2004 after her son told her he had been molested while living at the Tridentine Latin Rite Church home in Sammamish.

Since her son was 2, the woman told detectives, he had been raised by the men and other boys who lived at the house. She said the church was a cult, and she was allowed to visit her son only twice a year.

Cult FAQ

CultFAQ.org: Frequently Asked Questions About Cults, Sects, and Related Issues

Includes definitions of terms (e.g. cult, sect, anticult, countercult, new religious movement, cult apologist, etcetera)

Plus research resources, and a listing of recommended cult experts

– CultFAQ is provided by Apologetics Index

Apologetics Index: Apologetics Research Resources on Religious Cults, Sects, Religions, Doctrines, Etc.

She spent those years living with her daughters and other female members of the church at a home in Bellevue. It wasn't until she left the church last year that she learned of her son's abuse, prosecutors said.

The Journal could not reach the now-13-year-old victim or his mother, but she told KING 5 News this week how she learned her son was abused.

“They were raping him and they were telling him that it was OK, that that’s what everybody does,” she said. “It’s very hard to admit that these people that I gave my son to, that I trusted, are the very ones that destroyed his innocence.”

The woman’s son told detectives and prosecutors that Muratore was the first to touch him when he was 7 or 8. Three weeks later, he said, Belzak touched him and made him take his clothes off while other boys were sleeping in the room.

He said Kirkland later began molesting him, as well. The abuse went on until he was 11, he said.

On one occasion, he was shut inside a closet with Belzak, when Belzak began touching him. A man who lived with the boys caught them and spanked them both.

Urquhart said there are no allegations of organized or ritual abuse in the church, and the acts didn’t occur under the direction of any of the group’s leaders. Still, investigators are concerned that sexual abuse of children might be ongoing, and they suspect the church is covering it up.
The church, also is known as “Fatima Crusaders,” has refused to cooperate with detectives, Urquhart said, and leaders of the cult have even denied the existence of Muratore.

In fact, many of the children in the group have no birth certificate, Social Security number or any type of documentation. That’s why it has taken more than a year to charge Muratore.

“We had a name but it took us a long time to figure out who he was,” Urquhart said.

In a report about the group published Nov. 25, 2002, in the Seattle Times, Muratore’s father and aunt spoke about their decision to join the church.

A truck driver and father of nine, Michael E. Muratore, 48, said he and his wife left a mainstream Christian church when it began to feel more like social club.
"After three or four months, you learned everything," Muratore said. "It left us with an empty feeling. There had to be more to it."

The man said his faith in God "gives total purpose to life. When you have a faith — especially a purpose that says this is a means to an end, God provides opportunities."

The men of Tridentine Latin Rite Church have since abandoned the house in Sammamish, and police don't know where they're living now.

Police say about 100 members of the Tridentine Latin Rite Church have lived in Renton, Bellevue and Issaquah for the last several years.

The church has no published address or telephone number, and the Journal was unable to reach any representative of Tridentine Latin Rite Church for comment.

The group should not be confused with other sects that broke away from the Catholic Church following global revisions in the way Catholics worship with The Second Vatican Council — or Vatican II — in 1965. The changes were intended to broaden the church's reach and appeal.

Some groups formed new churches in opposition to Vatican II ruling to modernize the traditional Tridentine mass by replacing Latin with local vernacular and instructing priests to turn their backs on the holy altar during Mass.

A lay church volunteer who helps organize a weekly traditional Latin mass at St. Joseph Chapel in downtown Seattle, Jason King of Mercer Island, said he and his organization, Una Voce of Western Washington, already have been mistaken for the cult. The

difference, he said, is that he is a Roman Catholic and the Mass he organizes is fully recognized by the archdiocese of Western Washington.

“This cult is separate and distinct from the Catholic Church,” King said. “It’s not recognized by the archdiocese. This cult doesn’t even believe that Pope Benedict (XVI) is the pope. They don’t believe there’s been a pope since Vatican II in 1965.”

At the heart of the mysterious group lies its founder, Francis Konrad Schuckardt, a charismatic leader who considers himself to be the true pope, according to members of the group.

The group’s history, as outlined in the book “The Smoke of Satan: Conservative and Traditionalist Dissent in Contemporary American Catholicism” by Michael Cuneo is marked by schism, controversy and police raids.

A graduate of O’Dea High School, Schuckardt was one of the original defectors of the church, following Vatican II. The vocal traditionalist was ousted from his congregation and spent decades cultivating a following throughout the Northwest.

Members of his church have described a harsh life with hours of prayer each day. Women and girls must cover their heads and wear long skirts. There have been reports of malnutrition and severe punishment such as shaving the heads of girls and forcing some to kneel during meals.

Former members say the church uses fear to discourage its young followers from running away.

In May 1987, a police SWAT team in California raided a house where the group was staying. They were searching for six children in two separate parental abduction cases. They didn’t find the children, but they did find a cache of prescription pain killers, several guns,

$75,000 in cash and records of numerous international bank accounts.

The six children turned up elsewhere a few days later, after a new investigation into the cult had begun.

Urquhart said investigators have found no sign of Schuckardt in more than two years. Most likely, he said, Schuckardt is dead, although his church insists he is alive.

More Seattle cult members charged with molestationIn "Tridentine Latin Rite Church"
Former cult member avoids jail in molestation caseIn "Tridentine Latin Rite Church"
Second cult member charged with sex assaultIn "Tridentine Latin Rite Church"
Vacation? Short break? Day trip? Get Skip-the-line tickets at GetYourGuide.

Warning: Undefined array key "mts_social_button_layout" in **/home/customer/www/religionnewsblog.com/public_html/wp-content/themes/mts_schema/functions/theme-actions.php** on line **461**

Source

(Listed if other than Religion News Blog, or if not shown above)

Fatal error: Uncaught Error: Undefined constant "host" in /home/customer/www/religionnewsblog.com/public_html/wp-content/plugins/custom-tags.php:128 Stack trace: #0 /home/customer/www/religionnewsblog.com/public_html/wp-content/themes/child_schemaRNB/single.php(78): the_source() #1 /home/customer/www/religionnewsblog.com/public_html/wp-includes/template-loader.php(106): include('/home/customer/...') #2 /home/customer/www/religionnewsblog.com/public_html/wp-blog-header.php(19): require_once('/home/customer/...') #3 /home/customer/www/religionnewsblog.com/public_html/index.php(17): require('/home/customer/...') #4 {main} thrown

in **/home/customer/www/religionnewsblog.com/public_html/wp-content/plugins/custom-tags.php** on line **128**

There has been a critical error on this website.

Fr. Mario Porras Blanco

Order: SDB
Ordained: 1960
Status: Settled

Died: 10/14/2008
Diocese: Diocese of Sacramento CA
Originally from Costa Rica. Removed from ministry in the Diocese of Sacramento in 1973, where he had been assigned since 1969. Refused to return to the Salesians in Costa Rica, as ordered; stayed in Sacramento for several years and joined "a schismatic religious sect." At least one settlement in 1991. In a 2002 lawsuit nine men alleged that Blanco sexually abused them when they were boys in Sacramento. By 1/2004 at least 17 men had accused him of abuse. A civil trial was set for 7/2005 but 16 cases settled just prior to trial. Name included on the Archdiocese of Seattle's 1/15/2016 list of credibly accused; noted to have been active in Tacoma as a "traditionalist Latin church" priest from the mid-1980s into the 2000s. Included on the Sacramento diocese's list of credibly accused in 4/30/2019, with allegations of the sexual abuse of 20 boys, occurring 1968-81. Blanco died in 2008.

Catholic Faithful Feel Betrayed

By Jennifer Garza
Sacramento Bee
June 12, 2002

In the early 1970s, the Rev. Mario Blanco was a regular visitor to Seavey Circle, a poor, predominantly Latino neighborhood near Broadway in Sacramento.

Like other Spanish-speaking priests, Blanco floated among a handful of Latino parishes in the Catholic Diocese of Sacramento. Many Seavey Circle parents recognized him from their church, Our Lady of Guadalupe, and consented when Blanco offered to take their kids out for ice cream.

The children would go - but they'd all pile into the back seat of the priest's station wagon. That's because they knew something their parents did not. Blanco liked young boys.

"Everybody talked about it," said Eddie Cuevas, a Sacramento bail agent who grew up on Seavey Circle. "All the kids would say, whatever you do, don't get in the front seat with Blanco. So a lot of us just stayed away from him."

Some could not. Blanco, who served in the diocese from Oct. 23, 1969, to April 5, 1973, was later accused of sexually assaulting young boys. After an investigation by church officials, he was ordered out of the Sacramento diocese and left the priesthood.

The diocese eventually settled two claims by men who said Blanco had abused them when they were children. Another man filed suit last month.

In April, Bishop William K. Weigand of the Sacramento diocese announced that 14 priests over the past 30 years have been accused of sexual misconduct with minors. At that time, he named only two: Francisco Javier Garcia and Jorge Moreno. Blanco's name was revealed a few weeks later when a Sacramento man sued, claiming he had been molested by the priest.

The revelations that three priests who worked in the same parishes - two at the same time - had been accused of sexually molesting minors caught many by surprise. Alleged victims are angry because they say they were told they were the only ones who complained. Longtime parishioners are upset because they say they knew nothing about the accusations; many treated the priests like members of their family. And others complained that the only priests Weigand named publicly are Latinos who for years were shuffled among the poorest of parishes.

As U.S. bishops prepare to gather Thursday in Dallas to discuss a nationwide sexual abuse scandal, the story of these three Sacramento priests helps illustrate why the U.S. church is now in such a crisis. And why many believe the biggest challenge facing the bishops is restoring the trust of the faithful.

Diocesan officials say they dealt with the situations as best as they could at the time.

"I don't think anyone knew," said the Rev. Tom Bland, priest personnel director for the diocese. "And when they realized there was a problem, they did something."

A sense of betrayal

The three priests left the diocese years ago, but their alleged victims remember them clearly. Garcia was soft-spoken and kept to himself. Moreno was outgoing and had a gold front tooth. Blanco, a musician, started youth bands.

The 44-year-old man known as John Doe in court papers is now married, the father of two, and works in computers. Looking back, he says, he must have been an easy target.

He was a shy 13-year-old from south Sacramento. His father had died the year before and his mother was deeply devout. "She had complete respect for priests," he said.

He met Blanco when the priest came to his church to start a youth band. "What really gets me angry is that this guy preyed on someone so vulnerable," he said.

All three priests have been accused of preying on poor, Latino children. Some of their parents did not speak English. Others were not here legally. Often, a parent was deceased or out of the house.

"People trusted them," said a 46-year-old man who says he was molested by Garcia when he was 10. His parents were migrant farm workers in Dixon. "We were poor, but I remember my mother would always give him an extra portion of dinner because he was our priest."

Some say the priests took advantage of this trust.

"The Latino community was particularly hard hit by church policies protecting pedophile priests," said Joseph George, a Sacramento attorney who has represented Latino men who say they were molested by Blanco, Moreno and Garcia.

"Because of cultural values surrounding sexuality, these young men were particularly traumatized. ... Many of them could not discuss these incidents with their family."

Aurelio Berumen waited years before telling anyone. He says Blanco molested him for a little over a year, ending when Berumen was about 13. Later, Berumen became an alcoholic and a drug addict. He blames his problems on Blanco.

"When I heard that there were other victims, I was furious," said Berumen, 44, who received a $10,000 settlement from the diocese in 1991. He said he was told he was the only one to complain about the priest.

Nelly Hernandez is a longtime parishioner of Our Lady of Guadalupe. Moreno performed her children's marriages and presided over her son's funeral. She has been attending the church for three decades but first heard about the accusations against Moreno in April. She feels betrayed.

"If this is true, then he was no better than a criminal," she says.

Weigand was not serving in the diocese when the three priests arrived. But he was here when the accusations against Garcia and Moreno surfaced.

"We have made every effort to reach out to the victims," he said.

A change in policy

Because of the influx of Spanish-speaking immigrants to the Sacramento area in the early 1970s, many Spanish-speaking priests came here from other countries. Most of them, such as Garcia and Moreno, were from Mexico, but others came from throughout South America.

"The diocese couldn't keep up with the population," Weigand said. The priests would drive from one parish to another, celebrating Mass from Woodland to Vallejo to Weaverville.

At that time, a background check on a priest from another country typically consisted of a letter from the priest's bishop. If the bishop said the priest was in good standing, that was considered sufficient.

"You don't know as much about them as you'd like to know," Weigand said. "And every once in a while you got burned."

Blanco was from Costa Rica. He arrived in 1969 and was assigned to the Cathedral of the Blessed Sacrament, according to diocesan records. A musician, Blanco also started youth bands at various churches. By 1973, he was gone.

Moreno served the longest. In 1970, he was assigned to Our Lady of Guadalupe and became pastor in 1975. In 1983, he left on a sabbatical; when he returned he served at several churches, including St. Peters in Dixon and Holy Rosary in Woodland.

In 1994, he was placed on leave after a former altar boy accused him of molesting him from the time he was 9 years old until he was 14. Moreno later moved to Mexico.

Garcia arrived in 1978 and, like Moreno, served at Our Lady of Guadalupe and Holy Rosary. The two priests were assigned to Our Lady of Guadalupe at the same time. Garcia also served at Sacred Heart Church in Maxwell. In 1995, he fled the country, and he is wanted on a dozen felony molestation charges in Yolo and Colusa counties.

Weigand considers Garcia's case to be the most serious. Law enforcement officials told him the allegations were credible. Diocesan officials have contacted Garcia, reminding him of his legal obligations.

"We told him that if he is guilty, then he must face the consequences and if he is not, then this is an opportunity to clear his name," Weigand said. "He refuses to come."

Diocesan policy on foreign priests has now changed. Instead of bringing priests from other countries, the practice is to recruit students or seminarians. This gives church officials several years to observe the priests and the young men have time to adapt.

But the problems haven't gone away. Recently, a visiting priest from Mexico was arrested on suspicion of indecent exposure.

Umberto Soto Penunuri, 64, is on paid leave until the church's investigation is complete.

Town hall meetings

Some say the church should do more to inform the Latino community about these priests and ask why the church has not set up a hotline for Spanish-speaking people to call with information about possible sexual abuse.

"I just find it strange that here you have this huge Latino population and these three priests and yet no one thinks to set up a hotline in Spanish," said Jose Gonzalez, parishioner at Our Lady of Guadalupe.

Fifty percent of the Catholics in the Sacramento diocese are Latino, according to Auxiliary Bishop Richard Garcia. Spanish Mass is now celebrated in 60 of the 98 parishes.

Weigand agrees that the diocese should have a Spanish hotline. "We have fallen short there."

Diocesan officials have made attempts to reach victims. In 1995, meetings were held in Woodland and Williams to announce the allegations against Garcia. Weigand met with families in Williams and publicly appealed for more victims to come forward.

Recently, meetings have been held at several of the Spanish-speaking parishes to discuss the current sexual abuse scandal.

Blanco continued visiting Seavey Circle until the summer of 1972, former residents say. They say that's when the priest touched one of the neighborhood boys, who then ran home and told his older brother. That brother beat up the priest and told him to never come back. Blanco never returned.

He is believed to be dead. Garcia and Moreno are said to be in Mexico. Their alleged victims are grown men, but they still struggle with what they say these priests did to them three decades ago when they were boys.

One man, who did not want his name used, says Moreno abused him when the youth group took a trip to Southern California. He has heard that the priest returns to Sacramento occasionally to see old friends.

"All I can say is that I hope I never see him again," said the man, now 43. "I don't know what I'd do."

Francie Urban Radecki

Francie Urban Radecki
Let it go and pray for all of us! 😀
Aug 25, 2022 1:38:30pm

Francie Urban Radecki
OK, well, you do what you have to do - but, I think you are wasting your time and energy. As for me, I have left it all behind and don't want to get embroiled in it again. I am 64 years young, happily married for 41 years (to the same man) :) and I want to live my life in peace. Even talking to you about them raises my blood pressure, and that isn't a joke.
Bernie & I returned to the mainstream Catholic Church about 15 years ago. We have learned so much - you are right, the church is nothing like it was in the 2nd century, and why would it be? Times have changed. In my opinion, it is important for the church to have a relationship with its members - previously, before Vatican II, people went to church and had no idea what was going on - and, now - it feels so wonderful to be included in the sacrifice of the Mass..... of, I could type for hours - but, I have a long list of things to do today. Enjoy beautiful Coeur d'Alene - I just love the lake there. Nice chatting with you.
Aug 25, 2022 12:59:05pm

Francie Urban Radecki
George declined
Aug 25, 2022 12:21:42pm

Francie Urban Radecki
Mary changed her mother's will and replaced Bernie (my husband) with herself as the executor of her mom's estate. Bernie was legally listed - his mom was deep into dimentia when Mary somehow changed the will. Bernie didn't care - Mary sent him $1,000 - a real slap in the face. We cashed the check and gave it to Jacinta, who is Mary's daughter and George Wagner's husband. George & Jacinta have also returned to the mainstream church, and suffer from being cast off
Aug 25, 2022 12:20:27pm

Francie Urban Radecki
The Strains, huh? Mary is my husband's sister. They don't talk to us any more since we returned to the mainstream Catholic church.
Aug 25, 2022 12:15:56pm

Francie Urban Radecki

I sent George a text. I will let you know his response.
Aug 25, 2022 12:12:41pm

Francie Urban Radecki
I am going to text George and see if he is comfortable with you having his email.
Aug 25, 2022 12:09:07pm

Francie Urban Radecki
Here's my deal: I don't feel comfortable telling their names because I feel that is not my place. Keep digging. You'll find it.
Aug 25, 2022 12:08:38pm

Francie Urban Radecki
You might want to try to reach out to George - he feels much the same way you do, and he was one of the administrators of the site.
Aug 25, 2022 12:07:29pm

Francie Urban Radecki
I am not going to say - I just don't feel comfortable disclosing that info. One left many years ago, and 1 is actually a priest who works WITH CMRI. I don't think that he is part of the order, but I cannot believe they ordained him.
Aug 25, 2022 12:06:33pm

Francie Urban Radecki
I know that they do not want to go to the police. They have worked through their trauma with counseling, and I know they have put it behind them as best as they can.
Aug 25, 2022 12:04:31pm

Francie Urban Radecki
Fr. Kubesh left because he found out about schuckardt sexual abuse and the fact that nothing was being done about it.
Aug 25, 2022 12:03:42pm

Francie Urban Radecki
I am only personally aware of 2 religious priests/brothers who sexually abused girls.
Aug 25, 2022 12:02:29pm

Francie Urban Radecki
I have never heard this about Fr. Brey or Fr. Fraser. I did hear it about Fr. Pineau, but that was before he joined the group. By the time we had him, he was pretty senile.
Aug 25, 2022 12:01:07pm

Francie Urban Radecki
They sell themselves as Catholics, and they are not.
Aug 25, 2022 11:59:36am

Francie Urban Radecki
I have a blog.
Aug 25, 2022 11:58:37am

Francie Urban Radecki
I was raised in it from 1967 on -

Aug 25, 2022 11:58:33am

Francie Urban Radecki
Oh yes - they are very pro-Trump. Funny thing is - if they knew him as the person Donald Trump and not as President, they would despise him because he is despicable!
Aug 25, 2022 11:57:38am

Francie Urban Radecki
You might message George Wagner. He was 1 of the administrators.
Aug 25, 2022 11:56:22am

Francie Urban Radecki
Bernie and I had a lot of fun on the Website, Rogue Bishop - and on Wikipedia tormenting schuckardt's minions.
Aug 25, 2022 11:55:27am

Francie Urban Radecki
Yes, I know. They sweep it under the rug.
Aug 25, 2022 11:54:41am

Francie Urban Radecki
How do you know my sister, Janet?
Aug 25, 2022 11:53:00am

Francie Urban Radecki
My brother in law, Jerry O'Neil, sued them also.
Aug 25, 2022 11:52:43am

Francie Urban Radecki
I don't think we have any of that stuff - I will ask my husband, Bernie Radecki. Does the Radecki name ring a bell?
Aug 25, 2022 11:51:57am

ALL ALONE WITH THE IMMACULATE HEART OF MARY

To Her Glory, and the Praise of the Most Reverend Bishop + Francis Konrad Maria, ihm

by the companion of His life,
the guardian of His memory

"In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. Amen.
I will go in to the altar of God.
To God, the joy of my youth."

Contrary to the never ending gobbledygook, fantasies and compromises of the liberal promoters of "evolution theology" who are all too successful in spinning the world today – God is God, the same yesterday, today and forever. Truth, like God, is also the same yesterday, today and forever. In like manner, the True, Holy, Catholic, Apostolic Church is the same yesterday, today and to the end of time – for the One Church of Jesus Christ was founded and appointed by Him as the guardian and defender of Truth – and the Soul of the Church is the Holy Ghost, Who changes not. For over nineteen hundred years, through every storm and persecution, the "Rock" of Catholic orthodoxy was obvious to the world. For nineteen centuries countless true popes, holy councils, great saints and learned Doctors of the Church defended, guarded and proclaimed the Truth throughout the whole world. For the sake of Eternal Truth they lived, fought, suffered and died. Only one war truly mattered, the war fought to raise and preserve the banner of Truth – the war fought for God's glory and the salvation of souls.

"Give judgment for me, O God,
and decide my cause against an unholy people:
from unjust and deceitful men deliver me."

But during the twentieth century, while men were obsessed with economic chaos and the wars of nations, another war – the "great, great war" Our Lady predicted – was raging more violently than ever. The war that the Holy Fathers, particularly Pope Leo XIII, had been fighting and warning the world against was at its peak. But then, 55 years ago, a bizarre aberration occurred, the voice of the general of the armies of God in the Church Militant called for a truce. The voice of him whom everyone considered to be Peter, changed – and what could never be changed, was changed. Slowly at first to be sure, but change it did. The promulgation of heresy under the title of "ecumenism" was proclaimed from the very Chair of Peter itself. The slight addition to the Canon of the Mass, that was previously forbidden and condemned, was made. Then, the horrendous errors of Vatican Council II flooded the earth with new definitions of everything Catholic, and the "Syllabus of Errors was reconciled with the modern world." Then came the greatest tragedy of all, "the abomination of desolation in the holy places" predicted by Our Lord and Daniel the Prophet – the complete destruction of the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass. Under the guise of renewal and with the command of "obedience to the holy father", the Novus Ordo became the law of the land. Even though clerics had been warned for hundreds of years – and the exact words used in its "consecration" had been condemned by the Catechism of the Council of Trent, which was approved by Pope Saint Pius V and many other holy popes – the new mass was embraced. Those who dissented were bribed and threatened, coerced or retired, forcibly committed into mental institutions or suddenly died in

the all too frequent "accident". Sadly, before most Catholics even realized that a battle had started, the great war for the Church was over without a shot being fired.

"For Thou, O God, art my strength;
why hast Thou forsaken me?
And why do I go about in sadness while the enemy afflicts me?"

While there were some few prelates, priests and laity who complained or resisted to a point, there was one man in the known world that would have none of it. While prelates who would later grumble and call themselves traditionalist were at the Vatican signing the Council's heretical decrees; one man would not so much as remain in the church he grew up in, lest He be present for the reading of the mutilated scriptures. While priests were debating whether to obey the Church of All Ages or the church of the Council, the 260 Popes prior to Vatican II or its impostors; one man already knew that Council to be heretical and "pope" Paul VI to be no pope at all. Like another Athanasius, one man stood against the world and said, "No, the Church does not change Her Sacraments, Her Doctrines, Her infallible Truth." Only one man was heard across the globe who truly believed in Papal Infallibility to the extent of sacrificing all for the love of this solemnly defined Dogma of Truth. Only one man was heard saying what was so simply the truth... No true pope can contradict another true pope on matters of Faith or Morals.

"Send forth Thy light and Thy truth;
for they have led me and brought me
to Thy holy hill and Thy dwelling place."

It is incredible how clear and obvious it is now, 55 years later: but then, darkness and violence, chaos and uncertainty enshrouded the world. In addition of course, there were a litany of excuses for going along: it is only a little compromise... we must obey the holy father... what will happen to my pension?... they have all the churches... everyone

else is going along – they can't all be wrong... they will ostracize dissenters... they will destroy opposition. It does sound eerily similar to the reasons of 2,000 years ago. But then, as in the crucifixion of His Church, how many men were standing beneath the Cross of the Crucified? One, and only one. For all of the "Johnny Come Latelys" of the last five decades; one man was first, one man was alone, one man's voice was clearly heard when no other voice was clear, complete or even raised. That man was the Most Reverend Bishop + Francis Konrad Maria Schuckardt, ihm. He it was who never compromised with the new church of Vatican II, submitted to its errors, altered His faith, or preached heresy. He was (and in prophecy still is) the only one to fully expose the serpent of Vatican II; the back door to the Vatican of many supposedly "traditionalist" groups; and the chaos and deception of the other traditionalists who have no master but their own will and worldly wisdom. His alone was the voice that remained uncorrupted by heresy throughout His life even unto His dying breath.

"And I will go in to the altar of God, to God, the joy of my youth."

For whatever else you may have heard or think of Him, He was Our Lady's one chosen instrument to battle against the forces of Hell and their human instruments during the latter half of the twentieth century. While the world and the "Church" were in revolution, convulsion and confusion Bishop + Francis Konrad Maria, ihm remained firm and faithful to the Faith of all ages. Here then is the reason that His detractors don't dare attack Him on matters of Faith; if they did, they would be condemning themselves. He never took so much as a breath of the heresies that enshroud the world and make the church of Vatican II stink to high Heaven. No, absolute fidelity to Catholic orthodoxy was who He was. So, the forces of Hell and their all-too-willing instruments resorted to sins of calumny, detraction, slander, gossip, character assassination, every kind of defamation to cloud the message and destroy the messenger. Which of course would immediately bring caution to mind – for if you disparage the instrument you insult not only Her who chose Him, but also the Wisdom of the Holy Ghost Who works in and through Her. "With what judgment you judge, you shall be judged." *Matthew 7: 3* "Thou that despisest, shalt not thyself also be despised?" *Isaias 33: 1*

"I shall yet praise Thee upon the harp, O God, my God. Why art Thou sad my soul, and why dost thou trouble me?"

So, a question... Why is it that the crosses and contradictions in the lives of the saints, mystics and instruments of God are a reality only for times past? Is God somehow obliged to use a new dummied-down method of instruction and sanctification – lest we be forced to exercise faith? When God gave to the world messengers, whether before Christ or after Him, were they not almost without exception a grave contradiction in their time, the stumbling block to men with weak or little faith? Then, just as in our own times, did not/does not God, through His most Holy Mother, give to the world exactly what it needs, precisely when it

needs it? How often through the centuries and even to this day do men repeat the same tragic sins of the pharisees? They become comfortable in and with the world. They begin to esteem creation over its Creator. Life takes on a life of its own and comfort, security, control and conquest rule the day, and once again the maxim is stifled or forgotten... "All who want to live piously in Christ Jesus will suffer persecution." *2 Timothy 3: 12* And so, the message is ignored and the messenger is held in contempt.

"Trust in God, for I shall yet praise Him, the salvation of my countenance, and my God."

Prophetically it was written, "These are they whom we had some time in derision and for a parable of reproach." *Wisdom 5: 3* During their lives and after, when it comes to saints and the chosen instruments of Our Lady, there have been many who have written much that isn't fit for a dumpster. Review what was originally said of the seers at Lourdes, La Salette, Fatima, Pellevoisin... One would have hoped that rash judgment, detraction and bullying were not occupations that Catholics would ever indulge in. But men, comfortable with the status quo or afraid of change, blind with ambition or consumed with envy, foaming with anger or intent on revenge – sadly, men are capable of the darkest deeds with only the weakest of excuses. Would that the lives of the Saints were always before our eyes. Would that men meditated upon the sufferings of Rose Ferron and Anna Catherine Emmerich; or on the sham trials of Saint Joan of Arc and Saint Thomas More; or the persecutions launched against Saint John of the Cross, Saint Bernadette, or pick a Saint – any Saint. Maybe then they would pause and say, "Let us wait to pass judgment, for there is mystery here." But no, for century after century men rush to judgment so as to inevitably condemn themselves, "We fools esteemed their life madness and

their end without honor; behold how they are numbered among the children of God, and their lot is among the Saints." *Wisdom 5: 4-5*

"I will go into the altar of God.
To God, the joy of my youth."

A second question... What qualifies someone to judge? Is it simply the right of every man to guess at the truthfulness of the gossip of the day and then broadcast those assumptions to a gullible, sinful world – a world looking for justification to remain in darkness and continue in sin? On the contrary, according to Catholic Saints and theologians, like Saint Thomas Aquinas, to be a just judge there are three prerequisites: to judge, one must be appointed; to judge, one must be unbiased; to judge, one must have all the facts. Would that those who have said and written so much about Bishop + Francis Konrad Maria, ihm had even one of these essential requirements. Hopefully, this article will serve at least as a balance, lest more join in the chorus shouting before Pontius Pilate.

"Our help is in the name of the Lord.
Who has made Heaven and earth."

Would you like to hear the other side of the story? Do you really have any idea who the man was, or what He tried to, and did, accomplish? Have you been told of the most courageous man of the twentieth century, whom we had the privilege to know, to love and to serve? Do you know the Founder, the Father, the Friend – the Fool for Christ? Can you distinguish the mystery, the miracle and the martyr? In the following lines you will come to understand why He is either loved or hated – no place for middle ground here. Just like Jesus Christ said, "He who is not with Me is against Me." *Matthew 12: 30* So too with this man – he who does not love Him, only too quickly and clearly proves he either does not know Him, does not understand Him, or that he hates Him.

"May the Almighty and Merciful Lord grant us pardon, absolution, and the remission of our sins."

Into a world that had received its last warning at Fatima, a gift was given. From the One Holy Church of Jesus Christ, a blessing was prepared. Out of an age consumed with itself, a sacrifice was offered. On July 10, 1937 a pillar of faith and fidelity was born the likes of which America had never seen. Franz Konrad Schuckardt was gifted with a Catholic ancestry that traced back to Charlemagne. Far more importantly though, He was blessed with a depth of faith, conviction and understanding that was as pure and profound as the blessed Apostles. While yet a child He organized all of the children in the neighborhood for May processions to honor Our Lady. He even went so far as to baptize the Protestant children with a garden hose, lest they be deprived of entering Heaven. Needless to say the non-Catholic parents weren't amused by His zeal for souls. But from the beginning, with Our Lady of the Snows as His dear Mother, Whose shrine always graced the back yard, Francis was marked for great things – and set as a sign of contradiction.

"Come Thou Sanctifier, Almighty and Eternal God, and bless this sacrifice prepared for the glory of Thy holy name."

It is sad how few understand the folly of the Cross. Greater still the tragedy that so few embrace it. As a boy the Most Reverend Bishop + Francis Konrad Maria, ihm learned the purpose, the joy, the value of suffering. All one had to do was glance upon His radiant soul, glittering through His bright eyes and it was enough to know that this man was not merely acquainted with grief, but a true lover of the Cross. Who but those who have experienced prolonged, excruciating pain understand the wisdom, the grace, the great privilege of suffering? When the shadow of the Cross drapes over a soul a decision must be made – to swim in the tepid waters of self-pity, to blame and complain; or, to break free from selfishness, to embrace the gift and lovingly offer oneself in sacrifice. The beauty of sacrificial suffering is no longer appreciated for the divine gift, the rare and refulgent blessing it is. Our sorry world glories only in those who accomplish that which can be quantified, admired, sold – or sadly, envied.

"Through the intercession of Blessed Michael the Archangel, standing at the right hand of the altar of incense, and of all His elect may the Lord vouchsafe to bless this incense and to receive it in the odor of sweetness."

Pity our sorry world which has lost the gift of wisdom – the wisdom of the cross. But, never for a moment did Bishop + Francis Konrad Maria, ihm. From the beginning He embraced the cross, for from the beginning He had consecrated Himself to Our Lady – Our Lady of the Snows. She was to ask much; He would give Her everything – always. From before the first recorded miracle when He was 12 (of the priest's blessing leaving his hand as a radiant cross of light, passing through the window and crossing the quarantined room to rest upon what was then thought to be His dying body), to the last miraculous Communion just 12 hours

before His death, Bishop + Francis Konrad Maria, ihm was for the Immaculate Queen of Heaven a victim soul, stamped from head to foot with the sign of the cross.

"May this incense blessed by Thee,
arise before Thee, O Lord,
and may Thy mercy come down upon us."

His mind was brilliant, simple and humble. Brilliant, in that He thoroughly understood the ways of God and the Teachings of the Church, so much so that He was able to make them understood and appreciated by all. Simple, in that all things tended towards God and the glory of His Immaculate Mother Mary. These are not just some pious sentiments wrapped in flowery words, THIS IS THE MAN. Humility and meekness were stamped upon Him as if they were the two sides of His coin. What He suffered from us and others still fills us with shame, regret, remorse and astonishment. But that He endured it all humbly and without complaint fills us with hope of forgiveness. Sorrow and horror still invades the mind and breaks the heart whenever we recall reading His gentle complaint after having gone for days without food, "Have you given up trying to feed Me?" Yes, we were distracted – just focusing on keeping Him alive – but distraction and omission it was... and it must have hurt Him... It still hurts His poor friends that remember, and we are truly sorry beloved Father for being so, so very stupid.

"May my prayer be an incense-offering in Thy sight,
my uplifted hands as an evening sacrifice."

His heart was holy, immense and generous. Holy, so that those who came in contact with Him were drawn to a love of God, His most Holy Mother Mary, the Church, the Sacraments – the pursuit of virtue. Immense, in that God was truly His

all in all, and Mary was truly His Mother – the love of His life. Is not the best proof of generosity forgiveness? Forgiveness was the way of His heart. If He were angry it wasn't because He was offended, it was because God was offended. If He showed anger it was to teach us the importance of God's Law and things divine, not to vent bitterness. He never held a grudge, even for those who betrayed Him, persecuted Him, lied about Him. It was a joy to be close to a heart so warm and giving – that heart is truly missed.

"Set, O Lord, a watch over my mouth, and a guard over the doors of my lips."

His spirit was on a higher plane than one dare examine. What can be said is that He knew as only saints know the value of suffering, the love of the Cross of Christ. One can only imagine what that spirit must have been in the eyes of God, and is now forever. Who can know the anguish of being wholly deserted at best (but more often than not betrayed) by most of those one held so dear; by the bishops and priests who called themselves friends; by religious and laity of numerous Orders and Third Orders who had worked for the same Beloved Queen; by friends and family that had not then the faith to see the vision that is so clear today? Who could bear nerves that are, from head to foot, frayed to a point of sensitivity that the touch of a feather feels as if one were being flayed alive? Join that with the excruciating pain of migraines that last for an interminable length of time. And again, that are endured while one's body is racked with countless other pains that would make strong men weep, throw up, scream, or commit suicide. Yes, His spirit was the sweet embrace of the Cross – but at what a cost! Only those who are well versed in mystical theology have any worthy idea what a victim soul suffers. Would that everyone who thinks they know Bishop + Francis Konrad Maria, ihm had read "She Wears A Crown of Thorns" by Father Boyer on the life of Rose Ferron. Maybe then they would pause in silence before the Mighty Hand of God.

"Permit not my heart to turn to evil,
seeking pretexts for wickedness,
with men who work iniquity."

The Most Reverend Bishop + Francis Konrad Maria, of the Immaculate Heart of Mary was wont to say that miracles, visions and revelations were not a work of God if they weren't accompanied by humility and Catholic orthodoxy. Without humility there is no virtue. Without fidelity to the Teachings of the One, Holy, Catholic, Apostolic Church miracles are rather a proof of the power of the devil. He certainly wasn't one to talk much of Himself or of the miracles and graces bestowed upon Him or given through Him. That was God's work and for Our Lady's honor. He was simply here on earth to know, love and serve the Queen of Heaven for a time all too short, and then go to be united with Her forever. But now, after so long a silence and with the trepidation that a foreseen typhoon would bring, it is time to reveal some of the secrets bestowed by the Immaculate Queen of Heaven on Her little Francis.

"May the Lord enkindle in us the fire of His love
and the flame of everlasting charity. Amen."

There are so many stupendous miracles to relate that choosing only a few and writing of them briefly becomes a challenge. As this article is already far longer than intended, please excuse the brevity below. Maybe someday a book can be written, but not today.

As mentioned above, Bishop + Francis Konrad Maria, ihm was brought back from the point of certain death from various illnesses not only when He was 12 – but four times (that are recorded), twice before becoming a bishop and twice after.

While behind the wheel in 1965, Brother Michael Marie, CMRI had a seizure and drove Him through (yes, through) a 6' x 4' x 4' transformer. Though the tire tracks showed that the car should have been destroyed and both of them reduced to memories; neither they, the transformer, nor the car were injured. Only the officer who witnessed it was in shock, and Brother Michael Marie, CMRI was never supposed to drive again.

In 1976, all of the pilgrims were in for a pleasant surprise. After climbing on their knees up the hill of Tepeyac to visit Our Lady of Guadalupe through water, mud and other things that it were best not to mention; men, women and Religious were stunned to find their slacks, dresses or habits clean, dry and pressed as if they had just been purchased.

He saw things that could not be seen and so saved Denis Chicoine's life in Israel in 1979 (this gift was needless to say, at times startling and/or unsettling to those with Him, but to Him it was nothing exceptional).

In 1982, in the middle of a hurricane that had howled for the greater part of a day He made the Sign of the Cross – it instantly veered to the north and there came a great calm. That miracle the meteorologist could not explain, but it made us all wonder and feel rather like the Apostles on the Sea of Galilee.

The next year burning hail (that would be ice that is on fire) rained down in punishment on the city of Wellington, NZ, the exact moment a petty, contemptible article was published belittling the mission and Our Lady's missionaries. The "scientists" on this occasion said that the hail must have "fallen so fast that it spontaneously combusted." (Hmmm, is that the "new" science?)

It regularly happened that He exorcized demons and the possessed that no one else could. Frequently, these exorcisms were enough to make even hardened skeptics exclaim that there was no doubt as to His holiness and the power of His Orders.

His "friends" and enemies tried on numerous occasions to drug, kidnap and even kill Him, but each time Our Lady protected Him. It is sickening to enumerate the details and, as it would be wrong to expose identities, much will go unsaid that could be said. One thing only... He would never let on as to His sorrow or disappointment in those sad souls, or lose hope for their conversion.

This is but a sampling and a poor one at that. There are two other miracles though, that it seems important not to omit. One can be a source of comfort to all, the other is a source of consternation to many.

"I will wash my hands among the innocent, and will walk around Thy altar, O Lord."

His last months – comfort of the Cross, the sorrow and joy. The last couple of years of His life were rough ones for Bishop + Francis Konrad Maria, ihm and all those who knew and loved Him. The man and the priest that had always condemned smoking was battling throat cancer. It would be no surprise if the cause wasn't the 12 – 18 paraffin vigil candles that constantly burned in His room before Our Lord, Our Lady and the Saints. You may already know that it was Our Lady's miracle, as the surgeon loudly proclaimed throughout the whole office, much more than any human remedy that restored the use of His right arm as well as His speech in the spring of 2006. In Her mercy and with the blessing of Divine Providence, time was given Him to consecrate a successor and set things in order for the last Feast of Our Lady of Mount Carmel that would find Him on earth. It was on Her Feastday, in the year 2006, that the Most Reverend Bishop + Francis Konrad Maria of the Immaculate Heart of Mary started His long goodbye. He had always worn Her scapular, He had always shown a tender love for Her under this title. So it was, that on July 16 He closed His eyes. At first we didn't think much of it. He had fallen asleep for over 24 hours just a couple weeks before. Especially for Him this was a very long time. But, He woke up and everything seemed as normal as normal was. But this time, He didn't wake up.

"To hear the voice of Thy praise and to tell all thy wondrous deeds."

The Holy Sacrifice of the Mass had been regularly offered twice daily in His room for quite some time before this took place. He had said a couple of weeks before, with what would seem to be a prophetic foreknowledge, "You will have to help Me with My thanksgivings." It all seemed so normal to witness miracles on a daily basis that only in retrospect does the magnitude of the grace shine in its proper brightness. From July 16 until the morning He died, our beloved Father in Christ would be lying in bed as if He were sound asleep. It was as if He could hear nothing, move nothing; nothing could nor did "wake" Him. His eyes were closed, His body all but lifeless, but pain still radiated from His face. There were only two times during the day when He could be responsive – when it was time to receive Holy Communion and during the Holy Rosary. Not that He could open His eyes; but every time for sixteen weeks, when told it was time to receive Holy Communion, He did open His mouth. The miracle was not so much that only then could He hear and respond; the miracle was His awe inspiring countenance. It is as bright and vivid before our eyes today as if it were today. His whole countenance would change when the Most Blessed Sacrament was placed upon His tongue. It was overwhelming at times, and daily brought tears to the eyes of those present for the sheer beauty of something so transcendent. Then, when the Holy Sacrifice was over, the thanksgiving prayers would be prayed in common with two hearts but only one voice.

"Lord, I love the beauty of Thy house, and the place where Thy glory dwells."

The Holy Rosary was the other time when comfort from above was surely given to Him and comfort in His presence was given to others. During this devotion so dear to His heart at least two of us would be in His room, normally sitting on either side of Him. We would squeeze His lifeless hand and say, "It's time for the Rosary." He would squeeze back and not let go until the prayers were over, completely over. This was a tiny cross and a daily joy. The cross was the lack of blood and sensation in our hand – His hands were strong and He would not let up. The joy was that His grip remained no matter how long the prayers lasted. Soon, fifteen decades were the exception. We would make up new mysteries in honor of Our Lady of Mount Carmel, Guadalupe, La Salette, Fatima, and on and on. Finally, after the litany and hymn and all was done, His hand would go limp again. Then, nothing – no amount of prodding or encouraging – could bring back the least sign of consciousness or response.

"Destroy not my soul with the impious, O God, nor my life with men of blood."

His death was calm, peaceful and beautiful. So calm that it was hard to believe He had died: no struggle at all. All was peaceful as the two of us watched over

Him: none of that battle which terrifies so many nurses (no bloody mess as the doctors had foretold). It was beautiful to see Him finally in Our Lady's arms. He had received Holy Communion only 12 hours before. Four hours after that He had opened his eyes for the first time in over three and a half months with a comforting look of gratitude. It was only for about ten seconds, but seconds never to be forgotten. Eight hours later His soul was before His Maker. There He could return the ring of His episcopal consecration to the Eternal High Priest and say what few bishops could, "I return Thy Immaculate Bride to Thee without spot or wrinkle." Truth be told, He never did compromise His Holy Catholic Faith. He was faithful, full of Holy Faith unto death, even the slow martyrdom of His many crosses.

"Accept, Most Holy Trinity, this offering which we are making to Thee in remembrance of the passion, resurrection, and ascension of Jesus Christ our Lord; and in honor of Blessed Mary, ever Virgin..."

These fond memories can be appreciated by all. But, the graces enumerated were in general, only for a few. There was a gift, an incredible grace offered for all, that would be a stumbling block for more than just the many. That, and the rest of the history, will have to wait for another time.

To be continued...

Church Website

Bishop Schuckardt's Email Address: mailto:bishopfrancismaria@gmail.com

Original Biographical Article (2006)

Instrumentum Consecrationis
Reverendissimi Domini Andreae Caroli Jacobs
In Episcopum

† In Nomine Patris et Filii et Spiritus Sancti. Amen. †

Anno Domini 2006, Episcopatus Sui XXXV, Die XIX Mensis Maii, Festo Sancti Petri Celestini, Reverendissimus Dominus Franciscus Conradus Maria Schuckardt, Episcopus Provincii Ecclesiasticae Dominae Nostrae de Guadalupe Ecclesiae Catholicae Ritus Latini Tridentini, Domi Episcopi Juxta Seattlensem, Reverendissimum Dominum Andreae Caroli Jacobs, Presbyterum Dictae Ecclesiae, Ejusdem Provinciae Episcopum Electum, Juxta Ritum Pontificale Romanum Praescriptum, Ordinavit et Consecravit. Acta Sunt Haec in Praefato Anno, Mense ac Die Supra Dictis, Praesentibus Ibidem Testibus.

In Testimonium de His, Reverendissimus Dominus Franciscus Conradus Maria Schuckardt Dat Nomen in Manu Propria:

+ Francis Konrad Maria Schuckardt, Episcopus

Testes: Father Alphonsus Maria, CMRI
Frater Mary Matthias CMRI
5/22/06

Above: Document recording the fact of the Consecration to the Episcopacy of Bishop Mary Fidelis (Andrew Karl) Jacobs by Bishop Francis Konrad Maria Schuckardt on the Feast of Mary, Queen of the Apostles, May 19, 2006 (which was also the Feast of St. Peter Celestine).
Below: Document naming Bishop Mary Fidelis Jacobs to be the Successor of Bishop Francis Konrad Maria Schuckardt as Ordinary of the Ecclesiastical Province of Our Lady of Guadalupe.

OLS/JMJD ✝ VSS/Ave Maria!

Notitiae

I, the Most Reverend Bishop † Francis Konrad Maria Schuckardt, Bishop and Ordinary of the Ecclesiastical Province of Our Lady of Guadalupe, Madonna of the Americas and Superior General of the Religious Congregation of Mary, Immaculate Queen of the Universe, confirm and certify that it is My expressed wish and desire that Bishop Fidelis A. Jacobs be My successor in every respect, exercising full authority and jurisdiction as soon as I die or am incapacitated. It is also My will and desire that Bishop Joseph Belzak assist him as his auxiliary bishop. It is My fervent hope and prayer that the peace and love of Christ unite them in working together for the glory of God and the salvation of souls.

Our Lady, Light Spouse of the Holy Ghost
Dated: May 21, 2006

With My Pontifical Blessing,

Most Reverend Bishop † Francis Konrad Maria Schuckardt
Most Reverend Bishop † Francis Konrad Maria Schuckardt

Witnessed by: Sister Maria Dolorosa, CMRI AKA/ Mary Margolle

Witnessed by: Sister Theresa Maria, CMRI AKA/ Wendy Lee Weeks

OLS/JMJD ✝ M VSS/Ave Maria!

Declaration to be Signed by the Candidates in Receiving each of the Sacred Orders, and to be confirmed by Oath before the Ordinary.

I, the undersigned, Ivo John Francis Marie CMRI, a member of the religious Congregation of Mary, Immaculate Queen of the Universe, in presenting to the Bishop my petition for the reception of the priesthood, as the time for the sacred ordination is near at hand, having carefully considered the matter before God, do upon oath testify in the first place that I am urged by no sort of compulsion or force or fear in receiving the aforesaid sacred order, but that I do spontaneously desire and of my own full and free will wish to receive the same, because I know and feel that I am truly called by God.

I acknowledge that I know fully all the obligations and other consequences which flow from the aforesaid Sacred Order, and these I freely wish and propose to assume; and with the grace of God I resolve to keep them most faithfully during my entire life.

I declare especially that I am clearly aware of what the law of celibacy entails; and I firmly resolve with the help of God to fulfill that law willingly and to keep it entirely until the end.

Finally, I sincerely promise that I shall always, according to the sacred canons, obey most exactly all the precepts of my Superiors and whatever the discipline of the Church requires, being prepared to give an example of virtue both in work and in word, in such manner that I may deserve to be rewarded by God for the assumption of so great an office.

This I promise, this I vow, this I swear, so help me God and these sacred Gospels which I touch with my hand.

Ivo John Francis Marie, CMRI

Place: PRIORY OF JESUS CRUCIFIED

Date: May 9, '06

Witnessed by: Frater Mary Matthias CMRI Brother Michael Marie, CMRI

Ordinary: The Most Reverend ✠ Francis Konrad Maria Schaefer

THE ECCLESIASTICAL PROVINCE OF OUR LADY OF GUADALUPE
OF THE ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH OF THE TRIDENTINE LATIN RITE

OLS/JMJD † M VSS/Ave Maria!

I, Bishop+ Joseph Marie, ms, fully understand and am determined to live my vow of obedience to Almighty God and Holy Mother Church through the Apostolic Authority placed over me, in the person of my Ordinary, Bishop ✠ Mary Fidelis, chm.

This I promise, this I vow, this I swear, so help me God and these sacred Gospels which I touch with my hand.

It is also my ardent desire and intention to live according to the spirit of the Norms of the Religious Congregation of Mary, Immaculate Queen of the Universe.

Bishop+ Joseph Marie, ms

Father Alphonsus Maria, olmbs

8/26/09

Francis Schuckardt had both charisma and intelligence. To this only son of his well-to-do parents, the popular young man felt his opportunities were limitless...

Bishop Francis Konrad Maria Schuckardt is a traditional Catholic bishop who founded the first traditional Catholic Church in the United States after the promulgation of the decrees of Vatican Council II. Bishop Schuckardt was also the first Catholic Bishop in the United States to proclaim Paul VI as a false pope, to proclaim Vatican Council II as a false council, and to proclaim the new Mass (novus ordo missae) to be invalid.

Born in Seattle, Washington in 1937, Francis Schuckardt had both charisma and intelligence. "Sunshine," as his friends call him, advanced directly from the 6th grade to the 9th grade because his teachers did not feel that his intelligence was being sufficiently challenged. After he graduated from Seattle University in 1959, he entered a seminary in Carthage, Missouri, but was compelled to leave because of ill health. In 1960 the Archdiocese of Seattle certified him as a Confraternity Class instructor. He devoted himself to his job as a Linguistics Research Analyst and high school teacher; giving his spare time to the Blue Army, an organization dedicated to the mission of fulfilling the message the Blessed Virgin Mary gave at Fatima, Portugal, in 1917.

Our Lady's Devotee

In 1961, Francis Schuckardt was struck down with typhoid, which left him in and out of a coma for eight days. In his extremity, he remembered a promise made in 1947 by Blue Army founder, Monsignor Colgan, when the Blessed Mother rescued him from death. "If you cure me, too," Francis told her, "I will work in the Blue Army more than ever." The next day, instead of dying, he asked for food, and "dictated to a nurse the details of the Blue Army cell program which has swept the whole west coast of the U.S. and is now being put into practice over the world. The cell program was an outline for prayer, penance and the study of Catholic doctrine in the home.[1]

In 1963, Francis Schuckardt once again found himself in the hospital, this time with the prospect of leg amputation due to infection. "Dear Mother, if you will save my legs... I will use them to travel and to extend the cell program wherever you want me to go." Again, Our Lady answered his prayers and he traveled extensively promoting the Fatima cell program as promised. That same year he was elected to the International Council of the Blue Army, at the age of 26, a first for someone who had not been a national head of the organization.[2]

In the late 1960's, however, things began to change. As the Blue Army embraced the sweeping changes coming out of Vatican Council II, Francis Schuckardt in conscience could not and so he found it necessary to quit the organization.[3]

Separation from the Modern "Catholic" Church

About the time of his departure from the Blue Army, he began giving lectures throughout the United States, speaking out against the various doctrinal changes that were the result of the Vatican Council II, as well as trying to spread devotion to the Mother of God.

After a long and agonizing struggle, accompanied by much prayer and research, Francis Schuckardt finally came to the conclusion that the "new" Church that emerged from this Council was no longer truly "Catholic." While there were

many things which drew him to this conclusion, three items in particular especially convinced him:

a) False Popes

Francis Schuckardt concluded that Paul VI was a false pope. He based this theory upon what he said was the only logical conclusion to be drawn from the Catholic Church's dogma on papal infallibility, which states that when a pope speaks "ex cathedra" (officially as pope) and "defines a doctrine concerning faith and morals to be held by the whole church," that such doctrine is infallible and must be believed by all Catholics. Francis Schuckardt argued that all the popes, from St. Peter through Pius XII, taught one set of doctrines on faith and morals, and that the popes since Vatican Council II have taught a different set up doctrines. He further reasoned that popes exercising papal infallibility cannot possibly contradict one another in matters of faith and morals, and that in applying the doctrine of papal infallibility to the situation at hand, only one plausible explanation could be found for the contradictory doctrines being taught by the post-Vatican Council II popes, i.e., that they could not be true popes

He also argued that since logic does not allow for two contradictory things to exist at the same time in the same entity (light and darkness, heat and cold, ...), that you could not have true popes infallibly teaching contradictory doctrines (it is also an infallible teaching of the Catholic Church that doctrines can not change with time, but rather remain forever fixed); someone had to be wrong!

So in logically applying the doctrines of papal infallibility and doctrinal immutability, he concluded that either the first 261 popes were true popes and the recent few were not, or vice versa, or none of them were true popes. These were the only three possibilities. Since Christ Himself appointed St. Peter, he was obviously a true pope. And since the 260 that followed after St. Peter taught the same doctrinal teaching on matters of faith and morals, they too must be true popes. That left the post-Vatican Council II popes out of the equation of being true popes.

b) Invalidity of the New Mass

One of the most sweeping changes introduced by Vatican Council II was to change the sacrificial character of the Mass. To Catholics, the Mass is the heart of our faith. Catholics believe that every Mass is the unbloody reenactment of the Crucifixion of Christ on Mt. Calvary; that at every Mass Christ is really offered up again for the salvation of mankind.

When the New Mass was promulgated in 1969, it was defined in a General Instruction in this way: “The Lord’s Supper or Mass is the sacred assembly or congregation of the people of God gathering together, with a priest presiding, to celebrate the memorial of the Lord.” This new definition agrees with Protestant theology, which has always denied the sacrificial character of the Mass.

The Sacrifice of the Mass necessarily contains the Sacrament of the Holy Eucharist. The Church has infallibly declared that for every sacrament to be valid (actually takes place and confers grace) there has to be proper matter, form, and intention. If any of these three elements is absent or notably changed, there is no sacrament.

Vatican Council II changed part of the form of the sacrament of the Eucharist (at the “Consecration of the wine”). Among other changes, the words "for you and for many" were replaced with "for you and for all" (referring to the shedding of Christ’s Blood). Before Vatican II, every Missale Romanum (Latin Mass book) contained a decree (De Defectibus), which states: “But if someone omits or changes something in the form of the consecration of the Body and

Blood, and in this changing of the words they do not signify the same thing, the Sacrament is not confected" (i.e., is not valid).

The question is whether the change to "for all" really changes the meaning. But this question was answered hundreds of years ago. The Catechism of the Council of Trent states, in the section on the Holy Eucharist: "With great propriety therefore, were the words, for all, omitted, because here the fruit of the Passion is alone spoken of, and to the elect only did His Passion bring the fruit of salvation." It is truly remarkable that the New Mass uses the very words rejected by the Catechism. This point is made clearer if we imagine the same change in other Sacraments: I baptize you and all men… I absolve you and all men…I take you and all men for my lawful wedded husband… Obviously, none of these would be valid Sacraments.

As to valid intention, the consistent teaching of the Church is that it suffices to intend to do what the Church does. However, when Pope Leo XIII declared that the sacrament of holy orders was invalid in the Anglican Church, He stated: "…if the rite be changed, with the manifest intention of introducing another rite not approved by the Church and of rejecting what the Church does, and what by the institution of Christ belongs to the nature of the sacrament, then it is clear that not only is the necessary intention wanting to the sacrament, but that the intention is adverse to and destructive of the sacrament." A priest saying the New Mass, who has the intention of merely presiding over the assembly in a "memorial of the Lord," would not, therefore, have a valid intention, and consequently, there would be no sacrament.

c) False Ecumenism of Vatican II

The keynote of Vatican II and the thrust of its doctrinal changes is the new "ecumenism" or movement to promote "unity" amongst various religions. Bishop Schuckardt and many others recognized this ecumenism as false, and indeed heretical. In His Encyclical Mortalium Animos (On True Christian Unity), Pope Pius XI lamented that "…congresses, meetings, and addresses are arranged, attended by a large concourse of hearers, where all without distinction, unbelievers of every kind as well as Christians, even those who unhappily have rejected Christ and denied His Divine Nature or mission, are invited to join in the discussion. Now, such efforts can meet with no kind of approval among Catholics. They presuppose the erroneous view that all religions are more or less good and praiseworthy, inasmuch as all give expression, under various forms, to that innate sense which leads men to God and to the obedient acknowledgment of His rule. Those who hold such a view are not only in error; they distort the true idea of religion, and thus reject it, falling gradually into naturalism and atheism. To favor this opinion, therefore, and to encourage such undertakings is tantamount to abandoning the religion revealed by God." Vatican Council II does precisely what Pope Pius XI

lamented. The whole of the Council's Decrees on Ecumenism and on Non-Christian Religions proclaim the very errors condemned by Pope Pius XI and many other past Popes and Councils.

In the same Encyclical Pope Pius states: "And here it will be opportune to expound and to reject a certain false opinion which lies at the root of this question and of that complex movement by which non-Catholics seek to bring about the union of 'Christian' Churches. Those who favor this view constantly quote the words of Christ, That they may be one... And there shall be one fold, and one shepherd (John 17:21, 10:l6), in the sense that Christ thereby merely expressed a desire or a prayer which as yet has not been granted. For they hold that the unity of faith and government, which is a note of the one true Church of Christ, has up to the present time hardly ever existed, and does not exist today. They consider that this unity is indeed to be desired and may even, by cooperation and goodwill, be actually attained, but that meanwhile it must be regarded as a mere ideal. The Church, they say, is of its nature divided into sections, composed of several churches or distinct communities which still remain separate..." All "popes" since Vatican Council II, John Paul II being the most noteworthy, have promulgated this very error. While still Archbishop of Krakow, Karol Wojtyla wrote a book on implementing the decrees of Vatican II in his diocese. In Chapter 4 of Sources of Renewal, Wojtyla states: "...ecumenical action and a truly ecumenical attitude can be born only of the hope, that, although the Church is divided by men, in the mind and will of Christ it is one and undivided" (emphasis added).

In short, the clear teaching of the Catholic Church, from the time of the Apostles until the death of Pope Pius XII, has been consistently the same: there is no salvation outside of the Catholic Church.

Reaction of Post-Vatican II Church

Many in the modern "Catholic" Church did not appreciate being exposed for introducing and adhering to non-Catholic doctrines and so used their considerable influence and power to silence Bishop Schuckardt. Their inability to successfully challenge him in the arena of Catholic doctrine without running the risk of exposing themselves for abandoning the true teachings of the Catholic Church, made them opt for another tried and true method of dealing with one's adversary - attack the messenger in an attempt to bury his message. This organization of over 1 billion people worldwide has used its considerable resources to that end for nearly 40 years, sadly with great success. But the Bishop can find comfort in the teachings of Christ: "If the world hates you, know that it has hated me before you."

As part of their effort to disparage Bishop Schuckardt, some in post-Vatican II Catholic Church condemn him and declare him to be both schismatic and excommunicated. But as Bishop Schuckardt does not acknowledge the post-Vatican II Catholic Church, officially or unofficially, and dismisses any charges of schism or excommunication by them. Because he considers them to be a new and different Church, and not the Catholic Church founded by Christ that existed for nearly 2,000 years, he rejects the notion that they have the authority to excommunicate him or declare him schismatic from the "true" Catholic Church. As far as being excommunicated or declared schismatic from their "new Church," he finds that claim to be ludicrous because he has never been a member of the post-Vatican Council II Catholic Church.

Fatima Crusade and the CMRI

In 1967, Francis Schuckardt started a lay organization called the Fatima Crusade in Coeur d'Alene, Idaho. This organization was intended to serve the twofold purpose of spreading the message of Our Lady of Fatima as well as the preservation of traditional Catholicism. Many of the "Fatima Crusaders," as

they later became known, wanted to dedicate themselves more completely to God and besought Francis to establish a religious congregation to meet their wishes.

So in 1967, on the feast of Our Lady of the Snows, Francis Schuckardt, with the approbation of Bishop Treinen of Boise, founded the Congregation of Mary, Immaculate Queen of the Universe (in Latin: Congregatio Mariae Reginae Immaculatae; hence, CMRI for short). At this time there were no priests in the Religious Congregation, but there were some traditional-minded priests who would provide the Fatima Crusade with the traditional Catholic Sacraments and offer for them the Tridentine Latin Rite Mass. The new Mass was not allowed. Brother Francis Schuckardt, however, realized the necessity of having a bishop to ensure Apostolic Succession in the traditional Catholic Church, and had to address this problem somehow.

Ordination and Consecration

In 1969, Daniel Quilter Brown received Episcopal consecration as an “Old Roman Catholic” bishop.[4] Bishop Brown had been born and raised a Catholic, but became disenchanted with the reforms of Vatican II and had chosen to become an Old Roman Catholic bishop in order to perpetuate valid Episcopal orders; realizing that the Old Roman Catholics, unlike the modern post-Conciliar Catholic Church, had not yet fallen into heresy and thus still retained valid Orders.[5] Despite the fact that Bishop Brown obtained his consecration in the Old Roman Catholic Church (a schismatic church), he and his followers called themselves Roman Catholics and refused to use the title of "Old Roman Catholic." Shortly after his consecration, he broke all ties and communications with the Old Roman Catholics.[6] Bishop Brown soon became acquainted with Brother Francis and tried to persuade him to accept ordination from him, because "in view of the fact that we cannot exist for long as Catholics without the sacraments, I would propose to ordain to the priesthood a qualified member of your group (from the information I have, this

would probably be yourself)..."[7] Later he proposed to consecrate Brother Francis to the episcopacy in addition to ordaining him to the priesthood.

Brother Francis sought the advice of some traditional Catholic priests, most notably Fr. Burton Fraser, S.J., about Bishop Brown's proposal. He was told that under the grave circumstances that currently existed, that it was well within Catholic law and principles to accept consecration. Although the Catholic Church acknowledges the validity of Old Catholics orders, Brother Francis was unwilling to receive orders from Bishop Brown because of the schismatic origins of his consecration.

In the meantime, Bishop Brown openly repented of having received consecration from the Old Roman Catholics, broke all ties with them, made a public "Abjuration of Error and Profession of Faith", confessed his sins and received absolution from a traditional priest.[8] It was only after these events that Brother Francis agreed to receive consecration from Bishop Brown: "[T]hese past months have been spent in intense soul searching and continuous prayer to know and follow God's holy will. Thus I could not give you a reply until I felt fairly certain in my heart and mind. Now, finally, in concluding our novena in honor of the Annunciation, I have come to a decision. It is with holy trepidation that I accept your offer..."[9]

On October 28, 1971, in the presence of some loyal Fatima Crusaders, Bishop Brown tonsured and bestowed the four Minor Orders on Francis Schuckardt. On October 29, 1971, Bishop Brown conferred the Major Orders of Subdeacon and Deacon upon him. On October 31, 1971, Bishop Brown ordained Francis Schuckardt to the priesthood, and on November 1, 1971, the Feast of All Saints, Bishop Brown consecrated Fr. Francis Schuckardt a bishop according to the traditional Roman Catholic Rite.[10] The fact of his consecration and the source of his Episcopal orders were announced publicly on December 8, 1971. He celebrated his first public Mass for the Fatima Crusade at Mary, Immaculate Queen Church in northern Idaho on December 12, 1971. All but a tiny fraction of the Fatima Crusade accepted his consecration.

At first Bishops Brown and Schuckardt worked peaceably together. Shortly afterwards, Bishop Brown saw "splinter groups" forming and desired that Bishop Schuckardt lead the Church. In writing to Bishop Schuckardt, Bishop Brown deemed it "urgent that these people be united into one body with one leader who would be, logically, yourself."[11] Eventually, however, differences broke out between them and they separated and went their own ways. Bishop Brown eventually returned to the Old Catholic Church.

Traditional Catholic Community and the TLRCC

Bishop Schuckardt and the Fatima Crusade have always considered themselves to be Catholics and part of the "true" Catholic Church as it has existed since the time of Christ. The Catholic Church teaches that being a Catholic requires three things: 1) Baptism; 2) profession of the truths of the Faith; and 3) lawful communion of the Church.[12] At no time has the Catholic Church ever placed the condition of membership in the Church upon anything else. "He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved: but he that believeth not shall be condemned." (Mark 16:16) Membership in the Catholic Church is not contingent upon the possession of church buildings, large numbers of adherents, or any of the externals normally associated with the Catholic Church; it boils down to a set of core beliefs and baptism.

Bishop Schuckardt and the Fatima Crusaders believe that the church that came out of Vatican Council II is a new church, with a new set of beliefs, doctrines and liturgy; and is consequently no longer truly Catholic. This new church, however, still calls itself Catholic, as does Bishop Schuckardt and the members of the Fatima Crusade, and this has led to confusion even to this day.

For example, when the Fatima Crusade sought to purchase real estate for their growing Church, putting their properties under the title of "Catholic Church"

would have resulted in the loss of those properties to the Vatican II Church. Confusion also ensued when the members of the Fatima Crusade simply used the term "Catholic" to describe themselves, as people immediately associated them with the post-Vatican II Catholic Church. When the post-Vatican II Catholic Church correctly denied that the Fatima Crusade was affiliated with them, some would accuse the Fatima Crusade of deceit, of trying to pawn themselves off as members of the post-Vatican II Church. These and other problems necessitated the use of a different name, but one which adequately expressed the beliefs of the Fatima Crusade. Since one of the hallmarks of the Fatima Crusade was the retention of the Tridentine Latin Rite Mass as promulgated and set in perpetuity by Pope St. Pius V, the name Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church (TLRCC) was chosen. The enemies of the TLRCC found opportunity, in the adoption of this name, to falsely accuse the TLRCC of being a new church.

During the autumn of 1972, Bishop Schuckardt received the Last Rites in Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, due to a gangrenous intestine; he survived, but his already precarious health had been further compromised.[13]

Between 1975 and 1979 he then ordained Denis Chicoine and a handful of others to the priesthood. Some were sent out as missionaries and but most stayed to provide for the ever growing needs of the TLRCC.

The TLRCC grew at a rapid pace. By 1977, this Church became so large that it was found necessary to purchase a large former Jesuit seminary in Spokane, Washington - Mount Saint Michael. The 735 acre facility with over 200 rooms, complete with a gymnasium and swimming pool, was used as a church, seminary, boys school, retreat center, print shop and bookstore. The movement continued to grow, eventually sending priests to various parts of the world, including Canada, Mexico, Australia, New Zealand and the Holy Land. By 1984, Bishop Schuckardt had transformed the original little group of Brothers and Sisters who started in 1967 into a thriving and bustling Traditional Catholic community. The Tridentine

Latin Rite Catholic Church numbered about 120 Sisters, 6 active priests, 61 Clerics and Brothers, K - 12th grade boys and girls school, the Knights of the Eucharist, the Knights of the Altar, the Knights of St. Karl the Great, the Altar and Rosary Society, Our Lady of Cana Cell for couples interested in courtship and marriage, the Holy Name Ushers, several Third Orders, numerous Fatima Cells, St. Anne's Home for the elderly and infirm, the Little Daughters of the Immaculate Conception Convent for the mentally impaired, the Singing Nuns, the Kevelaer School for the neurological impaired, the St. Joseph the Worker Guild, the Mater Dolorous Guild to aid the terminally ill and arrange for their funerals, etc.[14] In addition to Mt. St. Michael's, they also owned over 18 other properties, collectively worth millions of dollars.[15]

Revolt

Bishop Schuckardt had recognized early on that Vatican Council II, and the resultant loss of faith that followed, did not happen in a vacuum. He believed this event was a punishment from God, as predicted in many prophecies, and the end result of centuries of compromises between many in the Catholic Church and the forces of evil that oppose it. He felt it incumbent upon himself to practice and teach Catholicism "in its fullness," without compromising any of the teachings of the Church or watering down the truths of the Faith. This meant more than simply turning back the clock to pre-Vatican II days, it meant implementing all of the teachings of the past popes, Church Councils, and of the Church father, doctors, and saints.

This was considered to be radical by most people, who grew up in a Church where total Catholicism was never demanded of them. Many quietly rebelled and complained to Chicoine and his associates about this no-compromise implementation of Catholicism. They wanted to attend a Latin Mass on Sunday and to be like "worldlings" the rest of the week. The Bishop, however, would not compromise.

Adding fuel to this discontent was the fact that Bishop Schuckardt had long suffered from physical ailments and Episcopal ceremonies were more frequently being delayed or cancelled. Church members got tired of waiting for him to show up for ceremonies and started to grumble. His personal illness and his dissatisfaction in the candidates for the priesthood had brought ordinations essentially to a standstill, much to the discontent of the want-to-be-priests. The local media also started to attack Bishop Schuckardt and the Fatima Crusade about this time. Many of the clergy and laity alike were becoming more and more dissatisfied and started to plot his overthrow. After secretly canceling all public Sunday Masses except for one, Chicoine took to the podium during that only Mass on May 27, 1984 and launched into what was to become one of many tirades against Bishop Schuckardt. When Chicoine took the offensive against Bishop Schuckardt and found that he had the backing of the vast majority of the Religious and laity alike, he immediately took charge of the Fatima Crusade.

With Bishop Schuckardt out of the way, Chicoine started to systematically do away with many of the practices and beliefs that constituted the Fatima Crusade. Religious left by the droves and Church membership sharply declined. In an attempt to justify their takeover, they launched a smear campaign to vilify Bishop Schuckardt and those that remained loyal to him. They find it necessary to continue this smear campaign even to this day, in order to justify their retention of the spoils of the Church that Bishop Schuckardt built and as well as to justify their rejection of those Catholic truths and practices they once professed. Many of these people have become hostile and the accusations seem to be without number. Contrary to the propaganda these people put out, Bishop Schuckardt and the TLRCC are not afraid to answer these accusations. Therefore they are included here along with the TLRCC's responses for the reader to see and to judge for themselves.

Accusations

These accusations are directly copied from sources hostile to Bishop Schuckardt and the TLRCC: Some former members have called the TLRCC a destructive cult. They assert that TLRCC members were systematically cut off from the rest of society and have been programmed to obey the commands of church leaders or risk losing their souls. They assert that the TRLCC regarded the outside world as inherently evil and that members were required to sever ties with family members who did not belong to the Church, even if breaking up a marriage was necessary. They claim that books, both religious and secular, were confiscated from members and only books approved by Schuckardt were allowed. In addition, subscriptions to secular newspapers and magazines as well as owning a television were banned. They claim that books sold in the church bookstore were also modified; whole pages were removed, or lines of text were pasted over with strips of paper when found objectionable by Schuckardt and other Church leaders. Further, publishers' names and addresses were removed or covered over to prevent members from ordering books directly.

Some former members also claim that everyone was required to send their children to the TLRCC schools. They claim that there were instances of criminal prosecutions against school staff for excessive disciplining. On October 26, 1976, for example, a religious teacher in the school, Paul Welsh, was sentenced to serve five days in jail in Kootenai County, Idaho for excessive spanking of a 10-year old student. They claim that verbal abuse was also commonly used in addition to physical abuse. Other charges were: That Schuckardt had imposed arbitrary and fanatical rules. That the dress code for women was unusually strict, even by traditionalist's Catholic standards, with women required to have their heads covered not only in Church, but at all times. That smoking was a gravely sinful vice. That everyone was required to wear a rosary around their neck, over their clothes where everyone could see it. That information and books from the outside world were carefully censored, to the point that nuns would cut and paste over sections of Dick and Jane books that were considered taboo. That men and women were obliged to sit on opposite sides of the aisle at church. That members were expected to walk backwards out of church when no Catholic parish or religious order before or since has ever imposed such a rule. That he discouraged his followers from allowing their children to attend college. That he prohibited his flock from watching television, although he watched TV news, pop culture and politics. That his ordained followers were ordered in many cases to become flagellants or other cases of mortification of the flesh. That Schuckardt began sexually seducing his seminarians and religious men. Finally, that Schuckardt was preparing to declare himself Pope Hadrian VII and had began certain practices of popes, such as wearing a white cassock on occasion and demanding that his close associates accord him papal honors.

Chicoine Faction Became Schismatic

Those loyal to Bishop Schuckardt charge the Chicoine faction with schism.[16] The Catholic Church is a divinely constituted hierarchical institution, and there are no provisions in Church law[17] whereby an ecclesiastical inferior [herein a priest] can depose an ecclesiastical superior [herein a bishop], except by having recourse to someone further up in the hierarchy. Since both Bishop Schuckardt and Rev. Chicoine acknowledged no higher Church authority than Bishop Schuckardt himself,[18] there was no means whereby Rev. Chicoine could depose him. The Chicoine faction was unwilling to tolerate Bishop Schuckardt, so they delegated to themselves the authority of being Bishop Schuckardt's ecclesiastical superior and then played the role of accuser, prosecutor, judge and jury, and awarded to themselves the Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church and all of its assets without trial.[19] Those remaining loyal to Bishop Schuckardt also claim that in order for the Chicoine faction to win the support of so many Church members, they engaged in calumny and detraction[20] (which the Catholic Church declares to be a serious sin), and that those loyal to Bishop Schuckardt were seriously disadvantaged inasmuch as they would not meet them in kind.

Answers to Accusations and Counterclaims

The TLRCC claims that the charges against the Bishop were a subterfuge to mask the real reason for the Chicoine faction's revolution. They claim that it was common knowledge within Bishop Schuckardt's inner circle and well known to the Chicoine faction that the Bishop found Chicoine and his adherents to be both incompetent and untrustworthy, and that consequently he was about to have them demoted or replaced. They state that Chicoine and his adherents were not willing to accept this humiliation and that they saw an opportunity in the Bishop's illness-induced absence not only to keep their positions, but also to gain control of a well-established Church worth millions of dollars. The TLRCC claims that it was lust for power and primal greed that primarily spawned the revolution; and that coupled with the widespread dissatisfaction of many members over having to live lives of

strict, uncompromising Catholicism, Church members were eager for change and readily accepted Chicoine's accusations without question.

The TLRCC also claim that many of the charges against them are outright false and others are rooted in crass ignorance of the actual teachings and customs of the Catholic Church and answer the charges in summary here below:

- The TLRCC denies that they are a cult. They assert that many of the self-proclaimed "cult experts" are using the term "cult" to mask what is really an attack on Christianity. They claim that if one were to accept the definition many of these so-called experts give to the term cult, then the Catholic Church would fall into the category of a cult, the popes as cult leaders, and Christ Himself as the ultimate cult leader and cult founder. They also assert that many of these self-proclaimed cult experts earn their livelihood as "cult interventionists" and that consequently, the more groups they can identify as cults, the greater their business base grows and the more money they can make.
    - One self-proclaimed "cult expert" who has recently been on national television labeling Bishop Schuckardt and the TLRCC as a cult, is a charlatan named Rick Ross. Ross proclaims himself as a cult "expert," yet his formal education ended upon his receiving his high school diploma. Ross is a convicted jewel thief who has been arrested at least three times. A Federal jury slammed Ross and the Cult Awareness Network he was affiliated with for 4.8 million dollars in damages; 2.5 million against Ross personally in punitive damages. The Jury stated: "Ross acted so recklessly in a way that is so outrageous in character and so extreme as to go beyond all possible bounds of decency and to be regarded as atrocious and utterly intolerable in a civilized society."[21]
- The TLRCC criticizes those who attack the principle of obedience to legitimate Church authority, because in attacking this obedience, they attack the teachings of Jesus Christ Himself, who told His apostles: "He who hears you, hears me; he who rejects you, rejects me,..." (Luke 10:16) as well as the teaching of the Catholic Church since apostolic times: "Obey your prelates, and be subject to them." (St. Paul - Heb. 13:17)
- As to the charge that the TLRCC considers the outside world as inherently evil, they are wrong if they are referring to the material world. The TLRCC does not consider any part of the material world, created by God, as evil, quite to the contrary; but they do consider as evil the spirit of the world, i.e., its maxims, philosophies, goals, etc. They do so because this is what Christ taught: "The world cannot hate you: but me it hateth, because I give testimony of it, that the works thereof

are evil." (John 7:7) Again: "Love not the world, nor the things which are in the world… for all that is in the world, is the concupiscence of the flesh, the concupiscence of the eyes, and the pride of life…" (1 John 2:16)

- The TLRCC claims that the rules imposed were neither arbitrary nor fanatical, but rather that each and every major directive had its basis in Catholic principles.
- The dress code "by traditionalists' standards" was strict, but the dress code was not based upon "traditionalists' standards" but upon compliance with the standards set forth by Pope Pius XI [22] and Pope Pius XII regarding "Mary-like" standards of modesty, as well as an attempt to answer Our Lady of Fatima's plea for reparation for the sins of man, of which she said that sins of flesh were damning more souls to Hell than any other sin.[23]
- Women were not required to cover their heads except when in Church,[24] they were, however, encouraged to have them covered whenever in public, in imitation of the Virgin Mary, whom tradition tells us always had her head covered in public.
- Men and women are indeed obliged to occupy the opposite sides while in Church. This custom goes back to the earliest days of the Catholic Church, was taught by the Fathers of the Church,[25] and is contained in Church law.[25a] It is based on the consideration that when in the presence of God one ought to separate oneself from all distraction; reason dictates and experience has taught that this is best accomplished by separating the sexes while in Church. St. Augustine roundly condemns those who would criticize this practice.[26]
- Bishop Schuckardt did teach that smoking was against the 5th Commandment, "Thou shall not kill." While acceding the fact that no

pope has forbidden smoking to Catholics in general (Pope Pius XII did, however, forbid the Jesuits and several other orders of priests from smoking), the medical science of that day had not yet discovered just how harmful smoking was to one's health. In considering this newly discovered evidence and the obligation the Church imposes upon her Bishops to "govern the diocese both in temporal and spiritual matters, with legislative, judicial, and coercive power... (Canon Law: 335, 362, 1572), Bishop Schuckardt was well within his rights to make the moral judgment that smoking was a serious sin against the 5th Commandment. He also dismissed the notion that because Rome had not condemned it, neither could he: "[W]e all know that Rome doesn't issue decrees on every moral matter... Rome has not issued a decree against the use of heroin or LSD, but that does not absolve the local Bishops and clergy from condemning the use of it. (Fatima Crusader Bulletin, Issue 71)

- Only the religious were required to wear their rosary around their neck as part of their religious habit. All people were encouraged to wear their rosaries, a practice common in Catholic countries during the Middle Ages,[27] and were taught not to be ashamed to wear them over their clothes where others could see them.
- Regarding censorship, Bishop Schuckardt points out that the Catholic Church charges her Bishops with the duty of prohibiting reading materials that "endangers faith and morals," including but not limited to: "books, previously approved books translated from the original, new editions of books; newspapers; reviews; periodicals; sheets… that propound schism, heresy, subversion of religion; that attack religion and morality; that professedly treat of religion by non-Catholics; that are illegally published; that favor superstition, fortune telling, spiritism; that disparage divine worship or insult the hierarchy; that favor divorce, Masonry, Communism, obscenities; that represent holy things foreign to the mind and decrees of the Church…" (Canons 1395 - 1400). This represents a partial list and demonstrates that Bishop Schuckardt was properly exercising his office in this regard.[28] The condemnation of censorship is an American idea, not a Catholic one.[29]
- The practice of walking backwards out of church was optional, not mandatory; and when impractical, not done, as was the case when students left as a group. It was encouraged, however, in an effort to keep to the ideals outlined by Pope Pius XI, on the Kingship of Christ[30] and was a practice first introduced by Blessed Peter Julian Eymard, the founder of the Society of the Blessed Sacrament. They further respond that if this was the protocol given to many earthly

sovereigns, who can condemn them for showing the same deference to the King of sovereigns?

- The very infrequent public Masses of Bishop Schuckardt were not mandatory and thus no one was "forced" to stay up late waiting for him. People were, however, strongly encouraged to do so, because Bishop Schuckardt considered Episcopal functions an important part of Catholic liturgy.
- By forbidding members to attend college without good cause, Bishop Schuckardt asserts that he was conforming to the teachings[31] of the Catholic Church, which states: "Catholic children may not attend non-Catholic, neutral, or mixed schools... and it pertains exclusively to the Ordinary of the place to decide... under what circumstances and with what precautions against the danger of perversion, attendance at such schools may be tolerated."[32]
- Bishop Schuckardt allowed only discerning adults to watch television, and even then only with a great deal of caution. This is in keeping with the teachings of the popes regarding the evils that television presents to Catholics.[33]
    - Bishop Schuckardt watches television, but he considers himself to be a discerning adult. He also watches TV in order to record appropriate programs for his flock to watch that are in keeping with the guidelines of the Church.
- Many of the marriages that ended up in separation (due to one member joining the TLRCC), were never valid marriages according to Catholic Church law, thus rendering these individuals communal life sinful; and with rare exception, under these circumstances, the only moral solution was separation. Furthermore, it is not against Catholic doctrine for spouses to separate for reasons of adultery,[34] or "if one of the parties has joined a non-Catholic sect; or educated the children as non-Catholics; or is living a criminal and ignominious life; or is causing grave spiritual danger or corporal danger to the other; or makes the common life too hard by cruelty - these and other things of the kind are so many lawful reasons for the other party to depart..."[35]
- That disciplining children as described above is totally excessive and sinful, and is so outrageous that one has to question the veracity of such statements. Some of these statements came upon the heals of a multi-million dollar lawsuit filed by a Jerry O'Neil[36] which was overturned by the Idaho Supreme Court, which noted that cases such as O'Neil's are usually motivated by vindictiveness and revenge.[37] After over 10 years of pursuing this lawsuit, O'Neil received a jury verdict of $4,379.00 against a single Church corporation. There were no punitive damages awarded of any kind either against Bishop Schuckardt or the Fatima

Crusade. Furthermore, Bishop Schuckardt contends, if there is an element of truth in the above-described disciplining, one ought to look to Chicoine (who was healthy and not bed-ridden), to the school principals and to the teachers, who ran the schools on a day-by-day basis and administered the corporal punishments.

  - Paul Welsh was guilty of excessive spanking and his refusal to admit that it was excessive was the principle reason why Bishop Schuckardt never ordained him to the priesthood.

- No one was ordered to become flagellants. The use of the flagella is a traditional means of penance, practiced by many of the Saints, including even female saints, such as St. Theresa of Avila. Penance and mortification of the flesh is something that Christ taught as necessary to salvation,[38] was practiced by the Apostles,[39] and is considered by all true Catholics to be a virtue.[40]
- Regarding the charge of sexual impropriety, Bishop Schuckardt's defenders point out the difficulty of proving a negative. How does one prove that an accusation is false, when by its very nature it excludes the possibility of either physical evidence or witnesses? Furthermore, it is accepted science that sexual predators are incurable, therefore if Bishop Schuckardt was a sexual predator, as some claim, surely over the last 21 years at least one more accusation would have surfaced, especially when considering that there have been people who left the Schuckardt faction between 1984 and 2004 who are very hostile towards him; but no new accusations have surfaced. It is also noteworthy that in 1987 all of the Religious men, seminarians and boys that were boarding with the seminarians, were individually questioned by the Sheriff's Department and the FBI regarding this particular accusation, but nothing of concern was found.
  - Furthermore, even if the accusations were true, the authority given to the Church by Christ is not contingent upon the personal sanctity or impeccability of the hierarchy exercising that authority. St. Peter sinned in publicly denying Christ three times, yet he remained the first Vicar of Christ. Church history bears witness to the sad fact that many popes, bishops, and other members of the Church’s hierarchy have publicly led very immoral lives; yet no one challenged their authority based on that alone. This is because the Church's clear teaching is that one does not lose his authority upon the commission of personal sin, but rather by schism, heresy, apostasy, or by removal from office by someone of even higher authority.[41] If it were otherwise, the Catholic Church would have ceased to exist centuries ago. Therefore Bishop Schuckardt's authority and role as a Bishop of

the Church would not be affected even if the accusations were true.

- Bishop Schuckardt denies that he ever declared himself to be the pope. Some of his followers, however, believe him to be so based upon their belief that he is the "last true Catholic bishop" in the world and upon the teaching of the Catholic Church that the Church must have a pope,[42] except during periods of interregnum.[43]
    - As to the claim that Bishop Schuckardt's occasional wearing of a white cassock constituted a papal claim, the Schuckardt faction charges those making such an analogy of manifest ignorance regarding Church regulations about clerical dress. Whenever a Religious is elevated to the episcopate, according to Church law they may wear a cassock the color of their religious habit.[44] Thus when the Dominicans, Cistercians, Carthusians and the Camadulese are elevated to the episcopate, they often wear white cassocks. The religious habit of the members of the Congregation of Mary, Immaculate Queen of the Universe is solid white with a brown scapular hanging over it, thus Bishop Schuckardt's white cassock was within the prescribed guidelines regarding clerical dress for Bishops.
    - There are, however, certain insignia belonging exclusively to the pope: the tiara, the white cassock with white trim (not red or gold), the white skull cap, the fisherman's ring, etc. Those who accuse Bishop Schuckardt of making papal claims have never been able to produce a single item or picture manifesting any of

these insignia. In fact, in 1987, one of Chicoine's right hand men in the ousting of Bishop Schuckardt, Louis Kerfoot, had been given full access by the Sheriff's Department during a search of Bishop Schuckardt's home (see Legal Wrangling below). It is inconceivable that, had he found even so much as a single "papal" item, he would not have capitalized on it. Neither he nor the Sheriff's Department found any such items.

Exile

Not long after Rev. Chicoine's revolt, Bishop Schuckardt, in fear for his safety,[45] left the area with a small handful of followers. They finally settled in Greenville, California. Members moved into several homes in the area and picked up where they had left off, but not before Bishop Schuckardt formally excommunicated Chicoine and a handful of others working in consort with him.[46] Bishop Schuckardt's group continued to operate as the Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church while the Chicoine faction started a new church and incorporated it on June 14, 1984, as the Latin Rite Catholic Church.[47]

Unknown to the Schuckardt faction, the Chicoine faction sued them, alleging they took property belonging to the Chicoine faction. They obtained a default judgment against Bishop Schuckardt's group for $250,000.00 as well as an injunction barring them from Fatima Crusade properties. (Case 84-2-01445-2). The Default Judgment was challenged by Bishop Schuckardt's group in 1988 and successfully overturned for Bishop Schuckardt and most of his followers.[48]

Rejection of other "Traditionalists"

In 1985, Rev. Chicoine and two of the other three priests of Mount Saint Michael were "conditionally ordained" as priests by a Bishop George Musey. Bishop Musey himself stated his belief that these three priests (Rev. Chicoine, Rev. McGilloway, Rev. Hughes) had been validly ordained by Bishop Schuckardt, but was conditionally ordaining them to appease the doubts of some.[49] Rev. Musey's episcopal lineage descended from

Bishop Thuc. Bishop Musey had been associated with the autocephalous Traditional Byzantine Rite Church, and had several ties to the Old Catholics. Bishop Schuckardt's group challenges the validity of Bishop Musey's consecration;[50] condemns him for impeding upon Bishop Schuckardt's jurisdiction;[51] condemns him for conditionally ordaining against Church law people who have been sentenced with a declaratory and condemnatory sentence of excommunication;[52] and for other reasons.

Bishop Schuckardt and the TLRCC have consistently questioned the validity of the orders conferred by other "traditionalists," namely Archbishop Lefebvre and Bishop Thuc. The very fact that neither of these two ever publicly renounced Vatican Council II is one of the chief reasons why the validity of their orders are doubtful.

Rev. Chicoine died on August 10, 1995. He reportedly had a change of heart on his deathbed and lamented rebelling against Bishop Schuckardt. His excommunication was still in effect at the time of his death.

Arrests and Legal Wrangling

On May 9, 1987, a California SWAT team executed a search warrant of the houses where Bishop Schuckardt and his faithful Religious were living. The Chicoine faction misled the Californian authorities into believing that they would find automatic weapons if they searched these homes, which was why a SWAT team was called up. None were found.

Bishop Schuckardt and 13 of his followers were arrested for possession of stolen property, i.e., property they took with them when they left Spokane. In addition Bishop Schuckardt was accused of unlawful possession of a controlled substance, i.e. prescription drugs for which the original prescriptions could not be found.[53] Bishop Schuckardt accepted a plea bargain of attending a one-day diversion class in exchange for all charges being dismissed against him.[54] All charges against the other 13 were dismissed without prejudice[55] and all the property seized by the sheriff's office was returned to them, the judge ruling that it was not a criminal issue. Following their dismissals, the 13 then successfully obtained a Declaration of Factual Innocence and had their criminal arrests erased from their records.[56]

Immediately after the arrests of Bishop Schuckardt's group, the Chicoine faction filed two civil suits [57] in California to obtain all the property the Sheriff's Office had seized as "stolen property", but neither was successful. They further filed civil actions against the Bishop Schuckardt group in Utah,[58] Arizona,[59] and Canada,[60] but lost all of these cases as well.

The Bishop Schuckardt group then filed a Federal Civil Rights Suit against the Sheriff's Department and the County for violation of their civil rights in the U.S. District Federal Court. At a settlement conference presided over by Chief Justice Karlton, the County agreed to pay an undisclosed, but significant sum of money to keep the case from going to trial.

Bishop Schuckardt's group also challenged the civil suit[61] filed by the Chicoine faction in Washington in 1984 and agreed to a settlement in 1994.

After receiving death threats in California, and suffering significant vandalism at the Brothers' residence, Bishop Schuckardt moved the headquarters of his group to the Seattle, Washington area.

Epilogue

For over 40 years, Bishop Schuckardt has dedicated his life to preserving the Catholic Faith, whole, inviolate, and without compromise; and to spreading devotion to the Mother of God. His has given thousands of sermons and lectures to this end. It would be hard, if not impossible, to find a sermon or talk given by him in which he did not try to get his listeners to lead lives more pleasing to God and to achieve that all important task for which God has created us: the salvation of our immortal souls, through the intercession of the Most Blessed Virgin Mary. For this he has received nothing but grief and animosity from nearly everyone. People don't like to be told that their lives are not pleasing to God and that amendment of life, as asked for by Our Lady of Fatima, in necessary. Yet despite that, he has never wavered from the promise he made as a young man to the Mother of God, to spend his life in doing her work for the spiritual benefit of mankind.

REQUIESCAT IN PACE
MAY HE REST IN PEACE

On November 5, 2006, His Excellency, the Most Reverend Bishop Francis K. Maria Schuckardt of the Immaculate Heart of Mary, departed this life and entered into eternity.

His Excellency had been diagnosed with terminal cancer in April, 2006. His spent his remaining days in first providing for the needs of the Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church, principally by consecrating two bishops, and then by personally preparing himself for his own death.

Although very ill, he attended Holy Mass and received Holy Communion daily in the small chapel in his house for several months. When he became too ill to leave his bed, daily Mass was offered in his room and he continued to faithfully receive Holy Communion every day until the day he died. He received the Last Rites with devotion as well as the Apostolic Benediction, to which is attached a plenary indulgence applicable at the moment of death (i.e., the punishment due for all forgiven sin is remitted at the moment of death). He also faithfully applied himself to fervent prayer; especially the Holy Rosary and various other prayers enriched with plenary indulgences.

On the morning of November 5, while the Rosary was being prayed in his room, he peacefully took his last breath and received one final absolution. This devotee of Our Lady departed this life wearing her Brown Scapular, a sacramental which he has never been without since his youth.

Although suffering terribly from the ravages of cancer, he bore this, his final Cross, with remarkable patience and resignation; always with his Rosary in his hand or by his side, just as had always been his custom throughout life. He had given thousands of sermons in the course of his life, but he had saved this, his most eloquent sermon, until the end of his life, and that without saying a single word. He was an edification to all who witnessed him in his last days.

He will be horribly missed by his little flock, who will not cease to pray for him, as well as to continue to seek his aide in their needs, just as they did when he was alive.

We ask everyone, in their charity, to please say a prayer for him.

"Eternal rest grant unto him O Lord, and let perpetual light shine upon him. May he rest in peace. Amen."

* *

Some Final Moments with Our Spiritual Father

Tears of Joy Imm

Reception of Holy Comm

Carrying His Cross with His Customary Smile

May He Rest in Peace!

Church Website

Bishop Schuckardt's Email Address: mailto:bishopfrancismaria@gmail.com

Home Page

Validity and Liceity of Orders

Endnotes

1Official Manual for the Blue Army (circa 1966).
2Idem.
3 Letters from Schuckardt to Lyle Porter (3/28/68) and Shirely Noll (3/19/68).
4Catholic Source Book - Pruter and Melton.
5The validity of Old Roman Catholics' Orders was widely acknowledged by the Catholic Church: "Separated Brethren," William Whalen (1958); "A Catholic Dictionary," Donald Attwater (1997).
6 Letter from Bishop Brown to Francis Schuckardt (9/17/70).
7 Idem.
8 Letter from Bishop Brown to Fr. Korba (12/14/75).
9 Letter from Francis Schuckardt to Bishop Brown (Good Friday, 1971).
10 Document of Consecration (11/1/71), translated from the Latin:"The Most Reverend Lord Daniel Brown, Bishop of the Roman Catholic Church of the Latin Rite, ... ordained and consecrated, according to the Rite prescribed by the Roman Pontifical, to the Episcopacy of the Roman Catholic Church of the Latin Rite, the Most Reverend Lord Francis Konrad Schuckardt, priest of said Church, …"
11 Letter of Bishop Brown to Bishop Schuckardt (3/4/72).
12 Encyclical - Mystici Corporis, Pope Pius XII.
13 10th Year Anniversary Bulletin of Schuckardt's Consecration (1981).
14 Idem.
15 Washington Case #84-2-01445-2.
16 "The crime of one who voluntarily separates himself from the Catholic Church through refusal to submit to the authority of the Church." The Concise Catholic Encyclopedia (1957).
17 Canons 183-195.
18"[W]e believe that Bishop Francis Konrad Maria represents the lone bastion of true, traditional Catholicism in the midst of universal apostasy so evident in the United States and throughout the

world." Letter of Rev. Chicoine (2/11/76).
19"I and the members of the Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church no longer accept or recognize any of the above named defendants [Bishop Schuckardt et al] as members of or as religious officials of the Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church." Affidavit of Rev. Chicoine (6/6/84) - Case 84-2-01445-2.
20"Detraction, usually associated with calumny, both being unjust injuries to the good name of another. Detraction is committed by revealing the true faults of our neighbor; calumny is by imputing false defects. Both include sinful judging and censuring of one's neighbor and arise in resentment and envy. A detractor assumes that which belongs to God alone as judge (Jas. 4:11-12). Detraction and calumny are seriously sinful, being sins against justice… The sins of detraction and calumny demand restitution or repair to the neighbor's reputation." The Catholic Concise Encyclopedia (1956).
21Religious Freedom Watch.
22"But you especially, ... as Bishops to rule the Church of God, must ... promote by all your power, everything which has to do with the protection of modesty ... to admonish and exhort, in whatever way seems most apt, people of all stations, but particularly youth, to avoid the danger of this kind of vice (immodest dress), which is so opposed, and potentially so hazardous to Christian and civic virtue ..." Pope Pius XI.
23Ven. Jacinta: "Our Lady said that more souls to go Hell because of sins of the flesh, than for any other reason," and that "certain fashions will be introduced which will offend Our Divine Lord."
24"But every women praying or prophesying with her head not covered disgraceth her head..." (St. Paul) - 1 Cor. 11:5.
25"If the Church is shut, and you are all inside, yet let there be a separation, men with men, and women with women: lest the pretext of salvation become an occasion of destruction." St. Cyril of Jerusalem, Father of the Church, Catechetical Lecture, Catholic Encyclopedia.
25a"It is to be desired that, in accordance with the ancient practice, women in church should be sperated from men. (Canon 1262, 1)
26"They, then, are but abandoned and ungrateful wretches, in deep and fast bondage to that malign spirit, who complain and murmur that men are rescued by the name of Christ ... Only such men could murmur that the masses flock to the churches and their chaste acts of worship, where a seemly separation of the sexes is observed; where they learn how they may so spend this earthly life, as to merit a blessed eternity hereafter…" St. Augustine, Father of the Church, City of God, Bk. 2, Ch. 28.
27Catholic Encyclopedia: "Devotion to the Blessed Virgin Mary" (1912)
28Canon 1384: "Literature is morally bad if it endangers faith or morals, and no one has a 'right' to publish such literature any more than one has a right to poison wells or sell tainted food." Bouscaren and Ellis ibid.
29"[Y]ou are the powerful barrier against the overflowing tide of useless literature. Such reading matter threatens to drag the great dignity of human nature into the mud of error and perversion... In such matters, of the gravest danger to souls, the intervention of some higher authority is justified and necessary." Address to Ecclesiastics Employed as Book Critics - Pope Pius XII (2/13/56).
30Encyclical on Christ the King - "Quas Primas" by Pope Pius XI (12/11/1925).
31Encyclical: "On Christian Education" by Pope Pius XI (12/31/29).
32Canon 1374. Bouscaren and Ellis ibid.
33"Everyone knows well that children can often avoid an epidemic so long as the disease is outside their own home, but cannot escape it when it lurks within the home itself. It is an evil thing to bring the sanctity of the home into danger. The Church, therefore, as her right and duty demand, has always striven with all her resources to prevent these sacred portals suffering violence, under any pretext, from evil televisions shows." Encyclical Letter of Pope Pius XII - "Miranda Prorsus (9/8/57).
34Canon 1129.
35Canon 1131.
36O'Neil v. Schuckardt, Idaho Case #80086.
37733 P2d 693, 698.
38"I say unto you: but unless you shall do penance, you shall all likewise perish." Luke 13:3.
39"I chastise my body..." (St. Paul) 1 Cor. 9:27.
40"The Virtue of Penance" - The Catholic Encyclopedia (1912).

41Encyclical of Pope Pius XII "On the Mystical Body of Christ" on June 29, 1943. "If by chance there should be in the ranks of the episcopate a bishop not sufficiently mindful of his dignity and apparently unfaithful to one of his sacred obligations, in spite of this he would lose nothing of his power ...it would certainly not be permitted to anyone to relax in any detail the respect and obedience which are due to his authority. On the other hand, to scrutinize the actions of a bishop, to criticize them, does not belong to individual Catholics, but concerns only those who, in the sacred hierarchy, have a superior power." Est sane molestum, 12/17/1888, Pope Leo XIII.<> 42"[I]f anyone says it is not by the institution of Christ... that blessed Peter should have perpetual successors in the primacy over the whole church;... let him be anathema." - Vatican Council 1, Session 4, Ch. 2 (1870).
43The time between the death or resignation of one pope until his successor in office replaces him.
44Clerical Dress and Insignia of the Roman Catholic Church, Rev. McCloud, 1948.
45California Case 87-12258. California Sheriff's Deputy, Robert Cloud, testified under oath in open court that "he had recieved information from the Washington area that members of the Richard Butler Aryan Nations Church had been seen on the Mt. St. Michael's compound observing St. Francis's brigades performing drills and training. During that meeting I specifically asked that question of Mr. Kerfoot, and Mr. Kerfoot was, I would say, evasive at best, but indicated that there may have been occasions when the Butler group, or Butler himself had been on the property."
46Washington Case 84-2-014450-2.
47Corporation number 2-345308-7.
48Utah Case 276-3839 - Memorandum Decision.
49“[M]indful that the validity of these orders will always be doubtful in the minds of some... Personally, I have found no reason to doubt that these men had valid orders...” Open letter of Rev. Musey (4/23/95).
50Bishop Schuckardt had Rev. Chicoine and the other priests give public talks warning the people about the Bishop Thuc progeny and the doubtful validity of their orders in a Cleveland Ohio Seminar, circa 1980.
51Bishop Schuckardt, in fleeing for his safety, did not lose his ordinary jurisdiction in Spokane, WA and has had continuously, for over 30 years, faithful followers living in the Spokane area to whom he still ministers.
52"Neither may an excommunicated person receive the sacraments, and after a declaratory or condemnatory sentence, not even the sacramentals." Canon 2260. Bouscaren and Ellis, supra.
53Calif. Case 87-2823.
54Idem.
55Case 87-12190.
56Case 87-12258.
57Cases 13096 and 13097.
58Case 87-4047.
59Case CV87-13584.
60Case C872893.
61Case 84-2-01445-2.

Francie's Excellent Adventure

Saturday, February 24, 2018

To Insanity and Beyond, 1973

After the summer of 1973, Mom and I returned to Coeur d'Alene. The Villa Maria was still in the same house at the corner of Indiana Avenue and 5th Street. Of course, before school began, we were all required to attend the Espiritu Seminar at Twin Lakes camp. Another week of lengthy lectures from francis schuckardt and various religious people about the imminent end of the world, the tortures we would all endure if we were to maintain our Faith, and the punishment that we would suffer if we were to deny our

beliefs. Hours & hours on our knees. Hours & hours on wooden benches with no back rests. Hours & hours of intense supervision. 30 minutes a day of "recreation", where we were allowed to talk to one another. That was it. There were probably 150 girls - and the bathroom situation was dire. We were allowed 3 minutes to shower, and certainly not every day. In the evening, after our day of indoctrination was done, we would stand in line in silence outside the bathrooms, waiting for our turns to wash our face and brush our teeth. One night, in the extreme darkness, I was approached by one of the women appointed to be one of our counselors. She pulled me aside and told me that she could see through my skirt. I needed to get a thicker slip to wear. I was in disbelief. IN THE DARK, SHE COULD SEE THROUGH MY SKIRT. The insanity of this now, as I recall it, just makes me shake my head. It could easily be a fiction movie, couldn't it? And, little did I know what was going on behind the scenes during this particular seminar of 1973. Just wait until I fill you in. It will blow your mind.

The school year began at the Villa Maria. Every morning, after breakfast, we would set up the desks in the living room for our classes that day. The bus would arrive and bring girls who lived near the City of Mary. Religion class was usually first, as I recall. Then, probably English and Math. A lovely woman named Clare Krug succumbed to the charisma of schuckardt. She was single and a retired teacher. She moved to Coeur d'Alene and soon began teaching us English. I really liked her. She was stylish - as much as one could be - and she was real. (She didn't last long!) Nuns who had no education higher than 12th grade were trying to teach us French, Algebra, Geometry, etc.... If you were REALLY smart, then Dale Pivarunas would teach you Trigonometry! (Thank God I never qualified!)

Mom still ran the Villa Maria, cooking and taking care of the household stuff. And, again, it was just the 2 of us in our little room there. Agnes was gone to the convent.

In November, when it was time for us to go home for Thanksgiving with Dad, Mom pulled me into our room and said, "Francie, there is something that I have to tell you before we go home." I was, once again, numb. I thought the time had come. Dad could no longer support this insanity, and they were getting a divorce. I was prepared for her to tell me that. Instead, she told me this: "The Radecki's needed a place to hide from their Dads, who were looking for them, and they have been at our place in Kalispell since September." ..... What did she just say? I was all prepared for a divorce, and now this? I was elated. My Dad was not alone anymore. He had company. (I had NO idea who the Radecki's were!) So, I was happy. Mom & I boarded a Greyhound bus and set out for Kalispell for Thanksgiving. I was super excited, because my sister, Pauline, had had her baby in September, and I was anxious to meet little Maria. But, disappointment set in hard when we got to Bonners Ferry, and we were told the bus line to Kalispell was not running on the holiday. Mom called home and filled Dad in. We spent the night in a hotel in Bonners Ferry, and the next day my brother in law, Jerry O'Neil, rented a plane and a pilot, and flew to Bonners Ferry to bring us home. We had a great Thanksgiving with family - and then..... then we went to our farm where the Radecki's were "hiding out". The Radecki's were: Catherine, with her 2 youngest children, Martha & Bernie; and Emily Radecki, with her identical twin sons, Mark & Mike.

Remember - it was strictly forbidden for boys & girls to spend time together. So, I spent time with Martha, sledding and competing over who got to hold baby Maria Jennifer O'Neil. The Radecki boys - well, I don't know what they were up to. Bernie, at that time, was only 13. I thought that he was hysterical. He kept himself busy at our farm working

on pieces of wood - whittling little guns and things - and, being 13, his voice was changing and I found it immensely entertaining listening to him. There was NO sign whatsoever at that point of any attraction between us. I was so happy that my dad had people there to keep him company.

In early January 1974, the Radecki's left and returned to Coeur d'Alene. I guess they figured that their Dads had given up looking for them for the time being. A lawsuit was brewing. Two Radecki brothers, Joe & Henry, had sued the schuckardt church for alienation of affection. As members of the cult, we spent hours and hours on our knees asking for God to protect us from these sources of evil. Initially, the Radecki brothers won. However, in appeals, they lost. schuckardt was victorious in continuing to persuade the vulnerable to follow him and his radical beliefs. schuckardt was victorious in continuing to break up families. schuckardt was victorious in continuing to convince people, particularly middle aged women, to leave all behind and follow him. He was, after all, leading them all to God.

Late January, 1974. She had given me not hint about what she was about to do. But, what joy it brought me! My mother, and her dear friend, Irene, drove to Kalispell in late January to bring my sister, Pauline, and her 5 children to sanctuary within our cult. I was surprised, but I was so happy to have my nieces & nephew there with me. Mom brought them to the Villa Maria. All of the girls fell in love with these adorable little children.... but, it was only the beginning of what these children would endure because their mother had fallen victim to the ideologies of a cult leader, and their father saw through the insanity of it all.....And, as I type this, again..... I shake my head.....

"Cult" leader Francis Schuckardt dead, leaves legacy of infamy

DaAdmin Miscellaneous 2006-12-02

Francis Schuckardt, a man that many considered a "cult leader," died last month. He led a group called the "Tridentine Latin Rite Church (TLRC)," in the Seattle area.

Schuckardt was accused of embezzlement, sexually abusing children and drug addiction. He died from cancer in early November.

A Web site run by a loyal follower reads, "On November 5, 2006, His Excellency, the Most Reverend Bishop Francis K. Maria Schuckardt of the Immaculate Heart of Mary, departed this life and entered into eternity."

Schuckardt was never recognized as a "bishop" by the Roman Catholic Church and was actually a pre-seminary dropout that was never ordained as a priest.

Schuckardt's following reached its peak in the late 1970s when the TLRC bought a retreat for $1.5 million dollars. A critic later said that the group had become little more than "a personal cult of Francis Schuckardt and cannot call itself Catholic."

By the time of his death there were few remaining followers and the group had dwindled to merely a few dozen diehards.

Many left the Schuckardt group citing harsh treatment and punishments imposed upon them by the "bishop."

Punitive measures used within the group included such things as kneeling during meals or devotees walking on knees in the snow. Members might be forbidden to talk for days at a time. One girl's head was shaved for simply speaking to a boy. TLRC children were routinely and severely beaten.

In 1984 some of Schuckardt's followers claimed that he sexually abused them.

It was after these allegations arose that the "bishop" chose to flee rather than face his accusers. Schuckardt left with a core group of loyalists and $250,000 in cash.

The law caught up with him in California in 1987. A swat team raided Schuckardt's house and found him holed up with several guns, $75,000 in cash, gold coins, silver ingots, German marks, Swiss francs, Canadian dollars, and records were discovered from more than a dozen bank accounts around the world. He also had a batch of prescription painkillers.

In October 1989, Schuckardt agreed to enter drug rehabilitation in exchange for dismissal of the charges.

Eventually the wandering "bishop" led his remaining flock back to Washington, where they settled in the Seattle area.

The TLRC drew attention in 2002 when two of its "nuns" were raped in Southern Oregon while fund-raising for the group. One was strangled with her rosary beads.
Three years later in 2005 the TLRC was once again in the news when a 78-year-old woman was taken from the group by her family that claimed she had been "brainwashed" by Schuckardt. The woman's adult children told *Denver News 9* that their mother had abandoned home and husband

in 1992 to live with the TLRC in Washington state and that they had not seen her for years. The woman later returned to the group.
During 2005 numerous news reports detaled sexual abuse allegations regarding the TLRC. The mother of a 13-year-old boy said her son was repeatedly raped by group members. Later in 2006 another boy made similar charges regarding abuse within the TLRC.

Steven Kyle Kirkland and Donovan Patrick Olsen, both TLRC members, were charged in October.

Kirkland was charged with two counts of first-degree child rape. Olsen with one count of first-degree child molestation and one count of second-degree child molestation.

Upon his death Francis Schuckardt's followers ceremoniously dressed him in ornate robes and accoutrements befitting of a "bishop" for his final viewing in an open coffin.

However, Schuckardt was a notorious and evil man, known for living a life largely based upon deceit and the shameless exploitation of others. He leaves behind a legacy of infamy, wreaked lives, broken families and raped children.

Charges shed light on church: Eastside `cult' is likely hiding members accused of sex abuse, police say

by Noel S. Brady ("King County Journal," November 25, 2005)

Kent, Washington - The shadowy history of an Eastside church, recognized by many as a cult, has come into focus with new charges of child molestation and an admission by one former member that he molested an 8-year-old boy.

Steven A. Belzak told King County prosecutors that he began sexually

abusing an 8-year-old boy at a home in Sammamish for male members of the Tridentine Latin Rite Church. In his confession, he said the abuse went on for three years, beginning in 2000.

Another church member, 20-year-old Justin Kirkland, is charged with first-degree child rape and first-degree child molestation. And last week prosecutors charged a third man, Michael W. Muratore, 21, with first-degree child molestation.

Kirkland and Muratore remain at large, and investigators believe the so-called cult that reared them is protecting them from prosecution.

``It's most likely that the cult is shielding or hiding them,'' said King County sheriff's spokesman Sgt. John Urquhart. ``This breakaway group is not recognized by the (Roman Catholic) church. They're a cult.''

Belzak, now 20, pleaded guilty earlier this month to two counts of child molestation. He is scheduled for sentencing Monday in juvenile court. Prosecutors say they'll recommend a judge send Belzak to intensive sexual deviancy treatment before determining how much time he should serve.

According to charging papers, the victim's mother went to Bellevue police in April 2004 after her son told her he had been molested while living at the Tridentine Latin Rite Church home in Sammamish.

Since her son was 2, the woman told detectives, he had been raised by the men and other boys who lived at the house. She said the church was a cult, and she was allowed to visit her son only twice a year.

She spent those years living with her daughters and other female members of the church at a home in Bellevue. It wasn't until she left the church last year that she learned of her son's abuse, prosecutors said.

The Journal could not reach the now-13-year-old victim or his mother, but she told KING 5 News this week how she learned her son was abused.

``They were raping him and they were telling him that it was OK, that

that's what everybody does,'' she said. ``It's very hard to admit that these people that I gave my son to, that I trusted, are the very ones that destroyed his innocence.''

The woman's son told detectives and prosecutors that Muratore was the first to touch him when he was 7 or 8. Three weeks later, he said, Belzak touched him and made him take his clothes off while other boys were sleeping in the room.

He said Kirkland later began molesting him, as well. The abuse went on until he was 11, he said.

On one occasion, he was shut inside a closet with Belzak, when Belzak began touching him. A man who lived with the boys caught them and spanked them both.

Urquhart said there are no allegations of organized or ritual abuse in the church, and the acts didn't occur under the direction of any of the group's leaders. Still, investigators are concerned that sexual abuse of children might be ongoing, and they suspect the church is covering it up.

The church, also is known as ``Fatima Crusaders,'' has refused to cooperate with detectives, Urquhart said, and leaders of the cult have even denied the existence of Muratore.

In fact, many of the children in the group have no birth certificate, Social Security number or any type of documentation. That's why it has taken more than a year to charge Muratore.

``We had a name but it took us a long time to figure out who he was,'' Urquhart said.

In a report about the group published Nov. 25, 2002, in the Seattle Times, Muratore's father and aunt spoke about their decision to join the church.

A truck driver and father of nine, Michael E. Muratore, 48, said he and his wife left a mainstream Christian church when it began to feel more like social club.

``After three or four months, you learned everything,'' Muratore said. ``It left us with an empty feeling. There had to be more to it.''

The man said his faith in God ``gives total purpose to life. When you have a faith -- especially a purpose that says this is a means to an end, God provides opportunities.''

The men of Tridentine Latin Rite Church have since abandoned the house in Sammamish, and police don't know where they're living now.

Police say about 100 members of the Tridentine Latin Rite Church have lived in Renton, Bellevue and Issaquah for the last several years.

The church has no published address or telephone number, and the Journal was unable to reach any representative of Tridentine Latin Rite Church for comment.

The group should not be confused with other sects that broke away from the Catholic Church following global revisions in the way Catholics worship with The Second Vatican Council -- or Vatican II -- in 1965. The changes were intended to broaden the church's reach and appeal.

Some groups formed new churches in opposition to Vatican II ruling to modernize the traditional Tridentine mass by replacing Latin with local vernacular and instructing priests to turn their backs on the holy altar during Mass.

A lay church volunteer who helps organize a weekly traditional Latin mass at St. Joseph Chapel in downtown Seattle, Jason King of Mercer Island, said he and his organization, Una Voce of Western Washington, already have been mistaken for the cult. The difference, he said, is that he is a Roman Catholic and the Mass he organizes is fully recognized by the archdiocese of Western Washington.

``This cult is separate and distinct from the Catholic Church,'' King said. ``It's not recognized by the archdiocese. This cult doesn't even believe that Pope Benedict (XVI) is the pope. They don't believe there's been a pope since Vatican II in 1965.''

At the heart of the mysterious group lies its founder, Francis Konrad Schuckardt, a charismatic leader who considers himself to be the true pope, according to members of the group.

The group's history, as outlined in the book ``The Smoke of Satan: Conservative and Traditionalist Dissent in Contemporary American Catholicism'' by Michael Cuneo is marked by schism, controversy and police raids.

A graduate of O'Dea High School, Schuckardt was one of the original defectors of the church, following Vatican II. The vocal traditionalist was ousted from his congregation and spent decades cultivating a following throughout the Northwest.

Members of his church have described a harsh life with hours of prayer each day. Women and girls must cover their heads and wear long skirts. There have been reports of malnutrition and severe punishment such as shaving the heads of girls and forcing some to kneel during meals.

Former members say the church uses fear to discourage its young followers from running away.

In May 1987, a police SWAT team in California raided a house where the group was staying. They were searching for six children in two separate parental abduction cases. They didn't find the children, but they did find a cache of prescription pain killers, several guns, $75,000 in cash and records of numerous international bank accounts.

The six children turned up elsewhere a few days later, after a new investigation into the cult had begun.

Urquhart said investigators have found no sign of Schuckardt in more than two years. Most likely, he said, Schuckardt is dead, although his church insists he is alive.

O'Neil v. Schuckardt, 112 Idaho 472, 733 P.2d 693 (1986)

12/12/1986 · Idaho Supreme Court · No. 15580

112 Idaho 472, 733 P.2d 693

Jerry Bryant O'NEIL, and Jerry Bryant O'Neil, Guardian Ad Litem for David A. O'Neil, Wendy K. O'Neil, Laura B. O'Neil, Sara L. O'Neil, and Maria J. O'Neil, Plaintiffs-Appellants, v. Francis K. SCHUCKARDT a/k/a Bishop Francis of Fatima Crusade, Frater R. Denis Chicoine, Sister Mary Bernadette Janet Urban, Alvina Urban, and Christ the King Priory, Inc., an Idaho Corporation, Defendants-Respondents

733 P.2d 693

Supreme Court of Idaho.

Rehearing Denied March 12, 1987.

*473M. Dean Jellison, Kalispell, Mont, (argued), and Charles Sheroke, Coeur d'Alene, for plaintiffs-appellants.
Bliss O. Bignall, Jr., Coeur d'Alene, for defendants-respondents.

1986 Opinion No. 101, Issued July 3, 1986, is hereby withdrawn, and this opinion is substituted therefor.

ON REHEARING

HUNTLEY, Justice.

Jerry O'Neil appeals from an order granting defendants' motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict after a jury rendered a one million dollar verdict in favor of him and his children. O'Neil had brought suit against Francis K. Schuckardt, Bishop of the Fatima Crusade, against the Fatima Crusade Church itself, and against various members of the church for alienation of his wife's affections and for invasion of his, his wife's and his childrens' privacy.

Jerry O'Neil and -Pauline Urban O'Neil were married in 1965. Over the next eight years they had five children. Pauline was raised in a Catholic family where religion *474occupied a very important part of the family's life. Jerry was not Catholic, took no lessons or training in the Catholic faith before marrying Pauline, and had made no commitments or promises about having his children raised as Catholics.

Pauline's mother, Alvina Urban, became actively involved with the Tridentine Latin Rite Church, also known as the Fatima Crusade, a fundamentalist sect of the Catholic Church led by defendant Bishop Francis K. Schuckardt. Members of the church adhere to beliefs of the Catholic religion as taught prior to Vatican Council II, which concluded in 1967. They believe that marriages between Catholics and non-Catholics are not valid in the eyes of God unless the non-Catholic has taken instruction in the faith and has agreed that any children of the marriage he raised as Catholics. They do not believe the present Pope is the true head of the Catholic Church. Their views are otherwise very similar to those of the Roman Catholic

Church. They contend that they represent the true Catholic Church. Pauline's sister Janet, known as Sister Mary Bernadette, is a nun in this church, and Pauline's mother, Alvina Urban, runs a boarding house for the church schools.

In early 1974, Pauline's mother called her, offering to come to Kalispell and bring Pauline and her children to Alvina's church boarding house in Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, headquarters of the church. Their subsequent visit to Coeur d'Alene was with Jerry O'Neil's consent.

Jerry testified that defendants, who also include Pauline's mother and sister, purposefully lied and misrepresented the church to Pauline, and required her to do things in the name of the faith which were intended to break up the marriage and alienate the children from their father. Jerry believes that other church members intentionally kept Pauline from meeting with him, mistreated his children while they were in the church school, and misled both him and Pauline about the status of their marriage.

Pauline, on the other hand, testified that she went to Coeur d'Alene because she wanted to join the church; that she was not seriously contemplating divorce at that time; that she was allowed out of the boarding house whenever she chose and permitted to meet with whomever she chose; that when Jerry went to visit her, she was terrified of him because he was unreasonable and violent.

The defendants believed, and instructed Pauline, that the marriage was not valid in the eyes of God because Jerry was not Catholic and had taken no instruction. They told Pauline that she could not live with Jerry as his wife since that would be committing a sin, but that she could live with him and her children as though Jerry were her brother. The O'Neils were divorced in the courts of Idaho, and Jerry O'Neil was awarded custody of the children. The divorce decree provided that Pauline O'Neil was restrained from imposing on her children her religious or philosophical beliefs in the Fatima Crusade and that neither Jerry nor Pauline were permitted to carry on any conduct that would create mental distress and disturbance on the part of the children.

In December 1975, Jerry O'Neil filed suit in his own name and as guardian ad litem for his five children, some of whom had moved in with their mother. The defendants included Bishop Francis Schuckardt; Frater Denis Chicoine, a priest in the Fatima Crusade; Sister Mary Bernadette Janet Urban, Pauline's sister; Alvina Urban, Pauline's mother; and Christ the King Priory, Inc., the corporate entity of the church. O'Neil alleged alienation of affections of his wife, invasion of privacy of both his wife and children, and alienation of affections of the children from their mother. After trial in August, 1983, the jury returned a unanimous special verdict in which it found that the defendants did alienate the affections of Pauline from Jerry, and that defendants invaded the marital privacy of the parties, and invaded the privacy of the children. The jury awarded to Jerry damages of $250,000 for the alienation of his wife's affections and for inva*475sion of their marital privacy, $50,000 to each child for invasion of their privacy, and $500,000 in punitive damages.

Defendants moved for judgment notwithstanding the verdict, and, alternately, for remittitur or new trial. The trial court ultimately granted the motion for judgment n.o.v., ruling that O'Neil had not met his burden of proving the elements of either alienation of affections or invasion of privacy. O'Neil appeals from the trial court's order, and additionally argues that he should have been awarded attorney fees, even though he represented himself.

For the reasons which follow, we affirm the granting of the judgment n.o.v. as to the cause of action concurring alienation of affections, reverse its granting as to the invasion of privacy causes of action, and remand for further proceedings.

I. ALIENATION OF AFFECTIONS

Tort law protects relational interests as well as interests in property and in the person. P. Keeton, *Prosser and Keeton on the Law of Torts,* § 915 (5th ed. 1984). The action for alienation of affections evolved from an action protecting property interests to one protecting relational interests. It initially arose by analogy to the action a master had against one who enticed away his servant, in whose services the master held a quasi-proprietary interest. The early common law considered the wife a servant to her husband. His suit against one who enticed her away was for the loss of her services. W. Keeton at § 916. Eventually, courts also found a wife had a proprietary interest in her husband's services and could sue one who enticed away her husband. *Bennett v. Bennett,* 116 N.Y. 584, 23 N.E. 17, 21 (1899). This view of a wife's interest in her husband's services complimented the Married Women's Property Acts passed in the late 1800's, which gave to women the same rights to own property as those held by men. Note, *The suit of Alienation of Affections: Can its Existence be Justified Today?* [Hereinafter *Alienation of Affections'*] 56 N.D.L.Rev. 239, 243 (1980). As time went on, the focus of damages shifted from loss of services to the loss of the companionship and affections of the spouse. *Edgren v. Reissner,* 239 Or. 212, 396 P.2d 564, 567 (1964); Holbrook, *The Change in the Meaning of Consortium,* 22 Mich.L.Rev. 1 (1923).

The elements of an action for alienation of affections are: (1) an existing marital relationship; (2) an intent to alienate the spouse's affections by defendants' conduct; (3) an actual alienation of the spouse's affection; and (4) a causal connection between defendants' conduct and the alienation (proximate cause). With respect to the second element, actual, direct proof of an intent to alienate is not necessary. It is sufficient to prove the natural and probable consequence of the defendants' acts was to alienate the affections of the spouse. *Carrieri v. Bush,* 69 Wash.2d 536, 419 P.2d 132, 136 (1966).

Several defenses are available depending upon the status of the defendant. Parents are privileged to alienate the affections of their child's spouse in a good faith effort to protect their child's welfare. *Bradford v. Bradford,* 165 Or. 297, 107 P.2d 106, 109 (1940). The privilege terminates when a parent acts with ill will. *Poulos v. Poulos,* 351 Mass. 603, 222 N.E.2d 887, 890 (1967). It also terminates when a parent acts unreasonably under the circumstances. American Law Institute, *Restatement of Torts Second,* § 686, Comment F. Some jurisdictions extend the same privilege to siblings and other close relatives. *Falk v. Falk,* 279 Mass. 530, 181 N.E.

715 (1932); *Wohlfort v. Wohlfort,* 125 Kan. 234, 263 P. 1062 (1928); *Ratcliffe v. Walker,* 117 Va. 569, 85 S.E. 575 (1915).

The clergy can invoke religious motives as a defense to an action for alienation of affections. *Radecki v. Schuckardt,* 50 Ohio App.2d 92, 361 N.E.2d 543, 545 (1976). However, if a minister deliberately invades the marriage, he may be held liable, despite a religious purpose. *Bear v. Reformed Mennonite Church,* 462 Pa. 330, *476341 A.2d 105, 107 (1975); *Carrieri v. Bush, supra,* 419 P.2d at 136-37 (Wash.1966).

The cause of action for alienation of affections has been abolished or narrowed to insignificance in most states, either by statute or by the courts.[1] Where challenged, the abolishing statutes have consistently been held constitutional. *Magierowski v. Buckley,* 39 N.J.Super. 534, 121 A.2d 749 (1956); *Chiyoko Ikuta v. Shunji K. Ikuta,* 97 Cal.App.2d 787, 218 P.2d 854 (1950); *Rotwein v. Gersten,* 160 Fla. 736, 36 So.2d 419 (1948); *"Anti-Heart* Balm" *Legislation Revisited see* 56 N.W.U.L.Rev. 538 (1961); *Hanfgarn v. Mark,* 274 N.Y. 22, 8 N.E.2d 47 (1937) second appeal 274 N.Y. 570, 10 N.E.2d 556 (1937), appeal dismissed, 302 U.S. 641, 58 S.Ct. 57, 82 L.Ed. 498. Judicial abolition of the cause of action is much more rare. Two states have abolished the action in the courts. *Fundermann v. Mickelson,* 304 N.W.2d 790 (Iowa 1981); *Wyman v. Wallace,* 94 Wash.2d 99, 615 P.2d 452 (1980).

England never had a cause of action for alienation of affections. Louisiana rejected the action from the start and has never recognized it. *Moulin v. Monteleone,* 165 La. 169, 115 S. 447 (1927).

In *Fundermann,* the Iowa Supreme Court abolished the cause of action noting it was based on both the anachronistic proposition that wives are their husband's property and the false premise that a spouse's sincerely held affections are vulnerable to the intervention of third parties. The court also doubted the ability of the action to preserve marriage. Indeed, the court felt the action actually hurt marriages in that it gave the plaintiff an incentive to drag the marital relationship through court resulting in what amounted to a forced sale of affections. *Fundermann,* 304 N.W.2d at 791-92.

The Washington Supreme Court also recently abolished the cause of action, reasoning that a viable marriage is not one in which an outsider can alter the mental attitude of one spouse toward the other. *Wyman,* 615 P.2d at 455. The court identified several other grounds for its decision: (1) the action does not preserve marital harmony; (2) courts cannot properly police settlements, which are often characterized by the plaintiff-spouse blackmailing the defendant into a high priced settlement with the threat of a lawsuit that could destroy the defendant's reputation; (3) the lack of standards available for assessing damages; and (4) the fact that the plaintiff is essentially selling his spouse's affections. *Wyman,* 615 P.2d at 455. The *Wyman* court affirmed the Washington Court of Appeals case which abolished the cause of action. *(See Wyman v. Wallace,* 15 Wash.App. 395, 549 P.2d 71 (1976)). Before the Court of Appeals, some additional reasons for abolition of the cause of action were noted. Those factors included the fact that the nature of the action is primarily punitive (though Washington did not allow the recovery of

punitive damages for alienation of affections); the action can rearrange the marital assets which, if occurring around the time of divorce proceedings, makes it difficult to balance the needs and abilities of the former husband and wife; the action hurts the reputation of both spouses; the action diminishes the plaintiff's dignity and injures his own reputation through the process of seeking money damages; and the action can have a harmful effect on the children of the marriage. *Wyman v. Wallace,* 15 Wash.App. 395, 549 P.2d 71, 73-74 (1976). In the instant case, one of Jerry and Pauline's children, David O'Neil, was *477called by Jerry to testify about his feelings towards his mother and father and toward the religious beliefs and practices of his mother and her church. At least three of the children were in the courtroom throughout the duration of the trial.

The action for alienation of affections purportedly exists to discourage third persons from weakening marriages. However, a marriage is not likely to falter without the active participation of one of its members. Never has there been any documentation that the existence of the action actually protects marriages. In fact, once suit has been brought, it notifies the public that the marriage is unstable, embarrasses the spouses and their children, and adds more tension to the family relationship. *Id.* at 251.

The primary motive in bringing the action is often for the plaintiff to vindicate himself and gain revenge on the other spouse and the defendant. *Id.* at 251. The unplanned nature of the tort, at least where sexual activities are involved, makes the threat of any damage suit unlikely to deter the culpable conduct that has allegedly interfered with the marriage. Furthermore, it is difficult for the factfinder to determine whether the defendant or the alienated spouse was primarily responsible for the alienation of affections, complicating the element of causation. *Id.* at 252. The jury is often unduly sympathetic to the plaintiff, as in one case where the plaintiff was separated from the spouse, the spouse willingly had the affair in issue, and the jury still found for the plaintiff. *Sebastian v. Kluttz,* 6 N.C.App. 201, 170 S.E.2d 104 (1969).

Moreover, since the injuries involved in alienation suits are intangible, damage awards have few standards, making it easier for verdicts to be tainted by passion and prejudice. This distinguishes alienation of affections from other causes of action involving reprehensible conduct. For example, intentional torts generally involve some physical injury to persons or property providing a basis for the assessment of damages. The intangible injuries in alienation actions include loss of consortium and injuries to the plaintiff's health, reputation, and mental state (less an allowance for the lack of affection between the spouses before the alienation began). *Alienation of Affections* at 253. The suit also exposes defendants to the extortionate schemes of the plaintiff. Since the suit may well ruin the reputation of the defendant, this often creates an incentive for the plaintiff to bring the suit in hopes of forcing an expensive settlement on the defendant. This is especially true where the suit is related to divorce proceedings and the plaintiff is using the suit vengefully against the defendant and the alienated spouse. As mentioned, the suit may expose minor children of the marriage to one of the parent's extramarital activities, and it may even require the children to testify to details of the family relationship in open court. *Id.* at 254.

Since the many ill effects of the suit for alienation of affections outweigh any benefit it may have, we both affirm the ruling of the trial court and abolish the cause of action in Idaho.

II. INVASION OF PRIVACY

Invasion of privacy occurs when one intentionally intrudes, physically or otherwise, upon the solitude or seclusion of another or his private concerns or affairs. There is liability for such an intrusion if it would be highly offensive to a reasonable person. An intrusion may occur without physical invasion, for example, as by eavesdropping by means of wire-tapping, or by persistent and unwanted phone calling. Clearly, however, there must be something in the nature of a prying or intrusion. Also, that which is intruded into must be, and be entitled to be, private. See *Prosser and Keeton on Torts,* § 117 (5th Ed., 1984).

In 1890, Samuel D. Warren and Louis D. Brandéis reviewed a number of English and American cases purporting to have protected the right of privacy, that is, the right to be let alone. The authors concluded:

*478[T]he rights so protected, whatever their exact nature, are not rights arising from contract or from special trust, but are rights as against the world; and, as above stated, the principle which has been applied to protect these rights is in reality not the principle of private property, unless that word be used in an extended and unusual sense. The principle which protects personal writings and any other productions of the intellect or of the emotions is the right to privacy, and the law has no new principle to formulate when it extends this protection to the personal appearance, sayings, acts and to personal relation, domestic or otherwise.

4 Harv.L.Rev. 193, 213 (1890).

The trial court herein instructed the jury: A person's "right of privacy" encompasses various rights recognized to be inherent in our concept of ordered liberty and such rights prevent governmental (and private) interference in intimate personal relationships or activities, freedoms of individual to make fundamental choices involving himself, his family, and his relationships with others.

Jerry O'Neil contends that defendants' actions constituted an invasion of his and his wife's domestic privacy and that defendants' actions invaded the domestic privacy of his children.

The jury heard testimony that when Jerry O'Neil came to Coeur d'Alene to see his family, Pauline and the children did not see him for more than a few minutes at a time, and did not spend time with him without a chaperone. Jerry testified that church officials purposefully kept his family from seeing him, and, in fact, for a period of time later during their visit to Coeur d'Alene, hid his family from him at the residence of another church member. O'Neil testified that church officials lied to him or to Pauline or to both of them, telling him that he would have to join the church in order to marry Pauline again, but telling Pauline that all Jerry needed to do was take instruction and agree to raise the children as Catholics. Sister Mary Bernadette wrote a letter to Jerry in which she stated that Jerry must accept the religion "heart

and soul" before he could marry Pauline again. Before Pauline returned to Kalispell to live with Jerry and the children, she, Jerry and Father Chicoine had a meeting outside Bishop Schuckardt's residence. Father Chicoine told Pauline then that if she found herself giving in to Jerry and acting as a wife, that it was her duty to leave him. After they returned to Kalispell, Pauline spent long hours praying with the children, and refused to talk to Jerry alone.

Aside from his own testimony about actions of church members towards his wife, Jerry O'Neil presented testimony from Barbara Strakel, director of the Cult Awareness Center in Coeur d'Alene. Strakel described for the jury the characteristics of and techniques employed by cults.[2] She testified that the practices of the Fatima Crusade have many similarities to those of a cult. The emphasis of her testimony was that the extreme and often abusive behavior of religious cults in general, and this cult in particular, can rise to the level of wrongful and malicious conduct which the courts consider actionable in an alienation of affections suit.

Although free exercise of religion enjoys a high measure of constitutional protection and allows for proselytization, there are limits. As the Washington Supreme Court noted in *Bush v. Carrieri,* 69 Wash.2d 536, 419 P.2d 132 (1966):

> *479[O]ne does not, under the guise of exercising religious beliefs, acquire a license to wrongfully interfere with the familial relationships. Good faith and reasonable conduct are the necessary touchstones to any qualified privilege that may arise from any invited and religiously direct family counseling, assistance, or advice. Ill will, intimidation, threats, or reckless recommendations of family separation directed toward alienating the spouses, where found to exist, nullify the privilege and project liability.

Several former Crusade members testified about the rigid indoctrination they underwent while involved with the church. One former Crusader stated that she joined the church after an intensive three day seminar at which participants were deprived of sleep, food and drink. Day to day activities of church members, such as television watching, reading books and contacting people outside of the Crusade were severely restricted by church rules governing such behavior. There was testimony as to the harsh physical and mental discipline of children at the church schools, and that the children eventually became withdrawn, apathetic and fearful. At least one person testified that church members spent long hours in prayer, often kneeling on the cold concrete floor of the church building. Members often fasted for hours or days.

David O'Neil, Jerry and Pauline's son, testified that after his parent's divorce, he and his siblings attended masses and other church meetings with and at the instigation of their mother, grandmother, aunt and other church members. Specifically, the children were taken to services at Mt. St. Maries in Montana during the summer three years before trial; to another church in Montana sometime before; and to Pauline's sister's home in Denver, Colorado, two summers before the trial. He also stated they had been told by members of the religious community that Jerry O'Neil's religion was wrong and that they should pray for their father's conversion. Further they were told that their father was not a true father or someone they could depend on, and that these statements changed the childrens' attitude toward their father. They said the Rosary and received religious artifacts when they visited their

grandmother. David also testified that while he was in the church school in Coeur d'Alene, he was disciplined by being spanked with a stick. All the children were required to pray on their knees during the bus ride to and from school. Finally, there was testimony from Mildred O'Neil, Jerry's mother, that when the children returned from Coeur d'Alene to Kalispell, they were ragged, unkempt, quiet and depressed. David stated that they had missed their mother when she left, and that they resented being taken care of by a series of housekeepers.

There was evidence that at least one defendant, Sister Mary Bernadette Janet Urban, was aware of a Montana court order restraining Pauline O'Neil from indoctrinating her children in her religious beliefs. Sister Mary Bernadette worked closely with her mother, Alvina Urban, and with other church officials. It was not unreasonable for the jury to believe that if Sister Mary Bernadette knew about the restraining order, other church members were also likely to have known about it. It appears from the testimony that Pauline allowed her relatives and other church members to take the children to church services, and require them to participate in prayers and other church practices; in fact, Pauline, herself, apparently took the children to some of the church services they attended. Clearly, the restraining order was violated by Pauline and other persons likely to know of its existence. All of the acts of proselytization of the children by involving them in religious services occurred subsequent to the restraining order in the divorce decree. The jury was entitled to conclude from the evidence that this behavior was intentional, wrongful, and an intrusion.

This Court most recently summarized the principles which must guide the trial court in passing upon a motion for judgment n.o.v. in *Quick v. Crane,* 111 Idaho 759, 727 P.2d 1187 (1986).

*480A motion for judgment n.o.v. based on I.R.C.P. 50(b) is treated as simply a delayed motion for a directed verdict, and the standard for both is the same. *Yazzie v. Sullivent,* 561 F.2d 183, 188 (10th Cir.1977). In making the motion, the defendants necessarily admitted the truth of all of the plaintiffs' evidence and every legitimate inference that could be drawn therefrom in the light most favorable to the plaintiff. *Stephens v. Stearns,* 106 Idaho 249, 252-53, 678 P.2d 41, 44-45 (1984). Whether that evidence is sufficient to create an issue of fact is purely a question of law. *Gmeiner v. Yacte,* 100 Idaho 1, 4, 592 P.2d 57, 60 (1979); *Sheets v. Agro-West, Inc.,* 104 Idaho 880, 883, 664 P.2d 787, 790 (Ct.App.1983). The question is not whether there is literally no evidence supporting the party against whom the motion is made, but whether there is substantial evidence upon which the jury could properly find a verdict for that party. *Mann v. Safeway Stores, Inc.,* 95 Idaho 732, 736, 518 P.2d 1194, 1198 (1974). Hence, the trial judge is not free to weigh the evidence or pass on the credibility of witnesses and make his own separate findings of fact and compare them to the jury's findings as he would in deciding on a motion for a new trial. *Gmeiner, supra* [100 Idaho] at 4, 592 P.2d at 60. Rather, the trial judge must view all of the evidence and all inferences drawn therefrom in favor of the non-moving party, and decide if there was substantial evidence to justify submitting the case to the jury, or, in other words, that there can be but one conclusion as to the verdict that reasonable minds could have reached. *Stephens, supra* [106 Idaho] at 253, 678 P.2d at 45; *Brand S Corp. v. King,* 102 Idaho 731, 733, 639 P.2d 429 [431] (1981). *Quick, supra,* 111 Idaho at 763, 727 P.2d at 1191.

In the instant cases, the trial court's "Order in re: Motion for Judgment Notwithstanding the Verdict" did not speciany deficiencies in the evidence relative the cause of action for invasion of privacy. The jury had before it substantial competent evidence from which to conclude that the plaintiffs had established a claim and right to damages for invasion of privacy. Therefore, the trial court erred in entering judgment n.o.v. on that cause of action.

Accordingly, the verdict awarding the five children $50,000 each is reinstated, and the trial court, on remand, is directed to enter judgment thereon.

However, as to the $250,000 verdict awarded Jerry Bryant O'Neil, the special verdict form and record make it impossible to determine what portion thereof was awarded for alienation of affection and what portion was awarded for invasion of privacy. Therefore, the award cannot stand, and the case is remanded for new trial on the husband's cause of action for invasion of privacy.

Similarly, the $500,000 punitive damage award cannot stand because it is impossible to determine from the special verdict form what portion thereof, if any, was awarded on the basis of the cause of action for alienation of affections.

O'Neil's claim for attorney fees is denied on the basis of *Curtis v. Campbell,* 105 Idaho 705, 672 P.2d 1035 (1983), wherein we held that a pro se party is not entitled to attorney fees.

We note that the trial court has not yet ruled on defendants' motion for remittitur or, in the alternative, for a new trial. We do not by this opinion decide whether that motion should have been, or may yet be, considered or granted, because that issue was neither raised nor argued on appeal.

Affirmed in part, reversed in part, and remanded for further proceedings consistent herewith.

Costs to appellants. No attorney fees awarded.

SHEPARD and BISTLINE, JJ., concur.

1

. Ala.Code 1975, § 6-5-331: Ariz.Rev.Stats. § 25-341; West's Ann.Cal.Civ.Code § 43.5; Colo.Rev.Stat.1973, 13-20-202; Conn.Gen.Stat. Ann. § 52-572b; 10 Del.Code § 3924; D.C.Code 1981, § 16-923; West's Fla.Stat.Ann. § 771.01; Official Ga.Code Ann. § 105-1203; West's Ann. Ind.Code 34-4-4-1; 19 Maine Rev.Stat.Ann. § 164; Md.Code, Courts & Jud.Proc., § 5-301 et seq.; Mich.Stats.Ann. § 27A.2901 [M.C.L.A. § 600.2901]; Minn.Stat.Ann. § 553.01; Mont. Rev.Code 1947, § 17-1201; Nev.Rev.Stat. 41.-380; N.J.Stat.Ann. 2A:23-1; N.Y. — McKinney's Civ.Rights Law § 80-a; Ohio Rev.Code § 2305.-29; 76 OkI.Stat.Ann. § 170; 15 Vt.Stat.Ann. § 1001; Va.Code 1950, § 8.01-220; W.Va.Code 56-3-2a; Wis.Stat.Ann. § 248.01 renumbered by L.1979, c. 32, § 51 and is now § 768.01; Wyo. Stat.1977, § 1-101.

2

. Strakel identified the following as being characteristics of and techniques employed by cults:

(1) a human leader claiming divinity;

(2) totalitarian control over a member's daily life;

(3) use of isolation for cult members as well as "loaded" language;

(4) alienation from family and friends;

(5) cultivation of deep emotional dependency;

(6) defiance of the physical needs of members; ■

(7) prohibition of critical analysis or independent thought;

(8) use of methods of ego destruction and mind control;

(9) deceptive recruitment and fund raising techniques; and

(10) demeaning daily work or activities.

*481DONALDSON, Chief Justice,

dissenting.

I disagree with the majority opinion's discussion in Part II that Jerry O'Neil established that the defendant church and its members intruded upon the seclusion of the O'Neil family. I must point out, however, that even if the church had obtained information about the O'Neil's family relationships and religious beliefs without any consent on the part of Pauline, Jerry or the children, Jerry O'Neil would still have to have proved this intrusion was not only intentional, but was also malicious.

The religious freedoms protected by both the United States and Idaho Constitutions require this higher level of malice to be met when the alleged intrusion is a consequence of the exercise of the defendants' religious beliefs. The first amendment of the United States Constitution states that, "Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof___" The Idaho Constitution, however, in the first clause of art. 1, § 4, states with greater specificity that, "The exercise and enjoyment of religious faith and worship shall forever be guaranteed___" The Idaho Constitution then goes further to state in the first clause of art. 21, § 19 that, "It is ordained by the state of Idaho that perfect toleration of religious sentiments shall be secured, and no inhabitant of said state shall ever be molested in person or property on account of his or her mode of religious worship." Since these constitutional protections must be read together, it is clear that the scope of an individual's privilege to practice and extoll his religious beliefs in this state is indeed very broad.

In some states, in order for a public official to be liable for intrusion into another's seclusion, the plaintiff must show the official acted in bad faith or with a corrupt motive. *Sustin v. Fee,* 69 Ohio St.2d 143, 145, 431 N.E.2d 992, 994 (Ohio 1982). It is logical, therefore, to impose a similar requirement to show bad faith in order for a plaintiff to remove a defendant's conduct from the protection of the defendant's

constitutional right to freely exercise his religion. Hence, where a defendant's religious conduct is involved, in order for a plaintiff to make out a cause of action for invasion of privacy he must show the defendant's conduct was motivated by a malicious or wilful desire to intrude on the plaintiff's solitude, seclusion or private affairs, and that such conduct would be highly offensive to a reasonable person.

In evaluating whether the actions in this case rose to such a level of intentional and malicious conduct as to strip the defendants of their constitutional protections, the district court was faced with a very delicate task. It had to grapple with what were or were not "religious" beliefs and the motivations of the individuals who held and practiced them. The transcript of the trial is replete with examples where the court had to determine the relevance of evidence — both tangible and testimonial— that reflected on the merits of many of the tenets of the Fatima Crusade, particularly where they conflicted with currently held beliefs of the modem Roman Catholic Church. More often than not, evidence of questionable relevance was ruled admissible by the court or not objected to by opposing counsel.

O'Neil effectively highlighted the differences between the Fatima Crusaders and the modern Roman Catholic Church. He also revealed the existence of differences of belief among the members of the Crusade. He was unable, however, to produce any evidence that the beliefs of the members of the Fatima Crusade were not genuinely held and that the defendants' actions were instead motivated by malice towards Jerry O'Neil or his family. Pauline was called to testify by the defense and said she joined the church because she genuinely wanted to start practicing her religion again. She had been raised in the Catholic church by her parents and she testified that she believed the Crusade was the only true Catholic church. Three of Pauline's sisters and her mother were members of the Crusade at the time she joined. She also testified that her marriage to Jerry before she joined the church was not very *482happy and that she was frightened of her husband.

By the time the six-day trial came to a close, it appeared that O'Neil had put on trial the logic and validity of the beliefs of the Fatima Crusade, rather than the conduct of the defendants to intentionally and maliciously intrude upon the seclusion of the O'Neil family. O'Neil and his witnesses characterized the Crusade as a "cult." In fact, Barbara Strakal of the Cult Awareness Center expressed her opinion that the Crusade was a "destructive cult." Indeed, to the average person the evidence did seem to indicate the practices of the Crusade were unusual and perhaps even archaic. Their beliefs were similar to the modern Roman Catholic Church but with notable exceptions, not the least of which were their methods of dress and of prayer and their refusal to recognize the Popes in Rome after Vatican II as legitimate.

O'Neil apparently convinced the jury that the Crusade crossed the line between being a legitimate religious organization and a "cult." That, however, is *irrelevant* to the issues of intent and malice in this cause of action. By characterizing a religious organization as a cult, one cannot thereby divest it of its constitutional rights. There is no requirement that a religion meet any organizational or doctrinal test in order to qualify for constitutional protection. *Sequoyah v. Tennessee Valley Authority,* 620 F.2d 1159, 1163 (6th Cir.1980).

The United States Supreme Court in *Cantwell v. Connecticut,* 310 U.S. 296, 60 S.Ct. 900, 84 L.Ed. 1213 (1940), said

"In the realm of religious faith, and in that of political belief, sharp differences arise. In both fields the tenets of one man may seem the rankest error to his neighbor. To persuade others to his own point of view, the pleader, as we know, at times, resorts to exaggeration, to vilification of men who have been, or are, prominent in church or state, and even to false statement. But the people of this nation have ordained in the light of history, that, in spite of the probability of excesses and abuses, these liberties are, in the long view, essential to enlightened opinion and right conduct on the part of the citizens of a democracy." *Id.* 310 U.S. at 310, 60 S.Ct. at 906.

In *Thomas v. Review Board of the Indiana Employment Security Division,* 450 U.S. 707, 101 S.Ct. 1425, 67 L.Ed.2d 624 (1981), the Supreme Court grappled with the term "religious" belief or practice and noted that any court determination of what that is should not "turn upon a judicial perception of the particular belief or practice in question; religious beliefs need not be acceptable, logical, consistent or comprehensible to others in order to merit First Amendment protection." *Id.* 450 U.S. at 714, 101 S.Ct. at 1430. The Court then went on to hold that,

"Courts should not undertake to dissect religious beliefs because the believer admits that he is 'struggling' with his position or because his beliefs are not articulated with the clarity and precision that a more sophisticated person might employ___ Intrafaith differences ... are not uncommon among followers of a particular creed, and the judicial process is singularly ill equipped to resolve such differences in relation to the Religion Clauses. One can, of course, imagine an asserted claim so bizarre, so clearly nonreligious in motivation, as not to be entitled to protection under the Free Exercise Clause; ... and the guarantee of free exercise is not limited to beliefs which are shared by all of the members of a religious sect___ Courts are not arbiters of scriptural interpretation." *Id.* at 715-16, 101 S.Ct. at 1430-31.

The evidence of the defendants' practices which O'Neil presented was not so bizarre and so clearly nonreligious in motivation that it should not be afforded constitutional protection. The district court reached the same conclusion as the Ohio Court of Appeals when it was faced with an almost identical fact situation involving the same defendants. There, the court overturned a jury verdict against the defendants and stated that

**483*"the alleged misconduct by the defendants is the dissemination of the belief that a person should follow the Bishop Schuckardt approach to the Catholic faith and, if necessary, a person should leave a spouse who interferes with such practice of religion. This kind of advocacy of a religious faith and tenets incident thereto is not illegal." *Radecki, supra* [50 Ohio App.2d] at [62], 361 N.E.2d at 544. See also *Bradesku v. Antion,* 21 Ohio App.[2d] 67, 255 N.E.2d 265.

"In the absence of improper motives, a religious sect has a lawful right to solicit members and to express views relevant thereto if there is nothing unlawful, improper, or immoral in such activity." *Radecki, supra* at [62], 361 N.E.2d at 545. *See also Hughes v. Holman,* 110 Ore. 415, 223 P. 730 (1924).

It should also be emphasized that parents have considerable freedom to raise their children in their religious faith. As the United States Supreme Court noted in *Wisconsin v. Yoder,* 406 U.S. 205, 213-14, 92 S.Ct. 1526, 1532-33, 32 L.Ed.2d 15 (1972), "the values of parental direction of the religious upbripging and education of their children in their early and formative years have a high place in our society" and must be "zealously protected." In this case, Pauline wanted to raise her children in her faith just as her mother before her did. Any and all contacts that the O'Neil children had with the teachings and practices of the Fatima Crusade were directly due to their mother's involvement in the church.

Again, what appears to have motivated the jury to find against the defendants with respect to the alleged invasion of the children's privacy was the same evidence that depicted the Fatima Crusade as a "cult:" the children were dressed more conservatively; they said their prayers at length while kneeling on hard floors or in the bus on the way to school; they were taught that the Crusade was the only true church; and they were disciplined by spanking and rapping the knuckles with a stick. Defense witnesses testified that the atmosphere that the children were exposed to was no different than many Catholic schools before Vatican II. O'Neil had no evidence to rebut this, but preferred to contrast the Crusade's methods with the arguably more "enlightened" practices of the modern Roman Catholic Church.

The district court found that when the evidence is scrutinized in the context of the defendants' legitimate constitutional rights, reasonable minds could not reach the same conclusion as the jury did. In light of the direction given to us by the United States Supreme Court and our own state constitution, and in light of the evidence presented to the jury, it is clear that there was insufficient evidence for the jury to conclude that the defendants' conduct was motivated by an intentional and malicious desire to intrude upon the seclusion of the O'Neil family.

"[R]eligious freedom — the freedom to believe and to practice strange and, it may be, foreign creeds — has classically been one of the highest values of our society." *Yoder, supra* 406 U.S. at 238, 92 S.Ct. at 1544 (White, J., concurring). The rights of the defendants to freely exercise their religious beliefs play a critical role in the evaluation of the evidence of this case. The district court clearly recognized this when it reviewed the jury's verdict on defendants' motion for judgment n.o.v. I would affirm the district court.

BAKES, J., concurs.

BAKES, Justice,

dissenting as to Part II:

The majority opinion states that an "[ijnvasion of privacy occurs when one intentionally intrudes, physically or otherwise, upon the solitude or seclusion of another or his private concerns or affairs." *Ante* at 698. However, with the possible exception of the defendant Sister Mary Bernadette, the Court's opinion points to no evidence that defendants Schuckardt, Chicóme, The Fatima Crusade, or Christ the

King Priory, Inc., "intentionally intrude[d], physically or otherwise, upon the solitude or seclusion of [the plaintiffs]___"

*484The trial court granted its judgment notwithstanding the verdict because such evidence was totally lacking. The Court's opinion today does not identify any evidence of intentional intrusion, but rather assumes that, "if Sister Mary Bernadette knew about the restraining order, other church members were also likely to have known about it." *Ante* at 700. The Court then finds that, "Clearly, the restraining order was violated by Pauline and other persons likely to know of its existence." However, Pauline, Jerry's wife, was not a party defendant to the action. The Court then concludes by stating, "The jury was entitled to conclude from the evidence that this behavior was intentional, wrongful, and an intrusion."

The only evidence which the Court's opinion points out which could even possibly sustain the jury verdict was with regard to the defendant Sister Mary Bernadette. There was no evidence that the other defendants intentionally intruded. It is not enough merely to state that other "church members were also likely to have known about it." That is an assumption for which there is no evidence in the record.

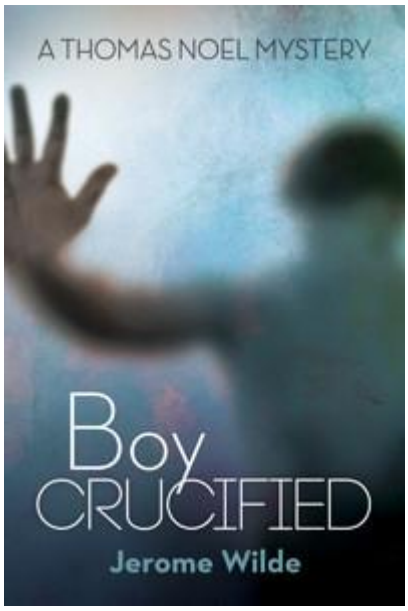
Accordingly, the trial court was correct in concluding that there was no substantial evidence that the defendants Schuckardt, Fatima Crusade, Chicoine, and Christ the King Priory, Inc., ever intentionally intruded upon the solitude or seclusion of the plaintiffs. As to those defendants at least, the trial court's judgment notwithstanding the verdict on the invasion of privacy claim should be affirmed.

Rebel's Yell

Musings from a mouth in the South.

Saturday, September 14, 2013

BOY CRUCIFIED: Truth much stranger than the fiction



Like much of my work, the action in BOY CRUCIFIED: A Thomas Noel Mystery takes place in an unusual setting. In this case, the background is the Traditional Catholic movement in the United States. I grew up in this movement and I can assure you the truth is stranger than any fiction I might write about it.

Traditional Catholics are right wing, conservative types who reject the changes introduced into the Catholic Church at Vatican Council II during the 1960s, such as having the Mass said in English, or entertaining the idea that people of other faiths might actually hope for salvation (Religious Liberty).

My group, the Fatima Crusade, was one of the most extreme. We believed all the popes from John XIII onward were heretics, thus not popes at all, which meant that the Chair of Peter was empty and we were living in the End Times. When Reagan choose the elder Bush as his vice-president, we were told Bush was quite possibly the Antichrist. We believed we were the only "valid Catholics" -- all the rest were going straight to hell for embracing heresy.

Those were some of the nicer features.

Among my group, during the 1970s and 1980s, there was a strong undercurrent of Antisemitism. We were lectured endlessly on the Jewish World Conspiracy. We read pamphlets like "The Six Million Swindle," which purported that the Holocaust was a complete fiction. We were told Adolf Hitler was actually a great leader who tried to save the world from Jews. We sang the Nazi anthem, *Deustchland Deustchland Uber Alles*, at private gatherings, and our leader is said to have had a painting of Hitler hanging over his bed. High school underwent paramilitary training in the style of the Brown Shirts.

Read what the Southern Poverty Law Center says.

During my time with this group, I experienced various forms of abuse, sexual, physical and otherwise. We had bizarre punishments, shaved heads and whatnot.

The group was sued for "alienation of affection" from time to time by estranged family members (usually the spouse of one of our members; wives were encouraged to ditch husbands who refused to follow the party line).

BOY CRUCIFIED is about a boy found murdered in a bizarre fashion, the clues leading eventually to a fictitious traditional Catholic group in Missouri that bears many of the common characteristics of traditional Catholic groups, not just the one I belonged to. And while my book is nothing but fiction, Traditional Catholicism is not.

The group I belonged to still exists, and despite a lot of scandal, they are going strong. They claim to have cleaned house and gone mainstream under new leadership, ridding themselves of their worst excesses. Perhaps they have; for the sake of their followers, I hope so.

The original founder (Bishop Francis Schuckardt, pictured left), who described himself as the "only valid Catholic bishop left on the face of the earth," was ousted in the 1980s and has since died. Read this article on his legacy.

He consecrated two bishops before he died and they continue to run a small splinter group in the Seattle area. They were recently involved in allegations of sexual abuse.

Let me point out again (and very clearly) that the Traditional Catholic group ("St. Konrad's") described in my book is complete fiction. If it seems to resemble the Fatima Crusade, that's because it also resembles most Traditional Catholic groups, especially the more radical, right wing groups. There is no "St. Konrad's" in Missouri, or anywhere else.

But then again, there are a great many "St. Konrad's," both in the United States and abroad, groups that reject the authority pope and have voluntarily excluded themselves from the Roman Catholic Church, groups who attend Latin Masses and talk about the Jewish World Conspiracy and other nutty conspiracy theories and engage in Holocaust-denying (like Bishop Williamson, perhaps one of the more famous examples).

There are even Traditional Catholic popes: Check these out. David Bawden in Kansas, AKA Pope Michael, is one of my favorites.

Readers who complain about "all that Catholic stuff" in BOY CRUCIFIED are missing the point: All that "Catholic stuff" *is* the story, and it's a lot more bizarre than any murder-mystery I could dream up.

Two more accused of child sex abuse at religious home

Seattle Times/October 25, 2006

By Peyton Whitely

Two more men were charged with sexually abusing children at a religious home operated by a group that had sites in Bellevue and Sammamish.

The charges were brought against [Justin Anthony] Kirkland, 24, of Duvall, and Donovan Patrick Olsen, 20, originally of Tucson, Ariz.

Kirkland is charged with two counts of first-degree child rape. Olsen is charged with one count of first-degree child molestation and one count of second-degree child molestation.

According to the filings made Monday, the abuses took place at a religious seminary known as the "Tridentine Latin Rite Church," which had been on Northeast Sixth Street in Bellevue and later moved to an address on Southeast 39th Street in Sammamish.

The charges originated with investigations that date to 2004 and earlier.

Court documents have described the facilities as a "religious home," and other accounts have described the operations as being part of a sect that broke away from the Catholic Church. Sect members first worshipped in a church using the name Tridentine Latin Rites, according to 2002 Seattle Times reports.

In the latest charges, Kirkland is accused of raping a child between 1996 and 1999.

The assaults began when the boy was 6 or 7, court documents say, and both Kirkland and the child were living in the seminary in the 15000 block of Northeast Sixth Street in Bellevue.

The boy said the assaults began when he would be taken to a bathroom and continued until he left the seminary when he was 14, according to court documents.

Olsen is accused of child molestation between 1998 and 2004 in one count and between 2003 and 2005 in a second count.

Court documents contend that the assaults began when one of Olsen's victims was 6 or 7 and the other was 13 and the victims and Olsen all lived at the seminary.

The younger victim said the incidents began at the Bellevue address and continued when the seminary moved to Sammamish.

Arraignments for the defendants are set for Monday in King County Superior Court. Kirkland has been released on his personal recognizance, according to court records; bail of $50,000 was asked for Olsen, who is at large.

Two other defendants were charged with child molestation in September, following earlier charges brought in 2004. Both are awaiting trial.

The most recent investigations began after a woman in April 2004 told Bellevue police that her son had been sexually abused while living at the Bellevue home.

Another boy allegedly abused in Sammamish

Seattle Times/September 6, 2006

By Anne Kim

Two men previously charged with child rape and child molestation at a Sammamish "religious home" face new charges in connection with a second boy who has come forward saying that he, too, was sexually abused.

Justin Kirkland and Michael Muratore, both 21, were each charged with three counts of second-degree child molestation Thursday. They are accused of molesting a boy between 2001 and 2003 who was about 11 at the time the alleged abuse started.

All were members of the Trident Latin Rites Church, which has been described as a breakaway sect of the Roman Catholic Church.

The King County charging papers accuse Kirkland and Muratore of molesting the boy at a seminary in Sammamish where the three lived.

Kirkland was also charged Dec. 23, 2004, in the rape of a different boy at a "religious home" near the Sammamish seminary between 1998 and 2003. The boy told police he was as young as 7 when the alleged sexual abuse began, according to charging papers.

The boy's mother described to police in 2004 that the Trident Latin Rites Church was a "religious cult where 'Brothers' live in a home where only males can reside and raise the boys," according to charging papers.

The mother said the boy lived in the home since he was 2 and she was allowed to see him only twice a year, according to charging papers.

Muratore is accused of molesting the boy between 1997 and 2001 and was charged with first-degree child molestation on Nov. 18, 2005.

Kirkland turned himself into authorities Nov. 28, 2005, after he was charged with two counts of first-degree child rape.

Both men were awaiting trial when the new charges were filed.

A trial date is set for Dec. 7 in King County Superior Court.

Third cult member surrenders in sex abuse case

King 5 News, Seattle/December 1, 2005
By Chris Ingalls

Seattle -- A third and final suspect wanted by sheriff's detectives for allegedly sexually abusing a young member of an Eastside religious cult has surrendered.

As our reports over the past several weeks showed the case had gone cold for detectives trying to locate two cult members accused of molesting a boy.

Detectives believe the publicity pressured the secretive group to convince the accused to come forward and face justice.

Twenty-one-year-old Michael Muratore turned himself in Monday to face a child molestation charge.

Muratore is one of three young men in the Tridentine Latin Rite Church accused of molesting the now 13-year old boy.

Steve Belzak, 19, has already pleaded guilty to child molestation and 20 -year old Justin Kirkland faces a child rape charge.

King County detectives said Kirkland has been on the run for a year after they charged him with sexually assaulting a boy in the religious sect of which both were members.

All three suspects were raised in the church headed by Francis Schuckardt, condemned by the Catholic Church, and criticized as an abusive cult by many former members.

KING 5 News video from our original broadcast shows one family's effort to retrieve their elderly mother from the Tridentine Church, an attempt which ultimately failed.

National news programs like Dateline and The Today Show picked up the story including NBC's interview with Kathleen Raliegh, the woman kidnapped by her own family.

The woman in the video is still angry that her children would try to take her from her church.

“You saw it on TV, I was abducted,” Raleigh said. “They're not good children when they do something like that."

Detectives believe the reclusive church is reeling from the publicity and forced its accused members to come forward.

Kirkland's lawyer says he was in Nevada until 10 days ago.

Despite prosecutor’s objections, the judge released Kirkland on his own recognizance pending trial.

Micheal Muratore is also out of jail awaiting trial.

Alleged cult molester surrenders

King County Journal/November 30, 2005

By Noel S. Brady

One of two young men wanted by police for allegedly molesting a young boy while living with an Eastside group known to many as a cult has surrendered to authorities.

Justin Kirkland, 20, a member of the Tridentine Latin Rite Church, was being held Tuesday night held in lieu of $75,000 bail after being booked at the King County Jail in Seattle on Monday morning, nearly a year after he was charged with two counts of first-degree rape of a child.

Police are still looking for Michael W. Muratore, 21, a third member of the church who was charged Nov. 18 with first-degree child molestation for crimes against the same victim.

The mother of the now-13-year-old boy, whom Kirkland and two other young men are accused of molesting over three years beginning when the boy was 8, said she believes recent media converge about the church pressured its leaders to send Kirkland to authorities. She is not being named to protect the privacy of her son.

"I was expecting it to happen," said the woman, who along with her son was a member of the group she calls a cult for more than three years. "Shuckardt doesn't like that kind of pressure."

She was referring to the group's founder, Francis Konrad Shuckardt, a charismatic leader who considers himself to be the true pope, according to members of the group.

Shuckardt was one of the original defectors of the Catholic Church, following changes in the Vatican enacted in the mid-1960s. The vocal traditionalist was ousted from his congregation and spent decades cultivating a following throughout the Northwest.

Members of his church have described a harsh life with hours of prayer each day. Women and girls must cover their heads and wear long skirts. There have been reports of malnutrition and severe punishment, such as shaving the heads of girls and forcing some to kneel during meals.

Former members say the church uses fear to discourage its young followers from running away.

The group is not connected to recognized Catholic groups that practice Tridentine Mass or other sects that broke away from the Catholic Church following global revisions in the way Catholics worship with the Second Vatican Council -- or Vatican II -- in 1965. The changes were intended to broaden the church's reach and appeal.

Police have found no sign of Shuckardt since 2002, leading them to believe he's most likely dead or gravely ill.

But the mother at the heart of this case said she believes he is alive and well.

"I don't believe he's dead," she said. "I saw him last in 2003. I know he's alive."

Also charged in December 2004 was 20-year-old Steve A. Belzak, who was arrested, booked and released as a juvenile. Belzak pleaded guilty earlier this month to two counts of child molestation.

His sentencing in juvenile court has been continued to Dec. 19. Prosecutors say they'll recommend a judge send Belzak to intensive sexual deviancy treatment before determining how much time he should serve.

Kirkland is scheduled for arraignment Tuesday.

According to charging papers, the victim's mother went to Bellevue police in April 2004 after her son told her he had been molested while living at the Tridentine Latin Rite Church home in Sammamish.

Since he was 2, the boy was raised by the men who lived at the house. His mother spent those years living with her daughters and other female members of the church at a home in Bellevue. It wasn't until she left the church last year that she learned of her son's abuse, she said.

It took her three years to muster the courage to leave, she said.

"It was fear, fear of hell. That was constantly preached into us," she said. "And it was fear for my children."

In May 2004, her son told detectives and prosecutors that Muratore was the first to touch him when he was 7 or 8. Three weeks later, he said, Belzak touched him and made him take his clothes off while other boys were sleeping in the room. He said Kirkland later began molesting him as well. The abuse went on until he was 11.

The boy's mother said she believes Muratore also will turn himself in soon because of the media attention on the group.

"My hope is that somehow the members will catch wind of this stuff and start thinking," she said. "Hopefully it will put a damper on the abuse of children."

Police say there are no allegations of organized or ritual abuse in the group, and the acts didn't occur under the direction of any of the group's leaders.

But the mother said she believes such allegations have yet to emerge only because of the fear among the group's members. She said she explained her concerns Monday to a reporter for the NBC-TV news show Dateline.

"I believe (Belzak, Kirkland and Muratore) were abused by leaders of the church," she said. "Children are being abused not only physically, but mentally and emotionally as well."

Charges shed light on church: Eastside `cult' is likely hiding members accused of sex abuse, police say

King County Journal/November 25, 2005

By Noel S. Brady

The shadowy history of an Eastside church, recognized by many as a cult, has come into focus with new charges of child molestation and an admission by one former member that he molested an 8-year-old boy.

Steven A. Belzak told King County prosecutors that he began sexually abusing an 8-year-old boy at a home in Sammamish for male members of the Tridentine Latin Rite Church. In his confession, he said the abuse went on for three years, beginning in 2000.

Another church member, 20-year-old Justin Kirkland, is charged with first-degree child rape and first-degree child molestation. And last week prosecutors charged a third man, Michael W. Muratore, 21, with first-degree child molestation.

Kirkland and Muratore remain at large, and investigators believe the so-called cult that reared them is protecting them from prosecution.

``It's most likely that the cult is shielding or hiding them,'' said King County sheriff's spokesman Sgt. John Urquhart. ``This breakaway group is not recognized by the (Roman Catholic) church. They're a cult.''

Belzak, now 20, pleaded guilty earlier this month to two counts of child molestation. He is scheduled for sentencing Monday in juvenile court. Prosecutors say they'll recommend a judge send Belzak to intensive sexual deviancy treatment before determining how much time he should serve.

According to charging papers, the victim's mother went to Bellevue police in April 2004 after her son told her he had been molested while living at the Tridentine Latin Rite Church home in Sammamish.

Since her son was 2, the woman told detectives, he had been raised by the men and other boys who lived at the house. She said the church was a cult, and she was allowed to visit her son only twice a year.

She spent those years living with her daughters and other female members of the church at a home in Bellevue. It wasn't until she left the church last year that she learned of her son's abuse, prosecutors said.

The Journal could not reach the now-13-year-old victim or his mother, but she told KING 5 News this week how she learned her son was abused.

``They were raping him and they were telling him that it was OK, that that's what everybody does,'' she said. ``It's very hard to admit that these people that I gave my son to, that I trusted, are the very ones that destroyed his innocence.''

The woman's son told detectives and prosecutors that Muratore was the first to touch him when he was 7 or 8. Three weeks later, he said, Belzak touched him and made him take his clothes off while other boys were sleeping in the room.

He said Kirkland later began molesting him, as well. The abuse went on until he was 11, he said.

On one occasion, he was shut inside a closet with Belzak, when Belzak began touching him. A man who lived with the boys caught them and spanked them both.

Urquhart said there are no allegations of organized or ritual abuse in the church, and the acts didn't occur under the direction of any of the group's leaders. Still, investigators are concerned that sexual abuse of children might be ongoing, and they suspect the church is covering it up.

The church, also is known as ``Fatima Crusaders,'' has refused to cooperate with detectives, Urquhart said, and leaders of the cult have even denied the existence of Muratore.

In fact, many of the children in the group have no birth certificate, Social Security number or any type of documentation. That's why it has taken more than a year to charge Muratore.

``We had a name but it took us a long time to figure out who he was,'' Urquhart said.

In a report about the group published Nov. 25, 2002, in the Seattle Times, Muratore's father and aunt spoke about their decision to join the church.

A truck driver and father of nine, Michael E. Muratore, 48, said he and his wife left a mainstream Christian church when it began to feel more like social club.

``After three or four months, you learned everything,'' Muratore said. ``It left us with an empty feeling. There had to be more to it.''

The man said his faith in God ``gives total purpose to life. When you have a faith -- especially a purpose that says this is a means to an end, God provides opportunities.''

The men of Tridentine Latin Rite Church have since abandoned the house in Sammamish, and police don't know where they're living now.

Police say about 100 members of the Tridentine Latin Rite Church have lived in Renton, Bellevue and Issaquah for the last several years.

The church has no published address or telephone number, and the Journal was unable to reach any representative of Tridentine Latin Rite Church for comment.

The group should not be confused with other sects that broke away from the Catholic Church following global revisions in the way Catholics worship with The Second Vatican Council -- or Vatican II -- in 1965. The changes were intended to broaden the church's reach and appeal.

Some groups formed new churches in opposition to Vatican II ruling to modernize the traditional Tridentine mass by replacing Latin with local vernacular and instructing priests to turn their backs on the holy altar during Mass.

A lay church volunteer who helps organize a weekly traditional Latin mass at St. Joseph Chapel in downtown Seattle, Jason King of Mercer Island, said he and his organization, Una Voce of Western Washington, already have been mistaken for the cult. The difference, he said, is that he

is a Roman Catholic and the Mass he organizes is fully recognized by the archdiocese of Western Washington.

``This cult is separate and distinct from the Catholic Church,'' King said. ``It's not recognized by the archdiocese. This cult doesn't even believe that Pope Benedict (XVI) is the pope. They don't believe there's been a pope since Vatican II in 1965.''

At the heart of the mysterious group lies its founder, Francis Konrad Schuckardt, a charismatic leader who considers himself to be the true pope, according to members of the group.

The group's history, as outlined in the book ``The Smoke of Satan: Conservative and Traditionalist Dissent in Contemporary American Catholicism'' by Michael Cuneo is marked by schism, controversy and police raids.

A graduate of O'Dea High School, Schuckardt was one of the original defectors of the church, following Vatican II. The vocal traditionalist was ousted from his congregation and spent decades cultivating a following throughout the Northwest.

Members of his church have described a harsh life with hours of prayer each day. Women and girls must cover their heads and wear long skirts. There have been reports of malnutrition and severe punishment such as shaving the heads of girls and forcing some to kneel during meals.

Former members say the church uses fear to discourage its young followers from running away.

In May 1987, a police SWAT team in California raided a house where the group was staying. They were searching for six children in two separate parental abduction cases. They didn't find the children, but they did find a cache of prescription pain killers, several guns, $75,000 in cash and records of numerous international bank accounts.

The six children turned up elsewhere a few days later, after a new investigation into the cult had begun.

Urquhart said investigators have found no sign of Schuckardt in more than two years. Most likely, he said, Schuckardt is dead, although his church insists he is alive.

Church near Seattle struck by scandal

Expert blames Tridentine Group, a cult, for charges

MSNBC Transcript/November 23, 2005

Experts and victims are blaming the Tridentine Rite group, a cult, for the scandal that has struck a church near Seattle. In the past two days, two members have been charged with molesting children, one already pled guilty.

On Tuesday, Joe Scarborough, host, ‘Scarborough Country’ spoke to Kevin Raleigh and Rosemarie Offenhaur, whose mother, Kathleen Raleigh, was taken away by the cult. Offenhaur was also a former nun for the Tridentine Rite before realizing the group’s bad intentions. Cult expert, Rick Ross sat in on the discussion as well.

JOE SCARBOROUGH, HOST, ‘SCARBOROUGH COUNTRY’: Kevin, tell me about this group, this organization. Is it fair to say that it’s a church or do you believe it’s a cult?

KEVIN RALEIGH, SON OF A TRIDENTINE MEMBER: I believe it’s a destructive cult. I believe it has nothing to do with religion. And I make that observation 13 years ago after reading a book by Steve Esan. It’s a destructive cult. It’s actually a very secret society.

SCARBOROUGH: We are showing pictures right now of these pictures of these young children about the age of my daughter, which I guess is why it hurts me so much, being terrorized.

Rosemarie, you were a former member of this cult, this organization, this church?

ROSEMARIE OFFENHAUER, FORMER TRIDENTINE NUN: Yes, I was, Joe.

SCARBOROUGH: Talk about how destructive it is for children and, well, for your mother and all those that are locked in its grip.

OFFENHAUER: Well, Joe, I entered when I was quite young.

And when I see these video clips, it reminds me of how I felt the first I entered until I left, was this huge amount of fear. It was just amazing. We just never knew exactly when things were going to happen. I thought I was entering a Catholic convent, where I could help other people and do good things. Again, I was only 18.

The first couple months were OK, but, eventually, the leader kept on clamping down and things just got more and more restricted. Everything had to be approved by him. And we started waiting hours for services to happen and sometimes, we would wait days for him to come to offer mass. And it was just very sad, that I can say, after being there 17 years, I never had a real friend.

I entered with 12 young women. They were all 18. And we were told we couldn't talk to each other, that someone always had to be listening. So, my memories are again very fearful. I wanted to leave in the first year, but when I asked to leave, my head was shaved and I was told that God had great plans for our group, and that was temptations from the devil, and it's just a very controlled place.

SCARBOROUGH: Well, you talk about controlled place.

I want to show you, show everybody, a clip of when there was an attempt to rescue your mother. Let's play that video right now. And then we will have you all talk about it.

Kevin, what were you all trying to do? And why did you feel it was necessary to take such dramatic measures to rescue your mother?

RALEIGH: Well, my mother disappeared 13 years ago.

In 13 years ago, there were several attempts to contact her. And we are talking, she disappeared. She just disappeared. She left a note on the table. We had a forwarding address somewhere in Reno, Nevada. No phone calls from her, no communication. We made several attempts to go over to the Seattle area, hired private investigators to find out where she was at.

It wasn't really until this past May that a member of the group contacted us and told us that she was a friend, a very close guardian of my mother and so, I spent a couple hours on the phone talking to her. And she told me that she was a person that my mother confided into, confided in her with, and she said she took her to the doctors.

And I start thinking, says, well, if you took her to the doctor's office, you know when her next doctor appointment was. She told me, yes, she did, or she could find out. She called the doctors and she found out when it was.

Well, at that point, I said, well, I called my brothers and sisters. And we said, we probably are pretty sure we know where mom is going to be on a certain day at a certain time. And not having seen my mother in 13 years, we all kind of were kind of anxious. We all flew up to the Seattle area.

And, basically, when we got up to the Seattle area, she was going to a doctor's appointment, the Harborview Med Center up there. And when she came out, the person that took her there went to get the car. And, at that point, I went up and that's when we made contact with her.

And I went up to her. And I had somewhat of guarded optimism, not seeing my mother for 13 years, that things would be good. And I went up to her and I greeted her. And she was very cordial to me. She was talking to me like—I was saying, hey, this is going pretty good. And then it started to occur to me that she wasn't recognizing who I was.

So, I started bringing up dates, my birthday, her birthday, her anniversary, her six kids. And she says, boy, you sure know a lot about me.

And my brother came up behind her at the time and said, do you recognize him? And it was my younger brother. And she didn't recognize him. And then my older brother came up there. And, at that moment, she recognized it was her children.

And it was like, all of a sudden, she went into this shutdown mode.

And she didn't want to talk to us. And, really, all we wanted was to talk to her, take her out to lunch and really find what's been going on for 13 years.

SCARBOROUGH: You all tried to take her. You haven't seen her in 13 years. Let me bring in Rick Ross right now, because, again, here is a woman. They haven't seen their mother. They haven't seen her in 13 years and try to bring her back. And the next day, she goes back there. I guess you see this an awful lot, don't you?

RICK ROSS, CULT EXPERT: Yes, Joe, I do.

And what the Raleigh family went through is what many thousands and thousands of families are going through right now across the U.S., which is, they don't know where their loved ones are at. There are many cult groups that are nomadic.

The Tridentine Rite group was basically on the lam for years, traveling around the country with Schuckardt. So, many times, they don't know where a loved one is and they have no access. And they may take desperate measures, such as the Raleighs did, to try and meet with someone who is in a cult.

And that person is, as the Raleighs have described, a prisoner of the brainwashing that exists within these groups. Rosemarie said about how isolated she was, how members of this group are kind of like in a bubble, isolated in a controlled environment that Francis Schuckardt runs 24/7.

SCARBOROUGH: Yes. They have got no control.

And the thing that enrages me so much, Rick, is, you have these young children who have no control.

SCARBOROUGH: And, Rick, itt looks like they are trying to put chains on these kids.

As far as these kids know, this is the devil. What are they trying to do? How can terrorizing these young children, abusing them, scarring them for life, how does that make them more susceptible to the message of this sick, sick group?

ROSS: Well, Joe, what they are doing is, they are indoctrinating them to have unreasonable fear about the outside world. They are terrorizing them and instilling this fear that, if they leave the group, they will be unprotected, they will not be shielded by a kind of spiritual umbrella that Schuckardt has over them.

As Rosemarie said, she had unreasonable fears when she left the group. And what you're seeing with the children here is the beginning of that process.

SCARBOROUGH: That is a sick, sick process.

Eastside cult faces sex abuse claim

KING 5 News/November 4, 2005

By Chris Ingalls

Seattle - Members of a reclusive religious sect claim to be dedicating their lives to God.

The Eastside group is known by many different names, but most commonly as the "Tridentine Latin Rites Church." It is not associated with the Catholic Church or the archdiocese of Seattle.

We've learned that one child, maybe others, were sexually abused within the church's own inner sanctum.

That news comes as one family decides to take drastic steps to get their loved one out.

Video shot by KING 5 News outside a Seattle hospital captures what appears to be a crime, an elderly woman surrounded and then snatched at the main door of a Seattle hospital.

The woman is Kathleen Raleigh, who just finished a doctor's appointment and is then forced into a van.

Her captors are none other than her own children, who call this an intervention, a last ditch effort to save their mother from the grip of a mysterious religious sect.

"Her mind is in prison. She's been told if she talks to her children and her husband she will be damned and lose her soul ," said her daughter, Rosemarie Offenhauer, "and we saw that very vividly as we talked to her."

Mrs. Raleigh is a long-time member of the Tridentine Church. After decades of running from the law and controversy in other cities, about 100 Tridentines have lived for several years in obscurity in the suburbs east of Seattle.

Now, the KING 5 Investigators have learned the Tridentines face their most troubling accusation yet, that they're helping to cover up crimes against their most defenseless members, their own children.

"I trusted these people to take care of my son. They were supposed to be men of God," lamented a woman who was, for decades, a Tridentine.

She lived in a Bellevue house with her daughters and the group's other women. They were strictly separated from the males, who once lived in a home near Issaquah.

Only after she left the group did the woman learn that her now 13-year-old son was repeatedly raped in the men's house by at least one, and possibly several, group members.

"They were raping him and they were telling him that it was O.K. That that's what everybody does," she said.

"It's very hard to admit that these people that I gave my son to, that I trusted, are the very ones that destroyed his innocence."

Life as a Tridentine involves hours of prayer, strict discipline and no contact with the world outside.

Former members say church leaders preached fear to keep them from running away.

"They had us convinced that if we left, we were automatically going to hell," said former cult member Michelle Chestnut.

The indoctrination begins at the earliest age.

On Halloween, which the Tridentines celebrate as All Saints Day, the group performs an annual ritual: The smallest children are confronted by a person dressed as the devil, who threatens to drag naughty children from the safety of the church to the evils of the world outside.

"It was horrifying - none of the mothers liked it," said one mother.

But former members say no one dares defy orders from the group's leader, an elusive man named Frances Schuckardt, who they say considers himself to be the true pope.

At his peak in the 1980's, Schuckardt headed a Spokane church, one of the nation's largest congregations of so-called traditional Catholics -- who split with the Vatican in the 1960's.

Leaders of his own renegade church eventually ousted Schuckardt, accusing him of fondling young men, abusing prescription drugs and embezzlement, allegations he denied.

In the latest criminal case, one Tridentine does not deny he sexually assaulted the former member's young son.

Steven Belzak, 19, confessed to child molestation and will be sentenced in King County Juvenile Court later this month.

You'd think church leaders would want to root out the problem.

Instead, detectives accuse them of blocking efforts to hunt down additional suspects.

"Everywhere they turn they're hitting these walls were they don't want to talk to us, don't want to assist us at all. They want nothing to do with us," said King County Sheriff's Department spokesman Travis Defries.

An arrest warrant has been issued for another person wanted in the rape, 20-year-old Justin Kirkland.

But detectives say church members refuse to answer questions about his whereabouts and they deny that a third suspect identified by detectives even exists.

Some of the group's younger members have no birth records or Social Security numbers, making identification next to impossible.

“We do have one victim. There may be a lot more victims out there. Because of the walls that are put up around this organization it's hard for people inside to get out and share their story and share what's happened,” said Defries.

In the meantime, the woman whose son was raped hopes others within the Tridentines come around to her view of the group.

“God gave me that child to protect him and I didn't do it. I just pray the other parents that are in that group will wake up," she said.

The Raleigh family, in the meantime, hoped their desperate gamble would wake up their mother.

Her children drove her to Spokane to reunite with her ailing husband, who gave her flowers and recited their wedding vows.

The family was devastated when the reunion, the first in more than a dozen years, ended when Mrs. Raleigh demanded to return to the church.

“At that point I realized that my mother probably died 13 years ago. This is not the same woman I last saw 13 years ago. It's a different person," said Rosemarie Offenhauer.

The Tridentines declined repeated offers to appear on camera for this story.

In an e-mail, one church leader said "it appears to us that both the media and the government are stacked up against us."

Regarding the rape case, he said, "it is my understanding that the accused herein claim that the accuser is lying and feel that the boy [the victim] is being handled and coached by those who pursue an agenda of hate against our church."

He said church leaders are not trying to obstruct justice, but if there is a lack of cooperation, it's because their members have no faith in the criminal justice system.

Detectives have been out recently hunting for Justin Kirkland, the charged suspect whose whereabouts are unknown, and they're working on charging a third young man as well.

Denver family tries to free mother from religious cult

9News,Denver/November 3, 2005

By John Fosholt

Denver - The children of Kathleen Raleigh say they didn't intend to abduct their 78-year-old mother when they met with her two months ago.

"We were simply there as a family to talk to our mom," says daughter Rose Marie.

"Maybe we'd plead insanity of the moment, that this was our mother, and we hadn't seen her in 13 years," adds her brother Kevin.

Kathleen Raleigh is now known as Mechtilde Marie, an elder in a cloistered religious sect in the Pacific Northwest. She is the mother of six children, all law-abiding, middle-aged professionals with children of their own. The Raleighs say their Denver family was devoutly Catholic, but in the 1970's they became involved with a splinter group led by a man who called himself Bishop Francis Schuckardt. The "Bishop" convinced two of the Raleigh children, Rose Marie and Peter, to leave home and become part of his reclusive and tightly-disciplined cult.

Schuckardt's sect is known as the Tridentine Latin Rite Church. It is not affiliated with the Roman Catholic Church, and Schuckardt is not ordained by an organized religion. His cult has been the subject of news reports about physical and sexual abuse, and Schuckardt himself was arrested on drug charges in California. Two of Schuckardt's young "nuns" were attacked while soliciting donations, late at night and unescorted. One of them died.

Rose Marie and Peter Raleigh say they eventually escaped the Schuckardt cult, but they can't convince their mother that the "Bishop" is dangerous. Kathleen Raleigh abandoned her home and

husband in 1992 to live with Schuckardt's group in Washington state. The family says, for many years, they didn't know where she was, or even if she was alive.

Her husband tried to find her with a message on 9News five years ago. "Sweetheart, why don't you come on home," said Jack Raleigh, her husband of 54 years. "I miss you. Your kids miss you. Your grandchildren miss you."

Several months ago, a former member of the cult contacted the family and told them where their mother is living. They learned the date of an appointment the cult had made for Mrs. Raleigh at a medical clinic in Seattle. Her children decided to meet there, and talk to their mother outside the clinic.

The meeting did not go as planned. "She was my mom," said daughter Mary, "but I felt she was brainwashed. She just kept her head hung down."

The sons grabbed their mother and, as the elderly woman cried for help, they carried her to their rental minivan. The Raleighs drove to their father's home in Spokane, nearly 300 miles away, where their dad was planning a family reunion.

The children telephoned the cult's commune to let them know Mrs. Raleigh was okay. A few hours later, police arrived to take their mother away. One of the officers snapped a family reunion photo, but the snapshot shows an unhappy Kathleen Raleigh sitting among her children.

"It's hard for those who've not been inside the cult, to know what's going on with my mom," says daughter Rose Marie. "Her mind is imprisoned. She's been told that if she talks to her children or to her own husband, that she's damned and she's going to lose her soul."

Police have not filed kidnapping charges, but legal experts say the children had no right to move their mother by force. "It's a dangerous situation that people should avoid," says prosecutor Don Quick, "not only because of the danger to the senior, but also because you could end up with criminal charges."

An attorney for the cult has obtained a court order barring the children from contacting their mother again. In an affidavit to the court, Mrs. Raleigh accuses the children of kidnapping her. The children reply angrily that it is actually Schuckardt and his followers who have kidnapped their mother. "They have tried to destroy our family," says Rose Marie, "And yet they want to call us criminals."

Mrs. Raleigh says her children have lied and broken the law in their efforts to separate her from what she calls the "one true faith." Her affidavit to the court in Washington concludes, "I simply want to live my life in peace, in the lifestyle that I have chosen."

Her children say it's more than a change of lifestyle. "I love my mother and will remember her for the wonderful things she did," says her son Kevin. "But as far as I'm concerned, my mother died 13 years ago, and may she rest in peace."

SPOKANE

Council to consider projects in parks

Summer is in the air and parks projects are on the agenda for the Spokane City Council when it meets at 7 tonight at City Hall.

The council will consider two parks paving contracts — $96,814 for asphalt patching and sealing on Riverfront Park pathways, and $71,460 to repave the loop in upper Lincoln Park. Money comes from the parks bond issue approved in 1987.

The council also is scheduled to approve a revised agreement for a state grant to help acquire riverbank property in Peaceful Valley.

Parks officials had planned to use $46,400 in state money and $36,100 in local funds to buy property just west of Batesville Casket Co., W1620 Water, but someone else purchased it instead.

The new plan calls for using an $82,500 state grant as part of a $160,000 project to acquire land east of park property under the Maple Street Bridge. The eventual goal is a strip of riverbank park between the bridge and Glover Field, parks officials say.

Other outdoor items on tonight's agenda include spending $9,838 in federal community development money for street trees in the West Central neighborhood, and $12,520 in golf funds for topographical surveys of land recently acquired for a fourth city golf course along Latah Creek off Inland Empire Highway.

COLVILLE, Wash.

Man who killed wife gets 12-year term

A Hunters, Wash., man who pleaded guilty April 14 to killing his wife was sentenced Friday to 12 years in prison.

Clark Chambers, 36, pleaded guilty to second-degree murder just three days before his trial was to begin for the September shooting death of Kristine Jensen Chambers.

Besides the prison sentence, visiting Spokane County Superior Court Judge John Schultheis ordered Chambers to pay $12,000 in restitution for burning his rented farmhouse. Schultheis also ordered Chambers to serve a year of community service after he's released from prison.

Stevens County Prosecuting Attorney Jerry Wetle said he was pleased with the sentence. "It's the midrange within the (sentencing) guidelines," Wetle said. "He had pled and cooperated with the police in resolving the (investigation)."

BANDON, Ore.

Man and woman die when boat capsizes

Two persons died Sunday after their fishing boat capsized as it approached the Coquille River bar off the Oregon Coast near Bandon.

The victims were identified as Lester E. Miller, 57, of Harbor, and Janet M. Hartman, 48, of Brookings, said Coast Guard Petty Officer Peter Davis at the North Bend Air Station.

The Marker, a 35-foot salmon trawler based in Brookings, was approaching the bar at about 7 p.m. when a wave of unknown size struck the boat and overturned it, a Bandon woman who witnessed the incident told the Coast Guard.

Two helicopters were dispatched from the air station to search for the victims and wreckage. The Coast Guard station in Coos Bay dispatched two rescue boats.

Miller and Hartman were unconscious when found and were flown separately to Bay Area Hospital in Coos Bay. En route, rescuers tried to revive the victims. Both were pronounced dead after arrival at the hospital, a nursing supervisor said.

Sunday's incident was the fourth capsizing this year of commercial fishing boats on the Oregon Coast. The accidents have claimed nine lives.

MISSOULA

Chlorine leaks from tank car

A railroad tank car carrying a toxic chemical sprang a leak while being unloaded at the Stone Container Co. plant in nearby Frenchtown this morning. Eight or nine people were reported to have been hospitalized.

Plant manager Clayton Smith confirmed that Stone Container was unloading a tank car filled with chlorine when the incident occurred, but said he had no further details.

Broadcast reports said eight or nine people were taken to the emergency room at St. Patrick Hospital in Missoula, but there was no word on whether any were seriously injured.

— From staff and wire reports

Second special session expected

Associated Press

OLYMPIA — A standoff over how much to increase the state tax on gasoline is certain to force a second special session of the Washington Legislature, House leaders said today.

LEGISLATURE '89

Celebrating unusual bipartisan accord on the budget, lawmakers could all but taste the adjournment champagne Sunday, with adjournment of the first special session expected late today.

But House Majority Leader Brian Ebersole, D-Tacoma, said the House will not reverse itself and approve the Republican Senate's bold plot to jam a 5-cents-a-gallon gas-tax hike at an angry Gov. Booth Gardner. The Democratic governor has vowed to veto any tax increase higher than 3½ cents per gallon.

"We spoke on it last night (when the bill was killed 12-82), and nothing will change," he said in an interview. "We don't have the votes for a 5-cent tax. So that means we pass a no-new-tax transportation budget. I asumme the governor will veto that and call us back (into another special session)."

House Speaker Joe King, D-Vancouver, said that since votes are lined up for the operating and construction budgets, adjournment could come quickly if the two houses can agree on prenatal care, family leave, crime victims compensation, the Puyallup tribal land settlement, and drug treatment for welfare recipients.

House leaders didn't mention two other bills that have been on their "must do" list: creation of a cabinet-level Department of Health and adoption of conservation standards for new home construction.

For much of Sunday, Adjournment Fever seemed obvious. After a 14-day special session in which nothing had passed, the two houses began flushing out session-ending bills. Both houses passed prenatal care bills; the Senate passed a Department of Health bill; and the Senate amended a House bill to authorize commuter rail development and car pool and bus lanes on freeways.

House and Senate budget chairmen held a joint news conference on the compromise budget they and other negotiators had crafted during three weeks of backroom talks.

But the gas tax was sand in the legislative gears.

Gardner, getting wind of the Senate plan to push through a 5-cent boost in Washington's 18-cent tax, told reporters he "absolutely" would veto the bill.

The governor said he's not willing to accept legislative leaders' threat of a no-new-tax transportation budget, either.

"If they don't handle it, there will be a second special session," the governor told reporters. "I've made my proposal; it's a good proposal."

The new version was floated as a compromise between the 3.5-cent Gardner plan and the 7-cent plan a majority of lawmakers seem to favor.

Please see **SESSION: A4**

T-shirt ticket

Underground shirt creator cited for lack of license

By Jess Walter
Staff writer

Police cited a Spokane window washer for peddling without a license Saturday, in what he called a "bizarre sting" to stop the sale of underground Bloomsday T-shirts that police have described as offensive.

Rick E. Turner had printed "not authorized by Bloomsday Association" on the controversial shirts after Superior Court Judge James Murphy ruled Friday that the shirts infringed on the Bloomsday trademark.

Spokane Police Chief Terry Mangan said the citation was appropriate.

"If the guy was selling T-shirts, and he didn't have the proper permit, I don't see anything wrong," Mangan said. "I don't see why (Turner) should be above the law."

Turner was selling shirts in front of the Red Lion Tavern, N126 Division, late Saturday morning, when he said police tried to intimidate him and the owner of the Red Lion because of the shirts' message.

"I've never seen anything like it," said Craig Heimbigner, owner of the Red Lion. "If they go after crime the way they go after insults, they're doing some good."

The shirts feature a bare-breasted woman in front of a Spokane skyline with the caption "I'm in Bloomsday 'cause the boys at the Police Guild said jogging is good for your lungs."

The caption refers to a party that featured a hired striptease dancer at the Police Guild Club in 1986, Turner said.

Judge Murphy refused a Guild request to restrain the sale of the shirts, saying their message was satire. The Bloomsday name, however, did not add to the satire, Murphy said.

After the ruling, Turner's attorney, Pat Stiley, said that by adding the words "not authorized," to the shirts, they no longer would infringe on the Bloomsday trademark.

Turner said a rangy-looking man approached him Saturday, picked up an altered shirt, looked at it and went around the corner to a police car.

Later, Turner said, the man returned with a uniformed police officer and, after buying a shirt, identified himself as a Bloomsday official.

Turner said the official told him that he would try to have Judge Murphy block the sale of the shirts until Turner increased the size of the disclaimer.

After questioning police about his right to leave, Turner said, he went into the Red Lion and continued selling the shirts. Another patrol car showed up and the first officer came in and ticketed him, Turner said, and told Red Lion owner Heimbigner that he couldn't sell the shirts either.

"They gave (Turner) a ticket, told him that he needed a special license in order to sell them, that we needed a special license to sell them," Heimbigner said.

"I told Rick, 'I don't need to have a SWAT team inside my bar,'" said Heimbigner, who sells Red Lion shirts in the tavern. "I told him if he gets a license, I'd sell them for him."

Weed killer

Photo by Bob Coleman

Garbed in protective mask and clothes, Scott Miller of Star Pruners prepares a yard at the corner of 17th and Southeast Boulevard for summer with an application of weed killer.

Cat claws new path for freeway

By David Bender
Staff writer

COEUR d'ALENE — It's the biggest cat in Idaho, with a purr that can drown out a truck and a claw as powerful as high explosives.

The large model Caterpillar bulldozer is one of nearly two dozen earthmoving machines clearing a path for Interstate 90 just north of Lake Coeur d'Alene.

"There's a lot of equipment, a lot of dirt," said Jim Richard, an assistant district engineer for the Idaho Department of Transportation.

Contractors are completing two unfinished sections of the transcontinental highway, a stretch through Wallace and a section between Coeur d'Alene's Sherman Avenue and Blue Creek Bay.

Work under way on the Coeur d'Alene section is 1½ months ahead of schedule and should be complete next year, Richard said. Two more phases of construction along Lake Coeur d'Alene still need to be started.

The Wallace work, which includes a section of highway atop a 4,400-foot-long viaduct, is running nearly on schedule, he said.

The work near both cities should be complete in 1991.

The Coeur d'Alene work involves cutting a 160-foot-deep gouge through a mountaintop and filling an adjacent, 165-foot-deep gorge, Richard said.

One machine, a D-11N Caterpillar, is the largest earthmover ever used in Idaho, Richard said. It weighs more than 200,000 pounds and has a blade 8 feet high and 22 feet wide. Without its claw, which drags behind it, workers would have to use dynamite to loosen rock.

The contractor, J.J. Welcome Construction Co. of Redmond, Wash., is building what will be called the Hilltop interchange, a collection of roads and ramps connecting the freeway with Mullan Trail Road.

It will connect with another section of freeway being built by the Moseman Construction of Salem, Ore. That company is building a bridge 1,700 feet above Bennett Bay.

Two parts of the project that will be put out to bid this summer will connect their work with the existing highway. The entire stretch is expected to cost about $40 million.

In Wallace, the Max J. Kuney Co. of Spokane is completing two of eight sections of the viaduct, engineer Bob Dunsmore said. The viaduct is 22 percent complete.

The freeway section through Wallace will also cost about $40 million, with the viaduct costing about $23 million, he said.

Former Tridentine leader sues to regain control

By Jim DeFede
Staff writer

Francis Schuckhardt, the founder of Spokane's Tridentine church who was run off by a group of his followers in 1984 amidst allegations of drug use and sexual impropriety, is suing his one-time congregation to regain control of the church and its considerable assets.

The lawsuit was filed last week in Spokane County Superior Court.

Schuckhardt, who settled in Northern California after losing the power struggle with his lieutenant, Denis Chicoine, could not be reached for comment. Officials at his current church in Plumas County, Calif., said they would have no comment on the suit.

An official at the Plumas County Sheriff's Department said she believed Schuckhardt was out of the country.

The suit asks that Chicoine and his followers stop using the name Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church or anything similar. It also asks the court to prevent them from using any of the church's funds or with interfering with Schuckhardt's spiritual leadership of the church.

And the suit requests that all property owned by the church, which is valued in the lawsuit at more than $5 million, be returned to Schuckhardt's control.

Chicoine said Friday he had not yet recieved a copy of the lawsuit. His only comment to Schuckhardt's action: "Lots of luck."

In 1984 Chicoine charged that Schuckardt's drug use crippled his ability to function as bishop. There also were allegations that he had sexual relations with some boys in the church.

In a 1984 interview, Schuckhardt said the allegations "sicken me because there is not a word of truth to it."

No charges were brought because of the allegations.

Schuckhardt founded the church in Coeur d'Alene in 1967. He bought Mount St. Michael, a former Jesuit seminary northeast of Spokane, in 1977.

Church members, sometimes known as Tridentines, consider themselves traditional Catholics who reject the modernization that took place in the church during the 1960s.

Mass is still said in Latin and there are strict dress standards. Dancing and dating are forbidden.

When Schuckhardt left Spokane he reportedly took with him many of the church's possessions.

CITY HALL

City officials learn how to deal with staring TV cameras

RICK BONINO
Staff writer

Some Spokane city officials have been taking screen tests lately, but they don't have stars in their eyes.

They're simply trying to learn to cope with us media types — particularly the ones who carry cameras — in training classes conducted by a husband-and-wife team with network television backgrounds.

About 20 management-level folks at City Hall so far have taken the daylong sessions, at a cost to the city of $225 each.

Teachers are Carl Benscheidt, who spent 15 years with CBS — the last seven as West Coast producer-director for "The CBS Evening News with Dan Rather" — and his wife, Lisa, a former stage manager and special projects producer.

They escaped from Los Angeles to Hayden Lake last July and have kept busy teaching media skills to corporate clients and the military, including Navy Capt. Will C. Rogers III of the USS Vincennes, the ship that shot down an Iranian airliner last summer.

"We just basically teach them how to communicate through the media in a positive way, so their message isn't biased by poor techniques," Carl Benscheidt said.

"We put them through various situations, on camera, so when they do go through it for real they can concentrate on getting their message across instead of being intimidated by the cameras, the lights, the microphones."

Students participate in simulated speech and press conference situations, and a "hostile interview" aimed at showing them how to handle an adversarial journalist.

"Most of the TV folks we deal with are not the Morton Downey Jr. types," said City Manager Terry Novak. "But once in a while you run into that, and if you're not prepared you can really mess up."

Anyone who deals with people on the job can benefit, said Mary Hutton, the city's affirmative-action and training specialist. "It's going to be helpful to them as they present themselves to the public, interact personally," she said.

Carl Benscheidt, who still works with CBS on a free-lance basis, sees no conflict between his roles as journalist and media consultant.

"It's not giving them information so they can whip the press," he said. "It's giving them information so they can get their message across, not only in a positive way, but in a succinct way.

"We teach them what the networks would love to tell them — always tell the truth, get the facts out. The best way to cover your rear is not to hide it."

Please see **BONINO: A4**

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Indian Trail sewer plan vote delayed

By JACK ROBERTS
Spokesman-Review staff writer

Fa ed with heavy protest against huge assessments, Spokane City Council voted 7-0 Tuesday night to delay action on the proposed $2.7 million Indian Trail Trunk Sewer.

The project, located in the city's extreme northwest portion, comprises 15 percent of county residents. Most own sizable land tracts and live on Five Mile Prairie.

A new assessment law, which takes effect June 7, permits inclusion of county residents when a sewer district's boundaries are within a natural drainage basin.

One owner of 80 acres would be assessed $52,000.

Councilwoman Marilyn M. Stanton, after commenting the council did not know the full legal ramifications of the new legislation, called for the delay. The council, up to that point, allowed only comments in protest of the plan.

Spokane County District Judge John A. Schultheis, Route 11, Five Mile Prairie, said he owns a 20-acre tract, with his home located on it, and that he does not intend to subdivide it.

"It is like someone telling me that I have no alternative but to subdivide."

He said his assessment is $10,940, adding "that borders on the ridiculous."

Councilwoman Marilyn M. Stanton said:

"Many of us feel these septic tanks threaten our (Spokane) aquifer or constitute a health hazard. Does the aquifer run under Five Mile?"

A chorus of "no" came from the audience.

Public Works Director John A. Swanson said the boundaries for the trunk sewer were drawn on the basis of the area's natural drainage basin.

"If we redesign this district, the natural drainage area will not be served," said Swanson.

Corporation Counsel James Sloane said the method used by Swanson's office in preparing the district is "appropriate, legal and necessary."

"If we follow the LID (local improvement district) method, the protest is not valid," said Sloane.

Sloane said his office Tuesday morning had received a copy of HB617, which is new legislation affecting the area. It provides a method by which an owner can avoid assessment if not immediately benefited. However, payment would be required at a future date if the property benefited.

S-R photo by JIM SHELTON

Boosting hydroelectric power

U.S. Sen. Henry M. Jackson, left, U.S. Rep. Thomas S. Foley, center, and Spokane Mayor Ron Bair gathered at the Upriver Dam at Spokane's southeast city limits Tuesday for a news conference at which they pledged to seek federal funds for an improvement project at the dam. Jackson and Foley said they would support an amendment to federal legislation which would provide $3 million in federal funds toward a $15 million improvement project at the dam. The improvements would boost the dam's hydroelectric output from 9.9 megawatts to 15.9 megawatts. The size of the project makes it too large to qualify for federal funds under existing legislative guidelines. The dam's spillways are in the background.

Review sought on gravel pit case

Superior Court review has been requested on a recent ruling that the Spokane County Air Pollution Control Authority lacked authority to grant a construction permit for a gravel pit bounded on three sides by Riverside State Park.

The document was filed in Spokane County Superior Court Tuesday by the SCAPCA, and Murphy Brothers Inc., which plans to construct a rock crushing-asphalt mix plant operation on 24 acres of private land nearly surrounded by the park.

The gravel plant was declared environmentally non-significant by the SCAPCA in November and a notice of construction for the project was approved.

Citizens for the Preservation of Riverside State Park appealed the decision to the Washington State Pollution Control Hearing Board, which determined last week that the SCAPCA lacked the authority to grant the negative declaration of environmental significance.

The board said the SCAPCA had the authority to determine the significance of the gravel plant on the air quality, but could not determine other environmental impacts.

The SCAPCA contends in the petition for review that it was within its authority to grant the notice of construction.

The SCAPCA claims in the doue document that the state board's decision was arbitrary and capricious.

Along with Murphy Brothers, the SCAPCA asks that pollution control board decision be reversed.

James P. Emacio, civil deputy county prosecutor, said SCAPCA and Murphy Brothers have also filed a petition with the pollution control board to reconsider its ruling.

To county commissioners

Group protests road district plans

By JOHN KAFENTZIS
Spokesman-Review staff writer

Plans for Spokane Valley's largest road improvement district met with opposition from a group of Valley View Hills residents Tuesday.

Property owners who testified before the Spokane County Board of Commissioners said they were generally in favor of the paving project, but voiced objections to the paving assessment formula, the inclusion of stub roads, and the timing of the project in relation to a sewer system for the area.

The road improvement district encompasses about 195 homes in the Spokane Valley, at the south end of Bettman Road between Seventeenth and Nineteenth. The project would involve paving three miles of road at a cost of $697,000, said Robert S. Turner, county engineer.

The petition for the improvement district was signed by about 64 percent of the residents. At least 60 percent of the owners must sign a petition in order to create a district, Turner said.

Several corner lot owners complained that the county's method of assessing their lots resulted in some corner lots receiving road improvement assessments nearly double what other lot owners pay.

Turner said the formula was drawn to reflect the typically higher value for corner lots, which have roads along two sides.

Commissioner Jerry C. Kopet said the assessment method is probably the fairest method that can be devised, noting that it is used widely throughout the state.

Bertha Booth, who lives at the corner of Seventeenth and Bettman Road, objected to her estimated assessment of $6,300, $2,800 of which is for the improvement of Bettman Road, which runs alongside her home.

She said Bettman is already paved, and she could see no need to repave it.

Turner Turner said the paving was a light bituminous surface and not a regular paved road.

County Commissioner Chairman Ray W. Christensen questioned whether the county should pay the cost of maintaining Bettman, since the county had already improved the road.

Other residents complained about being assessed for paving stub roads which end just beyond their homes.

Turner said the stubs need to be paved because if the land beyond them is developed, the developer will be required to pave the subdivision. However, the developer cannot be required to pave beyond his property. So if the stubs aren't paved, a gravel gap between the paving could result, he said.

Fred Gray, E6221 Moreland, a resident in the improvement district and director of the Spokane County Air Pollution Control Authority, noted that the Valley Views area is in an environmentally sensitive area near the Spokane Aquifer. Gray suggested that sewers be installed in the area before paving is done.

Christensen said "it will be a long time before a sewer is there. It may be down the road 10 or 15 years."

He added, "I spent seven years trying to get a sewer in thenorth. It'll be a long time before the Valley comes near being sewered."

Gray and others also asked the commissioners to consider bidding another roadway into the development, which is now served only by Bettman Road.

"What if we have a fire?" said one resident, complaining of the access. Others said traffic jams on Bettman in the winter are not uncommon.

Turner said the steep topography in the area poses problems for building a second access road.

The commissioners decided to postpone the matter for a week so they could visit the area.

In other business, the commissioners approved a joint resolution with the city of Spokane to allov issuance of $13 million in revenue bonds for expansion of Spokane International Airport. The bonds will be repaid with airport revenues.

Later Tuesday, Spokane City Council gave its approval to the airport bond resolution.

16-year-old is given 10 years for slaying

By TOM BURNETT
Spokesman-Review staff writer

James F. Daley, 16, W1310 Sixth, was sentenced Tuesday in Spokane County Superior Court to not more than 10 years in prison for the Jan. 4 slaying of Moses Lake, Wash., businessman LaVon W. Palmer, 51.

Judge John J. Lally further imposed a concurrent five-year term on a charge of taking a motor vehicle without permission. Daley had been accused of stealing Palmer's car following Palmer's death in his room at the Holiday Inn-West.

Initially, the young defendant had been charged with first-degree murder in connection with the death.

A jury last month acquitted Daley of the murder charge while finding him guilty of a lesser included offense — first-degree manslaughter.

"Mr. Daley was 16 years, 2 months old when this incident happened," Assistant Public Defender Roger K. Gigler told the court.

"He is still 16 and thinks like a 16-year-old," Gigler said, in his request that Lally sentence his client to punishment other than a prison term.

"Consider," Gigler said, "imposing a term of probation with, say, a year in the county jail."

Nothing in Daley's background, according to his attorney, "would indicate assaultive behavior," except for a school yard fight some years ago.

Lally said he would recommend Daley serve his sentence at the Shelton Correctional Center, Shelton, Wash., and not be transferred to another institution.

Owners will sell

School suit avoided

A court hearing to determine Spokane School District 81's condemnation rights was avoided Tuesday when property owners adjacent to Longfellow Elementary School agreed to sell their land.

The district is seeking property adjacent to seven of its elementary schools — including Longfellow — as part of its $32 million program to expand, rebuild or replace older schools.

During condemnation proceedings, the district must establish in court that the land being sought is for public use and acquisition of the land is necessary to achieve a "public use."

Similar condemnation actions have been filed in Spokane County Superior Court as the district moves toward acquiring land adjacent to Audubon, Holmes, Sheridan and Willard Elementary Schools.

The district received recent approval to "petition" for lands next to Garfield and Roosevelt Elementary Schools, according to Robert W. Winston Jr., attorney for the district.

In the stipulated agreement, signed Tuesday by Judge John J. Ripple, builder Harlan D. Douglass agreed to sell two lots he owns to the district.

Owners of property at E927 Kiernan, Stanley W. and Geraldine J. Martinson, have agreed to sell their land. However, they have not agreed to a price.

Winston said that after filing of the stipulated agreement, the district's land appraiser will attempt to work out a price.

Other property near Longfellow already has been acquired by the district, Winston said.

Anguished decision

(Continued from page 1)

The Mount is headquarters for the church, which has 600 members in Eastern Washington and North Idaho and another 400 members scattered around the country.

Mrs. Cox said she feared her son was an unwilling — or brainwashed — member among the 40 men and youths in the seminary.

She looked at the castle-like structure on the hill above, commenting that it looked like a prison. The eerie quiet of the grounds only increased her anxiety.

She entered the building by a door near the parking lot and encountered a woman in the long skirts and head scarf worn by female members of the church.

She pointed Mrs. Cox to a waiting room and said Chris could go to the Mass if he buttoned the collar of his shirt. He did so.

John would be down from the Mass in half an hour, she said.

But Chris was impatient, leaving the ceremony with his brother in tow. Chris promised John he would talk with Mrs. Cox and Danny, an older brother who is a "father figure" to both John and Chris.

Chris had intended something of a lightning raid with quick escape, but several Tridentine brothers appeared before the youths were reunited with their mother.

"I'm concerned about the way you are conducting yourselves," said Frater Paul Welsh, a seminarian who teaches at the church's school.

Visitors are always welcome, but interruptions of Mass are not, he said.

"I want to talk to my son," said Mrs. Cox, her voice straining and her body trembling slightly.

Parents frequently visit church members, but under more proper circumstances, Frater Paul implied.

The clash moved outside as mother and son were reunited in a teary embrace and the group moved toward the car.

But the black-robed brothers of the Mary Immaculate Queen of the Universe congregation reminded John that leaving the premises without permission or alone would be a sin, a violation of his obedience.

Brian Cox arrived and angry words flew; he and Chris were brothers in temperament, if not in intent. Only John was quiet.

Accusations hung in the chilly air as mother and brotherhood tugged at the confused young man emotionally, physically and spiritually.

"You can talk to him here," the Tridentine brothers said.

"Are you afraid to let me talk to him for an hour? You've talked to him for two months," Mrs. Cox countered.

"We're taking him to talk to his brother. Danny didn't trust himself to come here," she said.

Chris reminded John of his duty to obey his mother, while his religious brothers spoke of his duty to obey God and his seminary superiors.

The air was filled with voices — hot words of the upset family, cool arguments of the religious group.

"You are jeopardizing his soul if you take him away."

"If you sin by leaving, God will forgive you."

"They won't let you come back. Why can't Danny come here?"

"I'm your mother, have I ever lied to you?"

"The devil could be anyone, he could be you, he could be in me."

"You think we're a cult, don't you."

"Who's blackmailing whom?"

After an hour of dicussion without an inch of give, John said he must go and risk losing grace, because nothing was being accomplished by arguing on the lawn.

It was finally decided that Frater Paul would accompany the family but wait outside the Cox' hotel room while John talked to his brother Dan.

The ride down the Mount seemed long. Discussion was curt — Mrs. Cox upset, but no longer hysterical; Chris determined and unyielding; and Frater Paul smooth, calm and persistent.

Mrs. Cox had lied — Dan waited not at the hotel, but at the end of a telephone in Michigan. John said later that he knew in the car that would be the case.

After an hour alone with his family, John said he wanted to go home to Michigan. Frater Paul accepted the decision sadly.

Brothers are always free to leave the order, he said.

But John countered with two stories of previous attempts, when he was discovered and taken before a council who turned back his every argument until he lacked the free will not to stay.

On a third attempt, John said he went to his brother's house and asked to be consoled, explaining that he didn't have a vocation for the church. Brian sent him back to the seminary, saying that disobedience to superiors was a grievous sin.

John said he tried to make telephone calls, also. He found 15 cents in his car and sat on the floor of a telephone booth, but was seen before he could make a call, he said. Another time he tried the phone in an empty office, but was heard and soon joined by another brother.

He was coached and given notes for a telephone call to Danny after a letter from his older brother caused concern, he added.

"There was no one to say, 'Yes, John, you should go,'" he said. "I was told there was no chance on the outside. They said the devil was like a roving lion and would eat me up and that religious life would be gone when I left Mount St. Michael's."

He had been wavering, having doubts, not totally buying the brother's promises, John told Frater Paul late Sunday night. Limitation of movement and reading materials, strict disciplining of children and restriction of ideas made him wonder if the group had the only way to salvation, he said.

"My zeal is great, still going. I didn't lose it when I walked out like they said I would," he said.

His zeal even bordered on anger after having difficulty recovering some of his possessions left at the seminary and his brother's home.

The Very Rev. Denis (Chicoine) Philomena, superior of the seminary, said John's things would be returned, but that neither church laity or non-church members would be allowed in cloistered areas of the seminary to get them. and brothers would be too busy to carry them out until today or Thursday.

Brian Cox was more hostile, refusing to return the keys to John's car, a move that angered his brother enough that John filed a car theft complaint with the County Sheriff's Department.

But John's anger didn't extend to all his brethren. He still spoke fondly of Frater Paul, an educated man he had come to respect, and asked for an address to keep in touch.

Next: Discipline and obedience — basis and history of the Tridentine Church.

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

S-R photos by RICK RICKMAN

Karen Usher goes up for some defensive play during a spirited volley.

Vickie Pierce and her dog Zeke watched as volleyball teams played in a benefit game.

Havin' a ball

Sun-soaked crowd aids charity

By LORRAINE NELSON
Spokesman-Review staff writer

Bare-skinned, browned bodies covered the grass at the Spokane Youth Athletic Complex Sunday — and at times the food drive for the Spokane Food Bank looked more like a rock concert than a charitable gesture.

At $1 per head, or $3 per carload, thousands of Inland Empire residents spent the day sunbathing and guzzling beer and soft drinks to the music of three bands. They threw frisbees and watched the antics of 600 volleyballers.

Benefit organizers estimated the crowd at 4,000.

About 2,000 people turned out for the spaghetti dinner and consumed 15 gallons of spaghetti sauce and about 500 pounds of spaghetti, not to mention the amount of salad they ate.

But most important, they brought together more than $4,000 for the food bank.

Michael Landry, general manager of St. Regis Enterprises Inc., and coordinator of the benefit, attributed its success to the people who turned out.

"I know what the highlight of this program is for me," Landry said. "I work downtown all the time. I watched Bloomsday happen.

"That sort of spirit — that sort of helping spirit — in this town is the highlight for me," he said.

"If someone is willing to coordinate it, it exists," he said.

The event was the second annual Spokane Food Bank — St. Regis Cafe Benefit Volleyball Tournament. Last year's event at Liberty Lake garnered $1,800 in cash and a truckload of food for the food bank.

Most of the credit for organizing the event goes to Landry, who in turn credits Larry Brown, owner and president of St. Regis Enterprises, for allowing him to spend the 300 to 400 hours it took to bring the drive together.

The Spokane Volleyball Club, KREM-FM, the city Parks and Recreation Department, the Riverpark Center and the Spokane Youth Sports Association also participated in planning the event.

The day centered around the 50 volleyball teams, who vied for six trophies.

The trophies were given to teams in three divisions, numbered A, B, and C according to ability.

The team that took first place in division A — the top division — was the Viking Tavern. Amalgamated Anti-Matter placed second.

In division B, Electromagic Sales took first place and Sixty-third Street Smashers came in second.

In division C, City Parcel placed first and the RTD's took second.

When the idea for a benefit started a couple of years ago, Landry said he began looking for an organization that deserved the money.

The food bank was chosen because it meets the short-term needs of people without a lot of red tape, he said.

The food bank has low administrative overhead, so nearly every penny donated will reach the people who need food, he said.

Landry estimated the cost of the show, which included the volleyballers, three bands and four parachuters from the Osmo ParaCenter in Athol, Idaho, at $1,800.

None of the money that was collected at Sunday's event will go to pay for the show, however. That money was collected beforehand.

The businesses and organizations that contributed food, time or money to support the event include Anheuser Busch, B&B Distributors Inc., Chateau Valley Distributors, Pepsi Cola, McGinnis Independent Paper, URM Stores Inc., Pacific Fruit and Produce, S.E. Rykoff, Saddleback Inn, Dos Gringos, Hindquarter, Lincoln Heights Pizza, Spaghetti Factory, Five Mile Heights Pizza, Chapter Eleven, Chapter Eleven First Edition, Culpepper Cattle Co., Onion Bar & Grill, Spokane Sports Arena, Hathaway Meats and Roy Stolz Distributors.

Security guards were hired to patrol the area and a medical station was set up. No serious mishaps were reported.

"I have no doubt that it will happen again next year," Landry said. "I don't know, though, if I'll do it."

Roadside confrontation mars Tridentine open house

The battle between the Tridentines and the people who say they are a cult rages on.

Visitors to the Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church's open house Sunday afternoon encountered a curious sight outside the church on St. Michael's Road.

John M. Tamplin and his daughter, Margie Skarisky, parked their "truth truck" along the road and with the help of some of the neighborhood kids handed out anti-Mount St. Michael's literature to those who dared stop.

Tamplin, of Rathdrum, Idaho, charges the church with splitting up families and terrorizing members who plan to leave the church.

His truck sports a sign that questions "Will this be another Guyana?" The sign refers to the deaths of 912 Peoples Temple members, headed by the Rev. Jim Jones, at a Guyana commune on Nov. 18, 1978.

Another sign, reading "No salvation," was pulled off the truck by a Tridentine church member.

Tamplin and his daughter moved from the Midwest to Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, in 1975 and joined the church there. They were asked to leave after about seven months.

Now they say they want others to know the truth about the church.

Despite the "truth truck," the church reported a good turnout of visitors to the open house.

More than 500 people toured the church, compared with the 200 that turned out last year.

"We hoped that by inviting them they could come out and see firsthand why we believe what we do and why we do what we do," the Very Rev. Denis Philomena said during an interview.

"It seems that many of the articles that have been written have to do with Jim Jones. Jim Jones was a communist, we are an anti-communist (organization)," he said.

"We are nothing more than Roman Catholics who want to live our Roman Catholic faith. While the bulk are changing we are not, and that's why we look different."

"I don't think it's unusual," he said. "Our society today has changed in such an unbelievable way. We're trying to stay the same."

The church administrator, Tom Drahman, filed a request for a temporary restraining order against Tamplin and his daughter last Tuesday.

Drahman said he filed it to protect Tamplin and to protect the people at the church from the "nuisance."

"He was with us 100 percent, and now he's just flipped to the other side," Drahman said.

"His signs are trying to create some kind of violence. And it's happened," he said, referring to the sign removal.

"People just aren't going to put up with it when you are blasting everything they believe in," he said.

"Our point is, if you don't believe what we believe just go on down the road."

"You can believe whatever you want. We've got a responsibility to God," he said.

State work-study plan working

By LORRAINE NELSON
Spokesman-Review staff writer

Tracy Williams found his job as he was driving down Division.

Actually, he didn't find it — he created it.

Williams saw a sign for CRC Designers, Inc., a local architectural firm, and he stopped in to talk to the manager about the additional services the firm could offer by adding him to their staff as an economic consultant.

The firm offered him a job the same day.

Williams may be luckier than most who go hunting for jobs, however, because he possessed an additional feature to entice an employer. The state of Washington was willing to pay 65 percent of his wages.

Karen Robinette will be a sophomore next fall at Pacific University in Seattle. She is studying psychology. She wants to counsel young children but realizes only so much can be learned about counseling from a book.

So, this summer she's working as a counselor for the Spokane YWCA Day Camp. She, too, was fortunate enough to get her job with the help of the state.

Both Tracy and Karen are students employed under Washington's state work-study program.

The program was created by the Legislature in 1974 to ease the burden of the cost of a college education for a middle-income family.

It is unique among financial aid programs across the country, according to state officials.

The state program differs from the federal work-study program in that not only non-profit organizations but also profit-making businesses are eligible to hire work study students.

The student and the employer are usually brought together either by the employer contacting the college or by the college contacting the employer. Students at Fort Wright College, like Tracy, are encouraged to create their own jobs.

Figures from the state Council on Post Secondary Education show that an estimated $5.5 million has been allocated to the program since it began. Adding employer contributions, an estimated $8.4 million has been made available for student employment.

The program has employed nearly 12,000 students since 1974, according to Lew Dibble, director of internal operations for the council.

The YWCA has been hiring work-study students since the program began and staffs its entire day camp with them.

Paula Dukes was employed as a work-study student at the YWCA for three years. When she graduated from college last spring, she was offered a job as director of the day camp program.

"The work-study program has really helped me out," Mrs. Dukes said. "It was hard to find a job that fit with my schedule.

"I've found that people on work study are into bettering themselves. They are wanting to experiment and this is a good place to go into it."

Student employment coordinators at two of Spokane's colleges said the program has been well-received by the local business community.

Employers concerned about the extra paperwork or the time they will invest in training a temporary employee seem to overlook those drawbacks when tempted with a new employee at under half-price.

Chuck Richards, president of CRC Designers, said he was hesitant to hire Tracy at first because he hadn't heard of the program before and he wasn't sure what to expect.

"It has worked out very well. It gave him employment and a chance to build a position within a firm."

S-R photo by CHRIS ANDERSON

Program makes splash

Pat Taylor, left, and Theresa Eickstadt help goggle-eyed youths swim in YWCA work-study program.

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

our town

BY Dorothy R. Powers

Kennewick Speaks Up for Spokane

Mrs. Carl Justice, 3500 W. Fourth, Kennewick, Wash., writes a letter to laud an old friend—and that friend is the City of Spokane.

"Another word about Spokane's friendly and helpful people," she begins her letter.

"About three and a half years ago in February, my two small children and I were driving south on Division after visiting in Country Homes. It was about 10 p.m., and just before I reached Francis Avenue I had a blowout. As I got out of the car (eight months pregnant) a man from the corner service station came hurrying over and changed the tire and gave the kids suckers. He was a real help in my hour of need. We weren't even customers of his, but he didn't mind at all."

* * *

And They Deserve It, Too!

There's just nothing that Inland Empire folk won't do for fishermen — or fish.

At a Priest Lake resort, for instance, "wife-sitting service" is being offered by the manager's wife during mackinaw season.

* * *

Just Let Us Be!

Some expert inevitably comes along every little while to tell us that the human body is composed "mostly" of something or other. Just about the time we get to feeling human some morning, after we haven't wanted to get out of bed, some bit of mail will cross the desk saying that, after all, the human body is mostly just water. That's good for the old spirit!

Or, only days later, somebody will tally up a dismal sheet showing just how much of this or that mineral the human body contains.

There are even those varmints who not only tally up the component ingredients of the human body, but evaluate them as well! About the time you think maybe we ordinary mortals have some innate dignity or value, this evaluator will announce that all the minerals in the entire body are worth 11 cents, or some such figure.

Now — there's an even newer deflator going the rounds.

Says one fellow: "It may come as a surprise to you to know that you're a 'walking pencil' — but it's true."

He justified his "point" by adding:

"Pencil lead isn't really lead at all, but graphite. Graphite is almost pure carbon, and a famous British doctor, Sir Adolphe Abrahams, has said, There is enough carbon in the human body to make 9,000 pencils.'"

All this is insulting enough, for poor old "bodies" to have to go around knowing we are nothing but a bundle of 9,000 pencils —but if the experts send a subsequent note saying "Sharpen up!", they're all through!

That's all she wrote!

* * *

They Like Us in Idaho

Mrs. S. F. Webb, Route 1, Post Falls, Idaho, has proof that Spokanites aren't only kind to Spokanites.

This is another answer to Pomeroy's challenge on the comparative courtesy of Spokane grocers versus Pomeroy grocers.

"While I was shopping in the Spokane Valley," she tells, "I had bought my groceries and a nice young man was taking them to the car when I noticed I had a flat tire.

"The boy said, 'It's raining. Go in the store and wait, and I'll change it for you.' When he finished I tried to pay him, but he wouldn't take money. The next week I told the manager what a nice box boy he had and about the flat tire the boy had changed for me in the rain. He agreed with me."

* * *

How's That Again?

Life's little let-downs may be multiple, but don't feel bad till you answer the door in your husband's bathrobe, only to hear a door-to-door salesman say, "Oh, excuse me. I didn't know there was nobody home."

* * *

Why Is It?

Husbands can saute mushrooms without even singeing 'em if you're standing right there, but if wifey gets trapped on the phone, they just can't make it out of the big armchair to the kitchen to save dinner from going up in soot?

Coffee grounds will dovetail themselves beautifully into the sink drain (where you don't want 'em) without ever separating grain from grain—but just try to knock 'em tidily into the garbage bag without spilling a thousand wayward grains on the floor?

It takes four solid hours to clean any husband-wife clothes closet—and four minutes to mess it up?

U.S. Urged to Trod Middle-of-Road

The onetime minister of finance of Hungary urged America's voters in a Spokane speech Wednesday to "return to the middle-of-the-road political policy that made America great."

Dr. Nicholas Nyaradi, who fled Hungary for his life in 1948, warned that "incredible hostility" now exists in America between the forces of left and right.

"Each calls the other radical," he said. "The voters are badly confused by the charges and countercharges.

"Until we can lift the fog of confusion from the minds of America's voters, we face a danger even greater than Communist deception and aggression."

Dr. Nyaradi, now an American citizen and the director of the School of International Studies at Bradley University, Peoria, Ill., said the next president of the United States, whether he be Lyndon B. Johnson or Barry Goldwater, will be powerless to preserve the peace.

"That matter will be settled by Russia and Red China," he said.

Confusion Cited

"On my recent trip to Europe I became firmly convinced that these two Communist powers will soon be at each other's throats in a conflict that is both racial and political."

He predicted that Soviet Premier Nikita Khrushchev will try to get the United States to enter the conflict on his side, "just as Stalin did in World War II."

Nyaradi said there is also confusion in this country as to whether the United Nations is good or bad for America.

"The U.N. is not a threat to U.S. sovereignty," he said, "but nothing could be more dangerous than a situation in which the U.N. would result in a 'one world' policy involving the United States."

On the subject of civil rights, Nyaradi said the American constitution guarantees equal rights for Negroes "and there can be no justification for holding those rights back."

But he said the public accommodations portion of the civil rights law is not fair "because a man who invests in a business of his own should have the right to hire or serve whom he pleases."

Spokane Man Will Lead Inspectors

The Northwest Section of International Association of Electrical Inspectors ended its three-day 38th annual meeting here Wednesday by electing R. M. Countryman, Spokane, president.

The group also selected Portland as its next meeting place.

Countryman, Eastern Washington state electrical inspector, was named to succeed Mark H. Landy, Boise, chief electrical inspector of Idaho.

Replacing Countryman as first vice president was last year's second vice president, S. Backenstos of Portland. Spokane Chief Inspector Gene Rigger was elected to the executive committee and L. F. Lynch, deputy chief inspector at Portland, was named secretary-treasurer.

Lynch succeeds W. L. Gaffney, former Tacoma chief inspector, who retired from the office after 20 years. Lynch remains on the executive council and is secretary-treasurer emeritus.

Seattlite Is Charged in Burglary

A Seattle man, Patrick W. Myers, 32, was charged Wednesday with burglary in connection with a break-in Monday night at the Autovue Drive-In Theater, N8800 Division. Bond was set at $3,500.

Myers and a 17-year-old youth were returned here Wednesday from St. Maries, Idaho. They were arrested by Benewah County Sheriff Bob Baltz after attempting to change some rolled coins into currency.

The juvenile was booked into the juvenile detention home.

Sheriff's detectives said the youths allegedly pried a hasp off a door to enter the theatre and slipped a lock on an inner office door. Missing was $15 from a money sack and $80 from a cash drawer.

Waterways Meet Slated

WALLA WALLA—Three speakers for the Oct. 15-20 convention of the Inland Empire Waterways Association in Wenatchee were named Wednesday.

Lt. Gen. Walter K. Wilson Jr., chief of engineers for the Army Corps of Engineers, will speak on "The Challenge of Opportunity."

The hands of convict labor from Parchman Prison hewed and dressed the 2,500 tons of granite that face the Scotland Yard building up to the second story.

Death Takes Resident of 50 Years

Edward Schroeder, 74, S18 Ralph, died Wednesday in a local hospital.

He was born in Washington and lived in Spokane 50 years. Mr. Schroeder was a retired shipping foreman for White Pine Sash and was a member of Eagles Lodge.

He is survived by three daughters, Mrs. Virginia Tibbets, Portland, Ore.; Mrs. Peggy Lane and Mrs. Phyllis Crowe, both of Valleyford, Wash.; two sisters, Mrs. Kate Carpenter, Chico, Calif., and Mrs. Alice Hedges, Portland, Ore.; seven grandchildren and nine great-grandchildren.

The body is at the Hazen & Jaeger Funeral Home.

Harry Ahlin

Harry Ahlin, 60, N1617 Crestline, died Wednesday in a local hospital.

He was born in Norway and lived in Spokane 40 years. Mr. Ahlin worked for McGoldrick Lumber Co. and was a member of First Assembly of God Church.

Survivors include his wife, Florence, at the home; two daughters, Mrs. Sylvia White, Spokane, and Mrs. Genevieve Munson, Dallas, Tex.; one son, Arnold Ahlin, Bellevue, Wash.; one sister, Mrs. Agnes Dahl, Green, Spokane, and 10 grandchildren.

The body is at the Hazen & Jaeger Funeral Home.

Carl Jacobsen

Services for Carl J. Jacobsen, 81, E2224 Hartson, an early-day resident of the Inland Empire who died Monday in a local hospital, will be 1 p.m. today in Thornhill - Geraghty Funeral Home.

Mr. Jacobsen was born in Norway and came to the Northwest with his family as a child. He was a 30-year resident of Spokane and a long-time employe of McGoldrick Lumber Co. Mr. Jacobsen was a member of the Lutheran Church.

Survivors include his wife, Rose Ann, at the home; five sons, James, Sacramento, Calif.; Gene, Kelso, Wash.; Lonnie, Salem, Ore.; Delbert, Spokane, and Mickie, Portland; two daughters, Mrs. Lloyd Marquette and Mrs. Frank Mauro, both of Spokane; two brothers, Hans Jacobsen, Spokane, and Emil Jacobsen, Tacoma, Wash.; two sisters, Hilda in North Dakota and Anna in Norway, and several grandchildren and great-grandchildren.

Burial will be in Holy Cross Cemetery.

Austin N. Colbert

Services for Austin N. Colbert, 55, N404 Farr Road, will be 1 p.m. today in Thornhill Valley Funeral Home. Graveside services will be 3:15 p.m. in the Harrington Cemetery, Harrington, Wash.

Mr. Colbert, who died Monday at Dishman Elementary School, was an All-Star football player at the University of Oregon and was on the All-American squad in 1930.

He was a 42-year resident of this area and for the last five years worked as custodian at Dishman Elementary School.

He is survived by his wife, Elizabeth, at the home; one daughter, Madaline, and two sons, Charley and Jimmy, all at the home; two sisters, Sister Loretta N. Colbert, instructor at Marylhurst College, Ore., and Mrs. Madeline McDonough, Vancouver, Wash., and one brother, W. J. Colbert, Medford, Ore.

Van Gelder Rites Set for Friday

Services will be held Friday at Van Nuys, Calif., for John J. Van Gelder, 84, former Spokane resident who died Monday in the California city.

A native of Holland, Mr. Van Gelder came to Spokane soon after the turn of the century. He was treasurer for the old Auditorium Theater in the era before motion pictures became popular.

Turning to engineering, he worked for the state of Idaho. He also was with the Spokane city engineering department 13 years and the county engineering department for eight years prior to his entering the U.S. Corps of Engineers during World War II when he was already in his sixties. His wartime service took him to Seattle. After the conflict, he moved to the Van Nuys home of his daughter, Mrs. Leonard Beardsley.

Also surviving are three sons, John R. and Ernest R. (Pete) of Spokane and Francis J. Van Gelder, Kettle Valley, B.C. A sister in Holland, eight grandchildren and five great grandchildren also survive.

He was a member of the Catholic Church.

FRANCIS K. SCHUCKARDT
Talking at Cathedral

Blue Army Director to Speak

Francis K. Schuckardt, Bellevue, Wash., lay director of the Pacific Division of the Blue Army Crusaders, will speak at 8 o'clock tonight in Our Lady of Lourdes Cathedral, officials announced Wednesday.

Mrs. Robert Brazill, spokeswoman for Spokane Blue Army Crusader groups said the talk will be the first of five lectures and other appearances in the city during the coming week for the regional director.

Schuckardt was appointed to the Blue Army's 15-member board at the group's world congress in 1963 at Fatima, Portugal.

He first came to Spokane in March. Two Blue Army Crusader groups were formed then —one for two Spokane Valley parishes, St. John Vianney and St. Mary's, and the other at St. Peter Parish.

The groups work to promote the Fatima message of prayer, penance and consecration for the conversion of Russia and world peace, Mrs. Brazill said.

Schuckardt will address Catholic school children during the day as well as adult night groups. The other night meetings, also at 8 o'clock, will be at St. Anthony's Parish Hall, N3320 Cedar, Friday; St. Francis of Assisi Parish, N4420 Jefferson, Monday; Sacred Heart Parish, E237 Seventh, Tuesday, and St. John Vianney Parish, N902 Farr, Wednesday.

Baldwin Is Chosen Drive Chief

Ralph H. Baldwin Jr., chairman of Downtown Kiwanis Club's Boy Scout Committee, will serve as chairman of the Nov. 7-14 Kiwanis clothing drive for handicapped people, C. Robert Burdick, executive director of the Inland Empire Goodwill Industries, announced Wednesday.

Boy Scouts will assist Kiwanians in the campaign for clothes and other donated materials. Articles obtained will be given to Goodwill to help provide jobs and rehabilitation for handicapped persons.

Other members of the clothing drive committee are Eugene Doll, vice chairman; Robert Arick, Don Ball, Glenn Crawford, Glenn David, Robert Meath, Joseph Rosenfield, Dr. Sam Shikany, Dale Smith and Roy Stark.

Baldwin said, "We're proud to have the cooperation of the Scouts in this worthy project. The donated goods will help to insure employment for Goodwill's handicapped people during the winter months."

The drive will aid nearly 140 handicapped men and women.

Credit Man Posts Bond, Released

R. L. Dietrich, N3704 Alberta, was booked and released from the County Jail Wednesday after posting a $5,000 bond on a grand larceny charge in connection with a $50,000 fund shortage in the Railway Workers Credit Union.

Tuesday, Otto Bergman, 76, W1317 Jackson, treasurer of the credit union, and Robert E. Scott, W2208 Carlisle, a Northern Pacific ticket agent and cashier, were arrested on grand larceny charges. Both are free under $5,000 bond each.

Actor Here for Film Showing

Tony Fontane will be a Spokane visitor Friday for the premiere showing that night of the movie, "God's Country," in Second Baptist Church, Second and Lincoln, the Rev. Philip F. Adams, pastor, said Wednesday.

The film featuring Tony and Kerry Fontane will begin at 7:30 o'clock. Fontane will sing in person as well as on the screen. The color motion picture includes views of a county fair, an American Day parade and historical spots of the nation.

Shoplifter Strikes Store Official, Flees

A shoplifter who was taken into custody Wednesday by the assistant manager of Rossmers Store, W1808 Third, and a security officer, struck one of the men and fled, leaving behind his sweater.

Harold A. Martz, assistant manager, and D. W. Kepple, security officer, told police they followed a man out of the store who had stolen a bottle of wine.

They asked him to accompany them back into the store, the men said, and he struck Martz, knocking him down.

Martz said he grabbed the man's sweater, but he wriggled out of it and fled, dropping the wine which smashed on the pavement.

Indian Estate Hearings Due

BILLINGS, Mont. — Probate hearings will be held in the main Spokane Postoffice Oct. 19 and 20 on the estates of eight deceased Indians, James C. Elge, examiner of inheritance in the office of the Solicitor, Department of the Interior, announced here Wednesday.

Similar hearings are scheduled Oct. 14-16 at the Northern Idaho Indian Agency Office in Lapwai, Idaho, and for Oct. 23 at the Bonner County Courthouse in Bonners Ferry.

Means for Cities to Boost Revenue Sources Outlined

Municipal governments must find new ways of raising increased revenues in order to meet expanding demands of city dwellers, Chester Biesen, Seattle, executive secretary of the Association of Washington Cities, said here Wednesday.

Biesen was the main speaker during a general meeting of the newly formed Associations for a Better Community (ABC), attended by more than 100 delegates from virtually every Spokane service organization. His talk partly was aimed to explain why many projects proposed during previous ABC gatherings can not be undertaken by the City of Spokane under existing budgetary limitations.

"The time is rapidly approaching when all of us interested in local government are going to have to stand up and be counted or city government, as we know it, will cease to exist. I believe local government is worth saving. It is still the most efficient form of government financially.

Revenues Down

"City government in this state gets less than 10 per cent of your tax dollar as compared to over 60 per cent allowed the federal government and over 15 per cent for the state.

"Normally we don't have much contact with state or federal governmental agencies but we use city-provided services every hour of the day. To provide these services—fire, police, library, water, sewer, parks, zoning and others—the city gets the smallest percentage of the tax dollar," he said.

Biesen cited four main reasons for the financial plight of city government — rapid and increased urbanization of the state's population, inability of cities to keep up financially with this movement to the cities, failure of the state legislature to give authority to city government to levy needed taxes and state imposed financial burdens placed upon city government.

4 Steps Outlined

Without endorsing any specific recommendation, Biesen suggested four ways municipalities could obtain more money: Obtain more revenue from property taxes, get permission from the state legislature to levy some taxes now reserved for the state alone, obtain increased federal aid or an increased share of existing state-collected revenues.

Controls Deplored

In commenting on the last suggestion, Biesen said he felt the state could act as a collection agency without forcing state control upon the cities.

"We are told the state needs all the money it collects now but I feel the local government is not now sharing fairly in these funds. City-provided services, such as protection of life and property, in my opinion, are more important that education — yet the city does not get a relatively fair share of state tax funds.

Prior to Biesen's remarks, four members of the city council reported to the group on major problems facing the city government at the present time.

Jones Hits Cesspools

Del Jones called for the eventual elimination of cesspools within the city and said a long range program of sewage treatment improvement must be adopted as soon as funds are available.

James Blodgett said a more efficient method of transportation is needed in the city. "We must provide funds to improve the movement of cars in the city," he said.

Another need within the city, in the opinion of Jack Bell, is the paving of an estimated 200 miles of unpaved streets inside the city limits. "It costs all taxpayers more than $50,000 to care for unpaved streets in some parts of the city," he said.

Merger Talked

R. H. (Bob) Lewis reported on suggested plans to merge the city and county health departments. "If this merger is approved, the city and county will each have to raise $200,000 to go with $400,000 in federal funds for the project. We must weigh the merits of the merger against the prospect of raising the required $200,000 from city funds," he said.

1879 WOOLWORTH'S 1964

85th ANNIVERSARY SALE

FASHION-RIGHT VALUES AT BUDGET-RIGHT PRICES

Petite Belle

First Quality

seamless mesh demi-toe nylons

Sheer leg-flattering beauties at welcome savings. For day or evening wear in a wardrobe of fall's fashion colors. 8½-11.

2 prs. 77¢

49c value each

Values to 79c

men's hose

37¢ pr.

Crew, rib or stretch styles in popular fabrics, colors. Sizes 10-13.

Tailored acetate tricot

misses' briefs

3 prs. 88¢

Reg. 39c pr.

Band or elastic leg double crotch and back panel for longer wear, greater comfort. Acetate tricot. White and colors. Sizes 5-8.

Day of the Week

pantie set

1.99

Set of 7 prs. acetate tricot briefs, elastic legs, double crotch. Asst. colors with day of week appliques. 4 to 14.

Warm Washable

quilted robes

3.99

Feminine duster of care-free acetate tricot, ¾ sleeves, lacy accents. Prints, stripes or solids. Sizes 12 to 20.

Misses' comfy

plush scuffs

1.00

Gold mylar braid trim, soft foam innersole, crepe rubber outersole. Coral, white, turquoise, black. Sizes S-M-L.

WOOLWORTH'S YOUR MONEY'S WORTH MORE AT WOOLWORTH'S

NORTHTOWN — DOWNTOWN

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

STAR GAZER
By CLAY R. POLLAN

Your Daily Activity Guide According to the Stars.

To develop message for Wednesday, read words corresponding to numbers of your Zodiac birth sign.

Sign	Dates	Numbers
ARIES	MAR. 22 – APR. 20	4-21-30-44-47-62-74
TAURUS	APR. 21 – MAY 21	7-8-38-39-64-68-81-86
GEMINI	MAY 22 – JUNE 22	42-43-55-59-61-70-83-90
CANCER	JUNE 23 – JULY 23	18-26-34-41-57-65-79-87
LEO	JULY 24 – AUG. 23	20-32-40-51-67-73-85-88
VIRGO	AUG. 24 – SEPT. 22	3-10-12-24-31-60-75
LIBRA	SEPT. 23 – OCT. 23	23-37-46-58-69-72-80-89
SCORPIO	OCT. 24 – NOV. 22	11-27-29-53-63-71-76
SAGITTARIUS	NOV. 23 – DEC. 22	2-5-22-35-50-52-66
CAPRICORN	DEC. 23 – JAN. 20	1-6-13-15-33-36-54
AQUARIUS	JAN. 21 – FEB. 19	14-16-19-28-45-48-56
PISCES	FEB. 20 – MAR. 21	9-17-25-49-77-78-82-84

1 Luck	31 To	61 Others
2 Make	32 The	62 Be
3 Top	33 Today	63 Old
4 Parting	34 By	64 Consult
5 No	35 Moves	65 Resources
6 Is	36 Money	66 Time
7 Concentrate	37 Your	67 With
8 On	38 Potential	68 Only
9 Don't	39 Future	69 Set
10 People	40 New	70 To
11 Fine	41 Pooling	71 Time
12 In	42 Use	72 The
13 With	43 Unique	73 Assurance
14 Don't	44 Ways	74 Considerate
15 You	45 Serve	75 Favors
16 Forget	46 Associates	76 Friends
17 Allow	47 Indicated	77 To
18 You	48 You	78 Fester
19 Those	49 Worries	79 With
20 Meet	50 Bide	80 Pace
21 Of	51 Day	81 With
22 Important	52 Your	82 Too
23 Allow	53 Visit	83 Your
24 Mood	54 Emphasized	84 Long
25 Secret	55 Ideas	85 Be
26 Gain	56 Well	86 Authorities
27 Day	57 Your	87 Another
28 Who	58 To	88 Optimistic
29 To	59 Of	89 Now
30 The	60 Grant	90 Advantage

Good · Adverse · Neutral 4/7

KALEIDOSCOPE PLAYERS

World of Sandburg May Inspire Study

By ED COSTELLO
Spokesman-Review Staff Writer

For shoe-string theater, "The World of Carl Sandburg," was probably an appropriate choice for the touring Kaleidoscope Players, which appeared before a small audience in Ferris High School Auditorium Tuesday night.

And if it encourages anyone to read the works of this perceptive man who is tuned in on America through the ages, it will have accomplished something. Students of the sponsoring Spokane Community College, who predominated in the audience, should realize that they will never become specialists in Sandburg from an hour's exposure to his words, any more than a reader of illustrated periodicals will become learned in world affairs.

Words of a serious Sandburg resist having to roll from the glib tongues of mere actors. It is the printed page that must speak for the man when he chooses to be profound, which is much of the time.

Sandburg silly is another matter. Here a little staging can illuminate his commentaries.

Five Persons on Stage

The Kaleidoscope Players, making their acquaintance with the Pacific Northwest, puts five persons on stage, along with an empty chair, reserved for the guest of honor who is always, happily, absent, preferring to sit under the trees of his farm.

A stage requires movement of more than tongues and Sandburg is of little help in this department. So sometimes the progress of the evening is jerky, awkward or contrived, the principals (one can hardly call them players) in their casual dress never doing anything particularly gainful or graceful or significant while another of their numbers is speaking.

Songs inserted into the program serve two purposes, to illustrate a point under discussion and to give the audience an opportunity to applaud, which it did dutifully without missing a cue and on a couple of occasions with real fervor.

The little company flashed through an amazing assortment of samples in the course of an hour and a half. There was Sandburg on the subject of children, motherhood, love, hate, happiness, joy, actors and audiences, arithmetic and death. And there were offerings from his collection of jokes and finally and not unexpectedly there was Sandburg on the subject of Lincoln.

All of which proved, in the words of one of the company, that there is "nothing sterile about Sandburg"—only in this pseudo-egghead approach to him.

Last Rites for Hilbert Set Today

Services will be today at 2 p.m. in Fairchild Air Force Base Chapel No. 1 for William F. Hilbert, 18, son of M. Sgt. and Mrs. Robert J. Hilbert, who drowned in Lake Pend Oreille Saturday. Chaplain Stanley Emerson will officiate.

He was an Eagle Scout in Troop 142 at Fairchild, a member of Order of DeMolay and Fairchild Diving Club. He was a senior at Medical Lake High School.

In addition to the parents at the home at Fairchild, survivors include a sister, Sandra, at the home, and a grandmother, Mrs. Anna Olson, Edgar, Neb.

Burial will be in Fairmount Memorial Park.

Evila M. Jones

Services for Evila M. Jones, 87, N7809 Regal, who died at her home Sunday, will be today at 11 a.m. in Thornhill Valley Funeral Home. The Rev. James Thuirer will officiate.

A member of the Hillyard Methodist Church, she lived here 30 years.

Survivors include a daughter, Mrs. Olive Johnston, at home; three sisters, Mrs. Harry Fonda, Spokane Valley; Mrs. Mamie Greenough, Lethbridge, Alta.; Mrs. Roy Vance, Iowa; a brother, Glen Braucht, Spokane Valley; two grandchildren, and seven great-grandchildren.

Burial will be in The Pines Cemetery.

Fred Barnes

Funeral services will be today at 11 a.m. at Ball & Dodd Funeral Home for Fred Barnes, 85, E7301 Third, who died Saturday in a local hospital.

A retired road construction contractor, he was a member of Grace Baptist Church and General Charles King Camp No. 4, Spanish American War Veterans.

Survivors include a wife, Estella, at the home; a daughter, Marcia Burgis, Bothel, Wash. and two grandchildren.

Burial will be in The Pines Cemetery.

Otto C. Clark

Services will be today at 2 p.m. in Hazen & Jaeger Funeral Home for Otto C. Clark, 93, E519 Baldwin, who died Saturday in a local hospital. The Rev. Edward J. Underhill will officiate.

A local resident 60 years, he was a retired farmer. He was a member of the Methodist Church.

Survivors include two daughters, Mrs. Robert Fishel, Spokane and Mrs. Mary Topping, St. Francis, Kansas; a stepdaughter; two stepsons; six grandchildren; 11 great-grandchildren and five sisters.

Burial will be in Spokane Memorial Gardens.

Clell W. Lewis

Services for Clell W. Lewis, 62, N806 Monroe, who died Sunday in a local hospital, will be today at 1 p.m. in Hazen & Jaeger Funeral Home. The Rev. Willard Johnson will officiate.

A local resident 40 years, he was a meat cutter. He was born in Plaza, Wash.

Survivors include three daughters, Mrs. Elaine Ellis, Spokane, Mrs. Helen Sandall, Salem, Ore., and Mrs. Maxine Reed, Portland, Ore.; 14 grandchildren; eight great-grandchildren; two sisters, Mrs. Zola Goodman and Mrs. Lottie Seward, both Spokane.

Burial will be in Spangle, Wash., Cemetery.

Basin Funds Plea Backed by Chamber

SEATTLE (AP) — Congress was asked by the Board of Trustees of the Chamber of Commerce Tuesday to appropriate enough money for the "orderly development" of the Columbia Basin Project.

More than the $6.8 million called for by President Johnson and the Bureau of the Budget should be appropriated, a resolution said.

Restoration of enough money to develop about 5,600 acres of the Wahluke Slope area would be a "capital investment" benefitting the nation, the resolution added.

Funds Eyed for Mexico

Hoping to advance closer to their $10,000 goal, high school and college students will continue their door-to-door fund drive for the Spokane Student Peace Corps this weekend, Linda Thompson, vice chairman, said Tuesday.

The group collected $2,200 last weekend but only covered one-fourth of the city, she added.

Goal of the drive is to send 35 Gonzaga, Eastern Washington State and Spokane Community College students to Tlaxcala, Mexico, next summer to do student peace corps work.

Students participating in the drive will carry an identification letter from the mayor, she said.

EL REY West 326 Riverside
Adults 18 & Over! Starts 1 P.M.
NOTTE EROTIQUE
NIGHT OF...
Plus: Big Adult Co-Hit!

Blue Army's War on Reds Spreads

Prayer, penance and Christian dedication are weapons in the hands of Christians joining a Blue Army to oppose the menace of communism.

Frances K. Schuckardt, Seattle, Pacific Division lay-director of the Blue Army, is currently in Spokane speaking four or five times daily. Friday at 8:30 p.m. he will speak at a public meeting in the Spokane Press Club.

Since 1963 he has also been one of three secretaries of the International Executive Board of the Blue Army. He is charged with coordinating the movement in 57 countries.

"We are today the most violently opposed group to communism throughout the world," Schuckardt said of the Blue Army.

Of 30 million members worldwide, 200,000 are in Southeast Asia, mainly in Viet Nam "putting up spiritual resistance" to the Communist forces.

Communists, Schuckardt claimed, realize "that the one thing that will defeat them is spiritual unity and spiritual purpose."

Most Are Catholics

Although most of the members of the Blue Army are Roman Catholics, the organization is not strictly of one faith. Schuckardt said the number of non-Catholic members of the Blue Army is "getting close to 20 per cent."

Thursday night at 7:45 he will speak at the Church of the Open Bible, N905 McDonald.

In the United States the Blue Army opposes the spread of materialism and moral decay.

"It is an uphill battle," Schuckardt said of the forces arrayed against a spiritual cleanup.

"Until people stand up and fight these battles, we are going to see our moral fiber decay."

The Blue Army already is claiming a major victory in Brazil.

Schuckardt said the Communist regime fell after one-third of the Catholic bishops in the nation established the Blue Army, a spiritual counter-force without political or military power, yet able to overthrow the government.

Since 1961 when he became Pacific area director, Schuckardt said membership in the army has climbed from 150 to 50,000 in the Far West.

Crusader Cells Formed

Scarcely a year has passed since the Blue Army entered Spokane. Already 5,000 persons have become members, Schuckardt said.

Six cells of Crusaders, the most active members, have been organized in Spokane including two in one parish, St. Mary's.

More cells are expected to join the roster soon.

On Sunday at 7 p.m. in Mary Queen Parish, Schuckardt will meet with persons interested in forming the Crusader groups.

From the Roman Catholic viewpoint, the Blue Army is marching in response to the warning of May 13, 1917 given by the Blessed Virgin Mary to three shepherd children at Fatima, Portugal.

"Unless we amend our lives," Schuckardt said. "We will see the powers of darkness sweep across the world."

Disney Film at Fox Today

"Mary Poppins," with Julie Andrews and Dick Van Dyke, will open at the Fox Theater today. The musical, which uses both animated and live action, will show at 12:30, 3:20, 6:05 and 8:50 p.m.

Post—"Girl Happy," with Elvis Presley and Mary Ann Mobley, will open today at 12:15, 3:30, 6:50, and 10 p.m. "Looking for Love," with Connie Francis, is the second feature, appearing at 2, 5:20, and 8:40 p.m.

Dishman—"Those Calloways," with Brian Keith and Brandon de Wilde, opens at 8 p.m. tonight. On the same bill is "Disneyland After Dark," scheduled at 7:15.

East Trent Motor-In — "Rio Conchos," with Richard Boone, opens tonight with "The Hustler," starring Jackie Gleason.

West End—"Blue Hawaii" is on tonight's program. On the same program is "You're Never Too Young," with Dean Martin and Jerry Lewis.

State—"John Goldfarb, Please Come Home" has been transferred to this theater for a longer engagement. Screen time is 8:35 p.m. with "McHale's Navy" as the new second feature, showing at 6:50 and 10:20.

At other theaters:

Garland—"How to Murder Your Wife," 7, 9:25.

Cinema Arts — "Daniella by Night," 4:13, 7:11, 10:09; "A French Mistress," 2:40, 5:38, 8:36.

East Sprague Drive-In—"Moon Spinners," "First Men in the Moon."

Auto Vue—"Under the Yum Yum Tree," "Ride the Wild Surf."

Y Drive-In—"Tom Jones," "Call Me Bwana."

Paving Hearing Set

Public hearing on plans and specifications for four paving projects has been set for April 26 at 3:30 p.m. by the City Council

The projects include:

Paving of Cleveland, from Freya to vacated Sycamore; paving and curbing with sidewalking from Pittsburg to Magnolia, and of Columbia, Helena to Napa; paving Nebraska, Cook to Regal, and paving of the alley between Cannon and Elgin, from Wabash to Queen.

ELKE SOMMER IS FILMDOM'S FRISKIEST FRISK!
in "Daniella By Night"
PLUS: "A FRENCH MISTRESS"
CINEMA ARTS
HOWARD & MAIN • OPEN 2:30

Youth Flees After Trying to Rob Store

Police were searching Tuesday night for a youth who attempted to rob C&D Grocery, E2102 Diamond.

Reinhold Kusler, owner of the store, said a youth about 18 years old, came in when he was alone in the store and said: "Just do what I say and you won't get hurt."

Kusler told police the youth held his hand inside his coat as if he had a gun. "I laughed at him," Kusler told officers.

He said a woman started across the street as if to enter the establishment and the youth ran out of the store and down the street. He jumped in a car and drove off, Kusler reported.

He said that as the youth ran out he pulled his hand out of his coat. He was not carrying a gun, Kusler said.

Porpoises travel in vast numbers in the Gulf of Aden. Some schools number thousands of the jumping mammals. They leap 20 feet out of the water.

Four Persons Injured in City Traffic Accidents

Three persons were injured in auto accidents Tuesday and a woman was injured downtown when she was struck by a "runaway" motorcycle.

Margaret C. Takeda, 45, S610 Chandler, suffered minor injuries when a motorcycle being towed by an auto came loose and ran into her as she was walking down the sidewalk at W600 First.

Police said an auto driven by Glen A. Johansson, 22, E1028 Thirty-third, was towing the three-wheel motorcycle east on First. The tow bar came loose from the car, officers said, and the motorcycle broke loose and struck the pedestrian.

Mrs. Takeda was treated at Deaconess Hospital.

Two Spokane youths were injured when the motorcycle they were riding struck the rear of an auto at Altamont and Sprague.

Gary E. Carstens, 16, W610 Twenty-fourth, and a passenger on his motorcycle, Gary H. Hathaway, 15, E1508 Thirteenth, were both taken to Sacred Heart Hospital. Carstens suffered two fractured wrists and Hathaway sustained abrasions and cuts.

Police said the motorcycle the youths were riding struck the rear of an auto going west on Sprague and stopped for a traffice light. The driver of the car was Robert M. Bogue, 33, Kent, Wash.

Edward D. Sly, 54, E222 Sumner, was injured when struck by an auto at First and Monroe.

Police said Sly was crossing First when he was struck by an auto driven by William R. Courtney, 39, W3004 Eloika. Sly was treated at Sacred Heart Hospital.

Colorado has more than 1,000 peaks two miles high.

Woman Marks 103rd Birthday

WALLA WALLA — Tuesday was the 103rd birthday of Mrs. Howard Green, believed to be the oldest living "native daughter" in Walla Walla.

It was a quiet occasion for the Greens—her husband is past 95. They work in the yard several hours daily when the weather is favorable. Gardening includes growing flowers and vegetables.

Syria was once the "bread basket" of the Roman Empire.

STARTS TODAY! Open Noon Today Thru Sun.
POST A FAVORITE THEATRE RI 7-2182 Post & Trent
ELVIS
Jumps with the campus crowd to make the beach "ball" bounce!!
METRO GOLDWYN MAYER presents A JOE PASTERNAK PRODUCTION
GIRL HAPPY
PANAVISION and METROCOLOR
—AND! THIS BIG SWINGING CO-HIT!—
Connie Francis · Jim Hutton
LOOKING FOR LOVE
PANAVISION METROCOLOR

TOMORROW NITE ONLY, 8 P.M. SPOKANE COLISEUM
The Hilarious Show-stopping Antics of
HOMER & JETHRO
SPECIAL ADDED STAR ATTRACTION!
LESTER FLATT EARL SCRUGGS and the FOGGY MOUNTAIN BOYS
In Person TOMORROW NITE ONLY
Get Tickets Now

Favorite THEATRES Tops In Entertainment
GARLAND
Open Tonite at 6:30 P.M.
HELD OVER FOURTH WEEK
MUST END SOON!
BRING THE LITTLE WOMAN... MAYBE SHE'LL DIE LAUGHING!
JACK LEMMON VIRNA LISI
"HOW TO MURDER YOUR WIFE"
TECHNICOLOR · UNITED ARTISTS
"THE PINK PHINK"
DISHMAN
Starting Tonite!
WALT DISNEY PROGRAM
"THOSE GALLOWAYS"
—and—
"DISNEYLAND AFTER DARK"
EAST SPRAGUE KE 4-9161
OPEN AT 6:30
WALT DISNEY'S
"THE MOONSPINNERS"
"FIRST MEN IN THE MOON"
EAST TRENT WA 6-3212
Starting Tonite!
RICHARD BOONE
"RIO CONCHOS"
—AND—
PAUL NEWMAN JACKIE GLEASON
"THE HUSTLER"
AUTO-VUE HU 7-6171
Open 6:30 Tonite!
JACK LEMMON
IN COLOR
"UNDER THE YUM YUM TREE"
"RIDE THE WILD SURF"
WEST-END RI 7-0300
Starting Tonite!
ELVIS PRESLEY
"BLUE HAWAII"
—AND—
DEAN MARTIN JERRY LEWIS
"YOU'RE NEVER TOO YOUNG"
Y DRIVE-IN THEATRE
THE ACADEMY AWARD WINNER!
"BEST PICTURE"
Tom Jones!
EASTMANCOLOR
Bob HOPE Anita EKBERG
Call Me Bwana
GATES OPEN 6:30

WINNER OF 5 ACADEMY AWARDS
"BEST ACTRESS" JULIE ANDREWS
"BEST" EDITING ★ "BEST" MUSIC SCORE
"BEST" SONG ★ "BEST" EFFECTS
STARTS TODAY AT 12:30 P.M.—DOORS OPEN 12 P.M.
MARY POPPINS
IN TECHNICOLOR
JULIE ANDREWS · DICK VAN DYKE
FREE ADULT PARKING ANYTIME
FOX THEATRE FOX-EVERGREEN SPRAGUE AND MONROE MA 4-0505

From Girl Reporter To Potentate's Favorite... It's
SHIRLEY MacLAINE
AT HER FUNNIEST...TURNING A HAREM INTO BEDLAM--
STATE THEATRE SPRAGUE AND LINCOLN
TODAY! MOVES OVER FROM THE FOX
20th Shirley MacLAINE Peter USTINOV Richard CRENNA
JOHN GOLDFARB, PLEASE COME HOME
2ND WILD WACKY WEEK!
CINEMASCOPE COLOR by DeLUXE
CO-HIT! ERNEST BORGNINE in "McHALE'S NAVY"
FREE ADULT PARKING!

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Blue Army Peace Prayer Move Grows

Twenty thousand Protestants are daily praying for peace with the Blue Army and using rosaries, the international secretary of the Roman Catholic organization said this week in Spokane.

Francis Schuckardt, a native of Seattle who now works out of Blue Army headquarters in Fatima, Portugal, spoke at the local annual observance in honor of the Lady of Fatima.

He said the Blue Army now has 40 million members in 65 nations.

On May 13 Schuckardt was at Fatima while an estimated two to three million people converged on the city as Pope Paul VI visited on the occasion of the 50th anniversary of the apparitions.

"We have seen more ecumenical success than any other movement," Schuckardt said. "There seems to be a natural movement of unity for all men in Christ through the Virgin Mary."

Schuckardt said the Blue Army honors the Virgin Mary, but does not show adoration toward her.

Bond of Unity

In addition to Protestants, Schuckardt said that during a visit to North Africa he found Moslems also very interested in the Virgin Mary. In Vietnam while statue of the Virgin Mary was carried through the nation, Buddhists too found a bond of unity, the visitor said.

A similar "natural spiritual bridge to the unity of all men" was noticed in relationships with the Hindus of India.

Schuckardt, who dropped his studies toward a doctorate at the University of Washington to take a leading role in the Blue Army movement, said unrest on our college campuses is a "visible sign of basic moral disorder."

Return to Code Urged

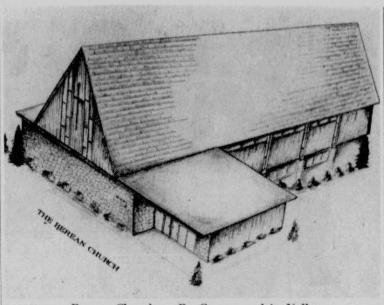
The 29-year-old international secretary said, "Young people of our country generally don't have moral order in their lives."

Answers that should be supplied to them are not being given to them by a Christianity amidst prevailing philosophies of modernism and relativism, he added.

"Our own American society has destroyed the moral code," he said.

The only hope, he added, is a return to "basic, positive, moral and spiritual standards."

He concluded, "All we can do is work and pray there will be a return to values."



Berean Church to Be Constructed in Valley
Boone, near University, site of proposed $55,000 edifice for congregation.

Dedication of New Park Set Today

Spokane County's Terrace View Park at Twenty-fourth and Blake will be dedicated in a ceremony today at 4:30 p.m.

In a warming-up period before the dedication, youngsters and adults will put the park into use in races of the traditional variety.

Participating in the ceremony will be Ronald Laws, president of the Terrace View Park Association; Roy B. Gunderson, county park and recreation department supervisor; County Commissioner W. O. Allen and Fritz Nelson, Spokane Valley Chamber of Commerce president.

The Spokane Valley Kiwanis Club is sponsor.

Jack Morrison will be head "chef" for a salmon barbecue from 5 to 7 p.m. Proceeds of the barbecue will be used to help defray costs of restrooms recently added as a part of the gradual park development plan. More games will follow from 5:30 to 8 p.m.

River Body Identified

A body recovered near Nine Mile Falls Thursday in the Spokane River was positively identified Friday as Romeo Quiamzon, 22, San Francisco, Calif.

Quiamzon, a Gonzaga University ROTC student, drowned May 13 while participating in an ROTC field exercise. He was attempting to swim the flood-swollen Spokane River with a rope tied around his waist when he was swept downstream.

The body was recovered by Lynn Bartholomew of Nine Mile Falls.

Groundbreaking Ritual Set for Berean Church

Groundbreaking ceremonies for the Berean Church in Spokane will be held Sunday at E10910 Boone, near University, Ken Beeson, building chairman, announced Friday.

The congregation will caravan to the building site after 10 a.m. services in the temporary meeting place of the Berean congregation at Pines and Mission.

Beeson said the building project should be near completion this fall.

The Rev. and Mrs. Maurice Hammond, international field representatives of Grace Missions Inc. will be honored guests for the groundbreaking rites, the Rev. Bruce Kemper, pastor, said.

Greetings will be extended by Mr. and Mrs. Albert Loewen of the Seattle Berean Church.

To Cost $55,000

Organized two years ago the church has been growing steadily in Spokane, the Rev. Mr. Kemper said.

Beginning Sunday a new schedule will be effective with Sunday School at 8:45 a.m.

"The Berean Church is independent in government and dispensational in doctrine, teaching the whole Bible as the inspired work of God," the minister said.

The new church edifice, expected to cost $55,000, will have two levels. It will include a solarium-type foyer, a balcony and a multipurpose church office. The lower level will include two Sunday School departments, a fellowship hall convertible to Sunday School rooms and a kitchen.

Maximum seating capacity is 300, but the church is so constructed as to permit expansion in keeping with the architectural design.

Figure Skaters Going on Trip

Ten members of the Spokane Figure Skating Club are planning to attend the seventh annual summer ice skating sessions at Great Falls, Mont., which starts June 11.

Attending the classes will be Jody Benoit, Jacque Bowman, Joan Clark, Skip Felts, Jean Holland, Patrick Holland, Karen McDonald, Linda McDonald, Mark McDonald and Shirley Schlangen. Accompanying them will be Mrs. Don Holland and Mrs. Tom Davey.

Girl Scouts Win Honors

Two Girl Scouts will receive God and Community Awards during services Sunday at North Hill Christian Church, the Rev. Jack E. Barker, pastor, announced.

The awards will go to Karen Hanshew and Jane Countryman. Clayton Carlisle, a Boy Scout, will receive the God and Country Award.

Under the direction of the Rev. Clinton A. Rigg, associate pastor, the three students spent 70 hours in understanding and using the Bible, church history, mission work, Christian colleges, service projects and outreach programs.

Scooter Rider Hurt in Crash

David G. Marquardt, 20, E2028 Eighth, was injured Friday when the delivery scooter he was riding was involved in a collision with a pickup truck at Second and Post.

Police said Marquardt was riding west on Second when his scooter and the southbound pickup, driven by Charlie Nelson, 38, S616 Sheridan, collided. The impact caused the scooter to veer off and strike a parked auto.

Marquardt, who suffered only minor injuries, was treated at Deaconess Hospital.

3-Year Term Given Woman

GREAT FALLS, Mont. (AP) —Mrs. Daisy McClendon, 23, was sentenced Friday to three years in the state prison at Deer Lodge on conviction of manslaughter in the gunshot death March 8 of her husband, James.

Dist. Judge Truman C. Bradford followed the five-year term set by the jury last Friday, but suspended two years of the sentence. Mrs. McClendon will be eligible for parole in about eight months.

Machinery Men Elect Leaders

Q. William Erwin, manager of the industrial equipment division of the Coeur d'Alenes Co., has been elected president of the Spokane Machinery Dealers Association, it was announced Friday.

Other new officers are Thomas Biallas, vice president, and Raymond Leighton, secretary-treasurer. G. W. Berglund is outgoing president of the association which includes 10 Spokane firms as members.

Suspect Is Booked

Cecil H. Whiteman, 21, N2914 Wiscomb, was booked into the city jail Friday on a charge of taking an auto without the owner's permission. Bond was set at $1,500.

NEW TO THE SERVICE

Army — Dennis G. Avery, Pinehurst, Idaho; Robert D. Maisel, Kellogg, Idaho; William C. Elliott, W2232 Queen; Craig E. Thompson, Coeur d'Alene, Idaho; Mervin F. Cole, Wenatchee, Wash., three years, to Ft. Lewis, Wash.

Inductions

Army — Robert J. Houston, Leavenworth, Wash.; Steven P. Witter, Wenatchee, Wash., two years, to Ft. Lewis.

Single-Coin Slot for Pay Phone

The first of a new design of public telephone featuring a single coin slot was installed this week at the Sahara Motor Lodge, First and Post, by Pacific Northwest Bell.

Automatic beeps in the lone slot identify nickels, dimes and quarters for the operator. Besides improved appearance, the phone company said, it increases protection against "stuffing" and losing money in a clogged return chute.

Park Heights Church

Park Heights Baptist Church is conducting a rummage sale from 8:30 a.m. to 4 p.m. Wednesday at W1108 First, Mrs. W. E. Harrington, E2925 Regal announced.

$676,650 Federal Grant to EWSC

WASHINGTON — Approval of a federal grant of $676,650 for Eastern W[illegible]ngton State College at C[illegible] was announced Friday by Office of Rep. Thomas S. Foley, D-Wash.

The money comes from the Higher Education Facilities Act and is to be used for the construction of a music and speech building costing an estimated $2,051,650.

Bar Association Elects

Attorney Willard J. Sharpe, right, was installed as the new president of the Spokane County Bar Association at the group's Friday luncheon meeting. Also cited for his contributions to the association was William B. Bantz, outgoing president, left, who received an engraved plaque.

Astronomical Group Installs

Mrs. R. E. McDaniel, E14814 Rich, was installed as president of the Spokane Astronomical Society at the group's recent meeting.

Other officers are Paul L. Spendlove, W2422 Upton, vice-president, and Mrs. Donald J. Croteau, E1528 Thirty-eighth, secretary-treasurer. E. M. Johnston, E2717 Sixth, Osborne O. Heard, Hayden Lake, Idaho, and Tom L. Keel, N1223 Hollis, were installed as members of the executive council.

ATTEND THE CHURCH OF YOUR CHOICE
Bring the Children to Sunday School

Mid-City Churches
WELCOME YOU
CENTRAL CHRISTIAN — Third at Stevens — Worship: 10:50 A.M. — Pastor: Gerald Ford
WESTMINSTER CONGREGATIONAL — Washington at Fourth — Worship: 10:00 A.M. — Pastor: Edward H. Hastings
CENTRAL METHODIST — Third at Howard — Worship: 11:00 A.M. — Pastor: James T. Albertson
FIRST PRESBYTERIAN — Cedar at Fourth — Worship: 9:30 & 11:05 A.M. — Pastor: William R. Lindsay

CHRISTIAN SCIENCE CHURCHES of SPOKANE
Branches of THE MOTHER CHURCH
The First Church of Christ, Scientist in Boston, Massachusetts
"God the Only Cause and Creator"
SUNDAY SERVICE
First Church—1017 W. First 11:00 A.M.
Second Church 11 A.M. W. 806 Indiana Ave.
First Church, Opportunity—9:30 N. 425 Evergreen Road
All Sunday Schools—11 A.M.
Wed. Testimony Meetings 8 P.M.
ALL ARE WELCOME
Sunday Radio Series "THE BIBLE SPEAKS TO YOU" Radio KXLY 1015 A.M.

You Can't Depend On The Weather!
Men may change their opinion about God and His inerrant Word, but the Bible declares, "forever O Lord thy Word is settled (fixed) in heaven" . . . "I am the LORD I change not" . . .
We make no apology whatsoever, intellectually, scientifically, or theologically, for believing "all the Bible" rightly divided.
PASTOR ADAMS' 11 A.M. SERMON
"STEWARDS OF THE MYSTERIES OF GOD"
Wed., 7 P.M.—Daniel's Irrefutable Proofs of the Coming Christ, the Present Crisis, and Antichrist
7 P.M.—Observance of the Lord's Supper—A memorial to His life, death and resurrection.
DAVID ROTH—Tenor Soloist from EWSC
FBC and "Singing Youth"—with Tim Robberson
First BAPTIST CHURCH
2nd & Lincoln—Phil Adams, Pastor—Tim Robberson, Youth

Spokane Community CHURCH
N. 1403 WASHINGTON ST.
SUNDAY SCHEDULE
KXLY-TV, Channel 4 . . . 9:00 A.M.
Bible School . . . . . 10:00 A.M.
Morning Worship . . . 11:00 A.M.
Afternoon Singspiration and Prophetic Message . . . 2:30 P.M.
Evening Evangelistic . . 7:30 P.M.
Daily Radio KUDY. . . . 2:35 P.M.
EUGENE W. DOWDLE, Pastor FA 7-1502

UNITARIAN
Eighth Avenue At Washington
Rev. James L. Stoll
11 A.M.—
Guest Speaker
"PSYCHEDELIC BANANA—OR WHAT'S HAPPENING HERE ANYHOW?"
Visitors Are Always Welcome

ASSEMBLY OF GOD
GLAD TIDINGS E. 4th & Havana
9:45 A.M. Sunday School—(With Rev. Davis) Plan to Attend
DON'T MISS THESE LAST 2 DAYS WITH EVANGELIST HAL DAVIS
11 A.M. Sunday—Rev. Davis—Subject: Pears of Promise
See O.T. High Priests Robes
7 P.M. Eve. Revival Rally—Rev. Davis
Subject: THE VALUE OF AN ETERNAL NAME
Mon. Night 7:30 P.M.: THE LIGHT IN THE WINDOW
See 200 sq. ft. of Prison Scenery, Paul in Chains. An Epistle Born in Candle Light. Hear Rev. Davis quote the Entire Book of Ephesians, and the great songs of the Gospel. See on Platform & TV across the world.
REV. DAVIS Dressed as the Apostle Paul
L. R. White, Pastor Mel Phinney, Youth Director

9:45 a.m.—BIBLE SCHOOL
11:00 a.m.—MORNING WORSHIP "Bread and Wagons"
7:00 p.m.—EVENING SERVICE "Word or Power"
R. L. Griffin, Pastor
THE SOUTHSIDE CHURCH of the Assemblies of God E. 30th at Regal

FIRST NAZARENE
W708 Nora
9:45—Sunday School
Honoring Graduates
11:00 a.m.
"DON'T BLAME THE KIDS"
7:00 p.m.
"THE SPIRIT AT WORK IN THE BELIEVER"
Robert Hempel, Pastor
C. W. Jones, Asst. to Pastor
Ken Cole, Youth Director

FIRST COVENANT
2nd and DIVISION
Carl J. King, Pastor
11:00 A.M.—"FROM WORSHIP TO WITNESS"
7:00 P.M.—VESPER SERVICE
Parking Lot— Nursery Care

FIRST ASSEMBLY OF GOD
Lincoln and Indiana
9:45—Join Our Thriving Sunday School
11:00—"THE WHIRLPOOL"
7:00 P.M. "THE ART OF MASTERY"
Wed., 7:30 P.M.—Family Night, All Age Groups
GET THE SUNDAY NIGHT AT FIRST ASSEMBLY HABIT
Norm Van Patten, Asst. Pastor H. P. Birkeland, Pastor

Come worship with us at SOUTH HILL CHRISTIAN CHURCH (E. 958 29th)
Hear CLAY COOPER
Sunday 10:50—Thursday 7
Dial KCFA Daily 9 a.m.
New Testament-patterned, evangelical & missionary.

Undenominational BETHEL TEMPLE
CORNER LINCOLN AND SHARP
Dr. Alexander Schiffner, Pastor
10:30 A.M.—"Removing The Tares"
7 P.M.—"It Has Come"
Radio KPEG Sun. 9 A.M. Mon. thru Fri. 7:30 A.M.

OUR CHILDREN
Children are an heritage of the Lord. (Psalm 127:3) All right thinking parents consider their children a blessing from God. One of the tragic events connected with the early life of Jesus is told in Matthew chapter 2. Here the writer tells of mothers weeping for their children because they were not. These children were infants that had been killed and had gone to be with God. Many mothers today should be weeping for their children because they have grown to the age of responsibility and are living in sin. As Jesus went to the cross he told mothers to weep for themselves and their children. (Luke 23:28) This was because of the terrible times which were to come. We cannot stay the coming of terrible times but we can prepare our children for them by teaching them the truth.
Parents, especially fathers, are charged to bring up their children in the discipline and instruction of the Lord. (Ephesians 6:4) Jesus has a very special place for children and he was once very displeased at his disciples for trying to hinder children from coming into contact with him.
We are interested in your children, and invite you and them to attend:
VACATION BIBLE SCHOOL—
June 12-16—9:30-11:30 A.M.
Bible teaching is the feature of this school. Our teachers are prepared and dedicated. They know how to let children learn and enjoy it.
"I saw tomorrow look at me
From little children's eyes,
And thought: How carefully we would teach,
If we were really wise."
CHURCH OF CHRIST
N. 5601 Jefferson FA 5-2456 — R. L. Andrews, Minister FA 5-2751
SUNDAY PROGRAM
Bible Classes for Everyone 9:45 A.M.
Worship: Including Gospel Preaching 10:45 A.M.—6:00 P.M.
Radio Program KPEG—1380 8:00-9:00 A.M.

"COME WORSHIP WITH US"
11 A.M.—The Good Shepherd Maj. Alex J. Ritchie
7 P.M.—The Fact, Act and Pact of Prayer Wesley Suadia
The Salvation Army
W. 245 Main
MAJOR & MRS. ALEX J. RITCHIE COMMANDING OFFICERS

THE BEREAN CHURCH
Pines Rd.—Mission Ave.—Valley (Temporary Location)
Teaching the Whole Bible as the Inspired Word of God
8:45 A.M.—Bible School
10:00 A.M.—Mr. Maurice Hammond—Grace Missions
11:00 A.M.—Ground Breaking—E. 10910 Boone
7:15 P.M.—Mr. Maurice Hammond—N. 601 Evergreen
6:00 P.M.—Youth Service—11216 E. 21st
Wednesday, 7:30 P.M.—Mid-week Prayer and Bible Study, E. 11216—21st
Col. 1., 1:18: "That in all things he might have the pre-eminence"
Independent Fundamental

CATHEDRAL of Saint John the Evangelist (Episcopal)
Grand Boulevard at Twelfth Avenue
Second Sunday after Trinity June 4, 1967
8:00 a.m.—Holy Communion
9:00 a.m.—Family Eucharist
11:00 a.m.—Choral Holy Communion with Sermon by The Very Reverend Richard Coombs

GARLAND AVENUE ALLIANCE CHURCH
2011 W. GARLAND
9:45 A.M.—Sunday School
11:00 A.M.—Worship Hour
7:00 P.M.—Evening Service
Rev. C. R. STAUB, Pastor
Jim Sellers, Minister of Music
Christian and Missionary Alliance

9:45—Sunday School
11:00 A.M.—"The Parable of the Good Shepherd"
7:00 P.M.—Evangelistic Service Pastor Speaking
Pastor Lela Chour
Wed., 8:00 P.M.—T. L. Osborn Film "LUZON REAPER"
FIRST CHURCH OF THE OPEN BIBLE
W. 411 INDIANA AT WASHINGTON

Plymouth Congregational Church
8th & Walnut
10:30 A.M.—Holy Communion Service
"THE CHURCHS' KEY WORD"
The Rev. Bertil V. Norman, D.D.
Nursery Care
Board Members Installation
Recognition of Jr. Hi & Sr. Hi Graduates
This Church Stands for Freedom Under God

Holding Forth the Word of Life, Phil. 2:6
FOURTH MEMORIAL CHURCH
6 Blocks East of Division on Indiana
A Living Memorial to the Faith of our Fathers 8:30 and 11:00 A.M.
Pastors: Edward J. Underhill, George McCracken — Duplicate Services
"WHAT IS YOUR LIFE"
BROADCAST over KGA—1510 KC—11:00 A.M.-12:00 Noon
9:45 A.M.—Family Sunday School with 16 Depts.
6:00 P.M.—Youth and Adult Fellowships
7:00 P.M.—"WHEN THE FIG TREE BEGINS TO BUD."
Wednesday Night, 7:00 P.M.—Boys' Brigade, Pioneer Girls', Hi and College Age Bible Studies, Adult Prayer and Bible Study.
PRESBYTERIAN IN GOVERNMENT CALVINISTIC IN DOCTRINE
Nursery Care at each Service

LISTEN TO THE PATHFINDER
Every Sunday
Pastor Robert Thornton
9:30 A.M.-KXLY 920 KC
Mon. thru Fri. 12:15 Noon KUDY—1280 KC

UNITY
W. 1124 6th Ave. RI 7-0147
Sunday School—All Ages 10:30 A.M.
SUNDAY — 11:00 A.M.
"The Resourcefulness of Life"
WED. EVENING—7:30
DIAL-A-PRAYER—MA 4-8981
RADIO KDNC 1440 KC 9 A.M.
KENNETH E. BRABEAU, Minister

CHURCH OF THE ROCK OF AGES
804 W. Spofford Spofford & Post
WORSHIP
10 A.M.—Church School
11 A.M. & 7 P.M.—Worship & Ministering of "Word"
Wed., 8 P.M.—Prophetic Ministry
Fri., 8 P.M.—Youth Groups
C. A. Brown, Minister FA 8-3053 — J. Leland Earls, Assoc. Min. FA 7-4533

HERITAGE Congregational Church
Comstock School—620 W. 33rd
10:00 A.M.—Morning Worship
Rev. Clyde R. Kauffman, Minister
11:00 Bible School

EUCLID AVENUE BAPTIST
In Fellowship With the G.A.R.B.C.
E. 2804 Euclid Ave.
SERVICES: 9:45 a.m., 11 a.m., 7 p.m.
"A Gospel Preaching—Bible Teaching Church"
Pastor O. H. Hegg

BAHA'I FAITH
"Be eyes to the blind, and a guiding light unto the feet of the erring."
SPOKANE FA 8-7501 VALLEY WA 6-0416

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

In Test Plan

6th Birthday Set as School Start

By ROWLAND BOND

The "on or before Sept. 30" birthday deadline for children starting the first grade will be a thing of the past in a proposed experimental project under consideration by the city public schools.

Little Johnny or Mary will start to school on their sixth birthday, regardless of when that birthday falls within the school year, if the plan is approved by the School Board and federal officials.

No more will the child born on Oct. 1 or later be required to wait until the following September to enter the first grade if this pilot program proves successful and is adopted here throughout the school system.

Details Complete

Dr. Albert L. Ayars, city school superintendent, said today that an application for federal support of the experiment was authorized by the School Board two months ago and, at the meeting scheduled for 7:30 p.m. tomorrow, the board will be notified that details are complete. He said a public hearing on the application will be recommended fo: Nov. 18.

"The initial development of this program, if it is approved, would be strictly a laboratory study of the 'continuing progress' idea to be tried out only in one school," he said.

"For the first three years, the children would progress according to their individual abilities. There would be no such thing as a step from one grade to another. Neither would they receive grades. At the end of this primary study period, the child would be expected to enter the fourth grade."

Each participating child would enter the class on his sixth birthday and his studies would be under the direction of a "cross-ethnic" team of teachers who would schedule the course of study according to the needs of the child.

"We already have teachers of Oriental, Negro, American Indian and Caucasian ethnic background within the school system," Ayars said. "We would expect to utilize the talents of these people. We do not expect that all children will complete the prescribed three years of study in exactly three years. Some might be ready for the fourth grade in a shorter time and some may take longer.

"However, the ungraded approach and the absence of grade point awards would do away with the stigma of failure that might ordinarily be attached to the individual."

No decision has been reached on which school may be designated as the pilot for the experiment. Under existing regulations in most districts of the state, the child is required to be six years old prior to Oct. 1 of the fall semester in which he starts to school.

Curriculum Evaluators Due at SCC

Spokane Community College tomorrow will be host to a 12-man team of evaluators who will spend three days studying the effectiveness of the school's curriculum.

Dr. Walter S. Johnson, president, said today the team representing the Northwest Association of Secondary and Higher Schools will examine the programs at both the Fort George Wright and Mission Avenue campuses.

Heading the team of specialists will be W. D. Purvine, president of Oregon Technical Institute, Klamath Falls, Ore. Other members will be O. E. Kjos, University of Idaho; Pat Atteberry, Oregon State University; Robert McKinney, Washington State University; Joseph Spulnik, Boise College; James R. Foulger, Weber State College; Arthur Kreisman, Southern Oregon College; Frederic T. Giles, University of Washington; Mrs. Doris E. Wolter, Highline College, and James F. Bemis, Seattle.

Examination of the dental assistant program by the educational council of the American Dental Association will be correlated with the visit of the NASHS members. The dental examining board will include R. L. Matkin, Chicago, and Mrs. Annabelle Rasmussen, Puyallup.

Crusade Drive Report Lunch Program Set

The fourth no-host report luncheon for United Crusade workers will be held tomorrow at the Ridpath Motor Inn.

Robert E. Rutherford, general manager for the Carnation Co.'s Spokane Division and a former United Crusade campaign chairman, will speak on the value of the Crusade and its agencies.

A member of the UC board of directors for several years, Rutherford served as chairman of the Corporate Firms and Special Gifts Division in 1960, as campaign vice chairman in 1961 and general chairman in 1962. He has been on the board of the Family Counseling Service and the Inland Empire Boy Scout Council, and currently is president of the YMCA.

The Rev. Charles A. Eis, assistant pastor of St. Joseph's Catholic Church, will give the invocation and the Percussionnauts, under director of Howard A. Robbins, will provide entertainment. Various awards will be announced for outstanding contributions to the fund-raising campaign.

Governor's Aide Here Tomorrow

William Jacobs, special assistant to Gov. Dan Evans, will man the governor's Eastern Washington office in the Lincoln Building tomorrow instead of Thursday this week.

As the governor has a tight schedule of meetings during his afternoon stay here, Jacobs will be in the office from 9 a.m. to 5 p.m. to represent the governor with anyone having matters to be brought to Evans' attention, he reported.

For Handicapped

Phonic Books Available

Persons who can't see to read or can't physically handle books can now borrow phonograph records of books or magazines, free for use in their own homes.

The Spokane Public Library is taking applications for the service, City Librarian R. Bruce Carrick said today.

The records and record players on which to play them will be mailed to handicapped persons from the regional library for the Blind at the Seattle Public Library under a program financed through the Library of Congress.

Available are classics, modern novels, books on travel, biography, philosophy, science, drama, religion, the complete Bible and many popular magazines.

There is no cost to the visually or physically handicapped person, since the materials are sent postage-free, Carrick said.

Persons interested in the service may contact the Spokane Library or write directly to the Seattle Library for the Blind, 425 Harvard Avenue East, Seattle.

To qualify, a person must submit a signed statement from a competent authority certifying his disability.

The Seattle Library for the Blind is one of 33 in the United States. It serves Washington, Montana and Alaska.

Canteen Sized Up

Police Lt. Jack D. Tenney, chairman of the Job Corps Canteen Committee; Harold H. Vandeven, chief city building inspector; Walter W. Foltz, president of the Spokane Chapter of the American Institute of Architects, and Job Corps coordinator Scott Perrine (from the left) measure the old Spokane Funeral Home building at W30 Third to get information for the architects' chapter, which will draw plans to remodel the unused building into a Job Corps canteen. Nov. 18 is the target date for completion of the work.

Work Praised

Woman Bus Drivers Win Full-Time Jobs

Housewives make good bus drivers, according to R. W. Harder, manager of Spokane City Lines.

They are so good, in fact, that three of nine hired part-time for the first time at the start of the school term will be made full-time drivers next week, he said.

The company was permitted to hire up to 10 part-time bus drivers daily under a supplement to the present working agreement with the Amalgamated Transit Union signed Sept. 1, Harder explained.

The firm looked for male help but couldn't find any available five days a week to work both mornings and afternoons for a total of about four hours daily, he said. It finally obtained one retired male driver and nine housewives.

"The ladies have worked out very well," he said. "They are dependable and have received many compliments from bus passengers. We are real pleased so far."

Action Council Hails New Move for Housing

The Community Action Council today praised the new Homeowners Opportunity Association of Spokane for marshaling community resources to help meet the housing needs of low-income families.

Ray R. Raschko, director of the Action Council, said the Spokane Board of Realtors "is to be congratulated for its efforts to pull together nonprofit organizations" to rehabilitate substandard housing for sale to low-income families.

The Board of Realtors announced yesterday the formation of the Homeowners' Opportunity Association which will encourage other nonprofit groups to join in sponsorship of rehabilitating homes in blighted areas of the city under Section 221-H of the Federal Housing Authority regulations. The FHA has estimated there are 2,000 homes in Spokane in need of rehabilitation and the corporation plans to rehabilitate 125 homes in the next year.

The upgraded homes will be sold to low-income families for a $200 down payment and the contract will be carried by the Federal National Mortgage Association for 3 per cent interest.

Raschko pointed out that three of the incorporators of the new organization are members of the board of the Community Action Council. They are the Rev. James M. Sims, chairman of REACH (Residents of the East Area Combined to Help); the Rev. Ernest J. Mason, chairman of CAN DO (Central Area Neighborhood Development Organization), and the Rev. Frank J. Bach, director of Catholic Charities.

Raschko said the low-income housing problem "more and more will demand that the city take some responsibility." He said the proposed Spokane Housing Authority would not be a complete solution for the problem but would be at least a partial answer.

"The Homeowners Opportunity Association could be a strong plank in a good, comprehensive program for the Spokane Housing Authority," he said.

2 Drivers Hurt in Car Collision

Two drivers were injured last night in a two-car smashup at Monroe and Indiana, Officer Oscar B. Hoffman said.

One driver, Peggy Ann Ripley, 37, W3304 Walton, had a head cut. The other driver, James M. Kvalevog, 17, W2313 Sharp, had a face cut.

Three persons were hurt yesterday in a two-car collision at Trent and Hamilton, Officer Robert V. Mager said. Elaine S. Lexa, 24, Route 2, Post Falls, Idaho, driver of one car, suffered head and knee injuries. The other driver, Leopra Zora Gilbert, 67, W3405 Francis, had head and arm hurts. Her passenger, June E. Anderson, 45, E1218 Liberty, had head and ankle injuries.

Card Party Set

A spaghetti feed, sponsored by the auxiliary to Altman-Ruoff-Osier Post 6, Disabled American Veterans, will be held from 6 to 8 tomorrow evening at N1727 Division, Mrs. Arthur Winnestorfer, news chairman, said today. A card party will follow the dinner, she said.

Term Suspended

Accused in a gasoline-syphoning incident, David Lee Malmoe, 19, N4415 Adams Road, has received a suspended seven-day jail term from Justice of the Peace Kathryn Ann Mautz on a vagrancy charge.

Incorporation Re-Study Set by Valley Unit

By BOB FORSYTH

The legislative committee of the Spokane Valley Chamber of Commerce yesterday decided to advise Chamber directors the committee intends to re-study the question of incorporation of the Valley.

And, the committee agreed, if the findings of a re-study supports a study made in 1963 (when incorporation was strongly favored), it wants to know if Chamber directors would approve a campaign, for funds to support the promotion of incorporation.

The motion for a restudy was made by Walter L. Peterson Jr., who said whatever attitude Chamber directors have on the question should be known now, before detailed work begins.

The double question will be presented at the Nov. 21 meeting of directors.

The legislative committee several times has studied the question of incorporation of the valley.

There was some indication at yesterday's meeting that, if Chamber directors say they don't approve a fund drive, a "citizens' committee," outside the Chamber organization, might be formed to promote incorporation.

Deadline Nears in Craft Show

Tomorrow is the deadline for entries from the Spokane area for the annual Northwest Craftsman Exhibition at the Cheney Cowles Memorial Museum, Mel Kohler, curator, said today.

This is the first time Spokane has been host to the crafts show that includes ceramics, pottery, jewelry, wood carvings and other crafts from Alaska, Washington, Oregon, Idaho and Montana.

Sponsors of the show are the Henry Gallery at the University of Washington and the Cheney Cowles Memorial Museum, Kohler said. Prior to this year, the Seattle gallery was host for the show but from now on it will be held here in alternating years, the curator said.

The art committee of the museum has provided $1,000 in award money and two art shops in Seattle are providing $50 awards for the exhibitors whose work will be on display at the museum Nov. 21 through Dec. 24, Kohler said.

Kohler said he has received a good response from out-of-city artists whose work had to be at the museum by today. All entry fees also had to be paid by today, he said.

State Finances Speaker's Topic

William A. Ware, vice president of Columbia Lighting and a member of the Council for Reorganization of State Government, will address the Women's Republican Club of Spokane County tomorrow.

His topic for the 10 a.m. meeting in the President's Gallery of the Lincoln Building will be: "Is Economy in State Government Possible?"

Mrs. G. W. Bell, Mrs. L. F. Connolly, Mrs. Boyd Hanna, Mrs. F. H. Trantow and Mrs. Carl Yount will represent the Spokane Republican women's organization at the biennial meeting of the State Federation of Republican Women's Clubs in Tacoma Nov. 16.

The club will have its rummage sale Dec. 6 at St. Vincent de Paul rummage room, W1112 First. Mrs. Carlton A. Gladder and Mrs. Jan Spits will be in charge.

"Air Inversion"

Pollution Pressed on City

This is the second in a series of four articles on air pollution in Spokane.

By JOHN CALCATERRA

Spokane justly deserves its reputation as "The Sunshine City." Also, the city is renowned for its beauty, and a major contributor is the Spokane River which meanders through the valley in which the city's central area is located.

But both of these assets play major roles in Spokane's air pollution problem.

W. A. Van Leuven, public health sanitarian for the city, said one of the principal causes of air pollution in this or any city is "air inversion."

Air Traps Smoke

This occurs, he said, when cool air—which is heavier than warm air—nestles against the earth. It traps smoke or waste products resulting from burning, and keeps them pressed against the earth. The cool air and its contaminants cannot escape into the warmer atmosphere created by the sun, until the sun has warmed the earth itself.

"Have you ever noticed a 'haze' over the city?" Van Leuven asked. "That's air inversion."

It is at its worst, usually, in the downtown area, he noted. One of the reasons for this is the Spokane River.

Valley Is Saucer

"The valley created by the river acts as a saucer, or basin, which catches and holds pollution during periods of air inversion," he said.

Another contributor, he said, is the wind. Spokane's prevailing wind comes from the southwest, but occasionally there is a "still" wind from the northeast. This brings with it smoke from the Spokane Valley, or industries in East Spokane — or even from last summer's forest fires in Northern Idaho.

But the sun and the river and the wind are not causes of air pollution. They are only carriers. Van Leuven said if there is a culprit, it is man.

Man's Guilt Described

Man empties into the air millions of particles resulting from incomplete combustion. These include carbons and ashes which are not consumed by automobiles, buses, airplanes or "space heating" apparatus, such as home furnaces, Van Leuven said.

The automobile poses an immediate threat because of its number and the fact that the number will continue to grow. Buses and trucks also are major contributors, and even airplanes.

"Any internal combustion machine plays a part," he said.

Auto Devices Praised

Van Leuven was happy to note, however, that new models of autos must come equipped with "afterburners," which are designed to burn up the waste now being emptied into the air.

But there still are many older models without the afterburners, and as Spokane's population increases, so will its auto registration. The ultimate solution would be to have afterburners on all cars and buses, or wait until most of the older models are no longer operating, thus helping to clear the air by attrition.

Because of "space heating," ash and carbon deposits are heavier in winter than in summer. Van Leuven said this is because more homes and other buildings are using heat of one sort or another.

Combustion Incomplete

All of the impurities are not burned, and many are emptied into the air. The chances of an increase along this line appear greater, Van Leuven said, with the growth of Spokane's population and industry.

An air pollution control board is in the process of being formed at this time, he said.

"This control authority will have far-reaching powers over all local sources of air pollution in both the city and county," he said. "This is a major step forward."

Van Leuven said many times, residents point to a smokestack in the distance, citing it as a major source of pollution.

"But compared to the thousands of back yard fires, which is the bigger contributor?" he asked, pointing an accusing finger at you and me.

Next: 100 tons of dirt a month.

School Meetings

Education Week Event Planned at Sacajawea

American Education Week will be observed by Sacajawea Junior High School PTG with a slide presentation on school activities, president Merrill Sather said today.

The showing at 8 tonight will be by vice principal Francis W. Reamer. It will be followed by an open house and the serving of coffee and doughnuts. The band will entertain.

Rogers High School PTSA open house will be at 7 p.m. tomorrow. Representatives of area colleges will discuss the programs at their schools. Refreshments will be served.

Bancroft PTA carnival will be from 6 to 9 p.m. Friday. There will be no charge for admission. Concessions and refreshments are on the program, and prizes will be awarded. Proceeds will go to help the school.

Linwood Preschool will meet at 7:45 p.m. Thursday to hear Alvin Quall, professor of child psychology at Whitworth College, discuss "What Makes Your Child Tick."

Longfellow PTA at 7:30 p.m. Thursday will have a business meeting to be followed by an open house for parents of children in the first four grades. Parents of children in the upper grades will hear a preview of the eighth grade program.

Fatima Expert Plans Lecture

The Rev. Martin Stepanich, O.F.M., a Franciscan priest from St. Mary's Seminary, La-Mont, Ill., will give a public lecture at 8 p.m. Thursday in the parish hall of St. Xavier's Catholic Church, E545 Providence.

His lecture, "Fatima or World Suicide," is one in the series of messages said to be revealed by Mary to Lucy, a peasant girl, in Fatima, Portugal.

Fatima last May was the scene of extensive ceremonies marking the 50th anniversary of the "Fatima vision," the anniversary event being marked by the visit to Fatima of Pope Paul VI.

Father Stepanich, noted author and lecturer on the theology of the Blessed Virgin Mary and the Fatima apostolate, recently returned from an extensive tour of the Marian shrines of Europe, said the host pastor, the Very Rev. Joseph H. Pineau.

Teacher Attends Confab in Regina

Mrs. Helen Boots of Cheney, a teacher of exceptional children in the Medical Lake School District, recently attended the western regional conference of the Council for Exceptional Children at Regina, Sask., she reported today.

Mrs. Boots, who is secretary of the Inland Empire chapter of the council, said the conference, attended by about 1,000 educators from 20 states and provinces, was concerned with the need to bridge the gap between research and practice on blind, deaf, retarded and other problem children.

ADVERTISEMENT

CORNS?

Get fast relief! Dr. Scholl's Super-Soft Zino-pads soothe, cushion and protect. Separate medicated disks included to help remove corns.

Dr Scholl's Zino-pads*

Turning pennies into dollars, dollars into dreams... is easier at Equitable

...Easier because Equitable savers earn more through the years. Current high earnings offer: 4.75% annual rate on passbook savings, 5.10% on one year certificates paid at maturity $1,000 minimum, 5.15% certificate savings accounts at maturity, 5.25% on Automatic PayOff savings at maturity, easy to qualify.

...Easier because Equitable offers you the security of 76½ years of safety and sound money management.

There's no better time than now ...deposits in by the 10th earn from the 1st of this month ... and no better place than Equitable to put your money at work turning your dreams into reality.

pennies into dollars · dollars into dreams

Equitable Savings
AND LOAN ASSOCIATION

33 offices serving the Northwest • Home Office: Portland, Oregon
Accounts insured by the Federal Savings and Loan Insurance Corporation.

WEST 527 RIVERSIDE AVENUE, SPOKANE
PHONE: MA 4-2373

Term Expiring

Colleague Lauds Councilman Siria

An otherwise routine session of the City Council yesterday was marked by an exchange of compliments between an incumbent and an outgoing councilman.

Robert H. Lewis paid tribute to Harry L. Siria, whose term is expiring after an unsuccessful bid for mayor, and Siria responded.

Corporation Counsel Norman A. dePender said the present council would sit for at least one more meeting, depending on when newly elected councilmen are certified following today's election.

He noted that the county auditor has 10 days in which to certify the election—and could take a maximum of 15 if necessary. This, dePender said, could mean that the council as currently constituted could have two more regular sessions.

Lewis admitted that he and Siria have had their differences, but said of his colleague: "I think he has made a significant contribution to this council, and I think because of him we have taken a better look than we otherwise would have on certain matters. I would like to express my gratitude to him for his service and the time he has put in, and hope he will continue to be interested in city affairs."

Said Siria: "I think each of us has had one thing uppermost in our minds, and that is the betterment of our community. I have never doubted your sincerity."

Lewis said he made the remarks at this meeting because he will be absent next week, attending the meeting of the League of Oregon Cities in his capacity as president of the Association of Washington Cities.

In other action, the city agreed to fix a 30 miles-per-hour speed limit on Indian Trail Road to a point 180 feet northwest of the existing city dump entrance. The present speed is 45.

Another traffic department speed zone request was delayed one week. This was to officially fix the truck speed limit on Division from Francis to the Newport Highway, and the Newport Highway to Division, at 40 m.p.h.

Some sentiment was voiced at making the truck speed limit 50, the same as for passenger cars, and a week of study was ordered before final council action.

In still another traffic matter, Mayor Pro Tem Del E. Jones asked for a check into what he called a "traffic pileup five or six blocks long" on Maple at Northwest Boulevard during the rush traffic hours. He said a change in traffic signal sequence, or the posting of a traffic officer at the intersection, could alleviate the problem.

Bids for the curbing and paving of Rosewood from Royal Drive to Hartley were rejected as too high, and will be readvertised. The low bid was 16.44 per cent over engineers' estimates.

The city accepted a $10,800 sanitary sewer installation by private contract in Fourteenth from Grant to 335 east of Grand. The project was completed by the First Church of Christ Scientist, E310 Fourteenth.

The public works and utilities department was authorized to install six-inch cast iron mains in Sharp from Fiske to Regal, for $3,990, and in Sinto from Haven to Regal, for $2,535.

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

She's Set to Vote; Are You?

One of the city's busiest individuals, Genie Ellis, also known as Miss Spokane, chose the easy way to get on the voting list for next fall's big elections. She visited Fire Station 11, Twenty-seventh and Grand. Capt. Douglas D. Amsbury, left, quickly took care of the paper work that converted her into a registered voter. You can follow her example and be sitting pretty voter-wise. You can share her dates at the polls Sept. 17 and Nov. 5, for the primary and general elections in Washington.

Medal Awarded Fairchild Man

Army Sgt. 1. C. Walter Franke, now assigned to the Army Reserve adviser subgroup, recently received the Bronze Star medal and certificate of achievement for service in Vietnam.

Sgt. Franke came to Spokane this month following a year's tour of duty in Vietnam. He is an enlisted adviser to the 38th Medical Evacuation Hospital and 12th Special Forces detachment in Spokane.

He lives with his wife and four children at Fairchild Air Force Base.

Burglary Case Study Is Pledged

What to do with a youth of 18 who helped solve 45 burglaries but has himself pleaded guilty to a burglary charge is a problem to be studied by Judge Hugh H. Evans.

The Superior Court jurist Wednesday continued the case of Eldon Orin Williams for a month after the youth pleaded guilty to a second-degree burglary charge. Williams is accused of breaking into a service station Feb. 8.

Deputy Pros. Edward G. Holm said the youth had been involved in perhaps 20 of the burglaries, but had helped to clear up these and others. Holm told the court 16 suspects were implicated and five had been sentenced. One suspect was tried and acquitted, he said.

Holm said he recommended probation for Williams because the youth would be in danger of retribution after his cooperation with the state in unraveling the burglaries.

Williams said he was contacted by a "fence" who wanted him to burglarize a cigarette delivery truck last year after Williams got out of the Army and was short of money. He said he agreed to do it, then was told by the "fence" he would have to keep it up.

State Grange Confab Set at Whitworth

Washington State Grange will hold its 79th annual convention June 10-14 on the campus of Whitworth College, State Master A. Lars Nelson announced Wednesday.

About 2,500 delegates and visitors are expected during the five-day meeting, Nelson said.

Sen. Henry M. Jackson and Gov. Dan Evans will head the list of speakers on Monday, the opening day.

Other speakers will include 5th District Rep. Tom Foley, State Agriculture Director Donald W. Moos, Charles W. Hodde of Vancouver, director of the Pacific Northwest River Basins Commission, and Ermil Jerome of Meridian, Idaho, representing the National Grange as a member of its executive committee.

Preliminary events June 9 will include statewide bowling and softball tournaments and the finals of three Grange talent contests in which winners of six district contests will compete for state and national honors.

Doctor to Talk

Dr. Robert F. Kandel, Detroit, Mich., and former resident here will speak Wednesday during annual awards dinner of Inland Empire Chapter, Arthritis Foundation. He practiced here from 1957-61 and helped organize the local arthritis foundation chapter. The dinner event will be at Town and Country Restaurant.

Fatima Youth in Retreat Processional

Fatima Youth Crusaders from Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, will carry the statue of the Blessed Mother during the "Queenship of Mary Procession" Friday at 7 p.m. outdoors at Immaculate Heart Retreat House, Mrs. Ronald D. Sawyer announced Wednesday.

Mrs. Sawyer is chairman of the fourth annual procession and living rosary.

Brother Denis Chicoine of the Mary, Immaculate Queen of the Universe Center in Coeur d'Alene, will lead the scriptural rosary.

Speaking will be Francis K. Schuckardi, director of Our Lady of Fatima Cell Movement. Rick Sawyer, son of Mrs. Sawyer, will crown a statue of Our Lady of Fatima.

The service will conclude with benediction of the blessed sacrament at the outdoor altar by the Very Rev. Joseph H. Pineau, pastor of St. Francis Xavier Parish.

New Lakeland Head Sought to Replace Garber

Search for a new permanent superintendent of Lakeland Village School for the mentally retarded started Wednesday. He will replace former Supt. Elvern G. Garber, whose dismissal from the position was upheld Tuesday by the state personnel board.

Garber received written notice by regular mail Wednesday of a decision reached Tuesday by the three-member board upholding Garber's dismissal by Dr. William R. Conte, head of the department of institutions. The board decision was based on a five-day hearing held at Medical Lake earlier this month.

"I do not intend to further appeal my dismissal although I believe the decision of the board is wrong. I feel very sorry that I will not have the opportunity to continue my work at Lakeland Village," Garber said after receiving the nine-page statement prepared by the state personnel board.

Garber said he will move next month to Charlotte, W. Va. He has accepted a position there as assistant director of special education for the department of education of that state.

"I worked with the director of this department previously and I think my new assignment will be challenging and rewarding. I will miss agency level work such as I did at Lakeland Village. I also will miss my many friends in this state," Garber said.

Board members ruled that there was sufficient "incompetence, inneffiecency and malfeasance on the part of Garber to uphold the dismissal."

Conte fired Garber twice. The first time the dismissal was reversed by the state personnel board and Garber was ordered reinstated. Conte then dismissed Garber again which led to the hearing and full investigation by board members this month.

Leonard Long, a long-time employe of the institution's department, was named by Conte to serve as acting superintendent of the school when Garber was dismissed. Applications for the permanent position as superintendent are now being taken by the state director of personnel. The position will be filled "by regular Civil Service procedures," a spokesman said Wednesday.

Garber said he will begin his new duties in West Virginia on July 1 following a vacation with his family.

Bunker Off to Visit Wife

SAIGON (AP) — U.S. Ambassador Ellsworth Bunker left Thursday to visit his wife, Carol Laise Bunker, who is the U.S. ambassador to Nepal.

Bunker, who celebrated his 74th birthday, May 11, is to stay in Nepal for a few days, an embassy aide said.

At one time, Bunker and his wife exchanged visits about once a month, but the increased tempo of the war has kept Bunker here. He returned from his last trip to Nepal Jan. 3.

Mrs. Bunker has since visited her husband in Saigon.

SEPTIC TANKS PUMPED
WA 4-5372
BILL GOBER'S
PAYLESS OIL CO.

45 MINUTES TO TRI-CITIES
2 FLIGHTS DAILY
7:45 A.M.
8:05 P.M.
CHINOOK AIRWAYS
For Reservations, Call Operator and Ask for
ZENITH 8527

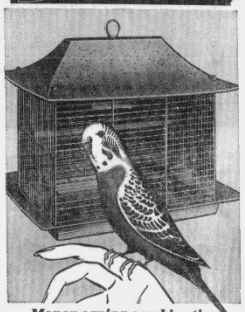
ENJOY THESE PRIZE-WINNING SELECTIONS
Burgundy
Chenin Blanc
Vin Rose
Traminer
Cabernet Sauvignon
Grey Riesling

Charles Krug
NAPA VALLEY WINES

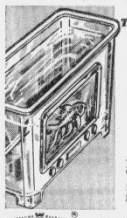
FEATURED TODAY
CHENIN BLANC
Here is a rich and fruity dry white wine made from the prized Chenin Blanc grapes. You'll find it clean and refreshing, not too tart.

Dress Up Your Table - Fine Wines From the Napa Valley
You will find that every Charles Krug wine is made with affection and care. Wine connoisseurs know, too, that each Charles Krug premium wine is made from the finest grapes that grow in the world-famous Napa Valley. We invite you to select and enjoy "Dinner with Charles Krug"—tonight.

WOOLWORTH'S
JUNE PET CARNIVAL



Money saving combination
PARAKEET IN CAGE
Healthy young parakeet in his own roomy cage! Pagoda styled with brass plated wires. Double bottom, drawer, 18x12¾x12½".
6.76
7.75 value



Two for your money!
GOLDFISH IN "TV" BOWL
89¢
Plastic fish tank with a "TV screen" front for goldfish watching. Background print. 7x3x4½" size.
YOUR MONEY'S WORTH MORE AT WOOLWORTH'S
NORTHTOWN/DOWNTOWN

THE BON MARCHE

Odors Away the one-drop air deodorant that works
1.59
Kill household odors instantly and keep them away for 24 hours. Just one drop of odors away gives any room springtime freshness. Each 1/2 oz. bottle contains 240 drops, enough freshness to use everyday for 8 months! Charge yours.
Housewares, Fifth Floor

Edna Perry Shopping Service 5-29-30-68
The Bon Marche
Spokane, Washington 99210 RI 7-5111
Please send me . . . . . bottles Odors Away.
Name. . . . . .
Address. . . . . .
City . . . . . State . . . . . Zip Code . . . . .
Account No. . . . . ☐ Check or M.O. ☐ C.O.D. 50¢
Add 4.5% state sales tax on purchases delivered within Washington state. We will bill you for postage and handling outside of our regular delivery area.**
**40 Mile radius of Spokane.

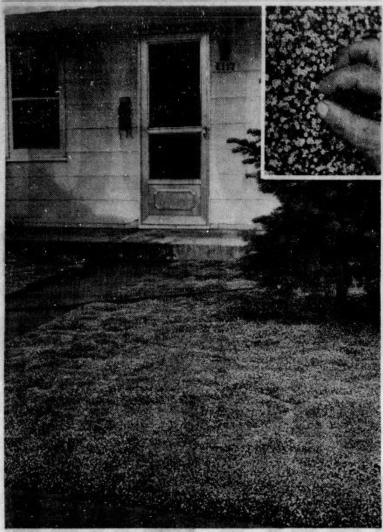
EASY CREDIT GLADLY
THE GENERAL STORE
OPEN 9 to 9 DAILY
10 to 6 SUNDAY
N. 2424 DIVISION
PRICES GOOD THRU JUNE 9TH

Girls' PANTIES Reg. 3/1 3 pr. 79¢
LADIES' CAPRIS Reg. 2.99 2.49
22 LR AMMO Limit 4 57¢
RUGS 8½ x 11½ List 17.95 11.87
Men's Knit Polo Shirt 2.99 2.49
FLASH-LITE BATTERY Limit 6 7¢
Kitchen Terry Towels Reg. 49¢ 3 for $1.00
Super Kem-Tone Reg. 7.95 4.96 Gal.
Peg Board 1/8"x2'x4' List 1.00 Limit 4 42¢
SPRAY ENAMEL 16 oz. Can List 1.00 66¢
6" WORK BOOT Reg. 11.99 9.99
Bushel LAUNDRY BASKET List 89¢ 37¢
5-Qt. PAIL 15¢
8-Inch Logger BOOT List 22.95 15.99
KNEE BOOTS Good Waders 3.86
Santa Rosa Boot 8" High List 15.98 11.99

MEMORIAL SALE
SEE OUR 16-PAGE CIRCULAR
Big Discounts in All Departments. Shown are just a few of the hundreds of items on sale . . . 10 Prizes given away free. Nothing to Buy. Just come in and register.
SALE lasts thru June 9th — Hurry! Hurry!
OPEN DECORATION DAY 10 'TIL 6 P.M.

20-inch FAN 2-Speed List 24.98 15.86
Teflon IRONING BOARD PAD List 1.25 49¢
8-Trans. RADIO List 14.98 8.86
Deluxe AIR MATTRESS 34x78 List 14.95 7.96
LIFE JACKETS List 4.95 1.99
Caribbean WATER SKIS 14.97
TRANSMISSION FLUID Type A List 60¢ 29¢ qt.
Auto Cool CUSHION List 1.29 86¢
TURTLE WAX List 2.00 96¢
CHARCOAL LIGHTER List 79¢ Quart 33¢
SKI BELTS List 3.98 2.76
Outdoor Push Broom 11-inch List 1.98 96¢
TV TRAYS King Size List 1.98 99¢
LUCITE House Paint 20 Colors List 9.99 5.79
AC Outboard MOTOR OIL List 49¢ Limit 4 4/$1
20-Gallon Garbage Cans List 3.98 1.99
5/8" Garden HOSE 50-ft. List 9.95 4.99
Soft LAWN SOAKER List 1.98 1.00
Vinyl AIR MATTRESS 27x67 List 1.75 99¢
3-lb. Dacron Sleeping Bag Full Zipper Reg. 14.95 9.46

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.



Unique Lawn on North Side Requires Little Care

A lawn of Irish moss has solved the problem of cutting and raking at the home of R. W. Gust, E117 Sanson. Occasional watering still is required—but the time saved in lawn care has allowed the Gusts much more leisure during the last five years. The fingers at top illustrate the size of the flowers. (S-R)

New Office to Be Opened by United

A new ticket office for United Air Lines, doubling its office space at Sprague and Post, will open next week, announced Jack S. Williams, sales and service manager.

Five individual ticket counters and a passenger lounge have been included in the expanded and redecorated office in the Peyton Building. An added feature is a vacation planning center which will include the decor of United's red carpet theme.

Also, equipment was installed for the air line's new electronic information system, "Unimatic," scheduled for completion early next year.

"Everything is new and modern in the office except that old bank vault encased in steel," explained Williams. "It's the only remaining fixture of the bank which operated in this space 60 years ago."

But, unlike the bank, the air line will keep the huge steel door to the vault open at all times. It will be used as office space.

United will have a staff of five in the downtown ticket office. The company, which operates 12 daily trips in and out of here, has total employment in Spokane of 42.

Plans for the remodeled office were designed by architect Carl W. Vantyne. Robert B. goebel was the contractor.

Man Charged

Ronald C. Augustine, 22, E13410 Sixth, was arrested by police Thursday on a charge of state vagrancy. Detectives said the charge was filed in connection with the use of a bank account. He was booked into city jail and bond set at $500.

Two Named to Pastorates

The Rev. Bernard J. Barry, pastor of Our Lady of Lourdes Cathedral, will become pastor of St. Francis Xavier Parish July 31.

He will succeed the Very Rev. Joseph H. Pineau, pastor of the North Side Catholic Church for 30 years. Father Pineau is retiring after 38 years in the priesthood.

Also being announced today by diocesan officials in Spokane is the appointment of the Rev. Charles D. Skok to the pastorate of Sacred Heart Parish in Pullman, Wash.

Father Skok, currently rector of Bishop White Seminary, also has served as chancellor and superintendent of education in the diocese.

He will succeed the Rev. Anton Flour in the Pullman post. Father Flour recently was assigned to St. Francis of Assisi Parish in Harrington, Wash.

On his retirement July 31, Father Pineau plans to travel before taking the chaplaincy at a convent.

Born in 1896, at Hope River, Prince Edward Island, Canada, Father Pineau was ordained in his home church after studies in St. Mary's Seminary in Baltimore.

His first assignment as a priest was to Our Lady of Lourdes Cathedral Parish as assistant to the Rev. William Condon, who later became bishop of Great Falls, Mont. For five years he served as secretary to the Most Rev. Charles D. White, the late bishop of Spokane, in addition to his work as assistant pastor.

During his three decades at St. Xavier's, a new church, rectory, parochial school and convent have been erected.

In 1961, Father Pineau was named dean of the St. Xavier deanery.

Father Barry delivered his final sermon as pastor of the Cathedral Parish Sunday. He had been assistant pastor of the parish from 1939 until 1950, when he became pastor. From 1943 to 1950 he was also chancellor of the diocese.

He also has served as Catholic chaplain for the Spokane Fire Department. Born in Chicago in 1914, he was reared in the Windy City. His ordination in May 1939 was at Our Lady of Lourdes Cathedral.

A native of Jump Off Parish near Valley, Wash., Father Skok was ordained in April 1952, at Our Lady of Lourdes Cathedral.

He served five years as assistant pastor at St. Patrick's Parish in Walla Walla, where he also served as principal of St. Patrick's High School. From 1960 to 1962 he studied at Angelicum University in Rome. He also has served as pastor of Holy Rosary Parish in Rosalia and at St. Joseph's Parish in Trentwood.

Since 1966, he has been rector at Bishop White Seminary.

2 Suspects Booked Here

Two Seattle men, charged with the March 18 armed robbery of the Black Angus Steak House, were booked at the city jail at 10:25 p.m. Thursday.

Danny C. Cook, 21, and Edward O. Boast, 21, were arrested earlier this week in Seattle. They were returned to Spokane Thursday by Spokane police detective Lynn G. Howerton and patrolman Gary R. Johnson.

The two suspects are charged with herding eight persons into a walk-in cooler and then forcing a restaurant employee to open a safe. The safe contained $7,000.

Bond for each was increased from $5,000 to $15,000.

ROSE DISPLAY
Come out and see
1500
of Spokane's finest
ROSE BUSHES
Growing and blooming in large pots.
Ready now to enhance your home
from $1.79 each
FOX GARDEN CENTER
Sprague & Pines, Opportunity WA 4-3551

Law Officers Vote Against Gun Rules

Idaho law enforcement officers Thursday endorsed a petition opposing any federal legislation that would require reporting, registering or licensing of legally held firearms by citizens.

This and other issues were acted upon by the Idaho Peace Officers Association and its legislative committee at final convention sessions in Coeur d'Alene. Delegates also elected officers and competed in golf and pistol shooting matches at the three-day meeting at North Shore Lodge.

Members argued several gun control proposals before endorsing the petition submitted by Bonneville County Sheriff Les Hopkins. The petition opposes federal legislation requiring all citizens to report ownership of legally held firearms or to register, license or pay fees for possession of guns.

Other Changes Urged

Earlier, the association's legislative committee could not reach accord on a gun proposal, but recommended that law officers communicate their views to Idaho's congressional delegation.

The association also adopted a resolution asking for legislation that would provide funds to upgrade Idaho law enforcement agencies.

Among recommendations made by the legislative committee were these which would:

—Amend the murder - manslaughter statute making intentional killing of police officers a murder-in - the - first - degree offense;

—Strengthen the arrest - without-warrant statute;

—Repeal or amend the law that allows prisoners to work while confined;

—Strengthen the negligent driving law;

—Prohibit open containers of alcoholic beverages in motor vehicles on a public road;

—Make it a misdemeanor for persons who fail to stop for a peace officer;

—Create statewide training programs for newly employed police officers.

—Create a "stop and frisk" law similar to the one held constitutional in New York;

—Upgrade and clarify the law concerning concealed and dangerous weapons.

Officers Chosen

Elected president for next year was William Morgan of Boise. Elected vice presidents of Idaho's four districts were: Melvin Jaynes, Kellogg, District I; Eugene Lee, Boise, District II; Larry Plott, Ketchum, District III, and Les Hopkins, Idaho Falls, District IV. Charles Astelford of Caldwell won the sergeant-at-arms position, and Mark Maxwell, Boise, was named secretary-treasurer.

Idaho State Police in the Twin Falls area successfully defended their team pistol shooting championship at Avondale Wednesday. Plott was grand champion.

Golf medalists were Mr. and Mrs. Mark Maxwell.

Next year's convention will be in McCall.

Daughters to Work for Nixon Votes

NEW YORK (AP) — Beginning next week, the daughters of Republican presidential aspirant Richard M. Nixon will be "going out on their own" to help their father's campaign, Nixon headquarters said Thursday.

Dark-haired Julie, 19, and her fiance David Eisenhower, 20, are scheduled to be in Hutchinson, Minn., June 30 for a water festival.

Patricia, a 22-year-old blonde, makes her first appearance without her parents in Waterloo, Iowa, where she is tentatively scheduled to observe an Independence Day parade.

The Nixon daughters, when they are not traveling, intend to work at New York Nixon campaign headquarters.

The first cream separator was made in Sweden in 1880 by DeLaval.

This Symbol is your guide to Reliable Workmanship & Quality Products
Spokane Chapter
Washington State Nurseryman's Assoc.

TREE & SHRUB
Trimming & Removal
Lawn Planting
BESTWAY SPRAY SERVICE
KE 5-1569 or KE 5-2183
CALL TODAY!

Early Action Termed Key to Weed Control

By TOM STEVENSON

Weeds can take a lot of the fun out of gardening unless they are kept under control. The only thing is to get rid of them while they are small, because then they are easy to pull and they don't have a chance to go to seed.

Chemical control to weeds has generally not been practical in home gardens for several reasons. First, the wide variety of plants may reguire several different weed killers. Second, the chemicals may not be available in small quantities. The smallest package sometimes treats one or more acres. Third, great care must be taken in making applications. Special equipment is often needed. Too much weed killer may kill the good plants or leave a residue in the soil that will hurt later plantings.

Some Methods Good

Despite these pitfalls, some chemical weed control methods may be used to advantage, according to university of Maryland horticulturists. They suggests four weed killers (herbicides (which can be used safely and effectively by home gardeners. They are:

—Dacthal, which can be applied at time of seeding or transplanting, to kill weed seeds as they germinate for snap beans, broccoli, brussel sprouts, cabbage cauliflower, collards, kale, onions, potatoes, sweet potatoes, southern peas, strawberries, turnips and eggplant.

—Treflan applied prior to planting for snap beans, lima beans, okra, southern peas and carrots, and at time of transplanting broccoli, brussel sprouts, cabbate, cauliflower, peppers and tomatoes.

—Atrazine which can be applied immediately after seeding corn.

Telvar which can be applied for asparagus prior to weed and spear emergency and at end of harvest season after weed growth has been removed. (WP)

DO IT YOURSELF
SPRINKLER
HEADQUARTERS
Authorized
TORO
Sales & Service
FAIRBURN
SPRINKLER & MOWER
N. of 20 Division HU 3-1122

COMMERCIAL FERTILIZER
21-7-14-5 30 lb. 2.75
PEAT MOSS 4 cu. ft. 2.25
Cunningham
Sand and Gravel
RETAIL SELF-SERVICE YARD
Corner of Cedar & Francis
Call FA 6-2323

"ANDY WILLIAMS" RECORD ALBUMS
CHOOSE FROM
15 TOP SELLING ALBUMS
REG. 4.79 PAY LESS 3.33
PayLess DRUG CENTERS
SERVE YOURSELF and PAY LESS
DOWNTOWN — MAIN and POST • NORTHTOWN — WELLESLEY and DIVISION
SHADLE CENTER — WELLESLEY and ALBERTA

QUANTITIES LIMITED
SPECIAL FINAL WEEK
PRE-INVENTORY SALE!
DUCHESS MATTRESS OR BOX SPRINGS
"Just the Thing for That Extra Bed" Twin SIZE . . . $19.95 FULL SIZE . . . $24.95
PRINCE MATTRESS OR BOX SPRINGS
REG. FULL SIZE $41.50 . . NOW $34.90 TWIN SIZE $51.50 . . NOW $29.90
SLEEP O PEDIC MATTRESS OR BOX SPRING
REG. FULL SIZE $57.50 . . NOW $44.90 TWIN SIZE $51.50 . . NOW $39.90
DELUXE KING SIZE MATTRESS & BOX SPRINGS 4 Only INVENTORY CLEARANCE PRICE
72x84 FIRM MATTRESS and 2-PIECE BOX SPRING UNIT. . . . . ONLY $159.95
This Is a Firm Set With a 15-Year Guarantee
Open Friday 'til 9
Terms—of Course
GET SLEEP E-Z's GUARANTEE
If any part of mattress or box spring fails during the period of guarantee, it will be repaired at absolutely NO COST to purchaser for materials and workmanship.
SLEEP E-Z MATTRESS & UPHOLSTERY CO.
E. 7312 SPRAGUE FACTORY DIRECT-TO-YOU WA 6-0361

HELP
JUNE
CLOSE-OUT
SALE
THROUGH JULY 5
EVERGREEN SHRUB SPECIALS
Pyramid Arborvitae, Globe Arborvitae, Pfitzer Juniper, Andora Juniper, Meyeri Juniper, Golden Berkman, Golden Pfitzer, Alberta Spruce, Saving Juniper, Spreading Yew, Elwood Cypress, Scotch Pine, Golden Globes, Tam Juniper, Daphne, Azaleas, Mugho Pine, Tall Yew, Nest Spruce, Paracatha
Thousands to Choose From. Many Priced As Low As . . . . 99¢
ROSE BUSHES
10,000 to select from—50 colors, 50 varieties. Planted and growing in gallon size containers—they are all leafed out—Many are in bud, soon to bloom.
$1.99 Value—Potted & GROWING. . 99¢
CLOSE-OUT PRICES
ON THESE UNUSUAL VARIETIES
Rhododendrons, Euonymus, Red Barberry, Beauty Bush, Cistina Plum, Spreading Cotoneaster, Ninebark, Azaleas, Potentila, French Lilac, Alpine Currant, Koster Blue Spruce
FLOWERING SHRUBS & VINES
ALMOND, ALTHEA, BARBERRY, DOGWOOD, TAMARIX, HYDRANGEAS, HONEYSUCKLE, WISTERIA, MOCK ORANGE, WIGELIA, QUINCE, DUTZIA, FORSYTHIA, BOSTON IVY, VIBURNUM, SMOKE TREE, BEAUTY BUSH, SNOW BALL, LILACS, AZALEA, SILVER LACE, BALTIC IVY, BITTERSWEET
AND OTHERS
ALL POTTED $1.99 VALUE, NOW. . 99¢
DWARF FRUIT TREES
No. 1 Ready to bear. All our trees are potted and growing.
YOUR CHOICE, NOW ONLY $3.00
ALL FLOWERING AND SHADE TREES
REG. $7.99 to $9.99
50 Varieties. All Vitalized.
Potted & Growing.
NOW ONLY $4.99
YOUR KEY TO SUCCESSFUL PLANTING — "VITALIZED" NURSERY PLANTS ONLY AT P & H NURSERY. LOOK FOR THIS SIGN.
P & H
SPOKANE'S LARGEST SELECTION OF READY TO GO, READY TO PLANT HARDY # 1 NORTHERN GROWN, STATE INSPECTED "VITALIZED" NURSERY PLANTS.
NURSERY Inc.
E. 11204 SPRAGUE AVE.—WA 6-1301
OPEN 8 A.M. 'TIL DARK EVERY DAY

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Czechs Take Firm Stance, but Compromise Possible

PRAGUE (NYT) — A Czechoslovak Communist party spokesman said Wednesday that there was room for compromise in the talks between the Soviet and Czechoslovak party leaderships but no prospect of change in the general political line of this country.

In reply to a question whether the meeting would be merely an exchange of views or negotiations, Josef Tichy, a spokesman for the central committee of the party, said:

"There is room for negotiation, but no room for any changing of our general political line. There is room for compromise always in politics."

Tichy appeared to exempt from compromise two of the subjects on which the Soviet Union and its supporters have centered their criticism of Czechoslovakia's liberalization.

On the demand of the Soviet Union, Poland, East Germany, Hungary and Bulgaria that the Czechoslovak party seize control of the uncensored information media, Tichy said:

"This might be a matter of discussion, but we tell you in advance that we do not share this opinion."

He rejected charges that Czechoslovakia is failing to protect the westernmost frontier of the Communist East Bloc by neglecting her border with West Germany. There can be no dealing on this question, he said.

"Our army is the best guarantee of our borders, especially at this time," Tichy declared.

Talks Started?

MOSCOW (NYT) — Speculation mounted here Wednesday night that the Soviet Communist party's ruling politburo was already in secret session somewhere in Czechoslovakia with the presidium members of that country's Communist party.

There was no official confirmation, but the 11 members of the Soviet politburo were reported to have left Moscow Tuesday. According to some reports, they traveled by train.

No reference has been made in the Soviet press to any of the leaders in the last two days. Important foreign visitors were being received by Foreign Minister Andrei A. Gromyko and Moteyus Y. Shumauskas, nominally a vice president, as deputy chairman of the Supreme Soviet's Presidium.

Tribe Fund Release Gets Go Ahead

Distribution of about $3 million to members of the Spokane Indian Tribe has been approved by authorities in Washington, D.C., it was learned here Wednesday.

Glenn F. Galbraith, tribal executive secretary, said approval of the allocation of tribal judgment funds was given by Robert Bennett, commissioner of Indian Affairs.

Galbraith said the Spokane Tribal Business Council Tuesday approved the conditions for distribution of funds paid by the federal government to compensate for three million acres of land taken from tribal holdings.

He said the conditions provide for each adult member of the tribe to determine what use will be made of the per capita payment and trust funds will be provided for minors.

The federal claims case was approved last year.

Man Finds Mail Pouch Beside Road

Driving home about 8 p.m. Wednesday, Raymond E. Couch, W2304 Maxwell, spotted what looked like a sleeping-bag alongside the road. The 48-year-old Couch, who had just finished cutting a load of wood for his fireplace, pulled his pickup truck onto the shoulder of the road near the intersection of Pettit Drive and Fort Wright Bridge. Upon closer investigation, the sleeping-bag turned out to be a green mail bag, fully loaded and fully sealed.

Couch called police, who carried the mail down to the station.

But before the police could log the bag in their list of recovered property, post office officials claimed it and carried it to the Terminal Annex at Cincinnati and Trent, there to be sent out again to its rightful owners.

ADVERTISEMENT

HOW TO CUT THE RISK OF HEART ATTACK

Are your eating habits making you a prime target for heart disease? Read what foods to avoid —plus recent developments that could remove the danger from many favorite dishes. One of 41 articles and features in the August Reader's Digest including:
- How to Buy a Used Car
- What Every Husband Needs
- You Are Extraordinary

Pick up your copy today.

READER'S DIGEST

ADVERTISEMENT

More Comfort Wearing FALSE TEETH

To overcome discomfort when dentures slip, slide or loosen, just sprinkle a little FASTEETH on your plates. FASTEETH holds dentures firmer. You eat better, feel more comfortable. FASTEETH is alkaline —won't sour. Helps check plate odor. Dentures that fit are essential to health. See your dentist regularly. Get FASTEETH at all drug counters.

700 Honor Retiring Priest

The Very Rev. Joseph H. Pineau, left, retiring Aug. 1 after 30 years as pastor of St. Francis Xavier Catholic Church, Wednesday night was given an appreciation dinner attended by 700 persons in the parish hall. The Most Rev. Bernard J. Topel, right, bishop of Spokane, was among the guests of honor. More than 100 members of the parish assisted with the dinner arrangements.

Airman Cited

Airman 1.C. Robert C. Hewitt was selected Wednesday as the airman of the current quarter for the comptroller division, 92nd Combay Support Group at Fairchild Air Force Base.

Airman Hewitt, an illustrator in the management analysis branch, entered the Air Force in 1966. His home is in Logan, Ohio. He attended Ohio University before entering the Air Force.

SEE OUR NEW FREE COLOR TV ADDITION
BankAmericard Welcome
HOTEL PEDICORD
W. 213 Riverside

Want Ads Get Fast Action

Shop Thursday 'til 9 — Shop Friday 'til 9

FINAL SHOE CLEARANCE

1,000 PAIRS OF FLATS, WALKING HEELS & DRESS HEELS IN WHITES, BONES & COLORS . . . VALUES TO $18.99.

$6-$7-$8

ALL SANDALS REDUCED TO $4.90 & $5.90

Galloway's Shoes
NORTHTOWN SHOPPING CENTER

FIRST TIME IN SPOKANE
FUJICA'S newest camera's FACTORY DEMO

MEET JIM GILLIS
Fujica factory expert at HUPPIN'S PHOTO
FRIDAY, JULY 26th
10 a.m. to 9 p.m.

Sharper Color Movies now Simple as Snapshots with the new
Less than $80
FUJICA Instant Load Single-8 Electric Eye Movie Camera
★ Fits into your pocket

Z-O-O-M into the sharpest color movies you've ever seen . . . automatically!

See Fujica's built-in film pressure plate and you'll know why sharper color movies can be yours automatically! Plus . . .

★ Automatic Electric Eye o Manual Settings
★ Instant Load Cartridge
★ New Big Picture Color Film
• 50 continuous feet
• Electric Power Drive
• from $124.50

FUJICA Instant Load Single-8 Reflex Zoom Electric Eye Movie Camera

HUPPIN'S HI-FI & PHOTO
W. 419 MAIN RI 7-6486

To Buy, Sell, Rent or Trade— Want Ads Bring Fast Results

THE CRESCENT
DOWNSTAIRS BUDGET STORE

Coloray® Jumper and Blouse Set 9.99

Fall fashion for '68 begins with the jumper look! Choose the nicest of all in this 100% Coloray® jumper with yoke and button trim. Matching rayon/acetate blouse with long sleeves. In grey or brown. 10-20, 14½-24½ 9.99

Street Dresses, Downtown
DOWNSTAIRS BUDGET STORE

Mail and phone orders filled. Write, or dial TEmple 8-3311 and ask for Telephone Shopping Service.

TRANSMISSION TROUBLE?
5-Yr. 50,000 Mile, Coast to Coast Warranty

SEAL JOB $29.95 Front and Rear Seal, Pan Gasket & Labor.
EASY TERMS O.A.C.

GENERAL TRANSMISSIONS

REMOVE, DISMANTLE, THOROUGH INSPECTION ROAD TEST $19.95 PER CAR

BRING THIS AD FOR DISCOUNT ON MAJOR REPAIR 5% DISCOUNT
FREE TOWING

W. 319 Third 8 to 5:30 Daily—8 to 12 Sat. If No Answer Call FA 7-6230 RI 7-7106
Locally owned & operated

Starting Monday! Unprecedented values on our top quality nylon cord tire

Sale! This Week Only Our Lowest Prices Ever

Exclusive Vanderbilt Premium* tire
4-ply, 36 month guarantee

THE CRESCENT AUTO CENTRES
DOWNTOWN NORTHTOWN

This Week Only

NOW 12.44* with trade-in 600/650x13 blackwall
NOW 13.44* with trade-in 700x13 blackwall
NOW 12.88* with trade-in 695/645x14 blackwall
NOW 13.88* with trade-in 735x14 blackwall
NOW 14.88* with trade-in 775x14 blackwall
NOW 15.88* with trade-in 825x14 blackwall
NOW 13.44* with trade-in 685x15 blackwall
NOW 14.44* with trade-in 735x15 blackwall
NOW 14.88* with trade-in 775x15 blackwall
NOW 15.88* with trade-in 815x15 blackwall
NOW 16.32* With trade-in 855x14 Blackwall
NOW 19.32* with trade-in 885x14 whitewall
NOW 19.32* with trade-in 845x15 whitewall
NOW 19.32* with trade-in 915/885x15 whitewall

JUST CHARGE IT! NO MONEY DOWN!
FREE thorough safety check
FREE precision tire mounting
FREE wheel rotation every 5000 miles
FREE puncture repair for life of original tread

*All tubeless tire plus federal exise tax, 1.81 to 2.97, depending on size.

All other whitewalls, please add 3.00 each. Without trade-in, please add $1 each.

VANDERBILT Passenger Tire Guarantee
Every Vanderbilt Tire is guaranteed against defects, road hazards and wear-out.
TREAD LIFE GUARANTEE AGAINST ALL FAILURES: Every Vanderbilt Tire is guaranteed for the life of the original tread, against manufacturing defects and workmanship, and against all failures from road hazards. If tire fails, we will —at our option— repair it at no cost, or, in exchange for a new tire, charge only for the tread used. The amount charged will be on a pro-rata basis against the current selling price at time of adjustment plus Federal Excise Tax.
TREAD WEAR GUARANTEE: Every Vanderbilt Tire is guaranteed against wear-out for the number of months specified. If tread wears out (less than 1/16") within the stated period, return the tire to any auto center selling Vanderbilt Tires. We will exchange it for a new tire, charging the current selling price at time of adjustment, plus Federal Excise Tax, less a stated allowance.

*Since no industry wide system of standards exists, the representations as to "grade", "line", or "quality", relate only to the private standard of the marketer (e.g. Vanderbilt Premium grade).

RUGGED POLYBUTADIENE TREAD
Wide, deep tread compounded for increased comfort, greater traction, better stopping and starting power.

HIGH PERFORMANCE PROVEN
Subjected to a series of grueling torture tests to afford you maximum performance under all road conditions, even adverse conditions.

36 MONTH GUARANTEE
There's no limit on months, miles or driving conditions on our best nylon cord tire, with rugged polybutadiene tread. Backed by our reputation for quality and service.

Downtown: Trent & Wall
OPEN 8:30 A.M. to 5:40 P.M. and Monday & Friday Nights 'til 9

SHOCK ABSORBERS
2 for 11.88 — Installed free
same as original equipment quality new rubber bushings included. Helps increase tire mileage (for most American cars)

Northtown: E. 27 Queen
OPEN 9:00 A.M. to 6:00 P.M. and Monday, Wednesday, Thursday, and Friday Nights 'til 9

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Crusade Meeting Set for Spokane

The eighth annual conference of Our Lady of Fatima Crusade will be held here Oct. 18-20, chairmen Mrs. E. Dan Pederson and Carl South said today.

The Most Rev. Bernard J. Topel, Roman Catholic bishop of Spokane, will open the conference with a solemn high mass. Assisting will be the Very Rev. Joseph Pineau and the Rev. Charles de Pierre, moderators of the Fatima Crusade for the diocese of Spokane.

Other lectures scheduled will be given by the Rev. Lawrence Brey, director of the Crusaders of the Most Holy Rosary; Rev. Aldo Orso-Manzonetta, moderator of the Fatima Crusade for the archdiocese of Portland; Rev. Bernard Kuniel, director of the Marylike Crusade and moderator of the Fatima Crusade for the diocese of Belleville, Ill.; brother Denis Chicoine, director of the ESPIRITU movement for Catholic teenagers; Donald Craney, director of Our Lady of Mt. Carmel Center in Phoenix, Ariz.; Mrs. Eugenia Guzman of Miami, a refugee from Communist Cuba and chairman of the Spanish division of the Fatima Crusade.

Speaker Named

Francis K. Schuckardt, founder and director of the Fatima Cell Movement, will speak at Saturday night's banquet.

A rosary torchlight procession of the Pilgrim Virgin, special spiritual exercises, a Cell formation seminar, a solemn Profession of Faith and the blessing of the sick are planned, the chairman said.

Registrations are being taken at the Fatima Crusade Conference headquarters, E11015 Twenty-third.

ASSEMBLY OF GOD

First—Rev. N. Glen Rich, interim minister. 11, "God Can Do the Impossible . . . If You're Not Impossible." 7, "The Backlash of Sin."

Southside—Rev. Robert L. Griffin. 11, "Christian Character, the Beatitudes." 7, "The Divine Magnet."

Spokane Valley—Rev. Martin Haack. 11 and 7 worship.

Ridgeview—Rev. Eldred Nelson, 11 and 7 worship.

BAPTIST

Euclid Avenue—Rev. O. H. Hege. 11, "Side Issues of the Gospel Message." 7, "Paul's First Message."

First—11, Rev. Chang Ho Lee, guest speaker. 7, Tim Robbertson, guest speaker.

Loma Vista—Rev. Wallace G. Russell, interim minister. 11, "Seeing God." 7, "Called Unto Holiness: Christ in You."

First Missionary—Elder Orian W. Collingsworth, 11 and 6:30, worship.

Valley Landmark Missionary (N1203 Argonne)—Elder Fred Revious. 11 and 6:30, worship.

Terrace Heights—Rev. Myrl E. Thiesies. 11, "The Cost of Following Christ." 7, evening service.

Broadway—Rev. Weldon Plett. 11, "The Problem Only God Could Solve." 7, "New Life for Ancient Lands."

BAPTIST (AMERICAN)

Immanuel—Rev. Rodger Stewart. 11, "Stewardship or Squatter." 7, "The Love of the Spirit."

Spokane Valley—Rev. Robert Burchell. 11, worship.

Edgecliff Community—Rev. Robert A. Pearson. 11, "True Light Penetrates Outer Darkness." 7, "The Lamb of God."

BAPTIST (CONSERVATIVE)

Hillyard—Rev. F. Leroy Collins Jr. 11 and 7, worship.

Trinity—Rev. Thornton A. Jansma. 11, "The New Paradise." 7, "In Our Generation."

Evangel—Rev. Duane Pettipiece. 11 and 7, worship.

BAPTIST (SOUTHERN)

Airway Heights — Rev. Floyd R. Merrill. 11 and 7, worship.

Cheney — Rev. Amick G. Champe. 11 and 7, worship.

Dishman First — Rev. Leo McNemar. 11 and 7:30, worship.

Driscoll Blvd. — Rev. Lloyd Garrison. 11 and 6:30, worship.

Milan Riverside — Rev. John Panther. 11 and 7, worship.

North Addison — Rev. Sam Fort Jr. 11 and 7, worship.

Northtown—Walter Clouse, interim minister. 11 and 7, worship.

Pines — Rev. Frank Barnes. 11 and 7, worship.

Trentwood — Rev. Richard S. Vaughn. 11 and 7, worship.

Windsor — Rev. Howard E. Cooper. 11 and 7, worship.

BRETHREN

Opportunity Grace—Rev. Donald Farner. 11 and 7, worship.

CHRISTIAN

Central—Dr. Gerald M. Ford. 10:50, "Our Unity of Faith and Witness," Dr. Kermit E. White, guest speaker.

South Hill—Rev. Clay Cooper. 10:50, "We Would See Jesus." 7, vesper service.

Jefferson Street—Rev. Paul G. Nance. 11, "The Meaning of Communion."

Pacific Avenue—Rev. R. L. Hartling. 11, "We Rejoice in God."

Country Homes—Rev. George Mitchell. 9:30 and 11, "One Table."

CHRISTIAN REFORMED

Calvin—Rev. Albert J. Veltkamp. 11 and 7, worship.

EVANGELICAL

Lidgerwood—Rev. Arthur Cobb. 11. Claude Meyers, guest speaker. 7, missionary rally.

CHRISTIAN SCIENCE

First — 11, "Unreality."

Second — 11, "Unreality."

Opportunity — 11, "Unreality."

CHURCH OF CHRIST

Jefferson and Nebraska—Evangelist R. L. Andrews. 10:45 and 6, worship.

Sharp and Cochran— 11, morning worship.

CHURCH OF GOD

Nora Avenue—Rev. Glen E. Clark. 11, morning worship. 7, evangelistic service.

COMMUNITY

Hayford—Rev. Blythe H. McLean. 11, worship. 7, family service.

Beacon Chapel—Rev. Rolf H. Hansen. 11 and 7, worship.

Morgan Acres—Eugene McKenzie. 11 and 7, worship.

CONGREGATIONAL

Heritage (Comstock School, W620 Thirty-third)—Rev. Clyde Kauffman. 11, "Command the Stones."

Plymouth—Dr. Bertil V. Norman. 10:30, "The Claims of Christ."

COVENANT

Minnehaha—Rev. John L. Cumming. 11, "In Breaking of Bread," and communion.

EPISCOPAL

St. John's—Very Rev. Richard Coombs. 8, Holy Communion. 9, morning prayer. 11, Choral Holy Communion, and sermon.

Holy Spirit—Rev. Morgan S. Sheldon. 8, Holy Communion. 9:30, Choral Eucharist and Holy Communion.

St. Andrew's—Rev. Thomas Howarth. 8, Holy Communion. 10:30, morning prayer.

All Saints'—Rev. W. H. Powell. 8, 9:15, and 11:15, Holy Communion.

Epiphany—Rev. David M. Holt. 10, Holy Communion.

St. David's—Rev. Harold D. Fleharty. 8 and 10, Holy Communion.

Holy Trinity—Rev. Ernest J. Mason. 8, Low Mass. 10:30, High Mass and Sermon.

St. Timothy's—Rev. H. Winfield Hubbard. 4:30 evening prayer and sermon.

St. Stephen's—Rev. Harold Lawrence. 8 and 10, Holy Communion.

FREE METHODIST

First—Rev. James Spruling. 11, worship. 7, family gospel hour.

Opportunity—Rev. James Brady. 11, worship. 7, evangelistic service.

Queen Avenue—Rev. A. R. Rumppe. 11, worship. 7, evangelistic service.

FRIENDS

First—Rev. Walter Lee. 11, "The Royal Commission." 7, Studies in Colossians.

GREEK ORTHODOX

Holy Trinity—Rev. Nicholas Veils. 10, liturgy.

JEHOVAH'S WITNESSES

Millwood—H. R. Miller. 10, "Identifying the True Religion Is Vital."

Hillyard—Ronald S. Bain Jr. 10, "Identifying the True Religion Is Vital."

Northwest—W. S. Gardner. 10, "Identifying the True Religion Is Vital." Roger Fortier, speaker.

Southwest—Eugene Lee. 10, "Identifying the True Religion Is Vital."

Southeast — Donald O'Connell. 9:45, "Identifying the True Religion Is Vital."

North—Kenneth Harding. 10, "Identifying the True Religion Is Vital."

LUTHERAN

Holy Cross—Rev. Erwin C. Sprengeler. 8, Order of Matins. 10:30, Order of Holy Communion.

St. Mark's—Rev. Arthur E. Osmundson. 8:45 and 11, Holy Communion.

Zion—Rev. Alvin L. Seild. 8:30 and 11, "Our Estimation of Self."

Calvary—Rev. Richard J. Tuff. 9 and 11, "A Place of Honor."

St. Luke—Rev. David L. Annersbach. 11:15, "The Power of one Prayer." Rev. Daniel Bohline, speaker.

Salem—Rev. W. W. LaMunyon. 9 and 11, "Man Under Indictment — Law," and Holy Communion.

St. Paul—Rev. Daniel Lee Bohline. 10, "Prayer Power," Holy Communion.

St. Peter—Rev. F. J. Ahrendt. 8:30 and 11, "How Free Is a Christian?"

Bethany—Rev. William R. Lewis. 11, worship.

Bethlehem—Rev. James K. Bornzin. 10:30, communion and worship.

Holy Trinity—Rev. James Clement. 11, worship.

St. Matthew's—Rev. John E. Henning. 10:15, worship.

Olivet Free—Rev. E. P. Dreyer. 11, worship.

Messiah—Rev. Laurel V. Lindbern. 9:30 and 11, "A Life Worthy."

Central—Rev. Edwin O. Silrum. 9 and 11, "Look, the Lamb of God," and Holy Communion.

Pilgrim—Rev. Earl F. Krupp. 8:30 and 11, "For Better Relations with One Another."

Beautiful Savior—Rev. James P. Wuebben. 8:30 and 11, "The Goals of Christian Education."

Our Savior—Rev. Nyer W. Urness. 9 and 11, "The Unity We Seek."

METHODIST

Audubon Park—Rev. Olin E. Parrett. 9:30 and 11, "World Wide Communion."

Liberty Park—Rev. Edward F. Altes Jr. 11, "We Are Servants."

Moran Prairie—Rev. Edward F. Altes Jr. 9:30, "We Are Servants."

Central—Dr. S. Raynor Smith Jr. 11, "Alternative to Chaos," and Holy Communion.

South Hill—Rev. Donald L. Jeter. 11, worship and Holy Communion.

Fowler—Rev. E. L. Starr Jr. 9:30 and 11, "We Are Invited."

LATTER-DAY SAINTS

First Ward — Bishop Dean Crump. 6 p.m., sacrament meeting.

Second Ward — Bishop Robert Marx. 5 p.m., sacrament meeting.

Third Ward—Bishop William L. Bath. 6 p.m., sacrament.

Fourth Ward—Bishop Vaughn R. Ransor. 4 p.m., sacrament.

Fifth Ward—Bishop Willard Jay Grant. 6 p.m., sacrament.

Sixth Ward—Bishop Vaughn Call. 4 p.m. sacrment.

Seventh Ward—Bishop Galland L. Rea-Thomas. 10:15, sacrament.

Eighth Ward—Bishop James W. Fox. 4 p.m., sacrament.

Cheney Branch — President Grant R. Thomas. 10:15, sacrament.

Fairchild Branch — President Richard Crandall. 4 p.m., sacrament.

Eighth Ward — Bishop James W. Fox. 4 p.m., sacrament.

Fairchild Branch — President Richard Crandall. 4 p.m., sacrament.

NAZARENE

Spokane Valley—Rev. Wayne Hagemeier. 11, morning worship. 7, evangelistic service.

First—Rev. James D. Tapley. 11 and 7, worship.

Crestline—Rev. George Nichols. 11, morning worship. 7, evening evangelistic.

OPEN BIBLE

First—Rev. Norman LeLeCheur. 11 and 7, worship.

OTHER CHURCHES

Bethel Temple—Dr. Alexander Schiffner. 11, "The Twins of Revelation Chapter 13."

Baptist Temple—Rev. Herbert H. Robinson. 11, worship.

Revival Center—Rev. Ray W. Kirschke. 11, worship. 7:45, evangelistic service.

PENTECOSTAL CHURCH OF GOD

First—Rev. Quentin L. Calapp. 11 and 7:30, worship.

PRESBYTERIAN

Millwood—Dr. Robert A. Mills. 9:30 and 11, "Proper Table Manners," with communion.

Hamblen Park—Rev. Ray Blackstone. 9:30 and 11, "Church Togetherness," with communion.

Mission Avenue—Rev. Irvin E. Winship. 11, "Communion and Community in Christ."

Knox—Rev. Leigh P. Taylor. 9 and 11, "The Table and the Problem of Fences," with Holy Communion.

Manito — Dr. Raymond W. Moody. 9:30 and 11, "Our Common Heritage," with Holy Communion.

Emmanuel—Dr. John W. Pressly, interim minister. 9:30 and 11, "How We See God."

Whitworth—Rev. William S. Lutz. 11, "Communion Meditation."

Lidgerwood—Rev. John G. Chatelas. 10, "World Wide Communion."

Northwood—Dr. David V. Yeaworth. 9:30 and 11, "Bread Enough for the World," Holy Communion.

First—Dr. William R. Lindsay. 9:25 and 11:15, "A Church Without Walls," Holy Communion.

Shadle Park—Rev. Harvey Petersen. 9:30 and 11, "Cup of Fury," Holy Communion.

REORGANIZED LATTER DAY SAINTS

South Side—Elder Wayne Winters. 11, communion service.

Audubon Terrace—Elder Richard J. Curtis. 11, "The World Made Flesh," with communion. Elder Hugh Chapman, speaker.

ROMAN CATHOLIC

Our Lady of Lourdes — Rev. John P. O'Brien. Masses at 6, 7, 8:30, 10 and 11:30 a.m. and 7:30 p.m.

Assumption — Rev. Ralph Schwemin. Masses at 7:30 and 9 and 10:30 a.m., 12 noon and 7:30 p.m.

Our Lady of Fatima—Rt. Rev. Msgr. John J. Coleman, V. G. Masses at 7, 8:30, 10 and 11:30 a.m.

Mary Queen—Rev. Charles M. Depiere. Masses at 6, 8, 9:30 and 11 a.m.

Sacred Heart — Rev. Armand LaVerdiere. Masses at 7, 8:30, 10 and 11:30 a.m.

St. Aloysius — Rev. Francis W. McGuigan, S.J. Masses at 6, 7, 8, 9:30 and 11 a.m. and 7:30 p.m.

St. Ann—Rev. Thomas Frost. Masses at 6:30, 8, 9:30 and 11 a.m.

St. Augustine — Rev. Albert F. Austen. Masses at 7, 8:30, 10 and 11:30 a.m.

St. Charles — Rt. Rev. Msgr. Oakley F. O'Connor. Masses at 7, 8:15, 9:30, 10:45 a.m. and 12 noon.

St. Francis of Assisi—Rev. Jordan J. Donovan, O.F.M. Masses at 6, 7, 8:30, 10, 11:30 a.m.

St. John Vianney—Rev. Paul D. Reilly. Masses at 7, 8:30, 10 and 11:30 a.m.

St. Francis Xavier — Rev. Bernard J. Berry. Masses at 6:45, 8, 9:15, 10:30, 11:45 a.m. and 1 p.m.

St. Joseph (Trentwood)—Rev. Arthur Joda. Masses at 8 and 10 a.m. and 7 p.m.

St. Mary — Rev. Howard D. MacEvilly. Masses at 8 and 10, 11:30 a.m., and 7:30 p.m.

St. Paschal — Rev. John E. Prine. Masses at 8 and 10 a.m. and noon.

St. Patrick — Very Rev. Robert O'Neil. Masses at 5:30, 7, 8, 9:30 and 11 a.m.

St. Peter — Rev. John Oosterman. Masses at 7, 8:30, 10 and 11:30 a.m.

St. Anthony—Rev. Cyril Feissl. Masses at 7, 8:30, 10 and 11:30 a.m.

St. Joseph—Rev. John F. Fahy. Masses at 8 and 11 a.m. and 7 p.m.

SENIOR CITIZENS' CENTER

Senior Citizens' Center (W1124 Sinto)—2:40, vespers.

SEVENTH DAY ADVENTIST

Linwood—Elder Lee J. Meldinger. 9:30, church at study. 11, Sabbath (Saturday) worship.

Central—Elder Victor R. Pike. 9:30, church at study. 11, Sabbath (Saturday) worship.

Spokane Valley—Elder E. R. Glenger. 9:30, church at study. 11, Sabbath (Saturday) worship.

UNITED CHURCH OF CHRIST

Mountain View United (Opportunity)—Rev. Donald D. Rowland. 10, "Oil on the Board."

Lincoln Heights Congregational — Rev. Frederick H. Haag. 11, "One Loaf for One Body for One World for Christ," with Holy Communion.

Westview Congregational—Rev. Jefferson H. Smith. 10, communion service.

Westminster Congregational—Rev. Edward H. Hastings. 11, "Let Loose in the World."

Veradale United Church of Christ — Rev. Earnest D. Lidell. 10, "The Tyranny of Things."

UNITARIAN

First—Rev. R. W. Gilbert. 11, "Religion and the Quality of Life."

Ruth Knoll displays a figure of an Indian woman at a loom, one of the articles of Navajo craft she brought back from a three-year mission in Arizona.

* * *

Life With Navajos Impresses Nurse

By STEPHANIE MITCHELL

Ruth C. Knoll, a young registered nurse who has just completed three years as a missionary to the Navajo Indians of Arizona, is obviously impressed with them.

Miss Knoll, daughter of Dr. and Mrs. Lee E. Knoll, W902 Sixteenth, wore several pieces of Navajo silver and turquoise jewelry and her hair was pulled back from her face in a simple bun.

"Living in those isolated Indian communities was the closest thing to being in a foreign country I can imagine," she said, adding that the language and culture are both very different from anything she knew before.

Miss Knoll will leave Nov. 5 to tour the Holy Land with her parents and they plan to stop in Germany on the way home. On Jan. 1, she will begin another mission in Alaska.

Talks Scheduled

Miss Knoll is sponsored by the United Presbyterian Church board of National Missions. She has several speaking engagements while in Spokane, the first being Thursday at the Church Women's Association luncheon at 12:30 at Manito Presbyterian Church. She will also address the congregations of Manito and Knox Presbyterian Churches.

The Navajo's still are very much immersed in a traditional life, Miss Knoll said. Hogans, eight sided houses, still are used extensively, though some of the people have homes similar to those of the white man. Sanitation is just beginning to take its rightful place, she said, and electricity is a treat.

Miss Knoll, a graduate of Deaconess School of Nursing and Whitworth College, worked in a small mission hospital 60 miles from Gallup, N.M., and 100 miles from Albuquerque. The 45-bed hospital served an area with a 90 mile radius she said.

Wards Available

The hospital had both surgical and outpatient wards. Two hundred people a day often were treated during the winter months, Miss Knoll said.

The Presbyterian mission also supports a church and a boarding school for 125 students in the area.

"Evangelism is our main concern with the Navajo," Miss Knoll said. She explained that there is a federally sponsored hospital 40 miles from the mission.

"It could serve the medical needs of the people," she said, "but the spiritual needs would be neglected."

The mission also serves a nearby Hopi Indian reservation.

Presbyterians Join in Study

The adult study program at Whitworth Presbyterian Church will begin tomorrow, director William S. Lutz said today.

Three different classes will be offered, each at 9:45 a.m.

Dr. Dean Ebner, associate professor of English at Whitworth College, will conduct a class called "Man the Puzzle."

"The Christian and Current Political Issues" will be taught by Dr. Garland Haas and W. G. Wilson will discuss "Writings of Faith and Encouragement" from the letters to the early church.

Church Plans Missions Day

Tomorrow is Missions Day at Lidgerwood Evangelical Church, and three representatives of the Oriental Missionary Society will be guests at both services.

The Rev. C. Arthur Cobb, pastor, said Mr. and Mrs. Claude Meyers, missionaries to Formosa and teachers in a cooperative school for children of missionary and military families, will speak at the 11 service and show pictures at 7.

Mrs. Edgar Lincoln, member of the staff of World Intercessors, the prayer fellowship of the Oriental Missionary Society, will speak and show slides of missionary work in Colombia and Ecuador at a fellowship dinner after the morning service.

Campus Crusade Reception Slated

Campus Crusade for Christ will sponsor a public reception in the First Covenant Church, Second and Division, at 7:30 next Friday evening, William A. Ware, chairman of the crusade advisory board, said today.

He said four married couples have been assigned to Inland Empire colleges to assist students during the fourth year of the interdenominational program.

Serving Eastern Washington State College, Whitworth, Spokane Community College and Gonzaga University will be district Director Tim Oakley and Mrs. Oakley. Mr. and Mrs. Gary Gray will work on the Washington State University campus and Mr. and Mrs. Mark Gibson, the University of Idaho and the Walla Walla area.

Women Slate One-Day Meet on Wednesday

The Spokane Diocesan Council of Roman Catholic Women will hold their annual one-day convention Wednesday at St. John Vianney Parish Hall, N400 Farr Road.

Mrs. Roderick J. Teeters, Spokane, president, has assigned Mrs. Trevor M. Swindal, to be convention chairman.

Featured speakers will be the Very Rev. Daniel C. Weber, S.J., Rector of Gonzaga Prep, who will speak on, "Changing Family Roles," and the Rev. Joseph P. Marto, recently assigned chaplain of Marycliff High School, who is also working in adult education for the Diocese. His topic will be, "It's Really An Adult Church."

To Start at Nine

The convention will start with a coffee hour and registration at 9 a.m. before the morning session starts at 10 a.m. and conclude with a concelebrated Mass at 11:15 a.m. Rev. Paul D. Reilly, pastor of St. John Vianney Parish, will be principal concelebrant.

Luncheon will be served following the Mass.

Afternoon sessions will include workshops conducted by Sister Lois Jean of the diocesan schools, Sister Lois Marie, Mid-City Center and Sister Riccard Moseley, Regina Hall.

The Rev. John C. Rompa, missionary priest who received a check for $8,000 from the council at last year's convention for the diocesan mission in Guatemala, will report on the mission's progress. The Rev. John P. O'Brien, moderator for the group, will close the afternoon sessions.

Church Sets New Form of Services

A new three hour Sunday morning format will begin tomorrow at Knox Presbyterian Church, the Rev. Leigh P. Taylor, pastor, said today.

hTe program is an effort to involve youth and adults in worship, study and service.

Beginning at 9, an early worship service using new forms, such as folk songs, is planned.

Also at 9 is a class for adults, "Faith and Christian Art" taught by Mrs. Garland Hass. Members may attend either session the Rev. Mr. Taylor said.

At 10, "Hebrew People to the Time of Christ" will be offered by Dr. Clarence Simpson. A traditional worship is planned for 11.

Children's classes with expanded sessions are planned at all three hours, the Rev. Mr. Taylor said. Grade school, junior and senior highs will all have classes, he said.

Installation Is Readied for Pastor

The Rev. Joseph V. Dixon will be installed as pastor of the Bethany Presbyterian Church tomorrow at 8 in ceremonies conducted by the commission of the Presbytery of Spokane.

Those taking part in the service will be the Rev. Robert A. Mills, past moderator of the Presbytery of Spokane and pastor of Millwood Presbyterian Church; the Rev. Jack P. Hansen, Opportunity Presbyterian; the Rev. Harvey I. Petersen, Shadle Park; the Rev. William R. Lindsay, First Presbyterian; the Rev. Dr. Mark L. Koehler, president of Whitworth College; the Rev. David E. Dilworth, professor of religion at Whitworth; Elder Gus Carlson, Bethany Presbyterian, and Elder Ken Lokensgard, Mission Avenue Presbyterian.

A reception will follow the service.

Units to Meet

Col. George Wright Barracks 1820, Veterans of World War I, and its auxiliary will meet at 7:30 p.m. Wednesday in the Senior Citizens Center, W1124 Sinto.

ATTEND THE CHURCH OF YOUR CHOICE
Bring the Children to Sunday School

Mid-City Churches

CENTRAL CHRISTIAN — Third at Stevens — 10:50 A.M.—Worship Service "Our Unity of Faith and Witness" Pulpit Guest: Dr. Kermit E. White — Dr. Gerald M. Ford, Minister

CENTRAL METHODIST — Third at Howard — 9:30 A.M.—Church School — 11:00 A.M.—Holy Communion "Alternative to Chaos" — Dr. Raynor Smith

WESTMINSTER CONGREGATIONAL — Washington at Fourth — Worship: 10:00—1440 Radio 10:30 — "Let Loose in the World" — Rev. Edward H. Hastings

FIRST PRESBYTERIAN — Cedar at Fourth — Worship: 9:25-11:10 — "A Church Without Walls" — Dr. Wm. R. Lindsay

CHRISTIAN SCIENCE CHURCHES of SPOKANE — Branches of THE MOTHER CHURCH, The First Church of Christ, Scientist in Boston, Massachusetts — Subject Lesson: "Unreality" — SUNDAY SERVICE — First Church—310 E. 14th 11:00 a.m. — Second Church 11 a.m. W. 806 Indiana Ave. — First Church, Opportunity N. 425 Evergreen Road 11 a.m. — All Sunday Schools 11 a.m. — Wed., Testimony Meetings 8 p.m. — ALL ARE WELCOME — Sunday Radio Series "THE BIBLE SPEAKS TO YOU" Radio KXLY 10:15 a.m.

Nazarene — HEAR RADIO PROGRAM SHOWERS OF BLESSINGS Sunday, 3:00 P.M. KCFA

VALLEY NAZARENE — E. BROADWAY, OPPORTUNITY — WAYNE F. HAGEMEIER, Pastor — 9:45—Sunday School — 11:00—Worship Service — 6:00—Youth Fellowship — 7:00—Evening Service

SOUTH HILL NAZARENE — 37th and South Sherman — Richard Gammill, Pastor

SHADLE NAZARENE — N. 4714 Ash, Ash & Wellesley — Carl T. Lindbloom, pastor — 9:45 A.M.—Sunday Bible School — 11:00 A.M.—"The Lords Supper" — 6:00 P.M.—Fellowship Hour — 7:00 P.M.—Rev. Lester A. Weinstein

FIRST NAZARENE — W708 Nora — SUNDAY SCHOOL FOR ALL AGES . . . 9:45 a.m. — MORNING WORSHIP SERVICE . . . 11:00 a.m. "Invisible Becoming Visible" — EVENING EVANGELISM SERVICE . . . 7:00 p.m. "The Real Issue" — Minister—James Tapley

BETHEL NAZARENE — SOUTH OF FREEWAY ON THOR — Arthur E. Motram, Pastor — 9:45 A.M.—Bible Study Hour — 11:00 A.M.—Morning Worship — 7:00 P.M.—Evangelistic Service

MILLWOOD NAZARENE — E. 8019 Liberty, Spokane — PERRY WINKLE, Pastor

CRESTLINE NAZARENE — N. 4520 Crestline, Spokane — George Nichols, Pastor

LOMA VISTA BAPTIST — West 2820 Francis Avenue — Wallace Russell, Interim Pastor — HU 7-4393 — 9:45 A.M.—SUNDAY BIBLE SCHOOL (Classes for All Ages) — 11 A.M.—"Seeing God" — 7 P.M.—"Called Unto Holiness: Christ In You" — 6 P.M.—Baptist Training Fellowship — (Nursery Care for Toddlers and Infants) — Wed. "Hour of Power"—7:30 P.M. — "Famous for the Gospel"

9:45—SUNDAY SCHOOL — 11:00—REV. WARFORD "Life From a Dead Man's Bones" — 7:00 P.M. "THE DOMINION-AIRES" — Quartet from Calgary — FIRST CHURCH OF THE OPEN BIBLE — W. 411 Indiana — Pastor Norman LeLacheur

TRINITY BAPTIST CHURCH — N. 6528 MONROE — THORNTON A. JANSMA, Pastor — 9:45 A.M.—Sunday School — 11:00 A.M.—Worship Service "THE NEW PARADISE" — 6:00 P.M.—Youth Fellowship — 7:00 P.M.—Evening Service—"IN OUR GENERATION"; Film by Campus Crusade for Christ — Wed., 7:00 P.M.—Midweek Service — Nursery provided at all services

Holding Forth the Word of Life, Phil. 2:6 — FOURTH MEMORIAL CHURCH — Six Blocks East of Division on Indiana — A Living Memorial to the Faith of Our Fathers — Pastors Edward J. Underhill, George McCracken — 8:30 and 11:00 A.M. Duplicate Services "THE BRIDEGROOM AND THE BRIDE" — BROADCAST OVER KCFA 1330 KC—11:00-12:00 Noon — 9:45 A.M. Family Sunday School with 16 Departments — 6:00 P.M. Youth and Adult Fellowships — 7:00 P.M. "THIS IS THE VICTORY" — Candle-Lighted Communion — Wednesday, 7:00 P.M. Boys' Brigade, Pioneer Girls, H.S. and College Bible Study; Adult Prayer and Bible Study — PRESBYTERIAN IN GOVERNMENT — CALVINISTIC IN DOCTRINE — Nursery care at every service

ST. MATTHEW'S EV. LUTHERAN — Wis. Synod — Linwood School, W. 906 Wellesley — 10:15 A.M.—Worship — 9:15 A.M.—Sunday School — A Conservative Church — J. E. Henning, Pastor

OLIVET FREE LUTHERAN — Rev. Dreyer FA 7-3855 — 9th & Walnut — Worship Service 11 A.M. — Sun. School—10 A.M. — Mid-Week Prayer Service, Wed., 7:30 P.M.

HERITAGE CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH — Comstock School W620 33rd Avenue — 9:45 A.M.—Bible School — 11:00 A.M.—Worship Service — "COMMAND THE STONES" — Rev. Clyde R. Kauffman, Minister

CATHEDRAL of Saint John the Evangelist (Episcopal) — Grand Boulevard at Twelfth Avenue — The Seventeenth Sunday after Trinity October 6, 1968 — 8:00 a.m.—Holy Communion — 9:00 a.m.—Morning Prayer and Church School — 11:00 a.m.—Choral Holy Communion with Sermon by The Very Reverend Richard Coombs

"We believe the Bible; preach it; obey; not apologize, criticize, and explain it away." — 9:30 A.M.—Church School—Christian Education Counts! — Rev. Chang Ho Lee, 11 A.M. Viet Nam War Correspondent, Chaplain "THE TRUTH ABOUT VIET NAM" — 6 P.M.—Bible Training Union & Baptist Youth Fellowship — 7 P.M.—Evening Rally — 8:30 P.M.—College—Career Fellowship, "PREACH-IN" — First BAPTIST CHURCH — DOWNTOWN, 2nd & Lincoln — RI 7-1185

GARLAND AVENUE ALLIANCE CHURCH — 2011 W. GARLAND — 9:45 A.M.—Sunday School — 11:00 A.M.—Worship Hour — 7:00 P.M.—Evening Service — Rev. C. R. STAUB, Pastor — Rev. Herbert Anderson, Minister of Visitation — Christian and Missionary Alliance

EUCLID AVENUE BAPTIST — (In Fellowship With the G.A.R.B.C.) — E. 2804 Euclid Ave. — SERVICES: 9:45 a.m., 11 a.m., 7 p.m. — "A Gospel Preaching—Bible Teaching Church" — Pastor O. H. Hege

SUNDAY, 7:00 P.M. CHANG HO LEE — Korean War Correspondent 2 Years Front Lines in Vietnam—Pictures — 11 A.M. Worship — 9:45 A.M.—Sunday School — BEACON CHAPEL — Garland & Nevada — Rolf H. Hansen, Pastor — HU 7-1985

"COME WORSHIP WITH US" — SUNDAY 9:45 Sunday School — 11:00 A.M. Worship Service — 7:00 P.M. Evangelistic Service — Everyone Welcome — The Salvation Army — W. 245 Main — MAJOR & MRS. ALEX J. RITCHIE COMMANDING OFFICERS

Undenominational BETHEL TEMPLE — CORNER LINCOLN AND SHARP — Dr. Alexander Schiffner, Minister — 11 A.M. — "THE TWINS OF REVELATION, CHAPTER 13" — Radio KPEG Sun. 9 A.M. National Broadcast — Thurs. 10:30 A.M. Prayer Meeting

9:45 a.m.—Bible School — 11:00 a.m.—MORNING WORSHIP "Christian Character, the Beatitudes" — 7:00 p.m.—EVENING SERVICE "The Divine Magnet" — R.L. Griffin, Pastor — ASSEMBLY OF GOD — SOUTHSIDE CHURCH — E. 30th at Regal

PLYMOUTH CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH — NURSERY CARE — Sunday Bible Class 9:15 AM — Sunday School 10:30 AM — WORSHIP SERVICE 10:30 AM — "The Claims of Christ" — Dr. Bertil V. Norman, Minister — WALNUT & EIGHTH

11:00 A.M. T. TEXAS TYLER — MEDICAL LAKE ASSEMBLY OF GOD — WASHINGTON & GRACE ST. MEDICAL LAKE, WASH. — REV. JAMES TERRY

CHURCH OF THE ROCK OF AGES — 2131 W. WOODSIDE — C. A. Brown, Minister—FA 8-3053 — J. Leland Earls, Assoc. Min.—FA 7-4532

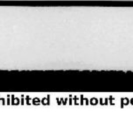
UNITY — W. 1124 6th Ave. RI 7-0147 — Sunday School — All Ages 11:00 A.M. — SUNDAY—11:00 A.M. "I Am Stronger Than My Fears" — WED. EVENING—7:30 — DIAL-A-PRAYER—MA 4-8981 — RADIO KDNC 1440 KC 9 A.M. — KENNETH E. BRABEAU, Minister

FIRST COVENANT — 2nd and DIVISION — Carl J. King, Pastor — 11:00 A.M.—"Holding Fast to the Head" — 7:00 P.M.—Family Vesper Service—featuring EYEWITNESS REPORTS and films of Russian invasion of Czechoslovakia. — Parking Lot—Nursery Care

BAHA'I FAITH — Baha'u'llah said: "No place is there for anyone to flee to when once Thy laws have been sent down, and no refuge can be found by any soul after the revelation of Thy commandments." — SPOKANE FA 8-7301 — VALLEY WA 4-7351

FIRST ASSEMBLY OF GOD — Lincoln & Indiana — 9:45 a.m.—Join Our Thriving Sunday School — 11:00 A.M. "God Can Do the Impossible . . . If You're Not Impossible" — 7:00 P.M. "The Backlash of Sin" — Wed., 7:30 P.M.—Family Night "Get the Sunday Night at First Assembly Habit" — N. Glen Rich, Pastor (Interim) — Nursery Attendants at Every Service

GLAD TIDINGS CHURCH — Assembly of God—E. 4th & Havana — 9:45 A.M.—Exciting Sunday School Hr. For You & Your Family — 11 A.M.—Morning Worship Service — Pastor White Speaking on the Subject "IMPACT OF PENTECOST" — 7 P.M.—Great Evangelistic Rally — Special Music and Singing — L. R. White — Pastor — Mel Phinnye — Youth Director



Christ's Gospel FELLOWSHIP — 724 E. 18th — Christ is the Rock upon which this Republic rests. — Sunday School 9:45 A.M. ALL AGES — TWO SERVICES: 10:55 A.M. and 8:00 P.M. — Pastor Robert Thornton — The PATHFINDER — KUDY 1280 KC. Mon. thru Fri., 12:15 noon. Sat. 12:45. Sunday, 10:00 A.M.

Come Worship With Us at SOUTH HILL CHRISTIAN (E. 958 29th) — Clay Cooper — SUNDAY 9:45 S. S. 10:50 Worship — 5:30 Youth; 7 pm Vespers — Dial KCFA Daily 9 a.m. — New Testament-patterned, evangelical & missionary.

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Old Classrooms Topple at Hamilton School

Old timbers in Hamilton School, E545 Wellesley, are easing the financial burden on Spokane School District 81 taxpayers in the cost of demolishing portions of the structure which were erected in 1908 and 1909. The wrecker took the job for the salvage possibilities with the district paying only the cost of the school insurance bond and insurance. Safety factors led to the demolition project as newer portions of the school became the Spokane Continuation High School Annex with the start of the 1973-74 term.

ST. JOE HEARING

Proponents Heard

By LES BLUMENTHAL
Spokesman-Review Staff Writer

COEUR D'ALENE, Idaho — A smattering of support for a U.S. Forest Service proposal to classify the St. Joe River as a Wild and Scenic River was expressed at a meeting here Wednesday night.

More than 200 persons attended the second in a series of six public meetings sponsored by the Forest Service.

"Since 1935, I have noticed the ravages of mining, tourism and development along the St. Joe River," one person said.

Several persons warned about what they said could happen if protection of the river were left in the hands of the residents of the St. Joe.

Judy Meyer, a spokesman for the Idaho Environmental Council, which supports classification, warned about local people "who are caught in a conflict of interest because of their own economic interests."

However, residents of the St. Joe Valley, who spoke Wednesday night, said local government has protected the river so far.

"If we hadn't done a good job, they wouldn't want it now," one man said.

Many local residents who testified attacked persons who support the Forest Service proposal, calling them "outsiders."

Dolly Hartman, president of the St. Joe Valley Association, said, "Beware of him who falls at your feet, for he may be reaching for the rug."

But several persons warned of the intense pressures outside developers can apply to local residents. They called for safeguards through such protective proposals as are included in the Forest Service recommendation.

"Unfortunately, the record shows to date that local government isn't doing anything. Local control is in the hands of the developers, and protection will not come from these local leaders," one speaker said.

Fred Mueller, of the Coeur d'Alene Wildlife Federation, which supports classification of certain sections of the river, said, "This is the time for zoning as the problems will compound as the years go by."

The Forest Service continued under harsh attack for its proposal to classify the river. Two Panhandle state legislators have said they plan to call for a congressional investigation because of the way the Forest Service has handled the situation.

Another public meeting will be tonight at the University of Idaho in Moscow.

Children's Series

A Saturday Adventure programs beginning Sept. 29 and continuing eight weeks for children six through 12 years old will be sponsored by the Spokane Young Women's Christian Association.

The program, from 12:30 to 3:30 p.m., will include arts and crafts, swimming, gymnastic activities and singing.

Registration is at the downtown YWCA.

Larceny Charged

Ronald G. Sutton, 19, who gave an address of W810 Sharp, has been booked into Spokane County-City Jail on a charge of grand larceny by check, police officers said.

He was arrested by Spokane police Wednesday.

Mayor, Opponent Speak at County Demo Session

The victors in Tuesday's primary election race for Spokane mayor, David H. Rodgers and Wayne E. Guthrie, addressed the county's Democratic Central Committee Wednesday night on several issues.

On some of the key issues, such as possible exclusion of cars from downtown on certain days, the mechanics of city government and the proposed north-south freeway, both candidates had comments.

Both Rodgers and Guthrie said they oppose exclusion of cars from downtown. Rodgers said he thinks the proposal would heighten the possibility of urban sprawl, a critical problem.

Guthrie said an alternative to this proposal would be development of an efficient and attractive transit system.

If there were a transit system which would provide people with a real alternative to driving their cars, the necessity for such a practice would not exist, he said.

A viable transit system now exists in Spokane, Rodgers said, but unfortunately it has not eased the traffic problem in northeast Spokane where the north-south freeway is proposed.

He said the freeway is the only solution at present to this problem. "Without a solution, northeast Spokane will choke on its traffic problem," Rodgers said.

Guthrie said he thinks city government has not been responsive to the people. To increase its responsiveness, he proposed that city council meetings be held in the evenings in various neighborhoods.

Rodgers said he agrees the city hall atmosphere is not the ideal situation but he said removal of the meetings from city hall would make the resources and staff of the city unavailable to the council.

He said he also had used this issue during his previous campaigns and even had conducted a council meeting at KSPS, the local public education television station.

"The logistics of this meeting were a nightmare and the result was pure show business," Rodgers said.

Not 'Thrillville'

He said, "The normal business of city government is not Thrillville, and if an issue is important enough, persons concerned will come to the regular council meetings."

In regular Democratic Central Committee business, members voted to endorse a resolution urging adoption of HJR37, which would provide for a state income tax. The proposal will be on the ballot in November.

Georgia Lackland, spokesman for the resolution, told the committee its adoption would increase taxes for only 25 per cent of the people in the state and would provide for a more even distribution of the tax burden.

"The present tax system is grossly unfair she said." Under the compromise tax package offered in HJR37, three out of four people will pay less taxes, she said.

HJR37 would eliminate the sales tax on food and drugs at their purchase and would eliminate special levies, she said.

Elimination of the special levies would mean a 30 per cent statewide reduction in property taxes, she said.

TEACHERS' PAY HIKED

Substitute teachers' pay in the Medical Lake School District was raised from $22.50 to $25 per day in action of the District 326 School Board Wednesday night.

The directors also set the district's 1973-74 final budget hearing for 4 p.m. Monday. A preliminary budget listing $2,925,919 as disbursements for 1973-74 was adopted last spring.

Enrollment figures estimated at 2,455 last spring were within two students of the actual count this month, said Supt. Byron Leeper.

Three teachers were employed including Judy Bridges, third grade, and Marjorie Greaves, seventh grade, for Blair Elementary School and Mary Rettman, for physical education at Lakeland Village.

The Medical Lake Baptist, Community and Assembly of God churches were given permission to use school facilities for a combined Christmas program for three night, Dec. 21 to 23.

IN THE COURTS

Suspect Acquitted in Robbery Case

A 12-member Superior Court jury Wednesday acquitted Tommy J. Fletcher, 32, N1802 Ivary, on a charge of strong-arm robbery.

The nine-woman, three-man jury deliberated less than an hour in finding that Fletcher was not involved in stealing a watch, a ring and about $500 in cash from William Vernon, 33, S407 Carnahan, May 16.

During the two-day trial before Judge George T. Shields, defense attorney Robert D. McGoldrick said Fletcher had confronted Vernon May 16 but not when the alleged robbery occurred.

McGoldrick said his client was elsewhere when Vernon was in the 200 block of West Main and reportedly was attacked by five men.

Vernon testified he lost a $80 wristwatch, a ring he valued at $700 and the cash to the five men. He identified Fletcher as one of the five.

In another trial, a 10-woman, two-man panel was selected Wednesday to hear the case of Richard J. Tucek, 32, charged with armed robbery in an incident in which about $100, was taken from Chet's Food Store N8102 Wall, May 11.

Judge William H. Williams will preside over the trail which is scheduled to open this morning.

A jury of nine women and three men also was seated Wednesday to hear the robbery trial of Walter M. Lynn, 20, Wellpinit, Wash. Lynn is charged in connection with the April 23 robbery of Hancock Service Station, N4904 Market, during which about $1,200 was stolen.

Opening statements from the prosecution and the defense are scheduled before Judge Willard J. Roe this morning.

In another court matter, Jerome A. Schneider, 29, W1029 Main, entered a guilty plea Wednesday to a charge of taking a motor vehicle without permission Aug. 31.

Deputy Pros. Atty. David T. Wood said the defendant took a 1969-model car without the owner's permission.

A presentence investigation was ordered.

Man Sentenced in Drugs Case

By refusing to enter a federally sponsored drug rehabilitation program, David Harrington, 27, E411 First, was taken off probation and sentenced to prison for a term of not more than 10 years.

"It's a shame I have to do this," Judge Del Cary Smith Jr. told the defendant in Superior Court Wednesday. "But you leave me no choice."

Harrington originally was charged with two counts of delivery of a controlled substance. One count was dismissed after he pleaded guilty to a second count.

The charge alleged Harrington was involved in an attempted heroin sale to a police undercover agent April 19. No actual sale occurred, the court was told.

In another matter Wednesday, Thomas E. Barnes, 20, E3309 Fairview, was placed on five years' probation and sentenced to a year in County-City Jail on his earlier plea of guilty to a charge of robbery.

The charge stemmed from an incident in which about $100 was taken during a robbery of the Garland Market Feb. 8.

Acquittal Denied in Slaying Case

A motion to acquit Charles Kreck, 46, on charges of second-degree murder was denied Wednesday by Superior Court Judge Willard J. Roe.

Kreck was charged in connection with the June 23, 1971 death of his wife, Joessa P. Kreck, 35.

Defense attorney Victor J. Felice argued his client was emotionally unstable and was suffering from mental illness at the time. Felice said Kreck has been a patient at Eastern State Hospital most of the time since.

Kreck had been ordered to the hospital for observation by former Superior Court Judge Raymond F. Kelly.

Felice quoted a new state law under which a judge may acquit a defendant if it can be shown the defendant was not able to appreciate the consequences or the nature of the crime when it was committed.

Kreck tentatively was scheduled for a November trial.

An autopsy revealed traces of chloroform in Mrs. Kreck's body tissues, the court was told.

'Fatima Secret'

"Third Fatima Secret" will be the topic of Brother Denis Chicoine, director of the Fatima Crusade, during his appearance at 8 p.m. today at the Washington Trust Bank, N100 Pines.

Vandervert Eyes Schools' Needs

Concern for the problems of private schools was expressed Wednesday by Larry R. Vandervert, W789 Waverly Place, who apparently won election to the Spokane School Board in Tuesday's primary election.

Vandervert gained 10,912 votes to 8,289 for incumbent James E. Heintz in the two-candidate contest. Under the law, only his name will be on the Nov. 6 general election ballot.

"The public schools should try to protect the interests of the schools in the private sector," he said.

Vandervert said he views the dropping enrollment of private schools and their possible closures as "the worst thing that could happen."

He said it is "not only a matter of dollars" but that private schools also are needed as an alternative to public education.

Vandervert said he plans to become as well versed as possible on how the public schools operate from now until he takes his place on the board in November.

At least one other new member will join the board in November while board president John R. Warn faces competition from Mrs. Sheridan S. Barnard.

R. E. "Tiny" Jorgensen and James S. "Jim" Latenser will run for the seat being vacated by Orville L. Barnes.

Warn topped four candidates in the primary, but failed to gain 20 per cent of the vote. He had 9,014 votes to 5,306 for Mrs. Barnard; 4,033 for Wilhelmina (Mina) Ross and 3,448 for Donald L. Burge.

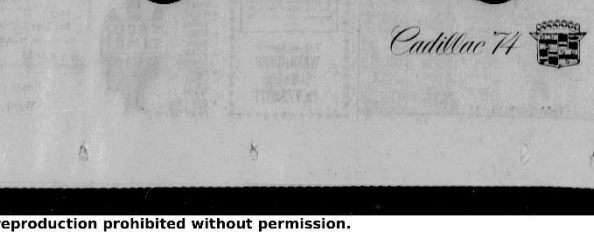
Jorgensen led a list of six persons who filed for the board position with 5,406 votes to 5,288 for Latenser, 3,796 for Mrs. Judy L. Pilder, 3,719 for Mrs. Rosemary Bippes, 2,354 for Jim Marshall and 1,134 for Roosevelt Thomas who withdrew after ballots already were prepared.

Announcing a new facility to serve America's Number One Luxury Car Owner.

Utter Cadillac
W. 1219 Second Avenue
Spokane

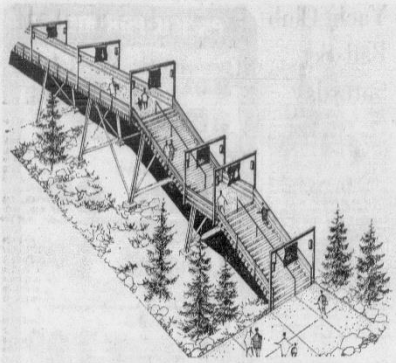
That's right, we've now moved into our beautiful, new home. And we couldn't be prouder. Because now, we can better serve the growing number of people in this area who own—or hope to own—America's number one luxury car—Cadillac.

Come in and see us soon. We'd be happy to take you through our facilities and meet our staff. While you're here, we'd also be delighted to have you test drive what we think are the most exciting Cadillacs ever built—Cadillac '74.



Cadillac '74

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.



Skywalk Over Monroe for Expo Visitors

Thousands of Expo '74 visitors are expected to use this Monroe Street overpass, which will be constructed by Expo Corporation just north of Ide. Plans for the project, approved Monday by the City Council, call for 1,225 parking spaces on Burlington-Northern railroad property west of Monroe and north of Ide. The city, in agreement with Burlington-Northern, removed trestle over Spokane River near the Post Street bridge. It left that portion between Monroe and Lincoln to provide a safe crossing for pedestrians. Glen A. Yake, assistant city manager — engineering, assured the council the remainder of the trestle will be removed after the exposition which ends Nov. 3.

CV Selects New School Principal

The Central Valley School Board Tuesday night selected Norman Stokke to be principal of the Chester Elementary School being constructed at Thirty-second and Pines Road extended.

Stokke will serve part-time in the position during the remainder of the 1973-74 school year while continuing as principal of McDonald Elementary School.

It will not be the first school-opening experience for Stokke. He was principal of Blake Elementary School, E13313 Broadway, when it opened in 1963.

Lecture Today

"The Third Fatima Secret," a lecture by Brother Denis Chiconec, cleric at the Our Lady of the Most Blessed Sacrament Seminary at Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, will be presented at 8 p.m. today in the Spokane and Inland Empire Blood Bank auditorium, S807 Washington.

When first announced the lecture was scheduled for Holy Names Academy.

School Levy Supported by League

Support of the 14.39 mill School District 81 special levy going before voters Feb. 5 was announced Monday by the League of Women Voters of the Spokane Area.

The five goals specified for the levy are valid, said Mrs. Roger Shannon, league president.

"During the last 10 years the league has continued its study of the Spokane schools and has supported efforts for maintaining and improving the standards of education," she said.

"The league believes that the five goals toward which the levy is directed correspond with the needs of the district . . ."

Goals include a new textbook program, improved reading program, building repairs, plant corrections and an improved pupil-teacher ratio.

Mrs. Shannon said the public should not expect all goals to be reached in the next school year.

"Programs will be implemented over a several-year period. The league will follow implementation of these programs."

Transit Commission to Ask City Council for Subsidy

Plagued with a backing of deficits and the prospect of more to come, Spokane Transit Commission Tuesday voted to ask the City Council to provide a 1974 subsidy ranging between $500,000 and $1 million to cover the city's mass transit operation.

E. William Parker, who proposed the subsidy, said a minimum of $500,000 is needed to cover the 1974 operation on a "break even" basis, while the remainder of the $1 million is essential to improving services.

'Here's the Problem'

"I think what we're saying to the council is: 'Here's the problem. You're going to have to deal with it or give us some direction'," said Parker.

Parker noted the city is on what he termed "brinkmanship financing" as far as the transit system is concerned. He said fares are substantially less than the cost of service. He pointed out there has been a slight increase in passengers during 1973, but this gain has been offset by an overwhelming cost of operation.

Parker, a certified public accountant, said the city — in his opinion — is faced with one of two choices. It can increase the existing 25-cent fare or provide a subsidy.

He opposed increasing fares, noting that whenever this has been done in the past that a corresponding drop in bus patronage has followed. In addition, he said the bulk of the city's bus riders are the elderly, students and young working people "all of whom are on limited incomes."

'73 Operating Report

Parker's motion followed presentation of the 1973 operating report by Transit Manager Robert W. Harder.

It was reported operating revenue increased 4 per cent during 1973, but operating expenses jumped 19 per cent. This resulted in a net operating loss of $1,609,012 — or, an increase of $175,626 over 1972 expenses. The tax (household-er's tax) collected for the year totaled $790,973, an increase of $142,459 over the 1972 figure. Deducting the $790,973 from the net operating loss left a $240,742 deficit for the year, an increase of $64,569 over the previous year's deficit.

"If the transit tax had not been increased to the present $1 (per household) a month, the deficit would have amounted to $383,292 — or $397,029 over 1972," Harder's report stated.

Originally, a 73-cent household tax was levied. But with growing operating costs, the City Council on recommendation of the transit commission, increased the tax to $1 per household. This is where the tax now stands and $1 is the limit set by law.

Harder said deficits ranging from $330,000 to $350,000 are anticipated this year — if the present level of operation is maintained.

"If we continue at our present rate of operation, this deficit could average $30,000 a month," said Harder.

ADVERTISEMENT

Worried About FALSE TEETH Coming Loose?

Afraid false teeth will drop at the wrong time? A denture adhesive can help. FASTEETH® Powder gives dentures a longer, firmer, steadier hold. Why be embarrassed? For more security and comfort, use FASTEETH Denture Adhesive Powder. Dentures that fit are essential to health. See your dentist regularly.

IN THE COURTS

Man Held Guilty in Forgery Case

James H. McCants, 28, formerly of E2626 Seventeenth, was found guilty by a Superior Court jury Tuesday of three counts of first-degree forgery.

The 10-woman, two-man panel deliberated less than an hour in finding McCants guilty of aiding and abetting David McArthur, 35, Tacoma, in cashing three "bad" checks. McArthur was sentenced to five years' probation after a jury in December found him guilty of forgery.

During the two-day trial in Judge Willard J. Roe's courtroom, Deputy Pros. Atty. Fred J. Caruso called a series of witnesses who said they saw McCants with McArthur when the checks were cashed.

Caruso said a Tacoma business form company had mailed 2,500 payroll checks to Holy Family Hospital in March 1972. When the checks arrived, 16 were missing, Caruso said. The prosecutor said McArthur had been an employe of the Tacoma firm.

Two weeks ago, McCants was placed on five years' probation with eight months in the County-City Jail on a second-degree burglary conviction. He had been accused of breaking into the home of Alfred Thayer, E4018 Seventeenth, last Feb. 9.

Youth Admits Robbery Role

Steve B. Lampoltshamer, 18, admitted in Superior Court Tuesday his involvement in an armed robbery "that just happened; no planning, no nothing."

Lampoltshamer, Lewiston, Idaho, was accused of aiding and abetting Douglas W. Smith Jan. 7, when Smith allegedly robbed the Gull service station, E3202 Sprague, of approximately $65.

"We drove to Spokane the night before (the robbery) and rented a motel room for the night," the defendant told Judge John J. Lally. "I had no idea what he (Smith) had in mind.

"The next morning, he said we were going for a short ride —I was driving. He told me to stop at this gas station," Lampoltshamer said.

Deputy Pros. Atty. David T. Wood said Smith went into the restroom of the station and put on a ski mask. He then approached attendant Richard Snyder and demanded money.

Wood said Smith was armed with a "Saturday night special"—a snub-nosed .38 caliber revolver.

As employe from a nearby department store saw Smith run from the station. He followed the fleeing man until the man disappeared behind a building.

Wood said Smith reappeared, dressed in "regular" clothes. Smith told the pursuer, according to Wood, that a man in a blue ski mask ran from the area.

The store employe "did not buy this story and brought Smith back to the gas station where police were waiting," Wood said.

Wood said Lampoltshamer was in the car watching the incident.

The defendant, at one point in his arraignment, denied any connection with the robbery.

Under direct questioning by Judge Lally, Lampoltshamer admitted he knew the intention of Smith and that he was in the car to serve as the "getaway driver."

The judge ordered a presentence investigation.

New Trial Looms for Hospital's Suit

The Washington State Court of Appeals, Division 3, Spokane, Tuesday reversed a Superior Court dismissal of Deaconess Hospital's claim against the state over construction of Interstate 90.

The appeals decision, written by Judge James Ben McInturff, remands the case for a new trial in Superior Court.

Judge John J. Lally had granted the state's motion for dismissal based on a state law that provided the action would have to be heard in Thurston County.

Deaconess had sued the state for damages it claimed were caused by the state's taking land through eminent domain for construction of the freeway.

The appeals court's unanimous opinion held that an article of the state constitution providing for just compensation for land taken is not bound by the enabling law cited by the state in its motion.

Judgment Signed in Damage Suit

Superior Court Judge John J. Lally Tuesday signed a $27,500 judgment against Christopher Hippler in an action brought by Forrest Waterbly over a stabbing incident last Nov. 30.

Hippler told the court he was driving near Maple and Second when he saw a car in front of his stop in the middle of the street. Hippler said he walked to the stalled car.

Its driver, later identified as Waterbly, drove away in an erratic manner, the court was told.

Hippler said he followed the fleeing car as he thought its driver "might need some help."

The car stopped again and again Hippler went to assist.

"The driver got out and punched me in the chest," Hippler told Judge Lally. The "punch" later was determined to be a six-inch stab wound.

Waterbly is scheduled for a February trial on an assault charge, the court was told.

2 Drive-Ins Are Robbed

Spokane police Tuesday were investigating two armed robberies of drive-in restaurants on the city's North Side Monday night, both believed to be committed by the same youths.

The Panda Drive-In, W17 Wellesley, was first robbed of about $100 about 9:30 p.m. Ten minutes later, Zip's Drive-In, 1018 Northwest Blvd., was held up for about $100.

The robbers in both incidents were described as white males, about 20 years of age, and each carried a small pistol and wore a tan scarf over his face.

Lamonts
● Manito Center

SALE STARTS TODAY

MONTH-END CLEARANCE

Sorry, no mail or phone orders on Month-End Clearance items.

FINAL CLEARANCE WINTER COATS
Reg. 26.00 to 175.00
12.99 to 86.99
1/2 OFF
A broken assortment of styles in misses and junior sizes, includes wools, blends, fake furs and leathers and leathers, some with fur trim. Choose from assorted colors, in pant and regular lengths. Coats.

WOMEN'S SPORTSWEAR CLEARANCE
Reg. 9.00 to 48.00
6.00 to 32.00
1/3 OFF
Choose from a miscellaneous assortment of sweaters including cardigans, pullovers and vests in classic and novelty styles. Also, blazers in velveteen, corduroy and cotton print, wool pants and long skirts and dresses.

GIRLS PANTS
Reg. 4.99 to 8.00
1.99
Fantastic savings on assorted slacks and jeans in different fabrics and colors, broken sizes 7-14. Girls-wear.

BOYS FLANNEL SHIRTS
Reg. 2.99 to 3.49
1.99
48 flannel sport shirts in assorted patterns, sizes 10-16.

MENS WOOLWEAR 1/3 OFF
Famous maker wool items include robes, jackets, car robes and shirts in assorted plaids and sizes. Man Shop.
20 Ski jackets and coats in navy and burgundy metallic, broken sizes, reg. 31.00-76.00 . . . 1/3 OFF
11 Warm-up pants in metallic gold and silver, broken sizes, reg. 27.00 1/3 OFF
80 Famous maker neckwear, assorted colors, reg. 5.50-6.00 3.49 to 3.99
20 Baggy-style casual shirts in solid navy and brown or assorted patterns, s-m-l-xl, Reg. 12.00-22.00 . 1/2 OFF
12 Fur cossack hats in brown and black, broken sizes, reg. 5.50 . . . . . 2.49

DRESS AND PANTSUIT CLEARANCE
Reg. 28.00 to 60.00
1/2 OFF
Choose from assorted styles, fabrics and colors in sizes 8-18 and 14-1/2 - 20-1/2. Dresses.

JUNIOR SPORTSWEAR CLEARANCE
1/2 OFF
A broken assortment of pants, sweaters, skirts, shirts and jackets in assorted colors, sizes 5-13. Not all sizes in all styles. Now Shop.

Boyswear.
24 Van Heusen sport shirts, reg. 5.00 . . . . . 1.99
21 Long sleeve knit shirts in brown, green and blue, broken sizes 8-18, reg. 7.00 . . . . . 2.99
40 Boys sweaters in turtleneck and crew neck styles, assorted colors, sizes 10-16, reg. 4.99-6.99 . . 2.99
38 Famous maker sweater vests, assorted colors, broken sizes 10-16 1.99

YOUNGMENS JEANS
Reg. 6.99 to 8.99
4.99
89 pair of youngmens jeans in broken sizes and colors. Spare Parts Shop.
24 Youngmens body shirts in solids and patterns, s-m-l-xl, reg. 14.00 . . . . . 9.99

GIFTWARE

LINEN CALENDARS
Orig. 89¢
29¢
1974 pure linen print calendars for home or office.
90 India brass bells, reg. 40¢-1.50 . . . . . 1/2 OFF
6 Home wine making kits, reg. 10.00 . . . . . 4.99
8 Punch bowl sets of 15 or 20, reg. 20.00-22.00 14.99
9 Corning Sauce Pan Trios, reg. 12.99 . . . . . 7.99

DOMESTICS
16 Fluer-de-Lis Bath Pillows, reg. 4.00 . . . . . 2.49
60 Slightly irregular bath towels, reg. 2.29 . . . . 1.79

Charge your purchases!
Manito Center, 29th & Grand . . . RI 7-2043
Open Monday thru Friday 9:30 to 9:00,
Saturday 9:30 to 6:00, Sunday noon to 5:00.

Lamonts Policy: Each of these advertised products is required to be readily available for sale at or below the advertised price in each Lamonts store, except as specifically noted in this ad.

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Northwest News Roundup

Attack Blamed in Death

WALLA WALLA, Wash. (AP)—A 72-year-old Walla Walla finance manager was found dead in his running car in the middle of a Walla Walla intersection police said yesterday.

Austin J. Roberts, cofounder of Sherwood & Roberts, Inc., died of an apparent heart attack in Wednesday's incident, the Walla Walla County coroner said. Police said Roberts still had his foot on the brake pedal.

Roberts had spent 43 years in the insurance business in Walla Walla where he was known as "Mr. Insurance." He retired in 1970 from the firm he had founded with Donald Sherwood in 1923, although he remained on the board of directors.

Bullet Objections Eased

SEATTLE (UPI) — The American Civil Liberties Union, one of the prime organizations objecting to the use of hollow point bullets by police, yesterday withdrew all objections to the use of low-velocity hollow point bullets.

Union President Lauren Selden said ballistics data had convinced him hollow point bullets with a muzzle velocity less than 1,000 feet per second had no greater wounding capacity than the .38 caliber super vel bullets currently in use.

The Seattle City Council votes Monday whether to ban the controversial ammunition. A final public hearing was scheduled for today after a hearing earlier this week drew 500 persons, most of them opposed to the bullets.

The union's new stand drew criticism from minority groups. Police figures show that 90 per cent of 50 suspects fired upon by policemen in the last three years were members of minority groups.

Whitman Chooses President

WALLA WALLA, Wash. (AP)—Historian Robert A. Scotheim, provost and faculty dean of Hobart and William Smith Colleges at Geneva, N.Y., was named yesterday as president of Whitman College here, trustees said.

Scotheim, 41, succeeds Donald H. Sheehan, who died in March. Kenyon A. Knopf, Whitman's provost and faculty dean, has been serving as acting president.

A spokesman said Scotheim would take the position in July.

Born and educated in Seattle, Scotheim received three history degrees from the University of Washington.

Rescue Operation Costly

SEATTLE (AP)—Coordinators of the search that rescued two survivors from the wreckage of a light plane say The cost of the operation could run into the millions.

"Anyway you look at it, it's humanly impossible to figure the real cost of this sort of undertaking that saves lives," Malcolm McIver, search coordinator for the state Aeronautics Commission, said yesterday.

"But undoubtedly, it's up in the millions of dollars."

King County Public Safety Department officials say they probably won't be able to remove the bodies of the three Tri-Cities residents who died in the crash until at least tomorrow. Deep snow and a low cloud ceiling have delayed those efforts.

The two survivors of the Sunday crash in a mountainous section of southeast King County continued their recovery. Marilyn Foos, 49, and Gregory Bennett, 26, both of Kennewick, were rescued Tuesday. Bennett was in serious condition yesterday and Mrs. Foos was in satisfactory condition.

Paul Foos, 50, Lenore Crowley, 35, Richland, and Michael Bass, 26, of Kennewick, died in the crash.

Alaska Road Reopens

HAINES, Alaska (AP)—The Haines cutoff was opened to one-way traffic today after highway crews finished removing tons of snow which had stranded travelers.

Charles Matlock, deputy commissioner of highways, said in Juneau that cars were being routed on one lane from Mile 48 to Mile 56 of the highway, while both lanes were open beyond.

The road has been closed for a week by high winds and drifting snow, leaving more than 80 people in Haines without a way out.

More Board Power Urged

OLYMPIA (AP) — A special advisory panel to a legislative committee on community colleges will recommend a stronger role for local district boards, The Associated Press has learned.

The advisory committee was to make its report today to the Senate Steering Committee on Community Colleges.

The key recommendation of the study is that the state community college law should be changed to enhance the role of local trustees. The state board is hardly mentioned in the report, but a move to increase the power of local boards, especially in collective bargaining, could only be at the expense of the powers of the state body.

The primary recommendation about the State Board for Community College Education is that its powers and duties be spelled out more specifically.

Legislator's Brother Missing

BOISE, Idaho (AP) — Police throughout the state are looking for the brother of an Idaho legislator after he disappeared between Boise and the Oregon border.

State police said yesterday they had issued an all-points bulletin for Merril Abrahams, 55, Ontario, Ore., brother of Sen. Dean Abrahams, R-Caldwell.

Officers said today they have turned up absolutely no leads to the whereabouts of Abrahams.

Officers said Abrahams, a cattle buyer, was last seen when he left Ontario for Boise about 12:30 p.m. Wednesday. They said they suspected foul play.

Abrahams was to have been in Boise for several appointments yesterday afternoon, but failed to show up. Family members said he was very reliable.

Officers said he was last seen driving a brown 1972 Dodge station wagon.

Post Abolition Suggested

OLYMPIA (AP) — Gov. Daniel J. Evans says he may ask the legislature to abolish the secretary of state's office and outgoing Secretary Lud Kramer endorses the idea—as long as a new look is taken at all state elective offices.

Evans is still mulling over possible replacements for Kramer, who resigned, citing the relatively low pay of the position. The governor told reporters he will announce a new secretary next Wednesday, along with his decision on whether to seek abolition of the office.

Evans said Thursday he is giving "some very serious consideration" to asking for the constitutional amendment.

"I invite a study of the whole structure of the executive branch," Kramer said in an interview. "With a vacancy, it is a good time to look at all nine elective offices.

Official

Jesse J. Lewis, 48, publisher of the Birmingham Times, will be coordinator for highway and traffic safety under Alabama Gov. George C. Wallace. Lewis is the first black in an Alabama cabinet since reconstruction. (AP wirephoto.)

Student Fee to Rise at UI

BOISE (AP)—Students at the University of Idaho can look forward to a fee increase, while Idaho State University is considering a tuition reduction in an effort to attract more students.

The board of regents of the University at Moscow approved a $5 per semester fee increase yesterday to pay off a deficit in the Student Union Building operations. A $2 increase for summer students was approved.

The rate increase was opposed by students, who argued that part of the bond reserve from the $17.50 per semester building fee should be diverted to make up the deficit.

Sherman Carter, financial vice president, said an attorney general's opinion indicated that it would be legal to divert part of the building fee for operations, "but it is not financially desirable."

Carter said the student union is about $25,000 behind. He estimated that with rising costs of operations, it will take about two years to erase the deficit.

Student Body President Dirk Kempthorne said students objected to not being consulted about plans to build a $3 million Commons Building. He said the $3 fee would be used for that building, but Carter said the first priority would be to get the student union in the black.

Around the Region

Religious Group in N. Idaho Keeps to Itself

By CHENEY COWLES
Chronicle Staff Representative

COEUR D'ALENE, Idaho—Members and officials of the Tridentine Roman Catholic Church here keep to themselves and seldom proselytize, according to the body's leader, Bishop Francis K. Schuckardt.

Some 600 members of this church live here and in Hayden Lake, Rathdrum and St. Maries. They form a religious community which disagrees with changes within the Roman Catholic Church since the Second Vatican Conference, or Vatican II.

Women and girls in the community often wear distinctive long dresses. Members of an order of nuns often are seen in their blue habits around Coeur d'Alene.

The group now owns a large, comfortable home here, used as a combination chancery and bishop's residence.

In the unincorporated City of Mary near Rathdrum, the church has its cathedral church and schools.

"We hold to the traditional Latin mass and thereby we reject the doctrinal and liturgical changes which have come about since Vatican II," he said.

He said the English language mass is not regarded as a true mass, because the essential words of consecration have been changed, in violation of the decrees of Pope Pius V and of the Council of Trent in 1570.

His group follows the teachings of Pope Pius XII forbidding interfaith services and of Pope Pius X condemning modernism, said Bishop Schuckardt. Modernism was defined as scriptural and moral relativism and belief in the evolution of doctrine.

Although the church believes fully in the Papacy, the group regards the Papal seat as vacant. Pope Paul VI's election was not valid, said Schuckardt, because he is a modernist, and Pope Pius XII declared all modernists to be automatically excommunicated.

No Tridentine Catholic officials attempt to recruit members from local parishes that are under the authority of Bishop Treinan, said Bishop Schuckardt. As to relations with the community in general he said: "We keep to ourselves. We're not ecumenic. We try to live within the U.S. Constitution."

Separate grade and high schools for boys and girls are operated by the group under the direction of the Rev. Denis Chiconie, said Bishop Schuckardt.

The bishop, who came to Coeur d'Alene in 1967, said he studied at Seattle University and at the Oblate Seminary near St. Louis, Mo.

He taught for a time at the International School of Theology in Fatima, Portugal. He started religious work in the Our Lady of Fatima Crusade.

This start has meant a continued interest and emphasis on the apparition at Fatima in 1917 in the church, he said.

Bishop Schuckardt said he was consecrated a bishop by another bishop in Ohio who disagreed with the direction of church events after Vatican II.

Party Goods — Exercise Bikes — Guest Beds
TAYLOR RENTAL CENTER
E. 2926 29th 535-7624

RENT a ZENITH
COLOR TV at ACME TV
COLOR PORTABLE
19"
This model rents for $19 Per Month
16" B & W ..... $10 per Mo.
19" B & W ..... $12 per Mo.
21" B & W ..... $13 per Mo.
16" Color ..... $17 per Mo.
19" Color .. $18-$22 & $24 per Mo.
23"-25" Console Color $25 & up per Mo.
NO MAXIMUM TIME LIMIT
We Take Trade-ins.
Speedy Reliable Service
All Models—Open Till 9 P.M.
ACME TV
E. 1727 SPRAGUE 535-6121

INDOOR PLANT LIGHTS
GRO-LIGHT
This handsome unit includes a gold, baked enamel reflector supported on a pair of black legs. Reflector is adjustable. Complete with two 24" Gro-Lights
27.95
White Enamel Fluorescent Fixtures Complete With 3 Ft. Cord and Two Gro-Lux Lights
2 ft. $23.95
4 ft. $29.95
WILD BIRD FEEDER
$2.88 WILD BIRD SEED
25 Lb. $3.69
50 lb. $6.95
NO WEED SEED
Instant Sunlight MARY-GRO
Bring The Sun's Energy Indoors
This amazing 100 watt bulb has been designed to emit high amounts of special energy in wave lengths which induce healthy plant growth. Invaluable in germinating seeds and promoting root cutting growth. This bulb is designed for 2500 hours of life.
3.95 each
Use Your First Bank Card
Use Your BankAmericard
N.W. SEED AND INSECTICIDE CO.
E. 2422 SPRAGUE OPEN 9-9 SUN. 9-6 KE 4-0694

ALUMINUM SIDING
15% Sale . . .
JOHN C. NANT AND SONS CONSTRUCTION INC.
Spokane, Wash.
Call 926-5959 7011 E. TRENT

The Crescent
A SUBSIDIARY OF MARSHALL FIELD & COMPANY

SALE

BOYS' LONG SLEEVE KNIT SHIRTS
Scoop up these fine knits at tremendous savings. Crew necks. Turtlenecks. And collar styles. In all the popular colors. Solids and fancies — all durable press and machine washable. Sizes 8 to 20. Choose from a great selection now and save!
SAVE AT 3.90

BOYS' FLARE-LEG CORDS
Stock up now at special savings on 100% cotton wale corduroy flares from Farah. Buy them in navy, brown or burgundy. Machine wash and dry. Sizes 8 to 12, regulars and slims, 4.90; Prep sizes 26-30 waists, 5.90. Shop now and save!
SAVE AT 4.90-5.90

BOYS' & YOUNG MEN'S SHOP
WRITE OR PHONE 838-3311.

SHOP SATURDAY DOWNTOWN 9:30 TO 5:40/NORTHTOWN AND UNIVERSITY CITY 10 TO 6

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

CRUSADE SLATED

In preparation for the six-day Kroeze Brothers' Greater Grand Coulee Crusade beginning Sept. 30, a joint prayer meeting will begin at 5 p.m. Sunday in the Electric City, Wash., First Baptist Church.

Another joint prayer meeting is set for 5 p.m. next Saturday at the Grand Coulee Church of the Nazarene, the Rev. Ron Hunter, pastor and general chairman of the Crusade, announced.

The crusade will be at the Lake Roosevelt High School gymnasium in Coulee Dam, Wash.

Consisting of Johnny and Billy Kroeze, their wives and families, the conductors of the Crusade have held similar events in 50 nations around the world.

The Rev. William Anderson of the Grand Coulee United Methodist Church is chairman of the crusade's youth committee. Two nights of the event will be youth nights.

Of a total budget of $2,700 for the crusade, $900 has been raised, announced the Rev. Dan Wurster, Zion Lutheran Church, Grand Coulee, treasurer.

FWC plans special masses on campus

A eucharistic celebration, "A Salute to Autumn," will be held on the terrace of the Fort Wright College Commons at 11:30 today.

At 11:30 a.m. Wednesday, a second mass, the traditional "Mass of the Holy Spirit" will be celebrated in the college's chapel for the students, faculty and others in the FWC community.

Celebrant will be the Rev. Severyn Westbrook, Fort Wright College chaplain.

Missionaries due at Euclid Baptist

The Rev. and Mrs. Abe Guenter, veteran missionaries to Liberia, will speak at 11 a.m. and 7 p.m. services Sunday in Euclid Avenue Baptist Church, E2804 Euclid.

A film depicting their ministry by airplane to many other missionaries with Baptist Mid-Missions in Liberia will be shown during the evening service.

Philosopher to give sermon

Dr. Norman A. Krebbs, head of the Whitworth College philosophy department, will be in the pulpit of the First Presbyterian Church, S318 Cedar, during 10 a.m. services Sunday and Sept. 28.

His topic Sunday is "Joy in Worshiping Jesus."

The Rev. Richard Leon, pastor-elect, is expected to arrive in Spokane by Jan. 1 from the UniOn Church of Manila, Philippine Islands.

Service planned for men, women

Calvary Baptist Church, Third and Cowley, will observe women'sat a 3:30 p.m. and men's day service . Sunday. Featured speakers will be from the congregation's Missionary Society and Brotherhood.

Speaking will be Mrs. Glennie Garcia, Mrs. Joyce Bobbett, James Smith and William Kennedy.

Church to fete pastor, family

A farewell reception for the family of the Rev. W. Perry Winkle, for seven years pastor of the Millwood Church of the Nazarene, will be at 7 p.m. today in the Millwood Town Hall.

The Rev. Mr. Winkle has accepted the position of pastor at the Lewiston, Idaho, First Church of the Nazarene.

Campus gets ready for opening

Fall quarter classes will start at Eastern Washington State College Monday, and residence halls will open at noon today, a college spokesman said.

Faculty members returned Friday for a breakfast in Tawanka Commons, sponsored by the Cheney Chamber of Commerce, before the opening faculty-administrative staff convocation.

College administrative offices, including the bookstore, will be open from 1 to 5 p.m. today and Sunday to assist students.

Parents' orientation program will be Sunday at 1 p.m. in the Special Events Pavilion. New students will meet in Showalter Auditorium for a "New Students' Survival Orientation Program."

The president's reception in Pence Union Building will follow, and campus tours will be available for parents.

A dinner in Tawanka Commons for new freshmen and their parents is planned Sunday evening. Regular meal service will begin Monday morning in Tawanka Commons.

Thieu departs for London

Agence France-Presse

TAIPEI — Former South Vietnamese President Nguyen Van Thieu, left here for Hong Kong by air Friday en route for London armed with a six-month British visa.

The former head of state refuted as Communist propaganda rumors that he had brought with him several tons of gold when he fled Saigon for Taiwan on April 26. (LAT-WP).

Meeting reset

Meeting of the Board of Directors of Model Irrigation District No. 18 orfginally set for Wednesday has been rescheduled for Sept. 30 at 7 p.m. in the district's office.

DAVID J. BIVIANO
Education coordinator

St. Mary's ceremony for director

David J. Biviano will be commissioned religious education coordinator at St. Mary's Church in the Valley, S304 Adams, Sunday in a special ceremony during the 9:30 a.m. mass.

A graduate of St. Bonaventure University with a master arts degree in philosophy from Fordham University, Mr. Biviano comes to the Spokane Valley Roman Catholic church from Pleasant Valley, N.Y.

For the past three Years he was religious education coordinator at St. Mary's Church, Wappingers Falls, N.Y. He also is a former Fordham University and College of New Rochelle faculty member.

More than 70 teachers and workers in St. Nary's religious education program will be commissioned during Sunday's ceremony which is being held as the Roman Catholic Church across the nation observes Catechetical Sunday.

Tridentine Latin rite ordination slated today

The Most Rev. Francis K. Schuckhardt, bishop of the Our Lady of Guadalupe Province of the Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church, will ordain two deacons to the priesthood during 4:30 p.m. ceremonies today at the Spokane Sheraton Hotel.

Two subdeacons will be ordained during the solemn event.

Assigned to eastern Washington-northern Idaho for service after their ordination are the priests-to-be, the Rev. Denis Chicoine, formerly of New Bedford, Mass., and the Rev. James McGilloway, a native of Salinas, Calif.

Frater M. Joachim Henry, Cottonwood, Idaho, and Frater M. Raphael Ellis, Vancouver, Wash., will become subdeacons.

The Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church is composed of bishops, priests and religious sisters who left the Catholic Church after Vatican Council II.

Members refused to adapt to "modernist updating"

Women planning to attend today's ordination rites have been urged to observe the church's code of modesty for solemn episcopal ceremonies. The code includes covering of hair and arms, a high neckline, skirts well below the knees and "no pants, please."

Consul to speak

Sono Uchida, consul general of Japan for the Northwest, will discuss "Japanese-American Partnership" at the Monday noon meeting of the North Spokane Rotary Club at Casey's Restaurant.

HOW IS IT BETWEEN YOU AND GOD?

If He doesn't seem as close as He once did, who moved?

Staying close to God, with the help of the Bible, has made life worth living for many people. Relying on His power and love, they have been healed and their problems solved.

Every Wednesday in our church, people share experiences that show the value of keeping close to God.

Can you come this Wednesday?

CHRISTIAN SCIENCE TESTIMONY MEETINGS

8 P.M.

First Church E. 310 14th — Second Church W. 806 Indiana — First Church, Opportunity N. 425 Evergreen Rd.

Southern Blues and Rock 'n' Roll
RANDY MATTHEWS IN CONCERT
Tonight at Whitworth College
Cowles Memorial Auditorium
10 p.m.—Admission, $2
Tickets at the Door

MARSHALL COMMUNITY CHURCH
Sunday School 10:00 AM
Morning Worship 11:00 AM
Rev. R. Griffin Guest Speaker
SEE FILM

A story of Jesus sung and told by Johnny Cash
World Wide Pictures presents The GOSPEL ROAD
7:00 PM located 7 miles SW Spokane
Church with lighted cross

FIRST COVENANT
2nd and Division
Lincoln H. Smith, Pastor
9:45 A.M.—FAMILY WORSHIP
11:00 A.M.—SUNDAY SCHOOL
7:00 PM—EVENING SERVICE
PARKING LOT—NURSERY CARE

SPOKANE BIBLE DOCTRINE CHURCH
9th Ave. at Walnut
9:30 A.M. Sunday School—All Ages
10:30 A.M. Church Service
7:00 P.M. Sunday Evening Service
Wed., 7:00 P.M. Bible Study
Pastor Teacher—Dr. Ted M. Kennedy
Tel—489-6100

EUCLID AVENUE BAPTIST
(In Fellowship with the G.A.R.B.C.)
E. 2804 Euclid Ave.
SERVICES: 9:45 a.m., 11 a.m., 7 p.m.
"A Gospel Preaching-Bible Teaching Church"
Pastor O. H. Hogg

SHILOH
The place where God is moving by His Spirit. Come & expect a miracle in your life.
PASTOR: Adeline Nordhagen
Services: Wed. 7:30, Sat. 7:30, Sun. 7:30
245 W. MAIN

CHURCH OF GOD 7TH DAY
SERVICES 9:30 & 11:15 SATURDAY
Women's Club Bldg., 9th & Walnut
Free Literature, Write P.O. Box 1080 Spokane, Wa. 99210

First Friends Church
(Evangelical Quakers)
(West Dalke At Ash)
9:45 Morning Service
10:45 Family Sunday School
11:30 Fellowship Time
7:00 Evening Worship
Wayne Piersall, Bruce Magns, Pastors

PARK HEIGHTS BAPTIST
E. 2415 29th
Jerald H. Traeger, Pastor
Sunday School—9:45
Worship Service—11:00
Evening Service—7 p.m.
Wed. 7:30 p.m.—Midweek Service

Southern Baptist Churches of Spokane

SUNSET HILL BAPTIST — W. 2815 Sunset Blvd.
Sunday School .... 9:45 A.M.
Morning Worship .... 11:00 A.M.
Evening Worship ...... 7:00 P.M.
LEROY GASTON, Pastor
Phone: 624-3467

CRESTLINE BAPTIST — South Crestline at 44th
Sunday School .... 9:45 A.M.
Morning Worship .... 11:00 A.M.
Evening Worship ...... 7:00 P.M.
Neil G. Arveschoug, Pastor
Phone 928-2716

DRISCOLL BLVD. BAPTIST — N. Driscoll at W. Wellesley, Serving Northwest Spokane
Sunday School .... 9:45 A.M.
Morning Worship: .... 11:00 A.M.
Church Training .... 6:00 P.M.
Evening Worship ...... 7:30 P.M.
Walter Davidson, Pastor
Phone 325-5838 or 328-7279

WINDSOR BAPTIST — (Serving the Geiger Heights Area) S. Assembly at Hallett Rd.
Sunday School .... 9:45 A.M.
Morning Worship..... 11:00 A.M.
Church Training .... 6:00 P.M.
Evening Worship ...... 7:00 P.M.
R. S. Vaughn, Pastor
Phone 624-6372 or 838-5749

DISHMAN BAPTIST — 315 N. Argonne Road
Sunday School .... 9:45 A.M.
Morning Worship..... 11:00 A.M.
Church Training .... 6:00 P.M.
Evening Worship ...... 7:00 P.M.
Carlton Flowers, Pastor
Phone 926-0575

PINES BAPTIST — S. Pines & 8th Avenue
Morning Worship .... 8:30 A.M.
Sunday School .... 9:45 A.M.
Morning Worship..... 11:00 A.M.
Evening Worship ...... 7:00 P.M.
Frank Barnes, Pastor
Phone 928-7880

FIRST NAZARENE
James Tapley, Minister
Kent Conrad, Assoc. Pastor
N. 9004 Country Homes Blvd.
1 Blk. W. Of N. Div. "Y"
9:45 a.m. Sunday School
Ron Rusk and Tom Dale in Special Music
11 A.M. — 6 P.M.
Live Radio KUDY 1280 KC
11 AM Sunday

LINCOLN HEIGHTS
29th & FREYA
CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH
Rev. Dana Hussey, Speaker
CHURCH SERVICE 11:00 A.M.
SUNDAY SCHOOL 9:45 A.M.
— God Is Love —

THE POWER WITHIN YOU
Psychodrama—Gestalt—Encounter
Awareness Training—Spiritual Revolution

Excellent films of actual sessions followed by small-group discussions led by skilled leaders. For people struggling with personal changes and relationships as well as for those who are simply interested in a better understanding of contemporary schools of therapy and personal growth.

DATES: OCTOBER 3, 10, 17, 24, 31
TIME: FRIDAY EVENINGS AT 8 P.M.
PLACE: THE UNITARIAN CHURCH
West 321 Eighth Avenue
COST: Series $15; Single $3.50
FOR INFORMATION:
CALL 624-4802 Weekday Mornings

ATTEND THE CHURCH OF YOUR CHOICE
Bring the Children to Sunday School

Mid-City Churches

CENTRAL UNITED METHODIST
West 518-3rd
9:15 A.M. Church School
10:30 A.M. Morning Worship
"Will The Person With One Talent, Please Stand Up!"
—Rev. James Walker

WESTMINSTER CONGREGATIONAL
Washington at Fourth
10:00 a.m.—Devotional Service at Westminster
11:00 a.m.—"What Does 'Have You Been Saved' Mean"
—Rev. LeRoy Colbom

CENTRAL LUTHERAN
Fifth and Bernard
Edwin O. Silrum, Pastor
8:30 & 11:00 A.M. WORSHIP
Rev. Loren Rude, Guest Speaker
9:45 A.M. CHRISTIAN EDUCATION

FIRST PRESBYTERIAN
Cedar at Fourth
Sermon:
"JOY IN WORSHIPPING JESUS"
—Dr. Norman Krebbs
10:00 A.M.—Family Worship Service and Church School
(Child Care for Pre-School Children)

Rev. and Mrs. David W. McClure
Join us this Sunday, 9:30 or 11 a.m. for Part Two of David's Golden Key series. This week's lesson entitled . . .
"GOLDEN KEY YOUR WAY TO OVERCOMING HANG-UPS"
Nursery and Sunday School for all ages.
UNITY CHURCH 29th at Bernard
Radio KHQ 590 KC 9 a.m.
Dial-A-Prayer 624-8981
David W. McClure, Minister

GLAD TIDINGS CHURCH
ASSEMBLIES OF GOD • 4TH AT HAVANA
9:45 A.M. SUNDAY SCHOOL— with a class for ALL ages.
11:00 A.M. MORNING WORSHIP Sanctuary Choir Singing, Evangelist Sid White preaching.

7:00 P.M. EVANGELISTIC RALLY
Young Time Singers & Others
Evaneglist Sid White Preaching
Pastor L. R. White — "The Church where all Faiths Worship" — Minister of Visitation Bill McNutt

UNITARIAN
Eighth Avenue at Washington
Dr. William H. Houff, Minister
"WORDS TO A WIFE IN SEARCH OF HERSELF"
Services & Child Care—11 A.M.
Friends and Visitors Welcome

CHURCH OF CHRIST
N. 5601 JEFFERSON 325-2456
G. Henry Towell, Evangelist 325-2751
Bible classes for all ages .... 9:45 a.m.
Worship .... 10:45 a.m. and 6 p.m.
Herald of Truth, KHQ-TV 6 .... 6:30 a.m.
Wed. Classes and Devotional .... 7:30 p.m.

COMMUNITY BIBLE CHAPEL
Corner of Princeton and "G" Sts.
INTERIM PASTOR
Sunday Subjects
9:45 A.M. Family Bible School
11:00 A.M. Worship Service
7:00 P.M. "A Changed Life" Bob Delanger
Wed. 7:00 P.M.—Prayer & Bible Hour

"Holding Forth The Word of Life" Phi. 2:16
FOURTH MEMORIAL
Six Blocks E. of Division on Indiana
Triplicate Services — 8:30, 9:45 and 11:00 A.M.
Guest Speaker: REV. DON C. BRUCK, Executive Secretary J E M
Radio: KMBI - 1330 KC - 11:00 - 12:00 Noon
9:45 and 11:00 A.M. Family Sunday School
6:00 P.M. REV. GEORGE D. MARTIN, Representative for TEAM, Speaking
7:30 P.M. High School, Jr. Hi., College
WED. 7:00 P.M. Pioneer Girls, Brigade Boys, Youth, College and Adult Electives
Minister: Ed Underhill, George Punties, Neil Craig
Nursery care at all services.

PLYMOUTH CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH
(Eighth and Walnut)
Everyone is Always Welcome at this Free and Independent Church.
Sunday Services 10:30
"THE PROCESS OF CLEANSING"
Professional Babysitting Provided
Dr. G. Don Gilmore, Minister

FIRST BAPTIST CHURCH
212 S. Lincoln
Dr. Chas. Smith, Pastor & Rev. Dough Iverson Assistant • Chas. Wolf, M.D. Counselor
9:30 a.m. Sunday School
11:00 a.m. Worship
"SELF RIGHTEOUSNESS EXPOSED" Romans 2
6:00 p.m. Evening Service
"GREAT QUESTIONS ABOUT GOD"

HERITAGE CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH
East 1801 29th Avenue
(A Free and Independent Church)
9:30 A.M. Bible School
11:00 A.M. Worship Service
"HIS WAY-WARD"
Rev. Clyde R. Kauffman, Minister
Nursery and Kindergarden Care

RIDGEVIEW CHRISTIAN CENTER
Of The Assemblies of God—327-3912
10:00 a.m. Sunday School
11:00 a.m. Worship
7:00 p.m. Worship

A. L. Betterson, Pastor
• Day Care
• Pre School
• Kindergarten 2½ yrs.-6 yrs. Mon. thru Fri.
7:00 p.m. Wed., Family Night, including: Youth, Adult, Boys & Girls Programs
5610 N. Ash — Nursery Care

GARLAND AVENUE ALLIANCE CHURCH
"A Friendly Place to Worship"
9:30 Sun. School for all ages
Worship — 11:00 and 6:00
Midweek Prayer Wednesday at 7 p.m.
Rev. C. R. Staub, Pastor
W. 2011 GARLAND

FIRST ASSEMBLY OF GOD

W. 828 Indiana
Sunday School—9:45 a.m.
Morning Worship—11:00 a.m.
Pastors Message "MIRACLES FOLLOW THE FLOW"
Good News Service—7:00 P.M.
Fran Wallace and the Bell Ringers
Pastor Axton Preaching
Water Baptismal Service
W. A. Buck, Pastor — Michael Axon, Assoc. Pastor

SOUTHSIDE CHURCH OF THE ASSEMBLIES OF GOD
30th & Regal
NEW SERVICE SCHEDULE
SUNDAY: Worship Services 10 A.M. & 7 P.M.
WEDNESDAY Christian Education All ages 7:30 P.M.
DAVID EASTERLY — Pastor
"Let's Just Praise the Lord"

THE BEREAN CHURCH
10910 E. Boone Ave. Phone WA 4-8832
INDEPENDENT
Duplicate Services 8:30 & 11:00 A.M.
"OBJECTS OF GRACE"
9:45 A.M. Family Bible School
FUNDAMENTAL
SUN. 6:00 P.M. EVENING SERVICE
"THE KINGDOM REJECTED"
Studies in Acts
Youth Fellowships 7:00 P.M.
Cottage Bible Studies for Adults
Boys' Brigade—Pioneer Girls
"That Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith." Eph. 3:17
SR. Minister KEN PARKER; Assoc. Ministers Tim Hall and Jerry Hargan

CHURCH OF TRUTH

teaching UNITY
Services 11:00 AM
"The Happiness Formula"
Millwood City Hall 928-3298
Rev. Helen Ferguson

THE CATHEDRAL of Saint John the Evangelist (Episcopal)
Grand Blvd. at Twelfth Avenue
8:00 a.m. — Holy Communion (Said)
9:00 a.m. — Family Eucharist and Church School
11:00 a.m. — Choral Morning Prayer and Holy Communion
12:30 p.m. — Carillon Recital
Preacher: The Dean
Coffee Hour following 11 a.m. service

SOUTH HILL CHRISTIAN (Bible) CHURCH
E. 958 29th
Bible Classes at 9:40
Morning Service at 11:00
"OUR FATHERS FAMILY FAITH"
Sing-Along Plus at 7:00
Studies in Revelation
"THE GREATEST INSCRIPTION"
Thomas W. Rupp, Minister
Nursery Care at All Services

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Traditional Rite Marks Observance

In a hillside sanctuary overlooking Hauser Lake, several hundred traditional Catholics of the Tridentine Latin Rite from all parts of the United States gathered recently. The occasion was the annual Corpus Christi procession, solemn benediction and Mass.

The gathering was sponsored by the National Shrine of Mary, Immaculate Queen of the Universe, and it took place at a shrine called "The City of Mary."

The shrine, dedicated to the Mother of God, is maintained by the Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church which has its U. S. headquarters at Coeur d'Alene.

The Most Rev. Francis K. Schuckardt, bishop of this rite, celebrated the Mass, reminding those present of their duties toward the Blessed Sacrament. He also extended congratulations to four children making their first communion that night.

The procession across the green hillside was composed of pupils of various Catholic schools in their blue, white and black uniforms, nuns in their traditional long flowing habits, monastic priests and brothers in their white robes and brown scapulars, diocesan clergy in gold silk vestments and Knights of the Altar in red cassocks and white surplices.

The procession is said to be one of very few still held on Corpus Christi Day because only traditionalist Catholics have maintained these centuries-old ceremonies and the Tridentine Latin Mass.

Tax Law Revisions Suggested

WASHINGTON (AP) — Two of the country's highest-priced painters have called for a change in tax laws to make it easier for artists to donate works to museums.

Robert Rauschenberg and James Rosenquist came from New York City to push an amendment now being debated in the Senate.

Sen. Jacob K. Javits, R-N.Y., who presided at a news conference, said his amendment is also supported by the artists Jamie Wyeth, George Segal, Robert Motherwell, Andy Warhol and Andrew Wyeth.

Javits said under current law an artist may deduct only the cost of his materials when he donates a work of art. He said that has meant "a tragic loss of cultural enrichment to the general public."

Solon O.K.

WASHINGTON (AP) — Sen. James L. Buckley, C-R-N.Y., is in satisfactory condition today at Bethesda Naval Hospital after contracting viral pneumonia, his office reported.

The hospital said the 53-year-old senator was admitted Tuesday.

RENT A ZENITH
COLOR TV at ACME TV
COLOR PORTABLE
19" This model rents for $10 Per Month
Black & White TV from $10 mo.
Color Television from $17 mo.
22" & 25" Color Consoles from $30 mo.
No Maximum Time Limit
We Take Trades
Speedy Reliable Service
All Models—Open Till 9 P.M.
ACME TV
E.1727 SPRAGUE 535-4121
ADVERTISEMENT

Arizona man walks on water

PHOENIX, AZ. — A new discovery called AQUA-SOLE is big news. AQUA-SOLE is a water filled shoe insole for people with aching feet. Users say that it feels akin to walking barefoot on soft grass. This wonderful feeling of relief gets better every day, say wearers. When AQUA-SOLE is used, the water forms to the shape of the foot. This cushions weight evenly under the entire foot and relieves pressure spots. AQUA-SOLE is available at leading stores.

Good OL' Summer Time Sale

OUR POLICY: "Each of these advertised products is ready for immediate shipment at the sale price shown. Pay 'N Pak stores listed except as specifically noted in this ad."

LAST 3-DAYS!
SALE ENDS SATURDAY 5 P.M.!

Ozite INDOOR-OUTDOOR CARPETING
• Plain back
• Choice of colors
An inexpensive plain color carpet to use almost anywhere, indoors or OUT!
$1.69 SQ. YD.

WHITE STEEL SINK PACKAGE
• 21" x 32" double compartment sink
• 8-inch Faucet
• Two basket strainers
$34.88 PKG.

Super Buy! Exterior LATEX HOUSE PAINT OR SOLID STAIN Your Choice
2 Gals. for $8
Pay 'n Pak's low, low price for white & premixed colors in the house paint and premixed colors in the stain. Soap and water cleanup.

Bath Vanities
"Thrifty" - Our Small Bathroom COMPACT
$26.88
19" x 12" for smaller bathrooms. One-piece seamless top. Storage behind door. In white. (Faucet extra).

4 Ft. Fluorescent Light
With a "Dressed-Up" Look
$17.88 Tubes Extra
Translucent Plastic "Wrap-Around" Safely Diffuses the white light

SPECIAL FACTORY PURCHASE
ASSORTED TABLE LAMPS
At Least 30 Assorted Styles
Sale
VALUES TO $59.95
Compare for yourself-You'll see the tremendous savings!
SMALL LAMPS On Sale at $14.88 EA.
MEDIUM LAMPS On Sale at $17.88 EA.
LARGE LAMPS On Sale at $22.88 EA.

Emerson 'QUIET KOOL' Room AIR CONDITIONERS
Quick, do-it-yourself instant installation in window . . . just plug it in like a toaster.
5000 BTU MODEL $109 :SEJPC
5000 BTU With Thermostat :SEJT $139
6000 BTU With Thermostat :SEJWD $179
8000 BTU With Thermostat :WEJTD $219

CLOSE COUPLED TOILET
$29.88
REVERSE TRAP WHITE ONLY
Seat Extra
Slight Irregulars

5 FOOT 'A' GRADE TUB KIT
To renew and beautify your tub area.
$29.95 Complete Kit
Easy To Install
• Wall panels • Mouldings
• Adhesive and • Caulking

15 Decorator Patterns WALLPAPER in SQUARES
Square is approximately 15¼" x 15¼"
Pkg. of 18 Squares to cover 31 sq. ft. of wall
$4.99 Pkg. of 18 Squares
The quick, smart way to WALL-PAPER! Squares are pre-pasted pre-trimmed, fit perfectly in place. Just dip in water and place on wall.
Easy to do it yourself

VINYL ASBESTOS FLOOR TILE
12" x 12" PLAIN TILE 16¢ EA.
"TRAVERTINE" 12" x 12" Tiles . . . 19¢ EA.
"ZIP-STICK" 12" x 12" Tiles 33¢ EA.
Revolutionary New "CARE-FREE" Vinyl FLOOR TILE Self-adhesive back . . . "NO-WAX" finish 59¢ EA.

12" x 12" CLEAR MIRROR SQUARES
47¢ EA.
So easy to put up . . . and they make a room, foyer, or hallway come alive.

OUTDOOR EXTENSION CORDS
UL approves Safety Orange cords for use with hedge trimmers, drills, etc. Grounded 3-wire.
18-Ft. Cotter Cord $1.49
25-Ft. Orange Cord $2.99
50-Ft. Orange Cord $5.99
100-Foot Cord $10.99
Heavy Duty Cords for Mowers Etc.
25-Ft. 14/3 Orange $5.66
50-Ft. 14/3 Orange $9.99

DELUXE 3-PIECE BATH SET
• White luxury tub with 3-valve tub filler, trip waste and overflow.
• Syphon Jet Toilet with wood seat
• 18" China Lavatory with 4-inch faucet.
$199 IN WHITE
If sold separately $251.69 In Blue or Gold $25.00 extra.
SYPHON JET TOILET
CHINA LAV
CHROME FITTINGS
WHITE BEAUTY TUB

TO PROTECT YOUR FAMILY FROM FIRE
Early Warning SMOKE DETECTOR
GIVES LOUD, SUSTAINED WARNING WHILE THERE IS TIME TO ESCAPE.
$22.88
The 'VIGILANTE' 110-Volt Model
Sensitivity preset at Factory. Awakens sleepers thru closed doors. Simple installation.

TUB ENCLOSURE
Fits 5 Ft. Standard Size Tubs!
$29.88
Safe, durable styrene in a good looking aluminum frame. Fitted with handle.

METAL STORAGE BUILDING
Handsomely Designed Storage Buildings For Yard or Garden
Heavy gauge steel construction. Wide sliding doors. Drive-in Ramps. Striking color designs.
GREENBRIAR Deluxe 10'x10' Nominal Size (9'2"x9'2" Interior Dimen.)
$139

3 Cabinetry Styles to Choose From
KITCHEN CABINETS
1 'Regal Walnut'
2 Contemporary or
3 Transitional
LAST WEEK! SALE ENDS SAT., JUNE 26
Give your kitchen a NEW LOOK . . . at PAY 'N PAK'S LOW, LOW PRICES!
All Cabinets in Stock On Sale Now!

EXAMPLES OF REGAL WALNUT SAVINGS - 55% OFF		
ITEM	Pub. Price	Sale Price
Wall Cabinet W-1230	$42.00	$18.90
Wall Cabinet W-3048	$64.00	$28.80
Wall Cabinet W-3030	$75.00	$33.75
Sink Front SF-3630	$70.00	$31.50
Base Cabinet B-15	$65.00	$29.25
Base Cabinet B-18	$95.00	$42.75
Drawer Base B-18	$95.00	$42.75

55% OFF
PAY 'N PAK'S PUB. PRICES
Hurry into PAY 'N PAK today and SAVE!!

Rain Goddess ACCENT LAMP
$39.88 Model :2375
The fascinating rain lamp makes a charming conversation piece in any home with its myriad of rain drips surrounding a lovely figurine and illuminated by a spotlight above 15-ft. cord and chain included.

"MASTERPIECE"
100% NYLON FACE
Hi-Lo SHAG CARPET
"MASTERPIECE" . . . in ultra - smart cut-and-loop shag texture. Natural Earth or Summer Sunset colors. Great buy, FOAM BACKED
$5.88 SQ. YD.

WASHER-LESS
SINGLE LEVER FAUCETS Your Choice
$14.88 EA.

FIBERGLASS PATIO PANELS
Choice of WHITE, GREEN, YELLOW, or CLEAR (Perfect for Greenhouses)
8-FOOT LENGTH $3.39 EA.
10-FOOT LENGTH $4.49 EA.
12-FT. LENGTH $5.49 EA.
All Panels 26" Wide

COPYRIGHT (C) 1976 PAY 'N PAK STORES, INC. (ALL RIGHTS RESERVED)
PAY 'N PAK
ELECTRIC & PLUMBING
PRICES EFFECTIVE THROUGH JUNE 26
W. 301 BOONE 328-0462 OPEN: Mon.-Thurs. 8:30-5:30 Fri. 8:30-7, Sat. 9-5 Sun. 11-4
E. 12606 SPRAGUE 928-8822 OPEN: Mon.-Fri. 9:00-7 Sat. 9-5, Sun. 11-4

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

THE SPOKESMAN-REVIEW
Local
News of Spokane and the Inland Empire.
PAGE 6 DECEMBER 1, 1976

Husbands lose church dispute

A $96,000 judgment against a traditionalist Roman Catholic sect in northern Idaho has been reversed by an appellate court in Ohio, where an alienation of affection lawsuit was decided against the sect's leader in 1974.

Attorneys involved in the case said Tuesday they had no idea whether an appeal would be filed with the Ohio Supreme Court.

The judgment against Tridentine Catholic Bishop Francis K. Schukardt and Christ the King Priory, Inc., his church, was reached in December 1974. Two Toledo, Ohio, brothers claimed the dissident Catholic sect induced their wives to accept its teachings, desert them as husbands and destroy their marriages.

But in the unanimous opinion of the three-member Ohio Court of Appeals, trial evidence failed to show that the bishop or the church intended to break up the marriages.

The court's decision read that "in the absence of improper motives the religious sect has a lawful right to solicit members and to express views relevant thereto if there is nothing unlawful, improper or immoral in such activity."

Court costs were assessed on the plaintiffs, brothers Joseph and Henry Radecki of Toledo. Both men are seeking divorces from their wives, who now live in the Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, vicinity.

Reached Tuesday, both Catherine and Emily Radecki expressed elation at their court victory, which attorney Bliss O. Bignall, Coeur d'Alene, called a "very important" freedom of religion case. Schukardt is on a "reparations mission to the Blessed Virgin" in Europe.

Both women acknowledged that disputes over liturgical changes in the Catholic Church were at the bottom of the difficulties which culminated in the alienation suit and their divorce proceedings.

"Our Catholic faith was undermined by the Second Vatican Council. We adhere to the same old truths, he went along with the changes," Emily Radecki said of her husband, Henry, a vice president of Owens-Illinois Corp.

Despite their husbands' objections, both women decided in the fall of 1973 to keep four children in Coeur d'Alene, where they had been attending Bishop Schukardt's school. At that time the wives lived in Ohio. Emily said they came West when they learned their husbands were planning to have the children taken back to Ohio. The children stayed incognito in Montana for an entire year, she said.

All four children were in at least their mid-teens at the time. Emily's twin sons, aged 19, are now studying for the Tridentine priesthood, she said.

Catherine Radecki acknowledged the doctrinal differences between her and her husband, but cited other problems they had, adding, "I don't want the church to be blamed for the breakup."

Both women said they offered to move back with their husbands if the men would allow the children to remain in Schukardt's school. They refused.

A great deal of testimony on doctrinal differences between Schukardt's sect and the Roman Catholic Church was offered during the trial, but the appellate decision termed this largely irrelevant to the issue of alienation of affection.

The opinion denied the husbands' contention that their case was similar to a "shunning" order, in which a religious group orders its members to shun a member who has been excommunicated.

The women's attorneys, James Baird, Toledo, and Bignall, had argued the women were merely expressing their religious preferences in adhering to Schukardt's group and that no affections were alienated intentionally, as defined by law.

Schukardt's church has about 1,000 members in the Coeur d'Alene-Rathdrum area, including about 300 students in its school, from first to 12th grade.

Has it been that cold?

In case you hadn't noticed, it has been cold in Spokane these nights. In fact, it has been cold enough to turn Spokane ponds into skating rinks. Tuesday morning's low of 16 helped solidify the situation and the children were quick to notice. They took to Cannon Hill Park's ice as soon as school was out and were photographed by Jim Shelton of The Spokesman-Review.

Rural hospital chief optimistic

By KENT SWIGARD
Spokesman-Review staff writer

REPUBLIC, Wash. — The administrator of Ferry County Memorial Hospital here predicted Tuesday the hospital's worries about being relicensed by the federal government will be over soon.

Steven Thomas, who has headed the hospital since August when its former administrator resigned, made the comment in the wake of a hospital association meeting Monday night.

A drive by some members of the community to elect a new hospital board of directors was denounced by a substantial majority of persons attending that meeting.

"I believe the majority of residents in the area have shown they approve the actions our board is taking to ensure federal relicensing for our facility," Thomas said. "I'm optimistic we'll have our problems resolved in the near future."

The controversy began in August when the hospital board, acting under its former administrator, Robert F. Smith, removed hospital privileges for the town's only two doctors.

The board contended the physicians refused to comply with certain federal requirements necessary for renewal of the hospital's annual federal operating license.

However, Thomas said that since August one of the two doctors has been reinstated and the other's reinstatement application is being considered. He said both doctors have agreed to meet all federal relicensing requirements except for one which calls for the doctors to review each others' medical charts.

To solve this problem, Thomas said, the hospital expects by mid-December to secure the services of a third doctor who will come to the hospital periodically to satisfy the federal relicensing requirement on review of medical charts.

Thomas said the Washington Department of Social and Health Services earlier this year recommended federal officials not renew the hospital's license after a DSHS survey disclosed that the hospital was not complying with certain federal requirements.

However, he said the hospital expects to be in compliance with all federal relicensing requirements by the time the DSHS surveys the hospital again in the next few months.

State poll data ready for meeting

Results of a small statewide survey in October by Alternatives for Washington (AFW) will be distributed at a public planning meeting today at 7:30 p.m. in Annex A at the Spokane County Courthouse.

The survey did not involve a large number of people in the state, but the results are interesting," said Gayla Riggs, Spokane coordinator of AFW projects.

About 75 persons in the Spokane area took part in the survey this fall. Mrs. Riggs said their opinions — as reflected in the survey results — are important because "these are the people who are willing to attend public meetings and make decisions about the future of the state."

"If these same people are really committed to their decisions and are willing to work for them, it could affect the future of the state significantly."

Of particular interest to Mrs. Riggs was the response to the question: "If you had to make a choice, do you favor emphasis on economic growth in Washington or environmental protection?"

In the Spokane area, 69 per cent of those surveyed favored environmental protecting, she said, while 25 per cent chose economic growth.

Spokane's averages were only slightly less emphatic in support of environmental concerns than the averages for the state as a whole, Mrs. Riggs said.

Fine Picture Framing by Colburn's
W. 237 Spokane Falls Blvd.
838-8413

Widow on stand in lawsuit trial

By TOM BURNETT
Spokesman-Review staff writer

Emergency room treatment provided at Spokane's Holy Family Hospital for Timothy W. Keogan on March 6, 1972, hours before he died of a heart attack at age 37, was described Tuesday by his widow, Ann M. Keogan.

Her testimony came as the $3 million lawsuit against the hospital and two physicians entered its fourth day of trial in Spokane County Superior Court.

Mrs. Keogan was the third witness called by the plaintiff. Two Seattle physicians preceded her, both telling the 12-woman jury that certain practices performed in Keogan's behalf were less than the "standard code of medical practice."

The lawsuit, alleging medical malpractice and wrongful death of Keogan, was filed in behalf of Mrs. Keogan and Keogan's four children from a previous marriage, against Holy Family Hospital, a staff physician, Dr. Anthony J. Appel, and Keogan's private physician, Dr. Kenneth C. Snyder.

In her testimony, Mrs. Keogan said her husband went out for skiing, hunting, fishing and baseball until February 1972 when he began suffering from chest pains.

The pains grew more severe, she said, until he consulted Dr. Snyder.

Questioned about "that March day," Mrs. Keogan told the court she and Keogan, her fifth husband, "drove to Cheney that morning to look at some property.

"Later he went to a hockey game, came home and couldn't eat his dinner because of the pains. I mentioned going to a doctor but he said he had an appointment with Dr. Snyder in a couple of days," she said.

About 3:30 a.m. March 6, Mrs. Keogan said, she found her husband collapsed in the hallway of their home and called an ambulance to take her husband three blocks to the hospital.

At Holy Family, the witness said she told the duty nurse about her husband's "severe" chest pains, his poor coloring, sweating, shortness of breath and what had happened moments earlier at home.

Her testimony indicated Dr. Appel was not able to see Keogan for nearly 30 minutes. An orderly gave the patient oxygen, she said.

Mrs. Keogan said she repeated her husband's symptoms to Dr. Appel, who gave the patient a physical examination and left.

A short time later, Mrs. Keogan said, she went to a nearby nurse and told her her husband was in "unbearable" pain and that he was getting sick to his stomach.

"I was told there was a container on a shelf next to his bed and to get that for him," the witness said.

Mrs. Keogan said she saw and heard Dr. Appel and at least one nurse "joking in another room." She said she did not know what was said in that conversation.

Dr. Appel called Dr. Snyder and returned to Mrs. Keogan, telling her he was going to send the patient home, the witness said.

Mrs. Keogan said she told the doctor she was not going to take her husband home, that her husband "just told me he thought he was going to die."

Mrs. Keogan told the court she asked for another physician to check her husband and was told by Dr. Appel, "It is unfair to call another doctor into the case at this (4 a.m.) hour."

She said she was asked if her husband had been drinking that evening and answered that Keogan "hadn't taken a drink in more than 18 months."

After another telephone conversation with Dr. Snyder, Keogan was admitted to a medical floor of the hospital, she said.

"He was on his hands and knees in pain and the pain grew worse, he told me, after he was put into the room," Mrs. Keogan testified.

Additional medication given the patient "didn't seem to work or do anything to relieve his pain," the witness said.

About 8 a.m., Keogan was transferred to the hospital's coronary care unit where he died about five hours later, she said.

Asked about her impressions of "that day," Mrs. Keogan said she had been "frustrated, mad and had a total feeling of helplessness. No matter what I did, it seemed I couldn't get help for Tim."

In opening statements by the defense, the jury was told neither the doctors nor the hospital were negligent and that everything possible was done to benefit the patient.

Judge Harold D. Clarke is presiding. The case is expected to continue another two weeks.

Church bazaar

Fresh baked hot apple pie with cinnamon sauce will be featured at the Christmas bazaar to be given by Westview Congregational Church, W3405 Bismark, from 10 a.m. to 5 p.m. Friday and Saturday.

Teachers approve report

(Continued from page 1)

G. Collins, University of Puget Sound Law School professor, who studied the dispute in meetings with both sides Nov. 9 at the Ramada Inn.

Collins later received additional information from both the district and the SEA.

Second agreement

District 81 would become the second Spokane County school system to reach agreement with teachers after the fact-finding process established under a 1975 state law establishing the Washington State Public Employment Relations Commission.

The Cheney District 360 agreement, however, covered only wages and group insurance programs. The fact finder in the Cheney case revisited the community to assist in the settlement negotiations after submitting his report.

Bargaining between the city schools' negotiators and those of the SEA started in late April and continued throughout the summer.

An impasse was declared by the SEA a week prior to the start of the 1976-77 school year. Teachers returned to the classrooms after signing individual contracts with their salaries subject to change as the result of the negotiations.

After the impasse the PERC commission selected a mediator who arranged for 10 meetings with both sides without resolution of the dispute.

The fact-finding process was also requested by the SEA. The nine unresolved issues include association security (agency shop), assignment and transfer, duration of the contract, layoff and recall, leaves and absences, "no strike — no lockout," recognition and unemployment compensation.

On salaries the SEA requested a 10 per cent increase. The district offered a 6 per cent hike.

Bad air persists

SEATTLE (AP) – A mass of yellow-grey sky sat almost motionless over the Puget Sound area Tuesday, prompting the National Weather Service to enlarge its "air stagnation" warning to include all of western Washington.

The condition was expected to persist through today morning. An air stagnation advisory is one step away from considering the atmosphere a health hazard.

The weather bureau on Monday issued an air stagnation advisory for only King and Pierce counties.

Miss Spokane contest

Entry deadline now Dec. 10

Deadline for entering the 1977 Miss Spokane contest has been extended to Dec. 10, Richard Weatherbee, contest chairman, announced Tuesday.

The original deadline for entering the competition expired Tuesday. However, Weatherbee said the deadline was extended because only six girls had entered the contest.

He said the sponsoring Spokane Junior Chamber of Commerce hopes about 20 girls will have entered by the new deadline. He said the contest is scheduled Jan. 16 at 7 p.m. at the Sheraton-Spokane Hotel.

Winner of the contest, Weatherbee said, will be known as Miss Spokane U.S.A. and will act as the city's official hostess for 1977. She also will compete in the Miss Washington U.S.A. pageant for a chance at the Miss U.S.A. and Miss Universe titles.

In past years, the Miss Spokane contest was sponsored by the Spokane Chamber of Commerce and contestants did not have the opportunity to compete in higher contests, he noted.

Weatherbee said the situation has changed since the Spokane Jaycees took over the contest sponsorship this year and affiliated the local contest with the state, national and international pageants.

Weatherbee said the contest is open to women who are residents of Spokane County or who are attending a college in the county, who are 18 to 28 years of age and who have never been married.

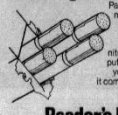
Because the contest is a beauty contest, Weatherbee said, an applicant is required to submit an 8x10-inch head and shoulders photograph and an 8x10-inch photograph picturing her in a bathing suit.

Application forms are available in Spokane, Weatherbee said, at Ruasa's stores, Jay Jacobs clothing store, the Dresden Charm and Modeling School and at Nordstrom's department store.

He said aspirants also may acquire applications by writing to him at 812 Summit Drive in Cheney, Wash., or by contacting him at his office at Inland Power & Light Co.

Winner of the local contest will compete in the state pageant in February 1978, following her one-year reign in Spokane, he said.

The poison gases in your filter cigarette.



Part II of a study that should make smokers of even the "mildest" filter cigarettes want to quit. Read how hydrogen cyanide and nitrogen oxides are in every puff you take. And learn how your brand stacks up when it comes to poison gas.

Reader's Digest 59¢ December Special

With taste as good as this, shouldn't you have more around?

Dewar's "White Label" in half-gallons.

Let the smooth flavor of Dewar's "White Label" convince you it's one of the finest-tasting Scotches in the world. To ensure a good supply for the holidays, buy the half-gallon size. Perfect for parties. Perfect as a gift. Or just for having plenty of a great Scotch on hand. All sizes of Dewar's "White Label" available in elegant gift packages at no extra cost.

DEWAR'S "White Label"
Dewar's never varies.

BLENDED SCOTCH WHISKY • 86.8 PROOF • ©SCHENLEY IMPORTS CO., N. Y., N. Y.

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Tips Told

They were among the first 10 women to complete Air Force pilot training. Now they're in the 12-day course at the Air Force Survival School here, where Sr. Airman Mark Wellsandt explained mock-ups of parachute shelters. Tomorrow Sandra M. Scott (center) and Kathy LaSauce will begin field training near Cusick and build their own shelters. Lt. Scott will fly jet tankers, and Capt. LaSauce, jet cargo planes.

Planners Delay Action on Two Zone Changes

The Spokane County Planning Commission yesterday delayed decisions on two controversial zone change proposals.

Continued for two months was Opportunity Investment's request to rezone for business 92,000 square feet near Sixth and Pines.

Residents opposing the change argued it would be an intrusion into a primarily residential area and would promote further commercial development in the area.

A spokesman for the applicant, druggist Carl Erickson, pointed out that more than 8,000 cars per day travel on South Pines. He also said houses in the area were declining in value and the small shopping center proposed would be a proper and beneficial use.

Plan commissioners suggested the planning staff contact the sponsor and propose a more restrictive "buffer" of residential-office zoning for a portion of the property.

Plan commissioners could not agree either to approve or deny a proposal for a huge apartment complex in the Spokane Valley, so they opted for a compromise suggestion by member Mrs. Grace Rawlings to continue the item and allow the developer to meet with the Valley residents opposing the measure in a "community meeting."

The proposal is for multiple family suburban zoning of 11 acres just north of Mission and west of Mission Valley Park. Sponsor Ralph Guthrie, E9919 Broadway, plans to construct 296 apartments for "older persons" on the site.

Opposition to the project was led by Mrs. Carolyn Fletcher, E1102 Mission, who was complimented by the commission for her detailed analysis of factors designed to show the reasons the proposal would be incompatible with the existing neighborhood.

Citing concern for too high a density, increased traffic hazards and access problems caused by proximity to the park next door, Mrs. Abby Byrne moved to deny the request. Her motion failed for lack of a second. A motion by William Main to approve the project lost 3-2. Main had argued that it "is a difficult decision when you hear all of the concerns of these people, but you have to provide this type of housing somewhere."

Mrs. Rawlings suggested the project be delayed until completion of an updated comprehensive plan, but the 3-3 vote on her motion only placed it in limbo.

The compromise establishing the community meeting passed unanimously.

Commissioners denied a request by Wade Teeter, N199 University, to have a corner site at Broadway and University rezoned from agricultural suburban to residential office for use as a real estate office. Such action would constitute spot zoning if approved, commissioners said.

County's Civil Section Moves

The civil department of the Prosecuting Attorney's Office moved this week into new quarters across Broadway from the County Courthouse.

The department, headed by Chief Civil Deputy Pros. Atty. Jerry R. Neal, includes two other attorneys, a legal intern and a secretary.

The staff previously was in the prosecuting attorney's office in the Public Safety Building, north of the Courthouse. The department now is in a county office building south of the Courthouse at W1116 Broadway.

This space was vacated this summer by agencies which moved into the new County Health Building. The Civil Department's former offices have been taken over by other personnel in the prosecutor's office who until now were without offices of their own.

Pros. Atty. Donald C. Brockett said his staff completely filled the offices designated for it when the Public Safety Building was completed in 1970. Lawyers added to the staff since then have had to double up in other employees' offices or use the conference room as an office.

The civil department provides legal counsel to the county commissioners and other county officials and agencies, and some school districts inthe county.

Idaho Order

Tridentine Rite Ordinations Set

Two men will be ordained as Catholic priests using the Tridentine Latin rite in ceremonies at 5-15 p.m. Saturday at the Spokane Convention Center.

In announcing the ordination, Veritas News Service of Coeur d'Alene, where the Spokane area group has headquarters, said the two are M. Joachim Henry of Cottonwood, Idaho, a former Spokane resident, and Raphael M. Ellis of Vancouver, Wash.

Attention was centered recently on a French seminary in Econe, Switzerland, where the pre-Vatican II ceremonies of ordination were performed by traditionalist Archbishop Marcel Lefevre.

Administering the rites in Spokane will be the Rt. Rev. Francis Schuckardt, a bishop who lives in Coeur d'Alene.

The two men seeking ordination Saturday are members of the Religious Congregation of Mary, Immaculate Queen of the Universe an order, leaders said, which still maintains the theology and liturgy of the ancient Tridentine Latin rite, used universally by Roman Catholic dioceses until the changes made by the Second Vatican Council in the 1960s.

Bishop Schuckardt also will ordain three men as deacons, including M. Gabriel Bolin, M. Angelo Thielen and Alphonsus M. Barnes.

Three others will be ordained as subdeacons Saturday, M. Benedict Hughes, Paul M. Welsh and Thomas M. Vaillancourt.

Housewife Uses Knife, Mace to Beat Rapist

A 17-year-old housewife fought off a would-be rapist with a knife and chemical mace last night.

Deputy Sheriff James R. Ethridge said she told him a tall, skinny white man forced his way into her mobile home west of Spokane about 6:15.

She said she struggled and was able to seize a knife, but the attacker wrestled it away from her. It was then, she said, that she picked up the can of chemical mace and thoroughly sprayed the assailant who ran, screaming from the home.

The victim wasn't injured, the deputy said.

Lance Can't Get Ahead of Bad Luck

As if Bert Lance doesn't have enough problems, 200 shares of mining stock intended for him were mistakenly sent to a Spokane brokerage firm today.

Don Wilch, president of McCartney Co. Inc., with offices in the Peyton Building, said he received an envelope with 200 shares of Day Mines stock, valued at more than $1,800, in this morning's mail.

The stock apparently was mistakenly sent instead of 18 shares which were to be transferred to McCartney by Seattle-First National Bank. The stock, assigned to "Bert and LaBelle Lance," was addressed to a personal assets trust in Chicago, Wilch said.

The Chronicle reported recently that Lance, who resigned yesterday as President Carter's budget chief,has 900 shares of area mining stock valued at more than $11,000.

Parking Lots for Church Are Denied

The Spokane Zoning Board yesterday denied a request from North Hill Christian Church for a special permit for off-street parking lots.

Church officials had asked for three parking lots south, east and north, across the street, from the church at Post and Wellesley. The church was denied because it could not assure proper maintenance of all sites, a board spokesman said.

The board did approve a special permit to King Builders to build a 20-unit apartment complex at Seventh and Pittsburg.

The board also approved permits for a pre-school and group home for children.

Colleen Saxton was granted a permit to operate a kindergarten for 3 and 4-year-olds, with a maximum of 14 children, at W2006 Boone.

Robert and Linda Hulse were given permission to conduct a nonprofit group home for boys and girls, 10 to 18 years old and with a maximum of 10 occupants, at W447 Seventeenth.

Outflowing Information Cut Asked

Sen. Henry M. Jackson has asked President Carter to give high priority to a national policy to control the outflow of American technological knowhow.

The export of American innovations, Jackson, D-Wash., said in the letter dated July 25 but released today, may have an important effect "on the military balance between the East and the West."

Jackson's letter is part of a package of selected papers compiled by his permanent Senate subcommittee on investigations.

Citing what he called an "appalling vacuum" in U.S. intelligence about Soviet acquisition of technology, Jackson told the president:

"In my judgment, our current condition can best be described as acute hemorrhaging."

Jackson called for more information about what technological knowledge the Soviet Union has acquired and how about the adequacy of current American controls over the outflow of technical information, about coordination of governmental agencies involved in national policy and about illegal acquisition of technology by such means as intercepted communications.

Theft Target Hunting Dogs

Five Walker hunting dogs, four of them puppies and valued at $1,500, have been stolen from his kennel at W3226 Fourth, Garland Fletcher, E2229 Boone, told police.

CB Stolen

Earl R. McPeek, Fernie, B.C., told police a citizen band radio was stolen from his pickup truck in a parking lot at S100 Post.

Council's Focus Is Redistricting

The Spokane City Council will meet tomorrow at 10 a.m. to consider proposed city charter changes and adopt a resolution to put one, or possibly more redistricting plans on the Nov. 8 ballot.

The special meeting was scheduled by Mayor David H. Rodgers in the wake of the Superior Court decision by Judge Willard J. Roe yesterday that the city had not shown cause why the Citizens for Representative Government plan should not be on the ballot.

An alternative plan has been prepared.

City Corporation Counsel Richard F. Wrenn said the council must comply with the court order. "There are options," he said. "It is the council's choice. The minimum it must do is pass resolutions to put the citizen plan on the ballot."

He added that the matter will be on the ballot, but, if approved, would not take effect for two years.

"It (an appeal) is a legal option, and, again, it is the council's choice," said Wrenn.

"The issue is still there," he said of a conflict between state law and city charter voter requirements on initiative and referendum.

Breach of Promise Suit

Courtship Is Reviewed

Linda L. Stanard told a nine-woman, three-man Superior Court jury today about her courtship with Raymond J. Bolin, whom she has sued for $100,000 for allegedly breaking his promise to marry her.

The 36-year-old Spokane Valley woman initially sought $666,667 in damages in her lawsuit against Bolin, 55, of Spokane.

But she now has reduced her request to $100,000, because the State Supreme Court ruled this summer that she is not entitled to recover damages under her allegation that the breaking off of their engagement and cancellation of their scheduled wedding caused her loss of expected financial and social position.

Represented by Spokane attorney Jack H.H. Dibblee, she is seeking the $100,000 in damages under an allegation that her breakup with Bolin caused her to suffer pain, impairment to health, humiliation and embarrassment.

She testified today that, during her courtship with Bolin, he asked her often to go on a trip with him and, finally, in the spring of 1975, she agreed to travel with him to Hawaii for a vacation.

She was in love with him and he said he loved her, and "we both felt we had a lovely trip," she testified. She added that the two of them had sexual relations during the trip.

Her account from the witness stand continued:

— After the trip, she didn't hear from him again for a few weeks. When she asked him what was going on, he told her their relationship was too serious and that he wanted to date other women.

— In May, however, they began dating steadily again, until July, when she told Bolin she thought she was pregnant. She determined later that she wasn't pregnant, but for six or eight weeks she didn't hear from him.

— Later they resumed their relationship and he asked her to marry him.

At that point the trial recessed briefly. When testimony resumed, it was expected she would testify to accepting his proposal, making arrangements for a wedding, purchasing a house with him, and then calling everything off when he told her, on Nov. 13, 1975, that he didn't want to marry her.

Mrs. Stanard's mother, Mabel Moffitt of Opportunity, testified yesterday that her daughter was "in a state of shock" after Bolin called off the wedding, and even now "is not the same cheerful person she used to be."

In other testimony today, Dibblee asked a real estate salesman with whom Mrs. Stanard was acquainted whether there was any noticeable change in the plaintiff after the engagement was called off.

"Linda hides things pretty well," the salesman responded. "She held it inside her very well. It would be hard to detect that."

Electric-Use Curtailment Still Needed

If Pacific Northwest residents continue voluntary curtailment of electrical consumption, "mandatory curtailment should be avoided this fall and winter," Washington Water Power Co.'s power supply engineer, William L. Bryan, said today.

He reported, however, that the latest curtailment figures for WWP customers reveal a drop from a high of 6 percent in July to slightly less than 5 percent in mid-September.

"Although precipitation in August was above normal for the Spokane region," he said, "the shortfall of precipitation since last September shows a deficit of 12 inches.

"Several area reservoirs which supply the Northwest hydroelectric system are 40 to 50 feet below normal elevations for this time of year," he said.

Jury Picked in Speeding Tag Appeal

A 12-member jury was selected in Superior Court today to hear a Spokane man's appeal of a speeding conviction for which he was given a suspended $15 fine.

The defendant, Paul W. Brunton, 25, whose address was listed as N8418 Park, was convicted earlier this year by District Court Judge John A. Schultheis of speeding, for allegedly driving 45 miles per hour in a 30-mile-per-hour zone.

Brunton, who contends he is innocent, is acting as his own attorney.

After the jury was selected, Judge Willard J. Roe declared a recess when Deputy Sheriff Thomas Shaw, who issued the citation to Brunton, failed to appear to testify. Deputy Pros. Atty. Thomas Ginsberg said Shaw was ill.

In addition to the suspended $15 fine, Schultheis had directed Brunton to pay a $5 driver's education fee and $4 court costs.

EWU Names News Director

Phillip L. Briggs, 31, broadcast information specialist for the University of Missouri system, has been named Eastern Washington University news director.

Briggs has been with the University of Missouri system information unit since 1972. Before that he was a radio and television newsman for Ball State University and commercial stations in Muncie, Ind.

He will succeed H.R. Koslowsky, who retires Nov. 15 after 19 years at Eastern.

Police Check Theft of Dolls

Police are investigating the theft of two China dolls and a miniature sterling silver tea set from the Fort Wright Historical Museum, W4000 Randolph Road.

For the most efficient home heating under the sun, it's

Leave it to Spokane's First Fuel Oil Dealer (serving the Spokane area now for three generations) to provide you with the most efficient home heating possible: plentiful, clean, comfortable, dependable oil; maintenance service that's absolutely top drawer; new energy-saving flame retention burners; and now:

Guess who's Installing Solar Heat?

We'd be the first to admit: the possibility of total 100% utilization of the sun's rays for heating purposes is probably years away. At the same time, we do know: **supplementary** solar heat has a lot going for it.

That's why, early this summer, we installed a solar hot water heater in our offices at E. 3330 Riverside (supplementing it with fast, dependable, trouble-free oil). We've been immensely impressed with it's efficiency, and feel it will become, more and more, a viable alternative. If you'd like to learn more about this tremendously exciting, energy-saving method of supplementing today's proven fuels, stop by our offices and see this installation. Or call us at 535-4201.

Other Betts Oil Benefits

- We nearly doubled our oil storage facilities this summer.
- We continue to bring you oil at competitive prices.
- We offer you: dependable 24-hour repair service; 12-month budget plan; topnotch servicemen; clean, careful, courteous delivery men.
- We help you save energy with our special new Flame Retention Burner.

Solar and oil are the energies with a future.

Call us today for uninterrupted, dependable, personal service.
535-4201 BETTS

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Abortion Debate Heated

By DAVID E. ANDERSON
UPI Religion Writer

In the fragile world of interfaith relations, a world with remarkable similarities to that of diplomacy, politeness is a key currency.

But as the debate over access to legalized abortions has once again heated up, a growing number of Protestant and Jewish scholars have stopped being polite and begun to criticize the Roman Catholic Church in increasingly sharp tones.

The most recent example was in the form of a statement called "U Call to Concern," being circulated for signatures by a group of predominantly Protestant and Jewish ethicists.

"We are saddened by the heavy institutional involvement of the bishops of the Roman Catholic Church in a campaign to enact religiously based anti-abortion commitments into law, and we view this as a serious threat to religious liberty and freedom of conscience," the statement said.

The statement has already drawn 218 signatures, including a handful of Roman Catholic signers, and will appear in such magazines as the Christian Century and Christianity and Crisis, seeking more supporters.

In issuing the statement and singling out what they call the "institutional involvement" of the Catholic Church in the anti-abortion effort, the signers of the statement, such as Dean J. Philip Wogman of Wesley Theological Seminary, acknowledge they are taking an "ecumenical risk."

Certainly by singling out with such candor the Catholic church on a question the bishops maintain is not just a Cathoic issue at a time when most interfaith conversations tend to stress what unites rather than divides the signers of the statement are likely to strain ecumenical relations.

But the signers maintain those risks have already been assumed by the anti-abortion absolutists "who have pressed the absolutist position on religious grounds."

What irritates the Protestant and Jewish teachers of ethics is twofold: the religious grounds on which the anti-abortion effort is pushed and the "massive" financial support dioceses are providing the political end of the National Committee for a Human Life Amendment which seeks a constitutional amendment barring all abortions.

On theologial and ethical grounds, according to the Protestants and Jews signing the "Call to Concern," there are profound differences over the question of when human life begins and in what instances it can be legitimately and morally ended.

The "absolutist" position, that human personhood begins at conception, they maintain, is only one of several possible positions to hold.

When this is coupled with a political effort to write the absolutist, right-to-life theological position into law, as in the proposed constitutional amendment, the Protestants and Jewish scholars believe that religious liberty is being severely threatened.

"We acknowledge the legal right of all individuals and groups, both religious and secular, to seek laws that reflect their religious and ethical beliefs," the signers of a "Call to Concern" said.

But they said they also found the Roman Catholic commitment to a particular political end in this instance to be "in appropriate" because if it were to be successful, "it would violate the deeply held religious convictions of individual members and official bodies of many othec religious groups ..."

Zionists to Hear Leader

Mrs. Norman Sondheim, Kingston, Penn., national vice president of Hadassah, the Women's Zionist Organization of America, will be the guest speaker for a meeting of the Spokane organization at 7 p.m. Wednesday at Hindquarter Restaurant, S2810 Fiske.

She will discuss her trip to Egypt last year to investigate health care facilities there. During the visit, Mrs. Sondheim and others in the tour group met with Mrs. Anwar Sadat.

Mrs. Kenneth B. Rosenberg, E2525 Thirty-ninth, is taking reservations for the dinner meeting here.

Episcopalian Bishop's Offer to Quit Clarified

In a letter to priests and others in the Spokane Episcopal Diocese, the bishop, the Rt. Rev. John R. Wyatt, clarifies news reports about the possible resignation of the Presiding Bishop of the Protestant Episcopal Church of the United States.

"The Presiding Bishop (, the Rt. Rev. John M. Allin,) threaten to resign," said Bishop Wyatt. "...He expressed his deep concern for underlining the freedom in the Episcopal Church for those with conscientious differences and his care for those who feel hurt in light of actions like the permission to ordain women as priests or bishops.

He first declared that he personally believed a woman could not be a priest, and then declared himself ready to step down as Presiding Bishop if the bishops felt that this position was not a permissible one within the Church.

"The bishops' response was clear. The Canons give permission, but no bishop is required to ordain, nor is the Presiding Bishop. The Presiding Bishop indicated that if a woman were elected bishop, for instance, he would take the order for her consecration, treat her with all the courtesy he would any other member of the House (of Bishops) and would ask some other bishop to do the consecrating."

"In keeping with our intention at Minneapolis (meeting place of the House of Bishops), we affirm that no bishop, priest, deacon or lay person should be coerced or penalized in any matter, nor suffer any canonical disabilities, as a result of his or her conscientious objection to or support of the 65th General Convention's action with regard to the ordination of women to the priesthood or episcopacy," Bishop Wyatt said. 4PD In an interview during a visit to Expo '74, Bishop Allin forecast the ordination of women as priests by his denomination. His "educated guess" at that time was that the issue would be approved at the triennial gathering in Minneapolis in 1976, which it was.

At that time he told the Chronicle that "the Christian understanding of sexuality" should be updated "because of the many hangups, prejudices and erroneous ideas" concerning the subject.

On the Horizon

RUMMAGE SALE at St. Francis of Assisi School, 5 to 8 p.m. Friday, Oct. 14, 9 to 5 Saturday and 10 to 4 Sunday.

AMERICAN GOLD STAR MOTHERS, Spokane Chapter, will meet on the 30th anniversary of the local chapter for a past presidents' luncheon Friday noon at the Flamingo Restaurant, N5005 Division.

NAVY MOTHERS Club 25, meets Tuesday at Salem Lutheran Church, W1427 Broadway, for noon potluck luncheon.

SPOKANE ROSICRUCIAN Pronaos meets at 8 p.m. Wednesday at the Spokane Teachers' Credit Union, W106 Nora.

EL KARNAK Temple 4, Daughters of the Nile, luncheon Tuesday in Downtown Masonic Temple, W1108 Riverside.

WORTHY GRAND Matron Catherine Maxe official visit, Wednesday, at 6:15 p.m. to local Order of Eastern Star chapters in Downtown Masonic Temple, W1108 Riverside.

Confab Honors Fatima Miracle

COEUR D'ALENE, Idaho — A national conference to commemorate the "Miracle of Our Lady of Fatima" will be held today through Thursday at the North Shore Convention Center here.

The Tridentine Latin Rite of the Roman Catholic Church from the community of Mary will hold part of its religious ceremonies at the church north of Rathdrum for about 500 members.

The affair was to begin this morning with the most Rev. Francis K. Schuckardt to speak tonight at 7:30 at a banquet.

Starting at 9 a.m. Thursday, the church will celebrate the anniversary of the apparition of the Blessed Virgin Mary at Fatima, Portugal.

The story dates to 1916 when an angel appeared to children tending sheep in a pasture near Fatima. On Oct. 13 of that year about 70,000 people crowded the pasture to see the "beautiful lady."

At the time it was pouring, and then the sun came from the clouds, spinning to earth and drying the people present before returning to the sky, the story goes.

The Fatima Crusaders base their religion on the Blessed Mother's request to the children that they say the rosary to seek pardon for their sins.

Faith Urges Care of the Earth

By HAZEL BARNES
Chronicle Religion Editor

Everything in today's industrial society "invites us to rape the earth; everything in our religious faith urges us to care for it."

So says Dr. Joseph Sittler of Chicago, a Lutheran theologian long a leader in the movement to care properly for the environment, "God's creation."

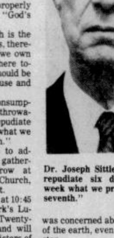
"We say 'The earth is the Lord's and the fullness, thereof,' but we act as if we own it," Dr. Sittler said here today. Church people should be leaders in its proper use and care.

"In our habits of consumption, our mindless 'throwaway' culture, we repudiate six days of the week what we profess on the seventh."

Dr. Sittler is here to address an all-Lutheran gathering at 2:30 tomorrow at Salem Lutheran Church, Broadway and Walnut.

He also will preach at 10:45 tomorrow at St. Mark's Lutheran Church, Twenty-fourth and Grand, and will address Spokane ministers of all denominations at an informal session at 9 a.m. Wednesday at Central Lutheran Church, Fifth and Bernard.

Dr. Sittler, 73 and in the ministry 47 years, said he



Dr. Joseph Sittler: ". . . we repudiate six days of the week what we profess on the seventh."

was concerned about the care of the earth, even as a youngster.

"I grew up in a small town, (in Ohio), so I was able to enjoy the trees, streams, birds and animals and when I became a theologian, I did not forget about them."

"I was shocked to find out that the environmental problem was hardly noticed by most people, nor was its crucial character understood. As a theologian, I felt there were resources within the Christian tradition that ought to be mobilized."

The Bible, he said, has clear and strong things to say about man's place in nature and his moral obligation to fight for its integrity.

St. Augustine taught that abuse is use without grace. If we do not love the earth, we surely will abuse it.

"It appears we will not care for our world until it becomes unprofitable to abuse it. In the book of Genesis we are told that man exists in a triple relationship:

"He is under the Creator; he is with a fellow creature (Eve), and he is ordered to tend the garden." If he neglects any one of these relationships, he diminishes himself and hurts his world."

People of the churches, he admonished, "on the basis of their own faith," should be leaders "in heightening our common awareness of our misuse of nature."

Dr. Sittler said the general public still doesn't really believe there is an energy crisis.

"We don't want to change our habits. We want our big cars and our electric toothbrushes. We're on an oil-based culture and the oil will run out. We buy convenience at the price of enormous waste."

His topic tomorrow afternoon is "A Theology for the Soap Opera," basing his talk on the fact that more than 50 million persons "watch these programs every day."

The soap opera dramas "unfold the problems, but they don't really answer them, except with easy solutions."

"A trip to Acapulco doesn't solve problems. Underneath we find meaning in life through a religious faith that is a solid thing."

A visit to terminally ill patients in a hospital, he suggested, often shows people who are coping with the tragic "because they have a strong core of faith. They make you ask, 'What have they got that makes them hang in there?'"

Dr. Sittler's father, whose name also was Joseph, was a pastor, too, beginning his ministry in western Washington. For a short time the senior Sittler had pastoral duties in Uniontown, Wash., and Dr. Sittler is hoping to visit that town next week.

Musical Class Set at Church

David Yantis, popular singer-composer of contemporary church music, will present his "In Word and Song" workshop-concert program at Zion Lutheran Church, E8304 Buckeye, next weekend, church spokesmen said.

The program begins with an instrumental workshop at 7:30 p.m. Friday, followed by a special pre-teen hour at 10 Saturday.

A choral workshop and combined instrumental and choral workshop are scheduled at 3 and 7:30 p.m. Saturday. Yantis will participate in Sunday morning services at the church and give a concert celebration at 4 at West Valley High School.

Sale Planned

Four Lakes Grange is sponsoring an all-day flea market at the grange hall Saturday, Oct. 15, to raise funds for major repairs to the hall's plumbing system.

Ex-State Senator Dies

Edwin A. Beck, 65, a retired railroad employee and former state senator, died here today.

A native of Tripp, S.D., he had been a Spokane resident for about 40 years.

Mr. Beck, a Democrat, was elected to a four-year term in the state senate in 1944. He was a candidate in 1946 for the U.S. House of Representatives but withdrew before the primary.

Mr. Beck was a leader in marches of the unemployed to the Courthouse during the depression.

Surviving him are his wife, June, at the home, N10008 Colfax Road; two sons, Edwin Jr., Portland, and Edward G., Spokane; two sisters, Mrs. Lauretta Salinger, Downing, Calif., and Mrs. Martha Stiverson, Billings, Mont.; three brothers, William and Ted, both Seattle, and John, Billings; and seven grandchildren.

Graveside services will be at 10 Monday at Riverside Memorial Park. Riplinger's is in charge of arrangements.

William W. Steel

Services were held this afternoon in Enterprise, Ore., for William W. Steel, 71, who died Wednesday.

A native of Enterprise, Mr. Steel had been a Spokane resident 15 years. His home had been W2123 Riverside.

He was part-owner of Steel & Son Texaco Service Station at Third and Maple. He was a member of Brotherhood of Friends.

He is survived by two sons, Darrah, Campbell River, British Columbia, and William Jr., Spokane; six grandchildren; three brothers, and one sister. His wife, Lucille, died in 1963.

Geraldine A. Conrad

Services for Geraldine A. Conrad are planned at 2 Monday at Riverside Mausoleum Chapel. Mrs. Conrad, 83, died at a nursing home here yesterday.

Born in Pennsylvania, she had been a Spokane resident for 21 years and was a retired clerk for a retail store.

She was a member of Royal Neighbors of America.

Mrs. Conrad is survived by two daughters, Mrs. Frank (Iris) Schuster, Spokane, and Mrs. Sidney (Carol) Tietema, Kalispell, Mont.; a son, Stanley R., Glendale, Calif.; nine grandchildren and seven great-grandchildren.

Hennessey's is in charge of arrangements.

Francis R. Frost

Services tentatively are planned Monday for Francis R. Frost, 68, who died yesterday at Bead Lake.

A native of Jamestown, N.D., Mr. Frost was an orchardist and retired store clerk for Union Pacific Railroad. He lived here 60 years.

Mr. Frost was an elder and deacon for Millwood Presbyterian Church and a member of Valley Men's Garden Club and the Town and Country Iris Society. He served with the Navy from 1929 to 1935.

Surviving him are his wife, Jean, at the home, E9502 Maringo Drive; a daughter, Mrs. David (Bonnie) Shwadlenak, Atwater, Calif; a son, Clyde, St. Louis, Miss.; a sister, Mrs. Mary Rankin, Portland; a brother, Jack, Spokane, and three grandchildren.

Interment at the Pines was planned. Hazen & Jaeger's in the Valley is in charge of arrangements.

High Brass to Attend Marine Ball

Marine Brig. Gen. John B. Hirt, assistant commander of the Marine Reserves, will be the guest of honor at the annual Marine Corps Birthday Ball here next month, a local Marine official said recently.

Hirt will appear at the ball at 7:30 p.m. Nov. 12 at the Sheraton-Spokane Hotel, said Capt. David M. Hauntz.

Hirt is assistant commander of the 4th Marine Division, which comprises the Marine Reserves. In civilian life the general is president of the Community College of Allegheny County, Pittsburgh, Hauntz said.

Reservations for the local event, to observe the 202nd anniversary of the Marine Corps founding, may be made through the Marine Corps Reserve office at N5101 Assembly, he said.

Reserve Unit Chief Picked

Charles L. Dotson, 28, W2625 Rockwell, has assumed command of the 135-member 659th Engineer Company (Construction Support) at Mann Hall Army Reserve Center, N4415 Market.

Dotson, a first lieutenant, succeeds Capt. Timothy J. Miller, who is moving to the Seattle area, said S. Sgt. Ray A. Patterson, spokesman for the unit. With the local unit since 1974, Dotson is employed as a land-use planner for the city, Patterson said.

The new commander received a bachelor's degree from Eastern Washington University in 1971 and a master's degree from Western Washington University in 1973, the spokesman said.

Sick Reports Over Double

Reported cases of epidemic respiratory illness in Spokane County more than doubled last week, according to County Health District officials.

There were 3,652 cases logged last week, up from 1,468 for the week ending Sept. 24. Reported instances of streptococcal respiratory infections also increased, up from only one two weeks ago to 14 last week.

A single case of red measles also was reported.

Damages Voted

A jury in Judge John J. Lally's Superior Court has awarded $18,500 to a Spokane man who had sought $50,000 for injuries he suffered in a motorcycle mishap.

The plaintiff, Robert Wagner, 23, W706 Mansfield, had sued Airway Heights Yamaha Inc., alleging the firm was negligent in performing repair and service work on his 1971 Yamaha 360 motorcycle.

Brief News ★ Records

THREE TIRES on her car were slashed during last night's high school football games at Albi stadium, Sandra L. Buss, Spokane, told police.

TWO HANDGUNS were among items stolen in a burglary of a garage at the home of David E. Zellmer, W914 Chelan, police said today.

BELGIAN SHEPHERD was taken from the city dog pound yesterday by a man who cut open a cage, attendants told police.

TINA M. KNICKERBOCKER, Spokane, told police a window in her car was smashed with a rock yesterday while it was parked at W1200 Main.

BLACK PAINT was thrown on her car at N5118 Market, Marlene G. Schuyler, Spokane, reported to police last night.

The Records

BIRTHS

Born in Spokane hospitals during the 24-hour period ending at 9 a.m. Saturday, Oct. 8, 1977:

Deaconess

To Mr. and Mrs. Nelson Cordill, Cheney, boy.

To Mr. and Mrs. Michael Trowbridge, E1212 Indiana, girl.

To Mr. and Mrs. Daniel Bly, S2018 Fawn Drive, boy (born Oct. 6.)

Holy Family

To Mr. and Mrs. Daniel J. Barton, N6104 Greenwood, girl.

Fairchild

To Airman 1.C. and Mrs. Richard Screws, Fairchild, boy.

COUNTY BUILDING PERMITS

Lloyd Magnuson, residence, off Telliman Road, $36,000.

Fetcho Construction, residences, N11726 Guinevere, $55,000, N11612 Guinevere, $75,000.

Abe Miller, private swimming pool cover, E1122 Brentwood, $12,000.

JCF Enterprises, Inc., residence, W425 Rolland Ave., $50,000.

James V. Farrow, residence, N15419 Willow Glen, $55,000.

R.C. Construction, residence, N13322 Lacey, $35,000.

Wayne Calistro, duplex, N4306-08 Ella Road, $50,000.

Mike Thone, residence, N4713 Russell Road, $60,000.

Delta Co., residence, S3517 Bates, $41,000.

Robert M. LaFontaine, residence, Newman Lake, $56,000.

Custom Craft Builders, residence, S1531 McHenry, $50,000.

Shannon McAdams, residence, E16120 Broadway, $30,000.

Gremy, Inc., residences, E18116 and E18104 Indiana, $40,000 each, E18110 Indiana, $41,000.

Don Grove, residence, Holcomb Road, $70,000.

Donald R. Crawford, residence, E14907 Fourth, $46,000.

Morris Wolff, residences, N11313 Astor and N11705 Lancelot Drive, $52,000 each, N15515 Cincinnati Drive, $50,000.

Becklund & Wollin Builders, residence, N104 Wright Blvd., $53,800.

Robert Miller Construction, residence, N4708 Simpson, $40,000.

Family Construction, Inc., residences, E2000 and E2034 Fifty-fifth, $51,000 each.

Gene A. Becklund, residence, N3017 Bowdish, $41,500.

Steve Peplinski Contracting, duplex, E23321-23 Wellesley, $60,000.

Genie Homes, Inc., residences, S1411 and S1520 Limerick Drive, $43,750 each; S1414 Limerick Drive, $46,000; S1418 Limerick Drive, $46,500; S1516 Limerick Drive, $42,500, and S1513 Limerick Drive, $41,950.

Robert Schierman, residence, S3609 Bates Road, $49,900.

Howard E. Johnson, 12-unit condominium and 12-unit garage at N5305 Argonne Road, $212,000.

Carl Kappen & Associates, Inc., residences; E14614 and E14513 Seventeenth, $32,950 each; E14622 Seventeenth Ave., $31,950; E14623 Eighteenth, $38,950; E14516 Seventeenth, $37,950, and E14520 Seventeenth, $35,950.

Donald Foster, residence, W14719 Maybob Road, $63,000.

R.P. Gaston, Inc., residence, N5419 Northwood Drive, $74,900.

Bill Squires, residence, S3214 Conklin Court, $67,000.

Thomas A. Nephew, residence, off Corkery Road, $60,000.

RCM Construction, residence, Nelson Avenue, $50,000.

Woolf Construction, residence, E13805 Seventeenth, $38,000.

Roy F. Neighbors, residence, W427 Regina, $45,000.

Central Valley School District, additions and remodeling of existing building at S123 Bowdish, $63,000.

K & M Engineering, Co., warehouse addition to existing building, E13218 Indiana, $13,000.

David W. Caldwell, addition to residence, S722 Neyland Drive, $20,000.

C. Fritz Nelson Co., office building, N2206 Pines, $120,000.

L.D.S. Church, addition and alterations of church at State Highway 195, $619,909.

Farrow Construction Co., residence W515 Rolland, $52,500, W415 Rolland, $49,900.

Ron Holmquist, residence, E11605 Thirty-fourth, $49,500.

REF, Inc., residences, E25008 Roxanne, $33,000, E24913 and E25009 Roxanne, $32,000 each.

George Thompson, residences: E4612 and E4623 Sumac Drive, $35,000 each; S4505 and S4506 Sour, $39,000 each.

The Courts

POLICE COURT

JUDGE KATHRYN ANN MAUTZ

Anna M. Benner, who gave an address of N5920 Sycamore, driving while under the influence of liquor, 30 days suspended and $96.

Carol L. Kahler, who gave an address of S607 McKinnon, driving while under the influence of liquor, 30 days suspended and $96.

Kevin R. Getchel, who gave an address of W1418 Euclid, two charges of driving while license suspended, 30 days suspended on each charge.

ARRAIGNED IN SUPERIOR COURT

Terry Kay Debenham, 25, Route 7, Spokane, charged with second-degree arson, plea of guilty, ordered by Judge Del Cary Smith Jr. to make restitution as a condition of two years' probation, with 30 days in jail suspended.

Steven P. Fitzpatrick, 26, whose address was listed as N800 Woodlawn, charged with three counts of second-degree burglary, plea of guilty, committed to the County-City Jail without bond pending a presentence investigation.

SENTENCED IN SUPERIOR COURT

Kenneth Carl Heinz, 32, Seattle, guilty plea June 23 to indecent liberties, ordered by Judge Del Cary Smith Jr. to obtain counseling as a condition of five years' probation.

ATTEND THE CHURCH OF YOUR CHOICE
Bring the Children to Sunday School

DOWNTOWN CHURCHES ··· DOWNTOWN CHURCHES ··· DOWNTOWN CHURCHES

CENTRAL UNITED METHODIST
Church School 9:15 A.M.
Worship Service 10:30 A.M.
(Nursery Provided)
"Jidas, The Traitor"
Rev. James H. Walker

WESTMINSTER CONGREGATIONAL
Fourth and Washington
10:00 a.m.—Service of Worship
"A Beautiful, Heady, Exasperating Mix"
Rev. Leroy W. Calbom
10:00 a.m.—Church School — Youth Building

CENTRAL LUTHERAN
Fifth and Bernard
9:45 A.M. Family Sunday School
8:30 & 11:00 a.m. - Service of Worship
Leland A. Bottjen—
Jonathan Kennedy, Pastors

FIRST PRESBYTERIAN
Cedar at Fourth
9:30 A.M. Sunday School
10:30 Worship Service
"What Did Christ Accomplish?"
Richard H. Leon
(Child care provided for pre-school children)

MARSHALL COMMUNITY CHURCH
CHARISMATIC
7 mi. SW dwtn. Spokane
Bible Hour ... 9:30 a.m.
Worship ... 10:45 a.m.
Pastor Ryan Speaking
Evening Service .... 6:00 p.m.
Pastor Shirk, Speaking 448-1474/448-2750
Pastors
James Ryan, Tom Isenhart, David Shirk, Rick Ryan
ample parking—nursery

GLAD TIDINGS ASSEMBLY OF GOD
4th & Havana At Havana Exit, I-90
Sunday School ... 9:45 A.M.
Worship .... 10:50 A.M.
Pastor's Message:
"Spiritual Cancer"
EVENING RALLY 7 PM
Guest Speaker
Rev. John Scott
Special music by the
"YOUNGTIME SINGERS"
and others
PASTORS
Paul Sandgren,
James Hessler, Assoc.
Steve Vaudrey, Assoc.
FAMILY NITE—WED. 7:30 P.M.
• Adults—Bible Teaching
• Youth—"Youth Alive"
• Boys—Royal Rangers
• Girls—Missionettes

COMMUNITY BIBLE CHAPEL
Corner of Princeton and "G" Sts.
9:45 Family Bible School
11:00 Worship Service
Pastor Thornton A. Jessma
"Achieving Reachable Goals In Our Family"
7:00 P.M. Evening Service
"Living In The Light of God's Presence As A Family"

RIDGEVIEW CHRISTIAN CENTER
ASSEMBLY OF GOD • N. 5610 ASH
Day Care 326-2913
• Preschool • Kindergarten
10 AM - Sunday School
11 AM - Pastor Batterson: "THE LARGEST GIVER"
6 PM
Special Music: Gospel Crusaders
Pastor's Message: "LOOK & LIVE"
PASTORS
A. L. Batterson, D. W. French, Willis Shore

ST. JOHN'S CATHEDRAL
12th Avenue and Grand Blvd.
8:00 a.m. — Holy Communion (Said)
9:00 a.m. — Family Eucharist and Church School
11:00 a.m.—Choral Morning Prayer and Holy Eucharist with Sermon by Canon Craft
12:30 p.m. — Carillon Recital
THE EPISCOPAL CHURCH WELCOMES YOU!

FOURTH MEMORIAL
Six Blocks East of Division on Indiana
Three Services — 8:30, 9:45, 11:00 a.m.
"A MAN OF GOD"
Pastor Edward J. Underhill, preaching
6:00 P.M. — "MAN — WHAT'S THE TROUBLE?"
Pastor Underhill, preaching
JOIN OUR GROWING SUNDAY SCHOOL!
16 Departments
139 Teachers
Anticipating Next Sunday's Goal of 1200
Classes for All Ages — Nursery Provided
9:45 and 11:00 A.M.
... 11:00 a.m. Service Broadcast—KMBI—1330 KC ...

HERITAGE CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH
(A Continuing Congregational Church)
East 1801 29th Avenue
9:30—Bible School
11:00 Worship Service
Sermon:
"A Family Change" Eph. 1:5
Rev. Thomas Hamilton, Minister
Nursery and Kindergarten Care

ACTS 17:11
The Berean Church
INDEPENDENT & FUNDAMENTAL
SUNDAY
8:30—Sherwood
Sage-Bolivia
11:00—Bill Bunch-Zaire
BIBLE SCHOOL
9:45 A.M. for All Age
SUNDAY, 7:00 P.M.
Paul Pallai—India
Wednesday 7:00 P.M.
Bible Study and Prayer
KEN PARKER, MINISTER • JERRY HORGAN • BOB SERRAO ASSOC.
E. 10910 BOONE • SPOKANE • 924-8832

Come, worship with us at ...
GARLAND AVENUE ALLIANCE CHURCH
W. 2011 Garland Avenue
9:30 A.M.
Sunday School
11:00 A.M.
Worship Service
"Repentance and Restoration"
Pastor Tommy Martin
6:00 P.M.
Moody Institute of Science Film,
"Windows of the Soul"
C. R. Staub, Pastor 325-0833

VALLEY CHURCH OF CHRIST
17221 E. Broadway
Bible Class 9:45
Worship Service .... 10:40 AM-6 PM
Wednesday Evening 7:00
Gene Lotton, Minister
928-4084 & 928-8168

ST. MATTHEW'S EV. LUTHERAN
Wis. Synod
N6905 Country Homes Blvd.
Worship Service 9:00 AM
J.E. HENNING, PASTOR
A Conservative Church

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Jury Backs Allegations of Age Bias

Age discrimination damages totaling $46,500 have been awarded to a Spokane plumbing salesman who was fired from his job at age 57.

Andrew P. Kelly, now 59, was awarded the damages last night by a U.S. District Court jury which heard a two-day trial.

Such discrimination cases rarely reach court here and the judgment, including $15,000 for pain and suffering, surprised some veteran court watchers.

Kelly, fired in March 1975 by American Standard, had to start his own business and suffered economic losses totaling slightly more than $32,000, testimony revealed.

The lawsuit didn't specify an amount sought for pain and suffering.

Attorneys for the company argued that Kelly was fired for poor job performance and because of staff cutbacks.

But the plaintiff's attorneys, Michael J. Myers and Michael J. McMahon introduced witnesses and evidence showing American Standard retained a 32-year-old man whose sales record was below Kelly's.

Dissidents Leasing Mt. St. Michael's

By HAZEL BARNES
Chronicle Church Editor

The Tridentine Latin Rite Church, with headquarters in Coeur d'Alene, has leased the buildings at Mount St. Michael's, the castle-like former Jesuit scholasticate northeast of the city.

About a dozen Tridentine members moved to the grounds earlier this week, and are bringing the buildings up to fire code requirements.

Confirmation of the lease to the group, commonly known as the Fatima Crusaders, was made today by the Rev. Paul Luger, S. J., and Thomas Drahman, president of the firm which now owns the property.

The Tridentine Latin Rite is not approved by the Roman Catholic Church. It rejects the doctrinal and liturgical changes that have come about in the Roman Catholic body since Vatican II.

Sale of Mount St. Michael's, which began operations 53 years ago, was reported Jan. 6. Pillar Investment Co. of Spokane was the buyer of the property, comprising 715 acres.

Pillar company was formed by a group of local investors to buy the property as a commercial investment. At that time, use of the buildings had not been determined, but it was announced that land around the building would be subdivided for home sites. The purchase price was $1.5 million.

Father Luger is superior of retired Jesuit priests and brothers still living at the "mount."

The leader of the Tridentine Rite, Bishop Francis K. Schuckardt, who began the work in the Spokane area in 1967, could not be reached for comment.

The church body, which is not a part of the Roman Catholic Diocese of Idaho, has the corporate name of Christ the King Priory, Inc. It is located at E314 Garden Avenue in Coeur d'Alene.

Drahman said he was not at liberty to reveal the length of the lease or the terms.

He did say the French archbishop Marcel Lefebvre, who has rebelled against the established Roman Catholic Church, had contacted his company regarding possible purchase of the site.

"They're not the only one, however," Drahman said. Another buyer interested in the site as a basketball camp contacted us, as did a group from Alaska, which expressed interest in it as a possible home for wayward boys."

Drahman said the company wants to keep the buildings as a "religious sanctuary."

He said 10 or 12 young men are in the maintenance group working on the buildings now "to bring them up to code." He said stairways will be enclosed and general cleaning work done.

Father Luger said the six priests and seven brothers currently living at Mount St. Michael's will be transferred to other Jesuit retirement homes in the Northwest.

One of the best-known longtime residents there was the Rev. Erwin J. Toner, S. J., now at St. Joseph's Care Center here.

Father Toner was editor and fund-raiser for the Oregon Province of Jesuits, which owned the property.

Move to Ax Medicaid Favored

Medicaid recipients may find fewer Spokane pharmacies willing to fill their prescriptions as druggists here and elsewhere in the state quit participating in the program because of financial considerations.

The Spokane Pharmacy Association has endorsed the decision of one major chain of drug stores to stop filling Medicaid prescriptions. Others here may be considering similar action, according to an official of the Washington State Pharmacy Association.

At issue is the fee vendors receive from the state for filling prescriptions written for Medicaid recipients.

The state currently pays $2.35 above the actual acquisition cost for each Medicaid prescription filled.

That fee doesn't cover operating costs, so druggists take a loss for each such prescription they fill, said Bert J. Porter, Spokane, vice president of the State Pharmacy Association. He said a reimbursement rate of $2.75 to $3 would be needed to meet costs, depending upon the area of the state.

"We've been fighting this battle for years," said Porter. The cumbersome mechanics of the welfare system also add to costs, but the state generally hasn't been responsive to suggestions from the pharmacy profession on possible improvements, he said.

Pharmacists generally would prefer to keep the Medicaid business because it adds to sales volume and helps maintain cash flow, said Porter. But because of the low reimbursement rate, "Economically they'll be damned if they do and damned if they don't.

"The pharmacists have really been burning under the skin for years," he said. "Those that feel they can hack it are going to quit (the program)."

However, Thomas R. Stanley, president of the Spokane Pharmacy Association, said "I don't think there will be any dropping en masse. We aren't going to boycott."

But Stanley said the association's membership generally supports the decision by Pay 'n Save Corp. to quit filling Medicaid prescriptions because it's helped focus attention on the reimbursement problem.

With rates the way they are, he said, filling Medicaid prescriptions "really is a losing proposition."

Drug store patrons help absorb the loss, said Stanley, through higher prices for a variety of items ranging from over-the-counter drugs to greeting cards.

He said the local pharmacy association will pursue efforts to have the reimbursement rate adjusted to more accurately reflect actual costs.

Brief News ★ Records

SOMEONE has stolen a $300 stereo outfit and an electric guitar in a house burglary, Claudia L. Fox, W1228 Shannon, told police yesterday.

GINTZ ELECTRIC CO. Houses rewired, circuit breaker panel 200-amp service entrances. Electric heat installed, etc. Call 489-5100 for fast, expert service. — Adv.

SOMEONE broke a $300 window at his home with two BB pellet shots, Harold H. Powdrill, W308 18th, reported to police yesterday.

THIS IS A KNIT WORLD for both men and women. We have the experience & know-how to care for them at Paris Cleaners, S315 Washington. 747-3128. — Adv.

SHERI L. BRYANT, N4807 Martin, told police yesterday that $15 was stolen in a burglary at her home.

EVER NEED PARTS for your appliance on Saturday? Appliance Parts, 9 to 4 p.m. Sats. 10 to 6 weekdays. NK'" Argonne, 922-1550. — Adv

JACKIE F. MARDEN, E16406 20th Court, told police yesterday that her purse containing $30 was stolen at the State Theater.

CHILDREN'S BOOKS — Large selection now at Clark's, W318 Sprague. — Adv.

RADIATOR has been stolen from a truck at Perm-A-Treat, Inc., S724 Perry, police said.

JAX 24-HOUR FOODS — Visa & Mastercharge cards welcome. E3019 Mission. — Adv.

SMALL ROLL-TOP desks at R. E. Owen Interiors, E616 Third, 624-8936. — Adv.

The Records

BIRTHS

Born in Spokane hospitals during the 24-hour period ending at 9 a.m. Thursday, Jan. 26, 1978:

Deaconess

To Mr. and Mrs. Ricky Hull, Cheney, girl.
To Mr. and Mrs. Russell Edwards, W3633 Rowan, girl.
To Mr. and Mrs. David G. O'Brien, W1019 Seventh, girl.

Sacred Heart

To Mr. and Mrs. Tom J. Mortensen, N3401 Dishman, girl.
To Mr. and Mrs. Jerome L. Klotzbaa, S431 Forest Meadow Drive, girl.
To Mr. and Mrs. Joe Sparkman, Otis Orchards, boy.
To Mr. and Mrs. Patrick R. Rivard, Cheney, girl.

CITY BUILDING PERMITS

N.H. Locher, duplex, E343 Garland, $13,300.
Harlan Douglass, seven-unit apartment building, E214 and E212 Nora, $108,000 each.
Robert Lookbaugh, house, W3804 19th, $37,200.
Gilbert Brooks, duplex, W3408 18 and W3404A Second, $30,000.
Balduin Signs, enlarge shop, N3302 Market, $1,000.
H & H Builders, house, N3309 Madison, $35,000.
Carl Howes, house, N1018 Larchwood, $66,500.
Sriram Oreilus, remodel furniture store, W220 Riverside, $42,500.
Ivan's Hut, new restaurant, W327 Third, $114,000.
Ensure Foundations, houses, E3912 and E3918 Garnet, $36,000 each.
Pacific National Bank, remodel bank building, W801 Riverside, $9,000.
Ken Jurkins, enlarge auto sales building, 1620 Broad, $5,000.
Robert Parks, house, E3203 Sierra Court, $46,000.
Anton Fischer Inc., houses, N1616, N1708 and N1806 Standard, and N1402 Appomattox Court, $36,000 each; W3613 Pacific Park Drive, $47,000; W3618 Pacific Park Drive, $46,000; W3626 Pacific Park Drive, $46,000 each; W1026 Sarah Court, $57,000; N6117 Greenwood, W1532 Sarah Court and W1734 Pacific Park Drive, $57,000 each, and W1730 Pacific Park Drive, $58,000.
Jr. Payne, six-unit apartment building, W817 Walton, $118,000.
Sterling Enterprises, new mufflar shop, N230 Division, $369,000.
Bower Brothers, roof for open-air storage area, E403 Trent, $15,000.
Cooperative Health Plan, enlarge and remodel clinic, N3919 Maple, $46,000.
Spokane Falls Community College, remodel building to create learning resource center, W3410 Fort George Wright Drive, $36,000.
I.G. Arnfield, houses, E3930 and E3916 Longfellow and E3923 Rich, $37,700 each; E2915, E2919 and E2911 Rich, and E2924 and E2910 Longfellow, $36,300 each.
Arnold Construction, houses, W3013 Wabash and W3009 Bell, $46,000.
William J. Carter, real estate office, W1047 Garland, $427,200.
Spokane Builders, house, N3004 Seminole, $72,500.
Hutton Settlement, bank building for Old National Bank, E4230 Sprague, $725,000.
Claude Freeborn, house, N3813 32nd, $65,000.
Claude Edwards, house, E203 Sierra Court, $46,000.
Louis Corsiglione, house, N3918 Standard, $45,000.
Corsiglione, enlarge dairy processing plant, E3200 Trent, $50,000.
Jim L. Carter, houses, N3707 and N3713 Standard, $51,900 each; N3906, N3703 and N3917 Standard, $52,900 each; E3934 Sierra Court, E304 St. Thomas Nore Way and N3840 Standard, $41,900 each.
Dale Darrow, office building, E203 Third, $7,000.
Thomas Kosenkov, house, E318 Sierra Court, $24,074.
Family Construction, house, W3903 Princeton, $37,500.

MARRIAGE LICENSE APPLICATIONS

Wayne L. Wilson and Janet L. Denton, both Spokane.
John M. Morrison Jr. and Beth Holodnyn, both Spokane.
Charles A. Phillips and Kimberly S. Hanson, both Spokane.
Ronald L. Bell and Pamela L. Walker, both Medical Lake.
Burke E. Fredrickson and Lise A. Johnson, both Spokane.
Larry A. Sheldon and Pamela K. Sheldon, both Spokane.

The Courts

DISTRICT COURT
JUDGE JOHN A. SCHOLTHEIS

Robert L. Arthur, 33, Deer Park, resisting arrest, $100 and one year deferred.
Edwin T. Westberry, 47, transient, simple assault, 180 days with 120 suspended.
Michael A. Workland, 36, E32 Cozza, third-degree theft, $50 and six months deferred.
Karl J. Klander, 34, E3804 20th, unlawful issuance of a bank check, five days suspended and one year deferred.

JUDGE JOHN C. CONDEY

Franklin D. Lukas, 30, E3803 Hartson, unlawful issuance of a bank check, 30 days suspended and one year deferred.
James E. Olson, 18, 5513 McClellan, simple assault and destruction of property, 30 days with 15 suspended, each charge.
Ronald T. Franks, 5402 Perry, driving while under the influence of liquor, five days suspended and $100.
Joe A. Alioto, E1303 Cleveland, driving while license suspended, 30 days.

JUDGE PRO TEM ELLSWORTH DUMP

Steve E. Sutherlin, E2902 10th, driving while under the influence of liquor, 90 days with 85 days suspended and $125.
William A. Boone, E1114 Sprague, being in physical control of a motor vehicle while under the influence of liquor, $125.
Michael D. Hoover, 19, 5402 Mansfield, driving while under the influence of liquor, 90 days suspended and $125.
Michael R. Evanger, Valleyford, Wash., driving while under the influence of liquor, 180 days suspended and $125.
Michael L. Hasker, E404 Clymer, driving while under the influence of liquor, 90 days.
William H. Neagle, E2802 Indiana, driving while under the influence of liquor, 90 days suspended and $125.
Linda W. Jackson, E423 Gordon, driving while under the influence of liquor, 90 days suspended and $125.
Edward L. Gallagher, E414 22th, driving while under the influence of liquor, 180 days suspended and $200.
Suzanne M. Kaiser, W1115 Riverside, driving while under the influence of liquor, 90 days suspended and $125.
Nels H. Nelson, E13404 27th, driving while under the influence of liquor, 90 days suspended and $125.

POLICE COURT
JUDGE KATHRYN ANN MAUTZ

Frederick P. Grossmann, 5247 Grand, driving while license suspended, 30 days suspended.
Craig W. Wilmot, E923 Grace, driving while under the influence of liquor, $125 and 90 days.
Richard Z. Chavez, 5309 Geiger Blvd., driving while license suspended, 30 days suspended.
Mark A. LaFleur, E4401 Upriver Drive, reckless driving, 30 days suspended and $125 with 90 suspended.
Mark J. Eckhart, E2901 10th, driving while license suspended, 30 days suspended.

ARRAIGNED IN SUPERIOR COURT

Keith A. Harris, 36, W231 Gordon, charged with third-degree assault, plea of guilty, placed by Judge Harold D. Clarke on three years probation, $100 fine and $100 to be expended on rehabilitation assistant complete an alcohol program.
William B. Hebert, 18, E4401 Upriver, charged with taking a motor vehicle without permission, plea of guilty, released on own recognizance pending a presentence investigation.
Phillip P. Moore, 18, E3205 18th, charged with first-degree rendering criminal assistance, plea of guilty, released on own recognizance pending a presentence investigation.
David S. Reed, 30, Medical Lake, charged with first-degree burglary, plea of guilty, held in custody pending a presentence investigation.
Alvin L. Haddix, 47, 5149 Spokane, charged with first-degree manslaughter, plea of innocent, released on own recognizance pending trial.

BANKRUPTCY PETITIONS

Robert L. and Anita L. Foreman, N231 Smith, debts totaling $10,422, assets of $610 claimed exempt.
Michael A. and Barbara An. Brunn, 5617 Browne, debts totaling $5,742, assets of $610 claimed exempt.
Jeffery T. Kane, E1302 Liberty, debts totaling $874, assets of $800 claimed exempt.
Hubbard A. and Diane S. Schlachter, Fairchild Air Force Base, debts totaling $4,203, assets of $1,800 claimed exempt.
Betty W. Peters, W727 Waverly Place, debts totaling $8,381, assets of $2,025 claimed exempt.
Patrick R. Kessler, N912 Summit Blvd., debts totaling $13,741, assets of $2,025 claimed exempt.
Herbert and Nona Phelps, Ephrata, debts totaling $1,015, assets of $1,835 claimed exempt.
Elizabeth V. Sorsen, Airport Lane, debts totaling $4,464, assets of $4,060 claimed exempt.

MARRIAGE DISSOLUTION PETITIONS

Karalyn and John A. Minetti.
Dolores D. and Terry L. Craner.
Linda K. and Gary R. Gershon.
Lavrie C. and Judy A. Fosback.
Edgar Beauchamp Jr. and Gaynell Beauchamp.
Katherine L. and Douglas Grant.
Candy and Glenn Saurlock.
Jill K. and Richard D. Cross.
Wayne M. and Edith A. Bradley.
Anne M. and Lance G. Carnahan.

MARRIAGE DISSOLUTIONS GRANTED

Paulette F. and Russell M. Sims.
Betty A. and William C. Beeman.
Suhnie and James E. Harty.
Joanne L. and Lawrence R. Jessup.
Paul E. Goolsvin Jr. and Terri L. Goolsvin.
Michael J. and Janet L. Paschal.
Susan C. and Siddiqui Dar.
Sidney E. and Nancy L. Sack.
Thomas H. and Betty G. Moak.

NEW SUITS IN FEDERAL COURT

A. Jones Construction Co. vs. Local Union 540, Sheet Metal Workers International Association, $7,000 for contract under Miller-Akin Act.
United States of America vs. Emiliano and Jesus Gonzalez, seeking $13,640 judgment and Farmers Home Administration mortgage foreclosure.
Herman Hartoe vs. James B. Mitchell, Walla Walla County Superior Court judge, and others, asking injunction barring skit performance at Gonzaga University.
United States of America vs. easement upon 5.2 acres of land in Franklin County, Henrietta Kennedy and others, Bonneville Power Administration land condemnation, order of possession signed by Judge Marshall A. Neill.
United States of America vs. easement upon 14 acres of land in Franklin County, W.C. Kirchner and others, BPA land condemnation, order of possession signed by Judge Neill.
United States of America vs. easement upon 6.5 acres of land in Franklin County, Donald Bauermeister and others, BPA land condemnation, order of possession signed by Judge Neill.
United States of America vs. easement upon 1.7 acres of land in Franklin County, Kenneth Owens and others, BPA land condemnation, order of possession signed by Judge Neill.
United States of America vs. easement upon 31.2 acres of land in Franklin County, Peacock, Inc. and others, BPA land condemnation, order of possession signed by Judge Neill.
United States of America vs. easement upon 8 acres of land in Franklin County, Arthur Purser and others, BPA land condemnation, order of possession signed by Judge Neill.
United States of America vs. easement upon 4.8 acres of land in Franklin County, Murlan J. Gerlach and others, BPA land condemnation, order of possession signed by Judge Neill.
United States of America vs. easement upon 7.2 acres of land in Franklin County, William Gerlach and others, BPA land condemnation, order of possession signed by Judge Neill.
United States of America vs. easement upon 82 acres of land in Franklin County, Murlan J. Gerlach and others, BPA land condemnation, order of possession signed by Judge Neill.
United States of America vs. easement upon 1.5 acres of land in Franklin County, Ernest Stair and others, BPA land condemnation, order of possession signed by Judge Neill.
Guardian Savings and Loan Association vs. Stair and others, $4,000 land condemnation, order of possession signed by Judge Neill.

NEW SUITS IN SUPERIOR COURT

Roger Eiber vs. International Recreation Core, doing business as Spokane Recreation Center, seeking rescission of contract for vehicle purchase.
Kenneth and Marie Schwarz vs. Sunshine Home Health Care Inc., $29,000 asset for alleged breach of contract.
Ronald L. Bell and Pamela K. Bell vs. Ford Motor Co., Center Ford Inc., and Frank McGraw, doing business as Frank's Body Shop, unspecified damages asset for alleged defects in car, damages to it, and loss of its use.
Sherwood and Roberts Inc. vs. Marlette Inc., $1,800 claimed owing in promissory note.
Guardian Securities Inc. vs. James McQuade, Charlene and Susan Kiss, and others, $140,000 claimed owing from Charlene and Susan Kiss on promissory note and foreclosure of deed of trust asset.

School Loss to Burglars Skyrockets

Burglaries cost School District #1 $23,886 last year, Howard A. Coffman, district security chief, said.

There were 69 school burglaries last year, compared to 68 in 1976, but goods stolen in 1976 were worth only $13,169.

He said there were 640 cases of vandalism to schools last year, with the loss totaling $28,548. The year before there were 882 cases of vandalism reported at a cost of $30,115.

Coffman said 102 cases of theft of school property were reported last year, the value amounting to $10,285. That compares to 87 thefts of goods worth $8,433 in 1976.

Coffman said $5,357 worth of items taken in burglaries were recovered last year, compared to only $274 worth of stolen items recovered in 1976.

THE ROAD HOUSE

Special of the Week
5 Course
DINNERS FOR 2

FULL CUT TOP SIRLOIN 32 oz.	$9.95
T-BONE & LOBSTER 8 oz.	$7.95
TOP SIRLOIN & LOBSTER 10 oz.	$9.95
WHOLE JUMBO PRAWN Not split	$9.95
FULL CUT TOP ROUND STEAK with mushrooms	$8.95

at above meals include:
soup, salad, relish tray and rolls

FOR YOUR ENTERTAINMENT
Sun. & Mon.—SUNDANCE (Yes, they're back)
playing western rock, the way you like it.
Tues. thru Sat.—BROTHER with
new entertainment for your pleasure

E. 8122 SPRAGUE

Snowy Vigil

Ens. John R. Monaghan withstood the horrors of battle before he died in the Samoan insurrection in 1899. His statute, which has for 72 years resisted the most awful of the elements, stood silentlythrough another assault at Riverside and Monroe today, wearing its share of new snow.

Robber Claims Judge 'Mistaken' in Sentence

"I think you're making a mistake," a 19-year-old youth told Superior Court Judge Harold D. Clarke today after being sentenced to prison for two armed robberies.

A victim in one of the robberies urged Clarke to be lenient in sentencing the defendant, but the judge said the nature of the crimes and the use of a knife by the defendant "calls for a prison sentence."

The defendant, Anthony Eugene Stearns, W2518 Sinto, had pleaded guilty Nov. 30 to a first-degree robbery charge based on an Oct. 9 holdup of Slim's Texaco at Trent and Argonne. In exchange for the guilty plea he will not be prosecuted for robbing a Seven-11 store about an hour before the service station holdup.

Clarke sentenced Stearns to not more than 20 years in prison, including a mandatory minimum term of five years because Stearns was armed with a knife.

Deputy Pros. Atty. C. Mark Casey said that in the service station holdup Stearns and an accomplice, who also had a knife, demanded money from the lone attendant, took a drawer containing about $200 and fled.

Stearns held a knife to the attendant's throat during the robbery, Casey said.

"If somebody had made a false move at that service station we might be talking about a murder," the judge said.

Clarke noted that although Stearns had been drinking before the robberies, that was no excuse. The judge said drinking is involved in so many crimes that "I get tired of hearing myself talk about it. I feel like a broken record."

Innocence Is Claimed

A 47-year-old man pleaded innocent in Superior Court yesterday to a first-degree manslaughter charge which allegedly he fired a rifle through an apartment wall, killing a man on the other side.

Judge Del Cary Smith Jr. said he would allow the defendant, Alvin L. Haddix, to remain free pending trial.

Chief Criminal Deputy Pros. Atty. L.C. Linnie alleges that on Nov. 6 Haddix fired a rifle inside his room at the Manhattan Apartments, 5149 Spokane, and that the bullet carried through the wall, striking and killing 26-year-old Dale L. Mathews in a neighboring apartment.

Youth's Death Ruled Suicide

The death yesterday of Timothy D. Evarts, 15, E804 Central, was a suicide, caused by a self-inflicted rifle shot in the head, Dr. Lois R. Shanks, county coroner, said today.

TAX MASTERS
services
now available at
Beneficial INCOME TAX Service

Don't cheat yourself on your taxes. Have your taxes done at Beneficial . . . by people who care about you.

Tax Masters income tax service is now available at Beneficial Income Tax Service — in many cases with the same people who served you last year. You'll find a warm welcome at Beneficial . . . people who care about you: your deductions, your dependents, your job, owning a home — all the items that make your tax return special.

No appointment necessary. Call up or come in today.

Remember: If your tax return was prepared by Tax Masters last year, the file copy of your return is either at the same location or the nearest Beneficial office — ready to help in preparing this year's return!

Most offices open evenings and Saturdays in season.

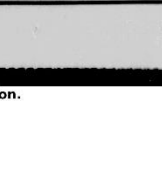
Beneficial INCOME TAX Service
at your nearest Beneficial Finance System office.

Beneficial Finance Co. of Spokane
SPOKANE — West 415 Riverside 624-1101
1011 West Sprague Street 624-0134
OPPORTUNITY — 11305 Sprague Ave. E.928-4964
Beneficial Finance Co. of Coeur d'Alene
211½ Sherman Ave. 208-664-9153

Frigidaire Refrigerator CLEARANCE SALE

We've made some great buys on some of Frigidaire's best and most popular refrigerators. And now we're passing our big savings on to you. It's your chance to save big on Frigidaire Refrigerators.

Limited time only!



New Energy-Saving* Frigidaire Refrigerator-Freezer

At 76 kWh/month, this Frigidaire 17.0 cu-ft top-freezer refrigerator-freezer uses less energy than any other 16.0 cu-ft or larger model. Up top you'll find a generous 4.44 cu-ft freezer compartment. Down below, 4 full-width shelves, twin Vegetable Hydrators, and the elegant look of smoked onyx and teakwood trim. Defrosting is automatic in fresh food compartment.

Reg. $499.95 NOW $478
SAVE $32

bud brown appliance and tv
W. 815 GARLAND 326-2121

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Mt. St. Michael's Rich in History

By HAZEL BARNES
Chronicle Religion Editor

Except for two Jesuit priests and six brothers, they're all gone now.

Gone from the hallowed halls of Mount St. Michael's—Jesuit scholasticate high on a hill northeast of Spokane— are the young men seeking the priesthood.

Through the years hundreds have studied there.

In the little cemetery on the property are the remains of many of the early Jesuits, including the pioneer priest, the Rev. Joseph M. Cataldo, who purchased the property for Gonzaga University and also for Mount St. Michael's.

"We're in that painful process of moving the older of the two priests, the Rev. Paul Luger, S. J., who came to the "mount" four years ago from Seattle University, another Jesuit institution.

And the Rev. Hubert Adams, 76, who has been at the "mount" since 1961, tells of the acreage, "good wheat land, producing as much as 80 bushels to the acre in good years, but only 40 last year."

He's responsible for the well-kept cemetery in which 424 are buried, small white marble headstones marking all the early burials, flat stones,, the later ones.

The historic Mount St. Michael's, built in 1914-15, was sold early this year to The Pillar Investment Co. of Spokane, a group of local investors who purchased the buildings and land as a commercial venture.

The company president, Thomas Drahman, today was at his new offices on the main floor of the four-story red brick building.

The Rev. Paul Luger, S. J. right, and the Rev. Hubert Adams, last remaining priests at Mount St. Michael's Scholasticate.

This company purchased the buildings and property, totaling 715 acres, for $1.5 million. The land around the scholasticate will be subdivided for home sites.

Late in January, an announcement was made that the buildings on the property have been leased by the Tridentine Latin Rite Church, which has headquarters in Coeur d'Alene.

This group, which rejects doctrinal and liturgical changes in the Roman Catholic Church since Vatican II, is not approved by the Roman Catholic body.

A dozen Tridentine Rite novices moved into the property in January. They now occupy the main building, except for the east wing, where the retired Jesuit priests have been living.

Father Luger, the retired superior of priests and brothers who have been living at the mount, said most of them have now been moved to other Jesuit institutions.

He still has not been assigned by the provincial of the Oregon Province.

Father Luger was busy today making plans to have some of the things shipped or sent to other places. Saturday an auction was held at the "mount." No total for the sale was disclosed.

The big Sacred Heart statue at the front entrance will go to Immaculate Heart Retreat House, as will the "broken column," which bears names of early retreat participants at the scholasticate.

The statue of St. Michael, above the entry doors of the scholasticate, will go to Bea House at Gonzaga University, a center of seminary studies. Some 45 to 50 young seminarians are enrolled in the program, Father Luger said.

Truck Theft Is Admitted by Juvenile

A 17-year-old boy pleaded guilty in Superior Court today to a charge of taking a motor vehicle without permission.

Richard C. Harris, 17, E13416 Saltese, admitted stealing a pickup truck Jan. 9 that had been parked at a service station.

Judge Harold D. Clarke said he would allow the youth to remain free, pending a presentence investigation.

Juvenile Court declined jurisdiction over Harris because of prior record of criminal offenses as a juvenile, and because he is almost 18.

Marine Gets Higher Rank

Marine Sgt. Teddy A. Noon, son of Mr. and Mrs. Gay A. Noon, E7921 Indiana, has been promoted to his present rank while serving at Whidbey Island Naval Air Station, Oak Harbor, Wash., officials said recently.

$100 Taken

M. Lynn Lang, E12207 Skyview, told sheriff's officers that $100 has been stolen from her car.

State OKs Deaconess Remodeling

A proposed $20.5 million improvement project at Deaconess Hospital has been approved by the state Department of Social and Health Services, hospital officials were informed today.

Deaconess administrator Harry C. Wheeler said he was notified of the decision by Dr. John Beare, director of the state agency's Health Services Division .

A certificate of need for the project as originally proposed will be issued, Wheeler said. Reviewing bodies of the Eastern Washington Health Systems Agency and the Washington State Hospital Commission had recommended minor changes in the proposal.

The project now has received approval from all necessary agencies except the City Council, which is expected to act on a request for use of air space over Lincoln during its meeting tonight.

Deaconess will replace 175 beds in the aging north wing of the hospital with a new patient tower constructed above the existing acute care center. Also planned are replacement of 10 operating rooms and one cysto room and the addition of two new operating rooms and a single new cysto facility.

Construction of a 200-car parking structure also is envisioned.

Wheeler said about one year of design work remains to be done with construction anticipated to begin in spring 1979. The estimated completion date is mid-1981.

2 to Practice Psychotherapy

Allen O. Mote and Howard L. Hake have formed an association for the practice of psychotherapy at the University Professional Building, N122 University.

Mote, who holds a doctorate in counseling and clinical psychology from Washington State University, practices personal, marriage, child and family counseling. He is an adjunct professor at Eastern Washington University and Whitworth College.

Hake is a graduate of Northwest Christian College, Drake University and the University of Nebraska. A member of the Academy of Certified Social Workers, he teaches at Spokane Falls Community College and has 23 years' experience in the human services field. Previously he maintained a private practice in Millwood.

Liquor Permit Requests Told

Applications have been filed with the State Liquor Control Board for licenses to sell beer and wine for on-premises consumption at VIP's Restaurant, E3435 Trent, and Kopper Kings Restaurant, N220 Washington, board officials said.

Thief Steals Costly Watch

Theft of a $4,000 platinum watch with setting of diamonds and sapphires was reported to police by Virginia L. Eddleman, S943 Lincoln.

Tires Cut

Joseph E. Cooper, E8505 Sinto, told sheriff's officers someone slashed two tires on his car.

Appeal Refused

Fired Officer Loses

The Spokane Civil Service Commission today voted unanimously not to hear the appeal of Timothy V. Swartout, who was fired Jan. 27 from the Police Department.

A hearing on the appeal of Swartout's patrol partner, William H. Reedy, also had been scheduled today. It was postponed until next month.

Swartout and Reedy, both patrolmen, were fired for turning in allegedly false reports. According to Asst. Police Chief Thomas J. O'Brien, the officers indicated they had contacted citizens as part of the department's Neighborhood Watch program when they really hadn't done so.

The board based its decision not to hear Swartout's appeal on the advice of its staff and Larry Mailloux, a city attorney, that Swartout had no civil service right of appeal because he had not completed a routine one-year probationary period.

Swartout was rehired Oct. 30, having served previously on the force from 1972 to 1976.

Reedy, who had served nine years continuously before being fired, clearly has a right to be heard, but Mailloux said civil service rules do not extend that right to probationers.

Swartout's attorney, William J. Powell, argued that Swartout wasn't really a probationer because he was not treated like one. Powell said Swartout was not required to take a physical examination when he was rehired, nor was he subjected to a lie detector test or a background investigation.

Powell also said Swartout was assigned to patrol duty alone or with police reservists, while probationers are usually assigned to work with a veteran officer.

Powell said a required evaluation form on Swatout's performance was filled out late and by a radio operator who had little contact with his client.

He called the civil service rules "ambiguous at best," and said the facts surrounding his client's dismissal are in dispute.

Commissioner Richard A. Moser moved that Swartout's appeal not be heard, and Commissioner C. Grover Wilson provided the second. Wilson and Commissioner Arthur M. Hansen said they agreed with Mailloux that the Police Department has discretion to treat officers differently during their probation periods.

At that point, Powell said Swartout was older than the 21 to 31 age bracket set for officers to join the force at entrance level. Without further discussion, the vote was taken.

Commissioner Jerry C. Kopet was absent, and chairman Howard A. Anderson did not vote as is customary.

Legislative Unit Told Lotteries Need Selling, Won't Cut Taxes

If Washington goes to a state lottery, it should be marketed like laundry detergent or any other consumer product, a legislative committee was told here today.

The lawmakers also were told not to try to sell the idea as a means of reducing taxes, only as a way to stave off inflationary increases for a while.

The House Commerce Committee was meeting in Spokane to receive testimony on legislation it is studying to create a state lottery as a way of generating an estimated $20 million annually in general fund revenue.

Similar legislation, recommended by the State Gambling Commission, has been before the lawmakers for the past three years.

In 1974, voters backed the concept by nearly 55 percent in a referendum in which an approval margin of 60 percent was needed.

"The most likely lottery player is the lady who enters all the boxtop contests in the supermarket because that's all there is legally for her to do," said William E. Bjork, director of the State Gambling Commission.

Bjork said lottery tickets probably would be sold in supermarkets, variety stores and drug stores, unlike taverns and cocktail lounges where punchcards and pulltabs, which are permissble under current law, are sold.

Dan Bowers, president of an Atlanta firm which operates in 12 of the 14 states which now have lotteries, told the committee, "This is a business. It's not like selling hunting licenses where you have to buy one. You have to create the interest."

Bowers, whose company, Scientific Games Development Corp., pioneered the "instant lottery" in 1975, also testified:

"A lottery is not going to lower taxes. I don't know of a single instance where a lottery has lowered taxes.

"It's a good hedge against the inflationary spiral of taxes," he said.

Acknowledging the poorer odds lottery players face than those who engage in other forms of gambling, Bowers countered, "There's no other bet that offers so much for so little.

"There's no other bet where you can put 50 cents down and change your lifestyle," he said, adding he's seen about 65 millionaires made with lucky lottery tickets.

Rep. Frank Warnke, D-Auburn, chairman of the Commerce Committee, is expected to begin holding work sessions on the legislation this fall, said a committee staff member.

As written now, the bill would require that at least 45 percent of the gross receipts be returned in prize money. At least 40 percent would go into the state general fund and not more than 15 percent could be used to cover operational costs including promotion.

Bowers maintained failure to promote lotteries properly has been the cause of drop-off in success reported in some states.

The bill before the committee also appropriates $1.5 million to cover start-up costs and provides that could be repaid to the general fund if net receipts allow after meeting the distribution requirements.

YOU GOT IT!

The best prices and arrangements for your meeting or banquet in February are right here.

Call us. 455-9600, Ext. 7203. Ask for Polly. Tell her you heard about it in the newspaper.

Sheraton-Spokane Hotel

Christian Coalition Plans Farm-City Talk

Spokane Christian Coalition will sponsor a "Farm-City Dialogue," March 1 at 7 p.m. at Sacred Heart Medical Center to foster better understanding between food producers and urban consumers.

Roger Bowden, spokesman for the coalition's Hunger Task Force, announced the program.

Clarence H. Barnes, Gonzaga University economics professor, will talk about world hunger, long-term problems and technology.

Karl Felgenhauer, a Fairfield, Wash., wheat grower, will discuss the current cost-price problem, the producer-consumer relationship and resulting effects of farm economics, said Bowden.

Merlina Tate of the Washington Association of Women Involved in Farm Economics will speak of the farm strike and William Zagelow, Washington Association of Wheat Growers, will give his views of the family farm and the future of farming.

Class Planned on Breathing

A free breathing retraining program cosponsored by the Washington Lung Association and Valley General Hospital's Health Reach program begins March 7, organizers said.

The five-session program will be offered at 2:30 in the Medicus Professional Center across the street from the hospital.

Designed for persons with chronic breathing problems, the course will include discussion and demonstration on the topics of breathing techniques, energy and work conservation, proper diet and lung hygiene.

Last Rite Set for R.J. Felt

Funeral services for Spokane pharmicist Richard J. Felt, 43, will be at 2 Thursday at The Episcopal Cathedral of St. John the Evangelist.

Mr. Felt died Sunday night while on a skiing vacation with his family at Sun Valley, Idaho.

Born here, he was graduated from Lewis and Clark High School and from the University of Washington with a degree in pharmacy.

After service with the U.S. Navy, he returned to become a partner in his father's firm, Miller and Felt Pharmacy.

He was founder of R.S.W. Corp., which operated three Spokane pharmacies.

Mr. Felt was a member of the board and past president of Spokane Drug Council; president of Lincoln Heights Elementary Parent-Teacher Association; member of the YMCA board of directors and former member of the Spokane Ski Racing Association.

Mr. Felt was also a member of the Spokane Club, Spokane Racquet Club and Sigma Alpha Epsilon fraternity.

He is survived by his wife, Phyllis, at home; two sons, Richard R. Felt and Thomas C. Felt, both at home; his parents, Mr. and Mrs. Raymond L. Felt, Spokane; a sister, Mrs. Owen (Alyce Rae) Brown, Eugene, Ore., three nephews and one niece.

The family suggests memorials may be made to the American Heart Association, Spokane County Unit, W508 Howard.

Brief News ★ Records

THEFT of 15 stereo tapes from her car was reported to police yesterday by Susan D. Price, W1121 Seventh.

BUSINESSMEN: Plan meetings, breakfasts, luncheons at The Trio, N111 Post. — Adv.

JOHN S. CULLEN, E2111 34th, told police yesterday that a stereo tape deck has been stolen from his car.

GRAHAM Window Shade celebrates 22 yrs. with a special 25% off roller shades of Avocado, Colony Stripe, 36" thru 54". (Thru Feb. 24.) N709 Monroe — 327-3144. — Adv.

SOMEONE burglarized her home and stole $80 and $500 worth of stereo equipment, Jo Ann C. Vantine, E2115 Longfellow, told police yesterday.

RECYCLING YOUR wardrobe? Let Paris Cleaners help with alterations and expert cleaning. S315 Washington, 747-2138. — Adv.

CITIZEN band radio has been stolen from his car, James D. Sjothun, W1026 Sixth, told police yesterday.

PAM J. STRYMEN, W2301 Pacific, told police yesterday that someone burglarized her apartment and stole 50 record albums and $37.

OCCASIONAL TABLES decorator lamps, R. E. Owes, E616 Third. 624-8936. — Adv.

ALTA M. KING, W1927 Carlisle, told police yesterday that someone stole the radio from her car.

RATS WANTED — for experimental Rodenticide testing. Service free of charge. Call Senske Weed & Pest Control, 535-3591. — Adv.

MILLER & HAHN remains open during the remodeling of their store front. Clearance Sale continues on groups of boots, coats, vests & other items. New spring styles arriving daily at W516 Main. — Adv.

The Records

BIRTHS

Born in Spokane hospitals during the 24-hour period ending at 9 a.m. Tuesday, Feb. 21, 1978:

Sacred Heart

To Mr. and Mrs. Donald Ott, Coeur d'Alene, girl.

To Mr. and Mrs. William Evans, E7308 Maxwell, girl.

To Mr. and Mrs. Paul A. Rearick, W3710 Francis, boy.

To Mr. and Mrs. Billy Layne, W321 Mission, girl.

To Mr. and Mrs. Von Aldendorf, N3417 Elton, girl.

Deaconess

To Mr. and Mrs. Ron Anderson, E523 Tilton, boy.

To Mr. and Mrs. John Finneman, Otis Orchards, boy.

To Mr. and Mrs. Thomas G. Strobridge, N1025 University, girl.

To Mr. and Mrs. William Gemmell, N5907 Addison, girl.

MARRIAGE LICENSE APPLICATIONS

Lewellyn L. Wilson and Peggy L. Edwards, both Spokane.

Andrew D. Hearn and Jean L. Christian, both Spokane.

Patrick M. Sherlock, Spokane, and Charlene J. Myers, Seattle.

Richard W. Rockstrom and JoAnn L. Nelson, both Spokane.

Frank J. Prieghar and Edna C. Bethel, both Spokane.

James W. Nettles, Airway Heights, and Mildred L. Dunlap, Spokane.

Nathan T. Cottrell and Barbara J. Innes, both Spokane.

Terrance L. Johnson and Mary C. Barnett, both Spokane.

Robert R. Holmquist Jr. and Arlene K. Coltrill, both Spokane.

Kim A. Halverson and Cheryl J. Rippee, both Spokane.

The Courts

ARRAIGNED IN SUPERIOR COURT

Steven D. Lassiter, 18, S218 Greene, charged with taking a motor vehicle without permission, plea of guilty, committed to the County-City Jail without bond pending a presentence investigation.

Oran Wilson Beinap, 57 E3112 Olympic, charged with communication with a minor for immoral purposes, plea of guilty, ordered by Judge Harold D. Clarke to continue with mental health counseling as a condition of one year's probation.

Susan J. Swanson, 25, Colbert, charged with delivery of a controlled substance (cocaine), plea of guilty, ordered by Judge Clarke to make $200 restitution, pay a $150 fine, and serve eight days in jail as conditions of 18 months probation.

Richard C. Harris, 17, E13416 Saltese, charged with taking a motor vehicle without permission, plea of guilty, released on own recognizance pending a presentence investigation.

Clifford R. Bartlett, 28, W1921 Eloika, charged with first-degree theft, plea of guilty, released on own recognizance pending a presentence investigation.

NEW SUITS IN SUPERIOR COURT

Loyal D. Amstutz vs. Bruce Sleep, unspecified amount claimed owing on promissory note.

Farmers Insurance Co. of Washington vs. Lyle Burdick, and others, asking declaratory judgment concerning insurance coverage.

First National Bank in Spokane vs. Robert W. Carpenter, $2,923 claimed owing; default judgment entered.

Jim Flynn vs. David L. Nuesmeyer, and others, seeking an accounting of partnership and corporate assets, and payment of sum claimed due.

Consolidated Supply Co. vs. Allen Sanders, $7,842 claimed owing.

Consolidated Supply Co., vs. Arnold Haag and Columbia Inland Corp., $10,658 claimed owing.

Consolidated Supply Co. vs. H & G General Contractors Inc., and Sam Harrison, $7,652 claimed owing.

Bell Builders Inc. vs. Kenneth J. and Ann L. Spiger, $2,056 claimed owing on promissory note.

Frank and Shirley Orden vs Dallas B. Greer, seeking specific performance of real estate sale agreement.

Washington Auto Carriage Co. and Utility Tool and Equipment Co., vs. American Economy Insurance Co., American States Insurance Co., and Western Pacific Insurance Co., seeking declaratory judgment concerning insurance coverage.

E. Norene Bishop vs. Gary Myers, and Albertson's Inc., seeking unspecified damages for alleged discrimination and defamation.

Scott Britton vs. Frederick McCulloch, $900 asked for alleged negligence in auto collision.

AVCO Financial Services of Washington vs. Ronnie B. and Teresa H. Mack, $1,573 claimed owing on promissory note.

OMNI Foods Inc. vs. Ed and Kris Craig, $5,307 claimed owing.

SENTENCED IN SUPERIOR COURT

Duane E. David, 20, N7318 Excell Drive, guilty plea Dec. 13 to second-degree theft, ordered by Judge Harold D. Clarke to serve six months in jail, with work-release privileges, as a condition of three years' probation.

WAGE EARNER PETITIONS

Gerald D. and Elizabeth M. Burnes, W2514 Third, to pay debts totaling $72,324 at $173 a month.

Robert O. Bennett, E9910 Second, to pay debts totaling $1,551 at $200 a month.

Daniel J. and Rose M. Murphy, N609 Cochran, to pay debts totaling $3,309 at $78 a month.

MARRIAGE DISSOLUTION PETITIONS

Mary L. and Frank E. Buhrer.
Charles Q. and Nevada G. Lewis.
Mary A. and Stephen H. Chavez.
Janice E. and Charles C. Underwood.
Herbert and Donna R. Munro.
Priscilla and Curtis L. Duer.
Jessie E. and Ralph A. Belden.
Thomas L. and Carole K. Ingalls.
Eunice N. and Harry C. Laughry.
Margaret and James W. Campbell.

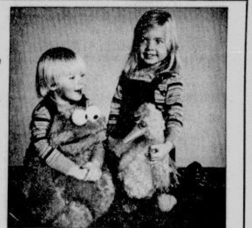
MARRIAGE DISSOLUTIONS GRANTED

Richard and Judy Sloan.
Glenda R. and Steven W. Marko.

Pixy'at

3 locations:
Downtown Spokane
Shadle Center
University City

Tues., Feb. 21
through
Sat., Feb. 25.



Look!
We had our picture taken with a TV star!
Big Bird!

Choose one 5x7 or 4 wallet sizes in natural color, just 1.95.

Come, have your child's photo taken with one of the gang from Sesame Street™. Pick Big Bird, Cookie Monster, or Bert and Ernie stuffed characters.

Select from several different poses. Copies and enlargements available at higher prices. Two or three children (to age 12) in one photo. 2.98.

No appointment necessary. Charge it.
Sesame toys and clothes available at JCPenney

Photographer's Hours:
Shadle and University City: Tues.-Fri. 10 a.m.-6 p.m. Sat. 10 a.m.-6 p.m.
Downtown Permanent Studio: Mon.-Fri. 9:30 a.m.-9 p.m. Sat. 9:30 a.m.-6 p.m. Sun. noon-5p.m.

JCPenney
Spokane stores

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Sweet Mint

It's that time again, 6-year-old Susan Anthony reminds as she holds a box of Camp Fire mints. Blue Birds, like Susan, and Camp Fire Girls begin selling boxes of the mints and fruit gems tomorrow in the Spokane area. Proceeds from the two-week sale will be used to finance Camp Fire Girl programs and help girls earn their way to summer camps. Camp Fire leaders expect 180,000 boxes of mints will be sold during the annual area-wide sale.

Block Watch Is Set

A Block Watch program aimed at helping Spokane citizens make their neighborhoods safer, was announced today.

Officer John L. Sullivan of the Spokane Police Crime Prevention Unit and Dan George, YMCA Block Watch director, said the first impact of the new program will be felt in an area of northeast Spokane bounded by Francis and Euclid, Nevada and Havana.

"This project is designed to impact (reduce) the crimes of residential burglary, robbery, assault and rape committed against the elderly," Sullivan said. "Even though the target population is senior citizens, the program will help the entire community."

George and Sullivan said Block Watch participants will work to set up organizations in each block.

"These organizations will help neighbors get to know one another and, in turn, help one another to make their neighborhoods more secure," Sullivan said.

The Block Watch officials said citizens also will be told how to mark valuable items to protect against theft. Engraving pens will be made available.

"Another important part of the Block Watch plan are home security evaluations," Sullivan said.

Basic home security information will be given at Block Watch meetings. Sullivan and George said that upon request, a member of the Block Watch staff will go to a home and conduct a confidential in-depth home security evaluation.

Theft Told

Terry A. Miller, N4822 Nelson, told police a stereo tape deck has been stolen from her car.

Tridentine Latin Rite

Catholic Group Seeks Own Way

First of two articles.

By HAZEL BARNES and NANCY WOOLUM

It's hard to penetrate the wall of self-imposed secrecy set up by leaders of the Tridentine Latin Rite Church, which has headquarters in Coeur d'Alene.

Members of the group, popularly known as Fatima Crusaders, are familiar to residents of northern Idaho by their distinctive attire and by always going about in twos or larger groups.

Occasionally some of the members and leaders have been Spokane on business or pleasure.

Some of its members and former members have been in the courts of Idaho in the past few years.

For the most part, however, they form a rather secluded group, little known except to their own members and families, or to ex-members and families.

The Fatima Crusaders are in the news again with their recent leasing of the buildings at Mount St. Michael's Scholasticate, that long-respected Jesuit training institution for priests, northeast of Hillyard.

Some of the Crusader seminarians now are on the grounds.

While no exact figures are available, it is thought the Crusaders number more than 500 and they come from many parts of the nation, attracted by what they feel is the "true" Catholic church.

They reject the changes of the Second Vatican Council.

They're not affiliated with the Roman Catholic Diocese of Boise, or the Spokane Diocese.

The leader of their group, Bishop Francis K. Schuckardt, has refused or ignored requests of this paper for interviews within the past year, failing to answer a letter or to reply to telephone calls.

His assistant, the Rev. Denis Chicoine, however, had agreed to an interview two weeks hence, although he had been unavailable when earlier interviews had been anticipated. Father Denis is in Massachusetts now, associates said.

In a Chronicle story of January 1975, however — at which time the group was involved in a court case in Coeur d'Alene — the bishop related some of the Crusaders' beliefs.

He said they don't regard the English language Mass as a true Mass because the essential words of the consecration have been changed, in violation, they say, of the decrees of Pope Pius V and of the Council of Trent of 1570.

Schuckardt said his group follows the teachings of Pope Pius XII, forbidding interfaith services, and those of Pope Pius X, condemning modernism. He defined modernism as scriptural and moral relativism and belief in the evolution of doctrine.

Schuckardt said the Tridentine Latin Rite group believes in the papacy, but regards the papal seat as now vacant because members think Pope Paul VI's election was not valid.

They feel Pope Paul is a modernist and all modernists were excommunicated.

Bishop Schuckardt came to the Coeur d'Alene area in 1967 and has been gradually building up his national organization with headquarters in the Lake city.

What is called the City of Mary has been established at Rathdrum, Idaho, the group purchasing considerable property there and building its church at this hilltop location, which overlooks Hauser Lake. The church is known as the National Shrine of Mary, Immaculate Queen of the Universe.

The group in recent years also erected a combination convent-school there. Its Coeur d'Alene monastery, known as Christ the King Priory Inc., is at E314 Garden. The group also has a residence for its bishop in Coeur d'Alene and other properties.

The seminary at Rathdrum burned down, months ago, and the young men who were studying there are the ones now living at Mount St. Michael's.

A neighbor to the Rathdrum property, Gordon Syltie, a counselor at Greenacres Junior High School, said the Crusaders have been fair and honest with him and he has no complaint with them as neighbors.

News clippings of earlier years indicate that Bishop Schuckardt, as a layman with the Blue Army, or Fatima Crusaders, appeared at various times in Spokane under auspices of Roman Catholic churches and groups here.

Crusader groups were formed at two Spokane Valley parishes, St. John Vianney and St. Mary's, Veradale, and another in the city at St. Peter's Roman Catholic Church in 1964.

In October 1975, when Schuckardt was international secretary of the Blue Army (he had been advanced from lay director of the Pacific Division), a youth rally was held at St. Xavier's Church. Schuckardt then lived in Bellevue, Wash., and had just returned from a lecture tour of Europe.

He had spoken in 1966 at a youth gathering in the Gonzaga Prep School gym.

In reference to these and other meetings, the Rev. Michael J. Savelesky, rector of Bishop White Seminary, says:

"The Blue Army of Fatima was, and still is, as such, a valid devotion in the Catholic Church. But taken to extremes, as the Schuckardt group manifests, the devotion becomes extremely depersonalizing and misdirecting in genuine Christian spirituality."

The bishop of the Spokane Diocese, the Most Rev. Bernard J. Topel, in his "Your Bishop and You" column in the Inland Register, diocesan weekly, spoke against the Tridentine Mass, which had been offered last summer in Pasco. He said this irregular Mass was offered without his permission.

At that time, Bishop Topel said the Tridentine Latin Mass was unlawful in the Church, adding:

"To 'celebrate' a Tridentine Mass is to participate in a Mass contrary to my directions as the Bishop of Spokane. It is contrary also to the unity of the Church willed by Christ. And it is contrary to the wishes of the Church itself . . ."

The sale of Mount St. Michael's, comprising 715 acres, was reported this year in the Chronicle of Jan. 6. Pillar Investment Co. of Spokane being the buyer. The purchase price was $1.5 million.

At that time, use of the buildings, including the *main four-story brick one,* had not been determined. The land around the buildings was to be subdivided for home sites. (In recent years, the "mount" was used as a home for retired priests, its use as a seminary having been discontinued.)

The Tridentine Latin Rite Church then leased the buildings and a news story of Jan. 26 indicated that the young seminarians already had moved in. Thomas Drahman, president of Pillar Investment Co., said his company wants to keep the buildings as a "religious sanctuary."

Drahman is reported to be a member of the Fatima Crusaders, but he could not be reached for comment today.

He makes his home in Coeur d'Alene and is said to have moved there from California. The name, Pillar, for the investment company, is reported to represent the church as a pillar.

Bond Backing Goal of Tours

Many of nearly 500 parents who toured District 81's "worst" schools yesterday appeared convinced that passage of the March 14 bond issue election is necessary, organizers said today.

A citizens' committee sponsored the tours of 13 elementary schools and North Central High School, hoping those who took them and observed the condition of the buildings would serve as messengers in support of the two-proposition, $40.5 million bond issue.

Saying that the expected these parents would become "salesmen" for the election, Mrs. Connie Frigaard, a member of the committee, said: "The people I talked to couldn't believe the condition of the schools."

Those who took the tour were selected by principals and represented nearly every school in the district.

At a gathering at NC, speakers discussed topics including the possibility of double-shifting at some schools if the district is forced to close some buildings due to health requirements.

With the apparent success of yesterday's tour, organizers, also supporting the $13.3 million special levy measure to be voted on March 14, have announced a second tour. Scheduled Wednesday, several hundred "career and business leaders" will be invited to visit these schools.

Mrs. Frigaard said anyone wishing to visit schools to be affected by the outcome of the bond issue—Audubon, Holmes, Garfield, Willard, Bemiss, Cooper, Longfellow, Whitman, Sheridan, Grant, Arlington, Mullan Road, Roosevelt and NC — should contact the respective principals.

Thomas Brown Rites Planned

Thomas O. "Brownie" Brown, 82, retired grocer and longtime Liberty Lake area resident, died yesterday in a hospital.

Memorial services will be Monday at 1 at Liberty Lake Community Church. Cremation is planned.

Mr. Brown was born in Roanoke, Ill., and came to Liberty Lake 38 years ago. He owned and operated Brownie's Grocery there 22 years.

He is survived by his wife, Bertha, at their home, 5720 Mitchell, Liberty Lake; one daughter, Mrs. Harold (Betty) Hahn of Liberty Lake; two sons, Richard L. of Liberty Lake and Orville R. of Dallas, 10 grandchildren and 24 great-grandchildren.

Hazen & Jaeger's in the Valley has charge of arrangements.

William H. Daniels

Graveside service for William H. Daniels, 64, will be tomorrow at 11 at Sunset Mausoleum with burial at Fairmount. Mr. Daniels died yesterday at his home.

Born in Pinehurst, Wash., Mr. Daniels came to Spokane 60 years ago. He was a sheet metal worker for a number of firms, including Gale Mechanical Sheet Metal Co.

He was a member of the Independent Order of Foresters, the Ancient Order of United Workmen, Sheet Metal Workers Local Union 212 and was a veteran of World War II.

Survivors include his wife, Edith E. at their home, one daughter, Mrs. Pat (Lucile) Keogh, Jr., of the Spokane Valley; one son, William J. of Vancouver, Wash., and two grandchildren.

Hazen & Jaeger's is in charge of arrangements.

Joseph A. Lunde

Funeral for Joseph A. Lunde, 69, retired sales representative for Knapp Shoe Co., will be at 3 tomorrow at Hazen & Jaeger's with burial at Spokane Memorial Gardens.

Born in Wisconsin, Mr. Lunde died Wednesday in a hospital. He had been employed here by the shoe company for more than a quarter of a century.

He was a member of the Spokane Camp of the Gideons and Marshall Community Church.

Surviving are his wife, Bernice M., at the home, W1111 Thirteenth; three daughters, Mrs. Dale (Betty) Young and Mrs. Lowell (Andrea) Wood, both Anchorage, and Mrs. Harold (Patricia) Picard, El Centro, Calif., six grandchildren and four great-grandchildren.

Frank A. Stall

Funeral for Frank A. Stall, 86, a 65-year resident of Spokane, will be tomorrow at 10 at Hazen & Jaeger's with burial Monday at Riverside.

Mr. Stall, a retired produce salesman, died Wednesday in a hospital. He was a member of the Lutheran Church.

He is survived by his wife, Nettie J., at their home, 5629 Loma Drive; a daughter, Dorothy Lord of Washington, D.C.; a son Raymond H. of Spokane, and a stepson, William F. Mullen of San Jose, Calif.

Paul E. Mack

Funeral for Paul E. Mack, 59, will be tomorrow at 1 at Hazen & Jaeger's with burial at Greenwood. Mr. Mack died Wednesday in a hospital.

A life-long resident of Spokane and the surrounding area, he had worked as a switchman for Burlington Northern Railroad.

He was a member and past commander of Hillyard Post 1474 Veterans of Foreign Wars, Colville Eagles Lodge and the United Transportation Union. He was a veteran of World War II.

Survivors include his wife, Marjorie, and a son Michael P. Mack, at the home; three daughters, Margie Williams of Spokane, Linda Ciancciarulo of Rockville, Md., and Debbie Mack of Cheney; his mother, Mrs. Gladys Mack of Spokane; a sister, Helen Peterson of Spokane, and six grandchildren.

Ray L. Price

Ray Logan Price, 90, formerly a self-employed pharmacist, died yesterday in a nursing home. Memorial service will be tomorrow at 11 at Hennessey's. Cremation is planned.

Mr. Price owned Standard Drug Co., N1814 Division, for many years. He was graduated from the Washington State University school of pharmacy in 1912.

He was a member of El Katif Shrine and was a past president and lifetime member of Spokane Central Lions Club.

His wife, Edna, died in 1968.

Survivors include one son, Robert F. of Spokane; one daughter, Mrs. Willard (Jeanne) Bungay of Kalispell, Mont., four grandchildren and four great-grandchildren.

Mary M. Shaw

Funeral for Mary M. Shaw, 86 will be Monday at 1 at Sunset Mausoleum with burial at Fairmount. Mrs. Shaw died Wednesday in a hospital.

Born in Wisconsin, she had lived the past 45 years in the Deer Park and Usk areas. She was a member of Fertile Valley Grange 1094.

She is survived by two sisters, Melvina Schrader of Usk and Grace Carmin of Spokane, and three brothers, Kenneth Ingraham of Newport, Emerson Ingraham of Monroe, Wash., and Otis Ingraham of Cashmere, Wash.

Hazen & Jaeger's is in charge of arrangements.

Thelma McBride

Funeral for Thelma McBride will be tomorrow at 1 at Deer Park Methodist Church with burial at Wild Rose Cemetery.

Mrs. McBride, 71 died Wednesday in a hospital. She had lived in Deer Park for 60 years. She had been a member of the Wild Rose Community Club for more than 50 years.

She is survived by her husband, Lloyd, at their home on Route 1; two daughters, Mrs. Leo (Jean) Siers of Seattle and Mrs. George (Mary) Caruso of Spokane; one sister, Mrs. Merle (Charlotte) Cline of Spokane, six grandchildren and three great-grandchildren.

Lauer's in Deer Park is in charge of arrangements.

Man Charged With Assault

Ernest Tillman, 51, W235 Main, was arrested by police last night on a second-degree assault charge.

Officer Clifford R. Walter said Tillman is alleged to have struck and injured Ernest A. Tollefson, 41, also of W235 Main. Tollefson suffered a head injury and was taken to St. Luke's Memorial Hospital.

Goodwill Employee Honored

Evelyn Spaeth, a Goodwill employee for 16 years, was named Worker of the Year for 1977 during an awards dinner for the Inland Empire Goodwill Industries last night at the Red Lion Motor Inn.

Ms. Spaeth, selected as the Outstanding Handicapped Woman Worker of 1977 by the Governor's Committee on Employment of the Handicapped, began her Goodwill career as a clerical worker in 1962, and is now local office manager and records coordinator.

Employee Glen McDonald was honored for 20 years of service as supervisor of the laundry and dry cleaning department. Goodwill board members receiving service awards included Jene Moe, Charles Phelan and Arehie Morice.

Recipients of "Goodwilly Oscars" for outstanding service—were Elizabeth Caseholt, Carl Guenzel, Dr. Alfred Adams, Dr. S. E. Shikany and Art Schulein, all of Spokane, and Al Krueger of Clarkston.

Gonzaga Taps Former Mayor

Former Spokane Mayor David H. Rodgers was appointed a regent of Gonzaga University today.

The Rev. Bernard J. Coughlin, S.J., Gonzaga president, said Rodger's "valuable experience in business and city government will help us a lot and I think he will enjoy the association and work on the Gonzaga campus."

Rodgers, now eastern Washington deputy insurance commissioner, was mayor 10 years and was an insurance underwriter for 30 years.

Rodgers' appointment to the 56-member board of regents was confirmed by GU's board of trustees.

Fete in May

Lilac Queen Hunt Begins

The annual search for a new Spokane Lilac Festival Queen is under way again at the metropolitan area's 12 high schools.

Each school will select a Lilac Princess to vie for the title of Lilac Queen.

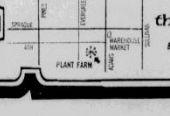
Donald H. Head, vice president of the Lilac Festival Association and chairman of the Lilac Royalty Program, said announcement of the schools' princess selection will be made March 13-23.

Head said each princess will receive a custom-tailored Lilac Festival wardrobe and will participate in festival activities May 12-21.

GREEN SALE

CHINESE RICE PLANT 8" BASKET, REG. 10.95	$8.99
RED MARANTA 6" POT, REG. 5.95	$2.99
RUBBER PLANT 6" POT, REG. 6.49	$4.99
BIRD OF PARADISE 6" POT, REG. 5.95	$3.99
ASSORTED PLANTS 4" POT, REG. 1.99	$1.19
SANTA ROSA FERN 6" POT, REG. 5.95	$2.99
CALIFORNIA GOLD NEPHTHYTIS 6" BASKET, REG. 5.95	$4.99
WAX IVY (GREEN & VARIEGATED) 6" BASKET, REG. 6.49	$4.99
SOIL REG. 98¢, SALE	50¢
FERTILIZER REG. 98¢, SALE	50¢

BURPEE SEEDS



the Plant Farm

BETWEEN EVERGREEN & ADAMS IN THE VALLEY

E. 14208 4th Ave. 926-6397

OPEN MON.-SAT. 8:30-6 P.M.

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Second Story Job

What appears to be a typical street-level construction site, in this bird's-eye view of an unusual demolition and rebuilding project, is in reality the first-floor roof of the F. W. Woolworth store at Main and Lincoln. A six-level parking garage above the store has been mostly removed, and a new, block-long, second-story retail center will be built on top.

Cooney Inquiry Expands

(Continued from Page 1.)

cy light when the judge pulled his car to the curb.

Gasperino described the judge's clothing as disarrayed and said the judge seemed very talkative.

Gasperino said he gave the judge field sobriety tests and felt that Cooney was under the influence of liquor. He said it was then the judge was advised he was under arrest on a charge of driving while under the influence of liquor.

Gasperino said he then transported Cooney to jail where more sobriety tests were done.

The officer said he fully advised the judge he'd lose his driver's license if he didn't submit to a breathalizer test.

"He said he didn't believe in the breathalizer and wouldn't take it," Gasperino told the court.

He said the judge told him he had one and a half drinks, later saying one and a third drinks.

"I felt he was obviously affected by alcohol," Gasperino told the court.

The city rested its case after an hour and a half of testimony and the defense asked the judge for a verdict of acquittal.

Hemovich argued in his acquittal motion that Cooney had done well on the sobriety tests and that the arrest was made solely by Officer Gasperino based on noticing alcohol on Cooney's breath, and only on observations, not the physical tests.

City Prosecutor Bill Camera argued there was sufficient evidence to continue and deny the motion.

Wartnik then denied the defense motion for acquittal.

The defense was to be heard this afternoon.

Alaska Jolted

ANCHORAGE, Alaska (AP) – A moderate earthquake, registering 5.1 on the Richter Scale, shook south-central Alaska Thursday, according to the Palmer Observatory.

The observatory said there were no immediate reports of damage, although quakes with a magnitude of 5 or more can cause considerable damage. The tremor occurred at 8:33 p.m., and its epicenter was 150 miles northwest of Anchorage. It was felt here and in the surrounding area.

Suckers Saluted

NIXA, Mo. (AP) – San Juan Capistrano might have its swallow, and Hinckley, Ohio, its buzzards, but Nixa has its suckers.

The southwestern Missoury community is celebrating the presence of Finley River Suckers – a fish that resembles a carp but has soft lips and makes its spawning run up the Finley River this time of the year.

On Thursday, Sucker Day started with the crowning of the Sucker Day Queen and a parade through Nixa.

Scores Treated for Food Poison

VICTORIA, Texas (AP) – Nearly 200 students and staff at a Victoria elementary school jammed the emergency facilities in this south Texas town to be treated for apparent food poisoning after they ate a turkey and dressing lunch at the school's cafeteria.

Officials said 20 students remained hospitalized in stable condition. Ignacio Diaz, principal of Juan Linn Elementary where the outbreak occurred, said students began complaining of nausea about two hours after lunch Thursday.

'Mount' Plans to Open Doors

Mount St. Michael's, the former Jesuit seminary leased recently by the Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church, will be reopened and dedicated Monday, a church news service spokesman said.

A public open house is scheduled for Sunday from 3 to 5 p.m. at the "Mount," which sits on a hill northeast of Spokane. Dedication services Monday, the feast of St. Michael the Archangel, are restricted to church members, the spokesman, Frater Louis Marie said.

The Tridentine Latin Rite Church, which retains a "pre-Vatican II" philosophy in its doctrine and liturgy, will use part of the facility as a seminary.

Also housed there will be church offices and a private high school to be staffed by the Congregation of Mary, Immaculate Queen of the Universe title, Marie said.

Built half a century ago, Mount St. Michael's closed as an active seminary eight years ago. It was used as a retirement home for priests and brothers until its sale earlier this year to Pillar Investment Co.

Controversy arose later when the property was leased by the Tridentine Latin Rite, which is not recognized by the Roman Catholic Church.

Pillar Investment Co. and the Latin Rite Church also have been linked. Pillar president Thomas Drahman, at the time of the lease, confirmed his membership in the Tridentine church.

He now is administrator of Mount St. Michael's.

Real Estate Broker Gets Idea to Carter

Donald M. Robbins, a Spokane real estate broker with an idea on curbing spiraling rental rates, decided President Carter should know about his suggestion.

Realizing that chances were slim on getting the ear of the chief executive during his Spokane appearance, Robbins prepared a letter to Carter and delivered it to the president's advance staff here earlier in the week.

The real estate broker's suggestion is that a tax and rent freeze be set up at the time a rental unit is occupied, together with a self-maintenance incentive for the renter.

"This way," Robbins wrote the president, "people with fixed incomes can budget themselves much easier and not have the constant worry of being evicted or suffering an increase in rents."

Robbins told the president he recently gave up handling rentals because "it is hard for me to evict people or to raise rental fees because of tax increases and assessments. I sure hope something can be done because it saddens me to see people always on the move just because they are poor."

922-1100 Porta-Pool 922-1100
E. 8723 SPRAGUE

Olin hth CHLORINE

SPRING SAVINGS
50 LB. DRUM
TABLETS OR GRANULAR

YOUR PRICE $62.50
LESS OLIN REBATE —5.00
YOUR NET COST $57.50

	50 LB. DRUM	35 LB. PAIL	25 LB. PAIL
YOUR PRICE	$62.50	$56.60	$41.95
LESS OLIN REBATE	—5.00	—4.00	—3.00
YOUR NET COST	$57.50	$52.60	$88.95

TABLETS ONLY

IN STORE SPECIAL 100 lb. HTH Reg. $104.95 $94.95

SAVINGS FOR POOL OWNERS FROM MAY 1 TO MAY 15

hth LIMIT ONE REBATE PER FAMILY • PROOF OF PURCHASE NECESSARY • GET OFFICIAL COUPON HERE
EFFECTIVE • ECONOMICAL • CONVENIENT • EASY-TO-USE

VISA MasterCharge

9-6 Mon.-Fri.
9-5 Sat.
12-5 Sun.

porta-pool
E. 8723 SPRAGUE • 922-1100
Across From the Sprague Theatre

There are THREE weed killers in Lilly/Miller's Feed & Weed. So it eliminates dandelions plus other lawn weeds. And it kills them completely, right down to the roots!
While it's killing weeds, Feed & Weed also nourishes your lawn with nine important plant food elements. Time released nitrogen feeds your lawn constantly, for balanced growth.
For a lush, emerald green, weed-free lawn, trust

On Sale This Weekend Only!
REG. $12.95 NOW $10.95

EXPERT'S ADVICE
SAT. MAY 6th BOB KEHOE
Lilly's—Miller's Representative will be here to expertly answer all your lawn and garden problems.

CAMYN'S GREENHOUSE & GARDEN CENTER
43RD & GARFIELD 747-8613
3 BLOCKS EAST OF 43RD & GRAND

Here's what you'll need to make your next party a big success. Plenty of refreshments, good music, a congenial group . . .

. . . and the Chronicle.

You've never thought of the Chronicle as part of your party plans? Well, food and beverages are important, of course. And music helps. But what really brings people together is conversation. If you can keep lively, absorbing talk going, everybody has a great time.

So spend a few minutes a day checking on the latest doings, local and world-wide. Find out what books folks are reading, whose team's on top, what the political situation is. (While you're at it, check the ads for good buys in dos and the like.) Then try to be modest about your reputation as a marvelous hostess!

SPOKANE DAILY CHRONICLE
For home delivery call 455-7170.
the conversation brightener

ADVERTISEMENT ADVERTISEMENT

WHAT ABOUT "RELEASE TIME" FOR RELIGIOUS INSTRUCTION, DURING REGULAR SCHOOL HOURS?

The Central Valley School board is presently considering a program offering release time for religious instruction. Each high school student who applies, with parents' consent, would be allowed one hour per day, five days per week for such instruction. Here are some thoughts and objections for your consideration.

EROSION OF ACADEMIC QUALITY: For students to participate in the proposed program, they will have to drop either a study hall or an elective class. They will have to give up an important part of their regular high school education.

PAROCHIAL SCHOOL AT PUBLIC COST: By taking advantage of the busing of students to a public high school at taxpayers' expense, and then collecting those students from that school for religious instruction, could be considered providing parochial schools at public expense. Any record keeping by the public school of those attending religious instruction classes would also be at taxpayers' expense.

DISCRIMINATORY PROCEDURES: The proposed plan will favor those organizations within walking distance of the school and discriminate against those who will have to bus their young people to more distant locations, by deducting the time for transportation from the hour provided. It also discriminates against those groups who can not afford to staff for a full six hour day, five day a week position for religious instructions.

UNCONTROLLABLE PARTICIPATION: Any group requesting release time **must** receive equal treatment, including all types of organizations who claim to be religious in nature. There can be no control of the content of the "religious" instruction offered. It will also be difficult for the school administration to effectively police the flow of the students to and from the high school campus.

POLARIZATION OF COMMUNITY: Already this issue is polarizing the community, and such will increase as more religious groups request and institute release time.

Let us hear from you . . . . .

I am also opposed to "Release Time" for Religious Instruction during the regular school day hours!

Name _____ Address _____

Please mail to Evangelical Ministers Alliance
10910 E. Boone, Spokane, WA 99206

Ken Parker, Frank Palmer, Scott Creach: Co-Chairmen

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

'MOUNT' TO REOPEN

Mount St. Michael's, the former Jesuit scholasticate, will be reopened Sunday and dedicated Monday, . . the Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church (Inland Empire Province) announced Friday.

"The Mount" will again be used for the formation of future priests, the announcement added.

Part of the building will become a seminary and other areas will serve as church offices. There will also be facilities for a Catholic high school.

Thomas Drahman, Mount St. Michael's administrator, and Frater Louis Marie of the rite's Veritas Press, indicated that the facilities will be opened to the public from 3 to 5 p.m. Sunday.

Dedication ceremonies will begin at 7 p.m. Monday with the rites restricted to church members.

The Most Rev. Bishop Francis K. Schuckardt, ordinary of the Latin Rite Church, will formally bless and dedicate the chapel and seminary which have been renovated.

On Dec. 22, 1977, the property was sold by the Jesuits to Pillar Investment Co., Spokane. It was subsequently leased to the Tridentine church.

"Traditional" Catholic curricula "both in theology and academics" will be a feature of the proposed high school, the Very Rev. Denis Chicoine, superior of the congregation, said.

Whitworth divinity degree honors Young Life leader

WILLIAM STARR
Gets honorary degree

William S. Starr, president of Young Life Foundation and former president of Young Life International, will receive an honorary doctor of divinity degree during a 9 p.m. ceremony today at the Whitworth College Music Building recital hall.

Starr was Spokane area director of Young Life from 1953 to 1956.

Before coming to Spokane he headed the area staff in Portland, Ore. Afterward he was for eight years director of Young Life's Midwest region.

Associated with Jim Rayburn, founder of Young Life, Starr was the organization's general manager and after 1965, executive director until 1970 when he was named president.

Whitworth president Edward B. Lindaman will confer the honorary degree after remarks from Robert Mitchell, executive director of Young Life International; C. Davis Weyerhauser, member of the Whitworth board of trustees; Chuck Ferguson, another former Spokane area Young Life director, and Ronald C. White, chaplain at Whitworth.

On May 14 during Whitworth's 88th commencement ceremony, two other honorary degrees will be conferred.

Dorothy Vale Kissinger, former vice moderator of the United Presbyterian Church of the United States and a resident of Mesa, Ariz., will receive a doctor of human letters degree. She was commencement speaker at Whitworth in 1976.

The Rev. Howard L. Rice Jr., department head and professor of ministries at San Francisco Theological Seminary, San Anselmo, Calif., will receive a honorary doctor of divinity degree.

His ministry has included the pastorate of Emmanuel Presbyterian Church in Chicago.

The Presbyterian Board of National Missions praised the church's activities in Chicago's West Side community "as the best inner-city work in the nation," a Whitworth College spokesman said.

Evangelists

Evangelists Bob and Esther Ford, Pomona, Calif., will conduct services at the First Assembly of God Church, W828 Indiana, at 11 p.m. and 6 p.m. Sunday and at 7:30 p.m. Tuesday and Wednesday.

Services, concert

Church to note its 70th year

Manito Presbyterian Church, E402 Twenty-ninth, will observe its 70th anniversary Sunday during 8:30 and 11 a.m. services and a 7 p.m. "Celebration of Joy" concert.

The congregation's first service was held May 3, 1908, when 23 men and women met in a small chapel at Twenty-ninth and Latawah. Today the church has more than 1,200 members.

Manito Presbyterian Church's present sanctuary was dedicated May 4, 1958, as the congregation also celebrated its 50th anniversary.

Barbara Top Rockwood, daughter of the Rev. Evert Top, pastor of the church at the time of its 50th anniversary, was organist for the dedication service. She will play some of the same selections Sunday for the congregation's 70th birthday.

Lloyd Williams, choir director, will lead the chancel choir as it sings "Lead On O King Eternal."

Elder Howard Stingle, chairman of the board of trustees 20 years ago, presented the keys of the building to the Presbytery during the dedication ceremony.

Now a member of the Manito Session, Stingle will be among the participants in Sunday's services.

Other participants will include the Rev. Ervin G. Roorda, pastor; the Rev. James S. Rettig, associate pastor, and Elder Milton Fritsch, chairman of the worship and music comittee 10 years ago when the church's 60th anniversary celebration was held.

Fritsch is now the church's business administrator.

Assembly delegates selected

The Rev. Richard Leon, E1022 Twenty-sixth, and Elder Mary Simonson, E5723 Upriver Drive, will represent the Presbytery of the Inland Empire at the 190th General Assembly of the United Presbyterian Church, the Rev. Clifford C. Saunders, stated clerk, announced.

John Fertakis, Pullman, Wash., was chosen as a youth advisory delegate to the event in San Diego May 16 to 24.

Alternate commissioners (delegates) will be the Rev. J. Malcolm McCallum, Wilbur, Wash., and Elder Robert Lamott, N5033 Greenwood Blvd.

The Rev. Mr. Leon is pastor of Spokane's First Presbyterian Church.

Elder Simonson is a member of Shadle Park Presbyterian Church. Elder Lamott is from Emmanuel Presbyterian Church.

Time change

Because of the Bloomsday Race, Spokane Unitarian Church, W321 Eighth, will begin its service this Sunday at 10 a.m. instead of the usual 11 a.m. starting time, the Rev. William Harper Houff, minister, announced.

Program will be reactivated

Plans to reactivate the Youth for Christ-Campus Life program in the Spokane area were announced this week by Dave Coleman, new director of the program.

Coleman, a Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, High School and Whitworth College graduate, succeeds Bryce Townley in the position which has been vacant for more than a year.

With his wife, Joyce, and son, Peter, 3, Coleman returned to Spokane recently from Portland where he was associate director of Youth for Christ.

The Christian youth program's office has been established at E9812½ Fourth, but Coleman said activity will involve students attending high schools in both the city and Spokane Valley.

High school clubs meeting in homes of students in the evening are a prominent Campus Life activity. Citywide youth functions, camping and counseling are also part of the program.

An affiliate of Youth for Christ headquartered in Wheaton, Ill., Campus Life has served the Spokane area for many years.

Billy Graham was one of the founders of the national organization, Coleman said.

Lectures on prayer

A Change the World School of Prayer lecture series is planned at the First Baptist Church, S212 Lincoln, next Friday and Saturday under sponsorship of World Literature Crusade, Los Angeles, Calif.

Seven lectures covering 43 aspects of the practical prayer life will be heard during the 7 to 10 p.m. period Friday and Saturday from 9:30 a.m. to 5 p.m. Marianne Doege, E10916 Main, is handling registration.

ATTEND THE CHURCH OF YOUR CHOICE
Bring the Children to Sunday School

DOWNTOWN CHURCHES ··· DOWNTOWN CHURCHES ··· DOWNTOWN CHURCHES

FIRST PRESBYTERIAN
Cedar at Fourth
9:30—Church School for All Ages
10:30—Worship Service
"OUR TURNING POINT"
Rev. Richard H. Leon—Pastor

CENTRAL UNITED METHODIST
Third and Howard
Church School 9:15 A.M.
Worship Hour 10:30 A.M.
(Nursery Provided)
"WHAT IS A CHRISTIAN HOME"
Rev. James H. Walker

WESTMINSTER CONGREGATIONAL
Fourth and Washington
10:00 a.m.—Service of Worship
"IF GOOD PEOPLE DO NOTHING"
Minister: Rev. Leroy W. Colbom
10:00 a.m.—Church School—Youth Building

CENTRAL LUTHERAN
Fifth and Bernard
9:45 A.M. Family Sunday School
8:30 & 11:00—Worship
Leland A. Bottjen — Jonathan Kennedy, Pastors

Deep and joyous discoveries about God—His power, His infinite intelligence, His protecting love for all His creatures—await anyone who comes to the Christian Science Sunday School. Classes for all ages, preschool through 19.
CHRISTIAN SCIENCE SUNDAY SCHOOL
11 a.m.
First Church
E. 310—14th Avenue
Second Church
W. 806 Indiana
Telephone 325-0496

Glad Tidings CHURCH
Assemblies of God
4th & Havana at Havana Exit I-90
Family Bible Study 9:45 am
Morning Worship 10:50 am
Missionary Joe Meyers:
'Go Ye Therefore'
Missionary Jerry Robeson:
6pm: 'Pray Ye Therefore'
FAMILY NIGHT — Wednesday at 7:00 pm
Pastors
Paul Sandgren Steve Vaudrey James Hessler C. L. Strom

FOCAS
(Fellowship of Christian Adult Singles)
Meets each Sunday morning, 9:30
Also — Focas 2 for Young Singles at the
Savage Pizza House
N. 1808 Monroe
Sponsored by First Assembly of God

Southern Baptist Churches of Spokane

SUNSET HILL BAPTIST
W. 2815 Sunset Blvd.
Sunday School .... 9:45 a.m.
Morning Worship .... 11:00 a.m.
Evening Worship ..... 7:00 p.m.
Ted Lott, Pastor
Phone: 624-3467 (Home) 326-8598

DISHMAN BAPTIST
315 N. Argonne Road
Sunday School .... 9:45 a.m.
Morning Worship .... 11:00 a.m.
Church Training ...... 6:00 p.m.
Evening Worship ..... 7:00 p.m.
Carlton Flower, Pastor
Phone: 926-0575

CRESTLINE BAPTIST
Corner 44th & CRESTLINE
Wayne Kite, Pastor
448-1074
Bible Study .... 9:45 a.m.
Worship .... 11:00 a.m.
Church Training .... 6:00 p.m.
Evening Service .... 7:00 p.m.
Mid-Week Service ..... 7:00 p.m.

PINES BAPTIST
S. Pines & 8th Avenue
Sunday School 8:30 & 9:45 A.M.
Educ. Dir. Ernest Harper
Morning Worship .. 9:45 & 11:00
Evening Worship ..... 7:00 p.m.
Frank Barnes, Pastor
Frank Palmer, Youth Dir.
Phone 928-7880

DRISCOLL BLVD. BAPTIST
N. Driscoll at W. Wellesley
Serving Northwest Spokane
John Greer, Interim Pastor
Phone 325-5838
Sunday School .... 9:45 a.m.
Morning Worship .... 11:00 a.m.
Church Training ...... 6:00 p.m.
Evening Worship ..... 7:00 p.m.

DEPRESSED? WEAK? GOOD NEWS!
"You Can Be Strong"
SOUTH HILL CHRISTIAN CHURCH
E. 958 29th
11:00 A.M.
Sunday School — 9:40 A.M.
The Urban-Community Bible Teaching Church
Thomas W. Roop, Minister
Nursery Care — Junior Church

youth Alive!
GLAD TIDINGS YOUTH PROGRAM for MAY
Sunday, May 14 — "HOPE OF GLORY"
(Singing group to be featured at Jesus Northwest)
WEDNESDAYS
May 17 — "HOW TO KNOW GOD'S WILL"
May 24 — KEN MANN MIRACLE RALLY
May 31 — film "JOURNEY TO THE SKY"
Youth Alive Services at 7:00 p.m.
Friday, May 17 — BANQUET HONORING GRADUATES
Friday, May 26th, Prayer Chain
Glad Tidings Church

COMMUNITY BIBLE CHAPEL
Corner of Princeton and "G" Sts.
9:45 Bible School
11:00 A.M. Worship Service
MISSIONARY SPEAKER ELINOR YONG
7:00 P.M.
SLIDE PRESENTATION ELINOR YONG
"nursery available"
Join Us!

Join The BILL GAITHER TRIO
In An Evening Of Praise And Celebration!

The People Who Brought You
• He Touched Me
• The King Is Coming
• Because He Lives
• Let's Just Praise The Lord
THURSDAY, MAY 18, 8 PM
SPOKANE COLISEUM
Tickets now available at: M&M Ticket Agency, Bon Marche and Evangel Christian Book Centers, P.M. Jacoy, Opera House, and Coliseum Box Office, and Valley Record Rack.
A Polly Grimes Production
For Further Program Info
328-4835

World Wide Pictures presents a beautiful memory for tomorrow
SHIOKARI PASS
In Color
FIRST COVENANT CHURCH
South 212 Division
Sunday—May 7th—7:00 p.m.

ACTS 17:11
The Berean Church
INDEPENDENT & FUNDAMENTAL
SUNDAY
8:30 & 11:00 A.M.
"EXHORTATIONS FOR CHRISTIAN LIVING"
BIBLE SCHOOL
9:45 A.M. for all ages
SUNDAY
7:00 P.M.
Warren LeSelle
Central Alaska Missions
Tues., Wed., Thurs. 7:00 p.m.
Home Bible Study Groups
KEN PARKER, MINISTER • JERRY HORGAN • BOB SERRAO ASSOC.
E. 10910 BOONE • SPOKANE • 924-8832

Northside CHURCH OF CHRIST
N. 5601 Jefferson
325-2456
Evangelist, G. Henry Towell 325-2751
L. R. Melton 328-8861
Bible Classes .... 9:45 a.m.
Worship .... 10:45 a.m. & 6:00 p.m.
Herald of Truth, KHQ-TV 6 . 8:30 a.m.
Wed. Classes and Devotional 7:30 p.m.

HERITAGE CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH
(A Continuing Congregational Church)
East 1801 29th Avenue
9:30—Bible School
11:00 Worship Service
"NOW OR NEVER—CHALLENGE"
I Samuel 18: 1-5 and 20: 1-42
Rev. Thomas Hamilton, Minister
Nursery and Kindergarten Care

GARDEN SPRINGS
CHURCH OF GOD
W. 4205 Garden Springs Rd.
Sunday School 9:45 A.M.
Worship 11 A.M.
6 P.M. Evening Service
Pastor James Gentry, 747-5613

ST. JOHN'S CATHEDRAL
12th Avenue and Grand Blvd.
8:00 A.M.—Holy Communion (Said)
VICTORY SUNDAY
10:00 a.m.
All Choirs to Sing
FESTIVAL CHORAL EUCHARIST
The Dean will preach
Reception for all in the Great Hall following service
THE EPISCOPAL CHURCH WELCOMES YOU!

EUCLID AVENUE BAPTIST
(In Fellowship with the G.A.R.B.C.)
E2804 Euclid Ave.
SERVICES: 9:45 a.m., 11 a.m., 7 p.m.
"A Gospel Preaching — Bible Teaching Church"
Pastor O. H. Hegg

FOURTH MEMORIAL
Six Blocks East of Division on Indiana
Three Services 8:30, 9:45 and 11:00 A.M.
"THE JUST FOR THE UNJUST"
Pastor Edward J. Underhill, Preaching
12:15 P.M. Communion
9:45 and 11:00 A.M. — Family Sunday School
6:00 P.M.—"THE JUDGEMENT OF THE CROSS"
Pastor Underhill, Preaching
Followed by Communion
Pastors: Edw. J. Underhill,
Geo. Pontius, Winston Miller, Gordon Schuster
11 a.m. Service Broadcast—KMBI—1300 KC

SALEM LUTHERAN CHURCH
W. 1428 Broadway Ave.
(2 blocks west of Court House)
9:15 Sunday Church School
10:30 Family Worship
(Nursery Available)
Paul A. Chell, Pastor

RIDGEVIEW CHRISTIAN CENTER

ASSEMBLY OF GOD • N. 5610 ASH
Day Care 326-2913
* Preschool * Kindergarten
10:00 A.M. Classes for the FAMILY
11:00 A.M. Pastor Batterson's message:
"THE ABUNDANT LIFE"
6 P.M.
Pastor Batterson:
"INTO ALL THE WORLD"
PRAISE AND SHARE SERVICE TO FOLLOW
A.L. Batterson D.W. French W.E. Shone

First Assembly Of God
W. 828 Indiana
Sunday School 9:45 a.m.
11:00-6:00 P.M.
Bob & Ester Fort
Pamona, Ca.
Tues. & Wed.
7:00 P.M.
Charismatic Clinic with the Forts
..... EXCELLENT TEACHING .....
.... REFRESHING MUSIC ....
.... GREAT FELLOWSHIP ....
Pastors
W. A. Buck Bill Bates Ed Sundquist

GARLAND AVE. ALLIANCE CHURCH
W. 2011 Garland Avenue
9:30 a.m. Sunday School
11:00 a.m. Morning Worship
6:00 p.m. HOUR OF INSPIRATION
THURSDAY—FAMILY NIGHT—7 PM
C. R. Staub, Pastor 325-0833

You are invited to
KNOX PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH
(corner of Knox and Post Sts.)
9:15 AM—Church School
10:30 AM—Family Worship
Pastor Leigh P. Taylor 328-7540

NORTHWOOD PRESBYTERIAN
N. 6721 Monroe St. 328-2012
Sunday School 9:15 A.M.
Worship 10:30 A.M.
John B. Pierce, Minister

PLYMOUTH CONGREGATIONAL
A Free and Independent Church Eighth and Walnut
Wayne Hough, Associate Minister
Sunday Worship Service 10:30 A.M.
Sermon: "MAUDE, SIMON, PETER, 'N Me"
Excellent Church School—Classes at 10:30 A.M.
Adult Bible Classes—9:30 A.M.
Professional Nursery Care Provided

FIRST NAZARENE
James Topley, Minister
Kent Conrad, Assoc. Pastor
N. 9004 Country Homes Blvd.
1 Blk. W. of N. Div. "Y"
9:45 a.m. Bible Study Hour
11:00 a.m. Morning Worship
6:00 p.m. Evening Gospel Hour
Live Radio KUDY 1280 KC
11 A.M. SUNDAY

MANITO PRESBYTERIAN
invites you to worship and study with us
1908-1978
COME AND CELEBRATE OUR 70TH ANNIVERSARY WITH US ON MAY 7
WORSHIP SERVICES AT 8:30 AND 11:00 A.M.
CHURCH SCHOOL CLASSES AT 9:45 A.M.
"THE CHURCH'S ONE FOUNDATION"
PASTOR ERV ROORDA, PREACHING
"CELEBRATION OF JOY" WITH ALL CHURCH CHOIRS AND MUSICAL GROUPS PARTICIPATING AT 7:00 P.M. IN THE SANCTUARY
Nursery and childcare provided all morning
East 402 29th Avenue
Ervin C. Roorda, James S. Rettig & Forrest C. Travaille, Pastors

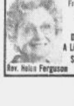
SPOKANE BIBLE CHURCH
Sunday
9:30 a.m. Sunday School
10:30 a.m. Basic Doctrine
6:00 p.m. Jude
7:00 p.m. Doctrinal Survey
Wednesday
7:00 p.m. Exodus
W. 1428 - 9th — Spokane Women's Club
Pastor Teacher — Dr. Tod M. Kennedy
489-6399

FIRST BAPTIST CHURCH
S. 212 Lincoln

Charles E. Smith, Th. D., Pastor
Charles R. Wolfe, M.D., Counselor
Walter Bridge, Th. D., Visitation
Sam R. Gaffney, M. Div., Ed. Dir.
9:30 Sunday School—Families—Singles—Bus—327-5254
11:00 A.M. MORNING WORSHIP
Sermon: "HOW TO OVERCOME ONE'S HURTFUL WEAKNESSES"—Gal. 5:16-26
6:00 P.M. EVENING SERVICE
"THE CROSS THROUGH THE EMPTY TOMB"
FRI. AND SAT., MAY 12, 13—"CHANGE THE WORLD SCHOOL OF PRAYER."
For registration phone 747-1185

WHITWORTH COMMUNITY PRESBYTERIAN
W. 212 Hawthorne Rd. 466-0305
Worship 9:00 a.m. and 11:10 a.m.
Sunday School for all ages, 10:10 a.m.
(With child care provided)
Pastors:
Richard L. Gronhovd-Robert E. Slater

FIRST COVENANT CHURCH
South 212 Division
9:45 a.m. Worship
11:00 a.m. Sunday School
7:00 p.m. Evening Service
Lincoln Smith, Pastor
Nursery — Parking

CHURCH OF TRUTH

Argonne & Fredrick, Millwood
Metaphysical Non-Denominational
A Living Christianity
Service 11 A.M.
924-4744
Rev. Helen Ferguson

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

'MOUNT' TO REOPEN

Mount St. Michael's, the former Jesuit scholasticate, will be reopened Sunday and dedicated Monday, . . the Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church (Inland Empire Province) announced Friday.

"The Mount" will again be used for the formation of future priests, the announcement added.

Part of the building will become a seminary and other areas will serve as church offices. There will also be facilities for a Catholic high school.

Thomas Drahman, Mount St. Michael's administrator, and Frater Louis Marie of the rite's Veritas Press, indicated that the facilities will be opened to the public from 3 to 5 p.m. Sunday.

Dedication ceremonies will begin at 7 p.m. Monday with the rites restricted to church members.

The Most Rev. Bishop Francis K. Schuckardt, ordinary of the Latin Rite Church, will formally bless and dedicate the chapel and seminary which have been renovated.

On Dec. 22, 1977, the property was sold by the Jesuits to Pillar Investment Co., Spokane. It was subsequently leased to the Tridentine church.

"Traditional" Catholic curricula "both in theology and academics" will be a feature of the proposed high school, the Very Rev. Denis Chicoine, superior of the congregation, said.

Whitworth divinity degree honors Young Life leader

William S. Starr, president of Young Life Foundation and former president of Young Life International, will receive an honorary doctor of divinity degree during a 9 p.m. ceremony today at the Whitworth College Music Building recital hall.

WILLIAM STARR
Gets honorary degree

Starr was Spokane area director of Young Life from 1953 to 1956.

Before coming to Spokane he headed the area staff in Portland, Ore. Afterward he was for eight years director of Young Life's Midwest region.

Associated with Jim Rayburn, founder of Young Life, Starr was the organization's general manager and after 1965, executive director until 1970 when he was named president.

Whitworth president Edward B. Lindaman will confer the honorary degree after remarks from Robert Mitchell, executive director of Young Life International; C. Davis Weyerhauser, member of the Whitworth board of trustees; Chuck Ferguson, another former Spokane area Young Life director, and Ronald C. White, chaplain at Whitworth.

On May 14 during Whitworth's 88th commencement ceremony, two other honorary degrees will be conferred.

Dorothy Vale Kissinger, former vice moderator of the United Presbyterian Church of the United States and a resident of Mesa, Ariz., will receive a doctor of human letters degree. She was commencement speaker at Whitworth in 1976.

The Rev. Howard L. Rice Jr., department head and professor of ministries at San Francisco Theological Seminary, San Anselmo, Calif., will receive a honorary doctor of divinity degree.

His ministry has included the pastorate of Emmanuel Presbyterian Church in Chicago.

The Presbyterian Board of National Missions praised the church's activities in Chicago's West Side community "as the best inner-city work in the nation," a Whitworth College spokesman said.

Services, concert

Church to note its 70th year

Manito Presbyterian Church, E402 Twenty-ninth, will observe its 70th anniversary Sunday during 8:30 and 11 a.m. services and a 7 p.m. "Celebration of Joy" concert.

The congregation's first service was held May 3, 1908, when 23 men and women met in a small chapel at Twenty-ninth and Latawah. Today the church has more than 1,200 members.

Manito Presbyterian Church's present sanctuary was dedicated May 4, 1958, as the congregation also celebrated its 50th anniversary.

Barbara Top Rockwood, daughter of the Rev. Evert Top, pastor of the church at the time of its 50th anniversary, was organist for the dedication service. She will play some of the same selections Sunday for the congregation's 70th birthday.

Lloyd Williams, choir director, will lead the chancel choir as it sings "Lead On O King Eternal."

Elder Howard Stingle, chairman of the board of trustees 20 years ago, presented the keys of the building to the Presbytery during the dedication ceremony.

Now a member of the Manito Session, Stingle will be among the participants in Sunday's services.

Other participants will include the Rev. Ervin G. Roorda, pastor; the Rev. James S. Rettig, associate pastor, and Elder Milton Fritsch, chairman of the worship and music comittee 10 years ago when the church's 60th anniversary celebration was held.

Fritsch is now the church's business administrator.

Program will be reactivated

Plans to reactivate the Youth for Christ-Campus Life program in the Spokane area were announced this week by Dave Coleman, new director of the program.

Coleman, a Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, High School and Whitworth College graduate, succeeds Bryce Townley in the position which has been vacant for more than a year.

With his wife, Joyce, and son, Peter, 3, Coleman returned to Spokane recently from Portland where he was associate director of Youth for Christ.

The Christian youth program's office has been established at E9812½ Fourth, but Coleman said activity will involve students attending high schools in both the city and Spokane Valley.

High school clubs meeting in homes of students in the evening are a prominent Campus Life activity. Citywide youth functions, camping and counseling are also part of the program.

An affiliate of Youth for Christ headquartered in Wheaton, Ill., Campus Life has served the Spokane area for many years.

Billy Graham was one of the founders of the national organization, Coleman said.

Lectures on prayer

A Change the World School of Prayer lecture series is planned at the First Baptist Church, S212 Lincoln, next Friday and Saturday under sponsorship of World Literature Crusade, Los Angeles, Calif.

Seven lectures covering 43 aspects of the practical prayer life will be heard during the 7 to 10 p.m. period Friday and Saturday from 9:30 a.m. to 5 p.m. Marianne Doege, E10916 Main, is handling registration.

Assembly delegates selected

The Rev. Richard Leon, E1022 Twenty-sixth, and Elder Mary Simonson, E5723 Upriver Drive, will represent the Presbytery of the Inland Empire at the 190th General Assembly of the United Presbyterian Church, the Rev. Clifford C. Saunders, stated clerk, announced.

John Fertakis, Pullman, Wash., was chosen as a youth advisory delegate to the event in San Diego May 16 to 24.

Alternate commissioners (delegates) will be the Rev. J. Malcolm McCallum, Wilbur, Wash., and Elder Robert Lamott, N5033 Greenwood Blvd.

The Rev. Mr. Leon is pastor of Spokane's First Presbyterian Church.

Elder Simonson is a member of Shadle Park Presbyterian Church. Elder Lamott is from Emmanuel Presbyterian Church.

Time change

Because of the Bloomsday Race, Spokane Unitarian Church, W321 Eighth, will begin its service this Sunday at 10 a.m. instead of the usual 11 a.m. starting time, the Rev. William Harper Houff, minister, announced.

Evangelists

Evangelists Bob and Esther Ford, Pomona, Calif., will conduct services at the First Assembly of God Church, W828 Indiana, at 11 p.m. and 6 p.m. Sunday and at 7:30 p.m. Tuesday and Wednesday.

ATTEND THE CHURCH OF YOUR CHOICE
Bring the Children to Sunday School

DOWNTOWN CHURCHES · · · DOWNTOWN CHURCHES · · · DOWNTOWN CHURCHES

FIRST PRESBYTERIAN
Cedar at Fourth
9:30—Church School for All Ages
10:30—Worship Service
"OUR TURNING POINT"
Rev. Richard H. Leon—Pastor

CENTRAL UNITED METHODIST
Third and Howard
Church School 9:15 A.M.
Worship Hour 10:30 A.M.
(Nursery Provided)
"WHAT IS A CHRISTIAN HOME"
Rev. James H. Walker

WESTMINSTER CONGREGATIONAL
Fourth and Washington
10:00 a.m.—Service of Worship
"IF GOOD PEOPLE DO NOTHING"
Minister: Rev. Leroy W. Calbom
10:00 a.m.—Church School—Youth Building

CENTRAL LUTHERAN
Fifth and Bernard
9:45 A.M. Family Sunday School
8:30 & 11:00—Worship
Leland A. Bottjen — Jonathan Kennedy, Pastors

FOCAS
(Fellowship of Christian Adult Singles)
Meets each Sunday morning, 9:30
Also — Focas 2 for Young Singles at the
Savage Pizza House
N. 1808 Monroe
Sponsored by First Assembly of God

Deep and joyous discoveries about God—His power, His infinite intelligence, His protecting love for all His creatures—await anyone who comes to the Christian Science Sunday School. Classes for all ages, preschool through 19.
CHRISTIAN SCIENCE SUNDAY SCHOOL
11 a.m.
First Church
E. 310—14th Avenue
Second Church
W. 806 Indiana
Telephone 325-0496

Glad Tidings CHURCH
Assemblies of God
4th & Havana at Havana Exit I-90
Family Bible Study 9:45 am
Morning Worship 10:50 am
Missionary Joe Meyers:
'Go Ye Therefore'
Missionary Jerry Robeson:
6pm: 'Pray Ye Therefore'
FAMILY NIGHT – Wednesday at 7:00 pm
Pastors
Paul Sandgren Steve Vaudrey James Hessler C. L. Strom

Southern Baptist Churches of Spokane

SUNSET HILL BAPTIST
W. 2815 Sunset Blvd.
Sunday School .... 9:45 a.m.
Morning Worship .... 11:00 a.m.
Evening Worship ..... 7:00 p.m.
Ted Lott, Pastor
Phone: 624-3467 (Home) 326-8586

DISHMAN BAPTIST
315 N. Argonne Road
Sunday School .... 9:45 a.m.
Morning Worship .... 11:00 a.m.
Church Training ...... 6:00 p.m.
Evening Worship ..... 7:00 p.m.
Carlton Flower, Pastor
Phone: 926-0575

CRESTLINE BAPTIST
Corner 44th & CRESTLINE
Wayne Kite, Pastor
448-1074
Bible Study .... 9:45 a.m.
Worship .... 11:00 a.m.
Church Training .... 6:00 p.m.
Evening Service .... 7:00 p.m.
Mid-Week Service ..... 7:00 p.m.

PINES BAPTIST
S. Pines & 8th Avenue
Sunday School 8:30 & 9:45 A.M.
Educ. Dir. Ernest Harper
Morning Worship .. 9:45 & 11:00
Evening Worship ..... 7:00 p.m.
Frank Barnes, Pastor
Frank Palmer, Youth Dir.
Phone 928-7880

DRISCOLL BLVD. BAPTIST
N. Driscoll at W. Wellesley
Serving Northwest Spokane
John Greer, Interim Pastor
Phone 325-5838
Sunday School .... 9:45 a.m.
Morning Worship .... 11:00 a.m.
Church Training ...... 6:00 p.m.
Evening Worship ..... 7:00 p.m.

COMMUNITY BIBLE CHAPEL
Corner of Princeton and "G" Sts.
9:45 Bible School
11:00 A.M. Worship Service
MISSIONARY SPEAKER ELINOR YONG
7:00 P.M.
SLIDE PRESENTATION ELINOR YONG
"nursery available"
Join Us!

Join The **BILL GAITHER TRIO**
In An Evening Of Praise And Celebration!

The People Who Brought You
• He Touched Me
• The King Is Coming
• Because He Lives
• Let's Just Praise The Lord
THURSDAY, MAY 18, 8 PM
SPOKANE COLISEUM
Tickets now available at: M&M Ticket Agency, Bon Marche and Evangel Christian Book Centers, P.M. Jacoy, Opera House, and Coliseum Box Office, and Valley Record Rack.
A Polly Grimes Production
For further Program info
328-4835

DEPRESSED? WEAK? GOOD NEWS!
"You Can Be Strong"
SOUTH HILL CHRISTIAN CHURCH
E. 958 29th
11:00 A.M.
Sunday School — 9:40 A.M.
The Urban-Community Bible Teaching Church
Thomas W. Roop, Minister
Nursery Care — Junior Church

youthAlive!
GLAD TIDINGS YOUTH PROGRAM for MAY
Sunday, May 14 – "HOPE OF GLORY"
(Singing group to be featured at Jesus Northwest)
WEDNESDAYS
May 17 – "HOW TO KNOW GOD'S WILL"
May 24 – KEN MANN MIRACLE RALLY
May 31 – film "JOURNEY TO THE SKY"
Youth Alive Services at 7:00 p.m.
Friday, May 17 – BANQUET HONORING GRADUATES
Friday, May 26th, Prayer Chain
Glad Tidings Church

Northside CHURCH OF CHRIST
N. 5601 Jefferson
325-2456
Evangelist, G. Henry Towell 325-2751
L. R. Melton 328-8861
Bible Classes .... 9:45 a.m.
Worship .... 10:45 a.m. & 6:00 p.m.
Herald of Truth, KHQ-TV 6 . 8:30 a.m.
Wed. Classes and Devotional 7:30 p.m.

HERITAGE CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH
(A Continuing Congregational Church)
East 1801 29th Avenue
9:30—Bible School
11:00 Worship Service
"NOW OR NEVER—CHALLENGE"
I Samuel 18: 1-5 and 20: 1-42
Rev. Thomas Hamilton, Minister
Nursery and Kindergarten Care

World Wide Pictures presents a beautiful memory for tomorrow...
SHIOKARI PASS
In Color
FIRST COVENANT CHURCH
South 212 Division
Sunday—May 7th—7:00 p.m.

ACTS 17:11 The Berean Church
INDEPENDENT & FUNDAMENTAL
SUNDAY
8:30 & 11:00 A.M.
"EXHORTATIONS FOR CHRISTIAN LIVING"
BIBLE SCHOOL
9:45 A.M. for all ages
SUNDAY
7:00 P.M.
Warren LeSelle
Central Alaska Missions
Tues., Wed., Thurs. 7:00 p.m.
Home Bible Study Groups
KEN PARKER, MINISTER • JERRY HORGAN • BOB SERRAO ASSOC.
E. 10910 BOONE • SPOKANE • 924-8832

GARDEN SPRINGS CHURCH OF GOD
W. 4205 Garden Springs Rd.
Sunday School 9:45 A.M.
Worship 11 A.M.
6 P.M. Evening Service
Pastor James Gentry, 747-5613

ST. JOHN'S CATHEDRAL
12th Avenue and Grand Blvd.
8:00 A.M.—Holy Communion (Said)
VICTORY SUNDAY
10:00 a.m.
All Choirs to Sing
FESTIVAL CHORAL EUCHARIST
The Dean will preach
Reception for all in the Great Hall following service
THE EPISCOPAL CHURCH WELCOMES YOU!

EUCLID AVENUE BAPTIST
(In Fellowship with the G.A.R.B.C.)
E2804 Euclid Ave.
SERVICES: 9:45 a.m., 11 a.m., 7 p.m.
"A Gospel Preaching — Bible Teaching Church"
Pastor O. H. Hegg

FOURTH MEMORIAL
Six Blocks East of Division on Indiana
Three Services 8:30, 9:45 and 11:00 A.M.
"THE JUST FOR THE UNJUST"
Pastor Edward J. Underhill, Preaching
12:15 P.M. Communion
9:45 and 11:00 A.M. — Family Sunday School
6:00 P.M.—"THE JUDGEMENT OF THE CROSS"
Pastor Underhill, Preaching
Followed by Communion
Pastors: Edw. J. Underhill,
Geo. Pontius, Winston Miller, Gordon Schuster
11 a.m. Service Broadcast—KMBI—1300 KC

LUTHERAN SALEM CHURCH
W. 1428 Broadway Ave.
(2 blocks west of Court House)
9:15 Sunday Church School
10:30 Family Worship
(Nursery Available)
Paul A. Chell, Pastor

RIDGEVIEW CHRISTIAN CENTER

ASSEMBLY OF GOD • N. 5610 ASH
Day Care 326-2913
* Preschool * Kindergarten
10:00 A.M. Classes for the FAMILY
11:00 A.M. Pastor Batterson's message:
"THE ABUNDANT LIFE"
6 P.M.
Pastor Batterson:
"INTO ALL THE WORLD"
PRAISE AND SHARE SERVICE TO FOLLOW
A.L. Batterson D.W. French W.E. Shane

First Assembly Of God
W. 828 Indiana
Sunday School 9:45 a.m.
11:00-6:00 P.M.
Bob & Ester Fort
Pamona, Ca.
Tues. & Wed.
7:00 P.M.
Charismatic Clinic with the Forts
..... EXCELLENT TEACHING .....
.... REFRESHING MUSIC ....
.... GREAT FELLOWSHIP ....
Pastors
W. A. Buck Bill Bates Ed Sundquist

PLYMOUTH CONGREGATIONAL
A Free and Independent Church
Eighth and Walnut
Wayne Hough, Associate Minister
Sunday Worship Service 10:30 A.M.
Sermon: "MAUDE, SIMON, PETER, 'N Me"
Excellent Church School—Classes at 10:30 A.M.
Adult Bible Classes—9:30 A.M.
Professional Nursery Care Provided

FIRST NAZARENE
James Topley, Minister
Kent Conrad, Assoc. Pastor
N. 9004 Country Homes Blvd.
1 Blk. W. of N. Div. "Y"
9:45 a.m. Bible Study Hour
11:00 a.m. Morning Worship
6:00 p.m. Evening Gospel Hour
Live Radio KUDY 1280 KC
11 A.M. SUNDAY

MANITO PRESBYTERIAN
invites you to worship and study with us
1908-1978
COME AND CELEBRATE OUR 70TH ANNIVERSARY WITH US ON MAY 7
WORSHIP SERVICES AT 8:30 AND 11:00 A.M.
CHURCH SCHOOL CLASSES AT 9:45 A.M.
"THE CHURCH'S ONE FOUNDATION"
PASTOR ERV ROORDA, PREACHING
"CELEBRATION OF JOY" WITH ALL CHURCH CHOIRS AND MUSICAL GROUPS PARTICIPATING AT 7:00 P.M. IN THE SANCTUARY
Nursery and childcare provided all morning
East 402 29th Avenue
Ervin C. Roorda, James S. Rettig & Forrest C. Travaille, Pastors

GARLAND AVE. ALLIANCE CHURCH
W. 2011 Garland Avenue
9:30 a.m. Sunday School
11:00 a.m. Morning Worship
6:00 p.m. HOUR OF INSPIRATION
THURSDAY—FAMILY NIGHT—7 PM
C. R. Staub, Pastor 325-0833

You are invited to
KNOX PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH
(corner of Knox and Post Sts.)
9:15 AM—Church School
10:30 AM—Family Worship
Pastor Leigh P. Taylor 328-7540

NORTHWOOD PRESBYTERIAN
N. 6721 Monroe St. 328-2012
Sunday School 9:15 A.M.
Worship 10:30 A.M.
John B. Pierce, Minister

FIRST BAPTIST CHURCH
S. 212 Lincoln

Charles E. Smith, Th. D., Pastor
Charles R. Wolfe, M.D., Counselor
Walter Bridge, Th. D., Visitation
Sam R. Gaffney, M. Div., Ed. Dir.
9:30 Sunday School—Families—Singles—Bus—327-5254
11:00 A.M. MORNING WORSHIP
Sermon: "HOW TO OVERCOME ONE'S HURTFUL WEAKNESSES"—Gal. 5:16-26
6:00 P.M. EVENING SERVICE
"THE CROSS THROUGH THE EMPTY TOMB"
FRI. AND SAT., MAY 12, 13—"CHANGE THE WORLD SCHOOL OF PRAYER."
For registration phone 747-1185

SPOKANE BIBLE CHURCH
Sunday
9:30 a.m. Sunday School
10:30 a.m. Basic Doctrine
6:00 p.m. Jude
7:00 p.m. Doctrinal Survey
Wednesday
7:00 p.m. Exodus
W. 1428 - 9th — Spokane Women's Club
Pastor Teacher — Dr. Tod H. Kennedy
489-6399

WHITWORTH COMMUNITY PRESBYTERIAN
W. 212 Hawthorne Rd. 466-0305
Worship 9:00 a.m. and 11:10 a.m.
Sunday School for all ages, 10:10 a.m.
(With child care provided)
Pastors:
Richard L. Gronhovd-Robert E. Slater

FIRST COVENANT CHURCH
South 212 Division
9:45 a.m. Worship
11:00 a.m. Sunday School
7:00 p.m. Evening Service
Lincoln Smith, Pastor
Nursery — Parking

CHURCH OF TRUTH

Argonne & Fredrick, Millwood
Metaphysical Non-Denominational
A Living Christianity
Service 11 A.M.
924-4744
Rev. Helen Ferguson

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Move to St. Michael's Called New Beginning

By NANCY WOOLUM
Chronicle Religion Writer

"I was hoping this move to Mount St. Michael's for our people could be a new beginninghat we could be rid of — all the ugly prejudice and get (word) out who we are."

So Bishop Francis K. Schuckardt explained his reasons for granting an interview yesterday at the 50-year-old former Jesuit scholasticate northeast of Spokane, which his church, the Tridentine Latin Rite, leased in January.

On the eve of a public open house at the "Mount," Bishop Schuckardt wants it known that his group of traditionalist Catholics feel that they have been maligned by "the lies of our enemies."

The press in the Northwest, said Bishop Schuckardt, has printed the allegations of these "enemies" (some are ex-members of the Tridentine Latin Church), without opportunity for response by the Tridentine Catholics themselves.

He admits that he has been often "unavailable" for comment to the press. Six priests and himself minister to 500 traditionalist believers in the Inland Empire as well as those elsewhere in the United States and the world. For the Latin Rite clergy to be gone "80 to 90 percent" of the time is not unusual, he said.

The bishop is himself very ill, he said, is frequently hospitalized and must rest a good deal, which allows him even less time for press contact.

As for the substance of the "lies" themselves, Bishop Schuckardt offers no specific examples. Instead he holds that all statements that may be viewed as negative, which are made by outsiders or those who have left the Tridentine Rite, are false.

Ex-members say they became disillusioned when then Fratar Schuckardt left for two days and returned a bishop, ordained and consecrated by another bishop, who, they contend, was not recognized by the Roman Catholic Church.

That recognition is important to some traditionalist Catholics who consider themselves still a part of the larger Roman Catholic Church. The Roman Catholic Church does not recognize the Tridentine Church.

Bishop Schuckardt's response is that the bishop who ordained him was, indeed, recognized by Rome and that his own ordination is recognized as valid in Rome. He said there were Tridentine Catholics present at his ordination and consecration that know his account is the truth.

The bishop has also been accused of building a financial and real estate empire of sorts at the expense of his sincere congregation. That's another lie, he said.

"Anything we own is used for the church," he said. "Anyone could go to all the buildings we own and see that." The Church, as a body, owns no businesses either, he said.

"Our circumstances are poor compared to many other churches," he continued. As many as 40 nuns live in a private residence that has been converted to a convent in Coeur d' Alene, he said.

Bishop
Francis K. Schuckardt

In addition to leasing Mount St. Michael's, the Tridentine Church owns nine houses in Coeur d' Alene. Three are convents, three are schools, one a rectory for priest residence, one a seminary and one a priory, or home of the bishop and priests who live with him. The group's chapel is located in a former carpet store, he said.

The group also owns 100 acres near Rathdrum, called "The City of Mary." A cemetery, convent and small church, which serves as the group's cathedral, are located there.

Church offices and the seminary for young men will be moved to Mount St. Michael's by this fall, Bishop Schuckardt said. Acquisition of the huge facility posed a challenge to church finances, he said, but a special appeal was made to church members.

The Tridentine Catholics are, in the bishop's view, "Catholics as we have always been Catholics. We believe what Catholics have believed since the time of Christ. It is not we who have changed."

The change he refers to concerns decisions made during Vatican Council II, he said, which changed both the form and the language of the Mass and altered all seven sacraments.

The Mass, which had remained universally unchanged and said in Latin since the 1500s, may now be translated into native languages of congregations. In that translation it is altered from its original form, Bishop Schuckardt said.

The Eucharist, which traditionalist Catholics see as a "sacrifice on the altar," has been deformalized until it has become a "supper on a table," "a penance and confession have been reduced to a sort of "psychiatric" counseling, he said.

These changes are evidence of modernism, a belief in the evolution of church doctrine, and relativism, a rejection of absolutes in terms of rights, wrongs, truths and error, the bishop said.

Both modernism and relativism are scorned by traditionalist Catholics, who cite papal encyclicals that condemn the philosophies and suggest excommunication for Catholics who follow them.

Tridentine Catholics believe the pope is infallible but they consider the present pope, Pope Paul VI a modernist who was elected by modernists. In their view, the papacy is vacant at this time.

In the absence of a pope, the authority of the Tridentine Latin Rite Church rests with Bishop Schuckardt.

"Any true Catholic bishop who holds to the traditional doctrine has legal authority over the church in his area," the bishop said.

As spiritual leader, then, of just one group of traditionalist Catholics, Bishop Schuckardt said he is puzzled by the prejudice they have encountered.

"Perhaps the world is changing so much and we have stayed so static, perhaps that is why we stand out so," he said. "Perhaps that is why we are so misunderstood."

Three Honored With Degrees

Whitworth College will confer three honorary degrees during commencement week, a college spokesman has announced.

William S. Starr, former president of Young Life and current president of the Young Life Foundation, will receive a doctor of divinity degree from Whitworth President Edward B. Lindaman in ceremonies tonight in the college music building.

Starr, who has been on Young Life's staff his entire working life, was Spokane area director from 1953 to 1956. He has served also in Portland, Ore., and as regional director in the Midwest.

In 1965 he was named executive director, and in 1970 became president of Young Life.

During commencement exercises a week from tomorrow, Dorothy Vale Kissinger, president of Soroptomist International of the Americas and a presidential appointee to the Decade Continuing Commission on International Women, will receive a doctor of humane letters degree.

Active in the United Presbyterian Church, she was vice moderator of the 1975 General Assembly. Former President Gerald Ford appointed her a delegate to the Commission on the Observance of the International Women's Year in Mexico City.

The Rev. Howard L. Rice, Jr., professor of ministries at San Francisco Theological Seminary in San Anselmo, Cali., also will receive a doctor of divinity degree at the commencement.

Rice developed a bilingual and inter-racial inner-city church during his time as pastor of Chicago's Emmanuel Presbyterian Church. He is consultant to the Presbyterian Board of National Missions' office of strategic studies and the author of "God Speaks," a book on experimental inner-city curriculum, now in its third printing.

Synod Split Said Minimal

ST. LOUIS (AP) — 'Sad and unfortunate, certainly — but minimal compared to the dire predictions ... made a few years back," the Rev. Dr. J. A. O. Preus, president of the Lutheran Church-Missouri Synod, said in assessing a report on the recent split in the church.

The report of 1977 statistics for the denomination showed that 152 congregations left the denomination in protest against pressures to enforce uniform, literalistic interpretation of the Bible.

The Weather Watch

National Weather Service and Associated Press

Sun sets tonight, 8:09; sun rises tomorrow, 5:24. Moon sets tonight, 7:46; rises tomorrow, 6:02 a.m.

Spokane — Sunny and warm today and tomorrow with light, variable winds. Zero percent chance of rain tonight and tomorrow. Low tonight, in the upper 30s; high tomorrow, 65.

Eastern Washington — Fair through tomorrow and warmer. Lows tonight, 35-45; highs tomorrow, in the upper 60s and 70s.

Western Washington — Fair through tomorrow with patchy morning fog, warmer temperatures. Lows tonight, 35-45; highs tomorrow, 60s to low 70s.

Northern Idaho — Mostly sunny and warmer this afternoon and tomorrow. Lows tonight, 30s to low 40s; highs tomorrow, in the 60s.

Western Montana — Scattered showers tonight, widely scattered tomorrow. Lows tonight, in the 30s; highs tomorrow, 55-65.

Carbon monoxide reading yesterday — 5 (moderate).

Haze index — No report.

Precipitation Totals:

Month to date, .02 of an inch; normal monthly, 1.46 inches.

Year to date, 7.58 inches; normal by end of May, 8.26 inches.

National Highlights:

Snow fell yesterday from Utah over the mountains of New Mexico, Colorado, Wyoming and Montana, with as many as two feet of snow in parts of the Colorado Rockies early today. Temperatures were in the 20s and 30s in the storm area with gusty winds blowing snow over the mountains.

Winter storm watches were posted through tonight for western Kansas and the Oklahoma and Texas panhandles, with rain expected to change to snow in those areas.

INLAND EMPIRE

	H.	L.	Pcp	Outlk
Spokane				
Airport	56	39		clr
Downtown	58	39		clr
Colville	59	31		clr
Ephrata	64	46		clr
Grangeville	44	32		clr
Hanford	65	NR		cdy
Kalispell	54	36		rn
Lewiston	57	42		clr
Missoula	48	40		rn
Mullan	53	34		clr
Omak	63	44		clr
Pendleton	53	39		cdy
Walla Walla	55	40		clr
Wenatchee	66	42		clr

PACIFIC NORTHWEST

	H.	L.	Outlk
Bellingham	61	36	clr
Boise	59	36	clr
Hoquiam	58	39	clr
Olympia	62	32	clr
Portland	62	39	clr
Seattle	60	43	clr
Yakima	64	39	clr

CANADIAN

	H.	L.	Outlk
Calgary	55	30	clr
Edmonton	59	48	clr
Montreal	63	39	cdy
Toronto	57	39	rn
Vancouver	57	39	clr

NATIONAL

	H.	L.	Pcp	Outlk
Albany	48	39	.07	cdy
Albuquerque	59	36	.09	cdy
Amarillo	62	53	.03	cdy
Anchorage	59	NR		cdy
Asheville	73	48		cdy
Atlanta	72	52		rn
Birmingham	73	53		rn
Bismarck	67	40		cdy
Boston	49	45	.33	cdy
Brownsville	87	77		cdy
Buffalo	46	41	.28	cdy
Charleston SC	80	63		rn
Charleston WV	59	50	.01	cdy
Chicago	43	34	.03	rn
Cincinnati	53	39		rn
Cleveland	54	46	.08	cdy
Dal-Ft. Worth	79	66		rn
Denver	40	33	.95	sn
Des Moines	52	36	.02	rn
Detroit	45	42	.12	cdy
Duluth	57	30		cdy
Fairbanks	56	37	.03	cdy
Helena	48	42	.02	cdy
Honolulu	84	74		clr
Houston	82	72		cdy
Indianapolis	53	47		rn
Jacksonville	83	60		cdy
Juneau	50	31		rn
Kansas City	58	55	.14	rn
Las Vegas	72	46		clr
Little Rock	60	54	.05	rn
Los Angeles	69	57		clr
Louisville	60	43		rn
Memphis	64	56		rn
Miami	87	78	.06	cdy
Milwaukee	44	38	.02	rn
Mpls-St. Paul	67	43		cdy
New Orleans	83	70		cdy
New York	45	44	.02	cdy
Oklahoma City	61	56		rn
Omaha	62	43		rn
Orlando	89	68		cdy
Philadelphia	47	45	.02	clr
Phoenix	86	62		cdy
Pittsburgh	58	47	.04	cdy
Portland, Me.	50	29		clr
Rapid City	54	38	.21	cdy
Richmond	62	50		cdy
St. Louis	49	37		rn
St. Ptrbg-Tampa	86	71		cdy
Salt Lake	45	38	.15	cdy
San Diego	69	60		cdy
San Francisco	69	62		clr
Washington	55	51		cdy

INTERNATIONAL
(4 a.m. Pacific Standard Time)

	H.	L.	Outlk
Amsterdam	63	54	cdy
Athens	81	61	clr
Bangkok	88	77	clr
Beirut	72	57	clr
Berlin	72	54	cdy
Brussels	70	54	clr
Buenos Aires	66	55	clr
Copenhagen	54	36	cdy
Frankfurt	73	55	cdy
Geneva	59	54	rn
Hong Kong	84	72	clr
Johannesburg	70	45	clr
Lisbon	64	52	rn
London	55	46	rn
Madrid	61	36	cdy
Mexico City	84	66	clr
Moscow	48	39	clr
Oslo	48	41	clr
Paris	64	50	rn
Rio de Janeiro	82	59	clr
Rome	59	55	rn
Seoul	77	52	clr
Singapore	88	75	rn
Stockholm	54	45	cdy
Taipei	82	72	cdy
Tehran	84	63	cdy
Tel Aviv	72	57	clr
Tokyo	59	55	cdy

NR—No Report
T—Trace

Worshippers to Celebrate Anniversary

Manito Presbyterian Church will celebrate its 70th anniversary tomorrow by rededicating the church and its facilities during worship services at 8:30 and 11 a.m.

Participating in the celebration services will be the Rev. Ervin G. Roorda, pastor; the Rev. James S. Rettig, associate pastor, and elders Howard Stingle and Milton Fritsch.

The church's choral groups and bell choirs will be accompanied by musicians from Whitworth College for a concert, "Celebration of Joy," at 7 p.m. tomorrow in the church sanctuary.

Other activities at area churches this week include:

First Baptist Church, S212 Lincoln, will be the site for a "Change the World School of Prayer," sponsored by World Literature Crusade of Los Angeles, Friday from 7 to 10 p.m. and Saturday from 9:30 a.m. to 5 p.m.

The interdenominational prayer seminar stresses the role prayer may play in world evangelism. Registration information is available from Mrs. Marianne Doege, E10916 Main.

First Evangelical Free Church, N4920 Assembly, will host a concert by Gentle Reign tomorrow at 9:30 a.m. The members of the group are students at Trinity Western College at Langley, British Columbia.

Our Lady of Lourdes Roman Catholic Cathedral will be the setting for a Latin Mass tomorrow at 8:30 a.m. The Marycliff High School choir will sing a Gregorian Mass under the direction of Sister Jean Keating.

Episcopal Cathedral of St. John the Evangelist, nearing the monetary goal of its cathedral enrichment campaign, will celebrate "Victory Sunday" tomorrow with all choirs participating in a festival choral Eucharist. The Very Rev. Richard Coombs, dean of the cathedral, will preach. The campaign is in anticipation of the cathedral's 50th anniversary next year.

Many Leave O'Hair Group

Schism Rips Atheism

By GEORGE W. CORNELL
AP Religion Writer

NEW YORK (AP) — Atheists, those who believe there is no God and who promote faith in his nonexistence, are experiencing some troubles familiar in religious history. They've been torn by schism.

Several former members of Madalyn Murray O'Hair's atheist group, the Society of Separationists in Austin, Texas, say they either have resigned or were "excommunicaed".

They formally launched their Freedom from Religion Foundation of Madison, Wis., as a national organization last month, with an active executive committee of 15 former members of the O'Hair group.

"Perhaps you could call our movement a sort of atheist reformation" says Anne Gaylor, president of the foundation which she had started earlier prior to its conversion into a national organization.

Taking a swipe at the O'Hair group, she adds, "We think that a cause organization has no business owning Cadillacs or holding its meetings in the country's most expensive hotels."

Reports of rumblings and conflict in the O'Hair organization have gone on for some time, with disgruntled followers accusing her of monopolizing control, caustic rudeness, supressing dissent and appointing relatives to major posts in the organization, among other things.

"We decided we wanted a democratic, accountable organization that is responsible to its membership," says Dr. Rodger L. Buck, a physician who hosted the founding meeting of the new group April 8-9 in Spencer, Ind. He adds that the O'Hair group is not "even superficially democratic."

Withdrawals from it by atheist chapters in about a half dozen states reportedly were precipitated by a stormy confrontation at a New Jersey meeting in February over smoldering complaints.

"We never thought we'd get kicked out," says Jane Conrad, head of the Colorado chapter of atheists, Quest for Truth, among those saying they were espelled by Mrs. O'Hair.

"I hadn't even opened my mouth," she says, but nevertheless says she was accused by Mrs. O'Hair of 'conspiracy ... and false and malicious representations against the national office," among other things.

Mrs. Conrad says that contrary to impressions that the O'Hair organization has 60,000 to 70,000 on its mailing list, she had learned the mailing list actually numbers 2,517 and membership 1,207.

This and other information reportedly came from a letter sent to members by Mrs. O'Hair's son, William Murray, who earlier had split with his mother to form his own organization.

Figures on the number of American atheists are unavailable, but repeated surveys have found that 97 to 98 per cent of the population believe in God.

Mary A. Olson Rites Monday

Funeral for Mary A. Olson, 47, a lifelong resident of Spokane who died yesterday at a local hospital, will be at 1 Monday at the Riverside Mausoleum. Private graveside services will be at Greenwood.

A housewife, Mrs. Olson was known for her services with the Girl Scouts of America and also worked with the Boy Scouts. She served in all phases of the Girl Scouts and was honored in March 1977 for distinguished service in that organization.

She was a member of Knox Presbyterian Church.

Survivors include her husband, Vernon R., at home; one son, James R. Latusky Jr., Spokane; two daughters, Michelle E. Olson, at home, and Patricia A. Oates, Spokane; her mother, Mrs. John V. Ring, Spokane; and one sister.

Steve L. Rodgers Jr.

Military graveside services will be at 2 p.m. Tuesday at the Tumtum Cemetery for Steve L. Rodgers Jr., a self-employed truck-driver who died yesterday at a local hospital.

Born in Leavenworth, Wash., he was affiliated with the Veterans of Foreign Wars, the Foresters and the Eagles.

Survivors include his father, Steve L., Spokane; his mother, Geneva Rodgers, Spokane; two sons, Jeff and Steve III, and four daughters, Claudia, Jill and Jennifer Rodgers, and Laurel Johnson, all Spokane.

Walter F. Hayward

Funeral will be at 10 a.m. Monday at St. Paul's Lutheran Church for Walter F. Hayward, 47, who died Tuesday at his home in Spokane. Burial will be at Fairmount.

Born in Canada, he lived here for 40 years. He was employed in tire services with L & M Truck Sales Inc.

A veteran of the Korean War, he is survived by his wife, Loretta J., at home; four daughters, Becky L., Bette A., Teresa E. and Laura L., all at home; one son, James L. Hayward, Germany; one sister, Mrs. Rose Gilbert, Deer Park; four brothers, James, Bert and David Hayward, Spokane, and Ernest Hayward, Pullman, and three grandchildren.

Brief News ★ Records

ANGRY MOTORIST broke gasoline pump meter glass with his fist last night at a service station at S510 Thor, police reported.

PATRICIA M. Torngren told police someone stole a suitcase containing several hundred dollars worth of belly dancing clothes from her pickup last night following a demonstration at the Woman's Club, W1428 Ninth.

BETTY L. Ball, Lynwood, Wash., told police her purse containing $15 and keys was stolen yesterday at the Mayfair Restaurant, Second and Washington.

ROLL-TOP DESK and a piano stool were stolen in a burglary at the St. Matthews Institutional Baptist church, S630 Arthur, police reported today.

CARL H. Oehlschager, N4023 Madison, told police a .45-caliber revolver and a suitcase were stolen in a burglary at his home.

The Records

BIRTHS

Born in Spokane hospitals during the 24-hour period ending at 9 a.m. Saturday, May 6, 1978:

Deaconess

To Mr. and Mrs. John Olson, Colville, girl.
To Mr. and Mrs. Dewitt Sherwood, E4005 Ninth, girl.
To Mr. and Mrs. Gerald Frank, S3421 Glenn, boy.
To Mr. and Mrs. Earnie Hodge, E19625 Wellesley, girl.
To Mr. and Mrs. Mike O'Connor, W3129 Dalton, boy.
To Mr. and Mrs. Thomas McCollim, W1918 Knox, boy.
To Mr. and Mrs. Norman Winter, E18 ½ Graves Road, girl.
To Mr. and Mrs. John Renshaw, W1108 15th, boy.
To Mr. and Mrs. David Roberts, E19625 Wilson, girl.
To Mr. and Mrs. James Hallgarth, Deer Park, boy.
To Mr. and Mrs. Charles Scofield, N3642 Monroe, boy.

Sacred Heart

To Mr. and Mrs. Ronald L. Elliott, W1830 Cleveland, boy.
To Mr. and Mrs. James A. McCormick, E402 Wedgewood, boy.

The Courts

POLICE COURT

JUDGE KATHRYN ANN MAUTZ

Donald J. Bell, W212 Buckeye, two charges of driving while license suspended, 100 days on work release on each charge.

ATTEND THE CHURCH OF YOUR CHOICE
Bring the Children to Sunday School

DOWNTOWN CHURCHES · · · DOWNTOWN CHURCHES · · · DOWNTOWN CHURCHES

FIRST PRESBYTERIAN
Cedar at Fourth
9:30—Church School for All Ages
10:30—Worship Service
"OUR TURNING POINT"
Rev. Richard H. Leon—Pastor

CENTRAL UNITED METHODIST
Third and Howard
Church School 9:15 A.M.
Worship Hour 10:30 A.M.
(Nursery Provided)
"WHAT IS A CHRISTIAN HOME"
Rev. James H. Walker

WESTMINSTER CONGREGATIONAL
Fourth and Washington
10:00 a.m.—Service of Worship
"IF GOOD PEOPLE DO NOTHING"
Minister: Rev. Leroy W. Calbom
10:00 a.m.—Church School—Youth Building

CENTRAL LUTHERAN
Fifth and Bernard
9:45 A.M. Family Sunday School
8:30 & 11:00—Worship
Leland A. Bottjen — Jonathan Kennedy, Pastors

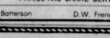
World Wide Pictures presents a beautiful memory for tomorrow
SHIOKARI PASS
In Color
FIRST COVENANT CHURCH
South 212 Division
Sunday—May 7th—7:00 p.m.

youthAlive!
GLAD TIDINGS YOUTH PROGRAM for MAY
Sunday, May 14 — "HOPE OF GLORY"
(Singing group to be featured at Jesus Northwest!)
WEDNESDAYS
May 17 – "HOW TO KNOW GOD'S WILL"
May 24 – KEN MANN MIRACLE RALLY
May 31 – film "JOURNEY TO THE SKY"
Youth Alive Services at 7:00 p.m.
Friday, May 17 — BANQUET HONORING GRADUATES
Friday, May 26th, Prayer Chain
Glad Tidings Church

HERITAGE
CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH
(A Continuing Congregational Church)
East 1801 29th Avenue
9:30—Bible School
11:00 Worship Service
"NOW OR NEVER—CHALLENGE"
I Samuel 18: 1-5 and 20: 1-42
Rev. Thomas Hamilton, Minister
Nursery and Kindergarten Care

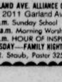
MANITO PRESBYTERIAN
invites you to worship and study with us
1908-1978
COME AND CELEBRATE OUR 70TH ANNIVERSARY WITH US ON MAY 7
WORSHIP SERVICES AT 8:30 AND 11:00 A.M.
CHURCH SCHOOL CLASSES AT 9:45 A.M.
"THE CHURCH'S ONE FOUNDATION"
PASTOR ERV ROORDA, PREACHING
"CELEBRATION OF JOY" WITH ALL CHURCH CHOIRS AND MUSICAL GROUPS PARTICIPATING AT 7:00 P.M. IN THE SANCTUARY
Nursery and childcare provided all morning
East 402 29th Avenue
Ervin C. Roorda, James S. Rettig & Forrest C. Travaille, Pastors

Northside
CHURCH OF CHRIST
N. 5601 Jefferson
325-2456
Evangelist, G. Henry Towell 325-2751
L. R. Melton 328-8861
Bible Classes .... 9:45 a.m.
Worship ..... 10:45 a.m. & 6:00 p.m.
Herald of Truth, KHQ-TV 6 . 6:30 a.m.
Wed. Classes and Devotional 7:30 p.m.



RIDGEVIEW CHRISTIAN CENTER
ASSEMBLY OF GOD • N. 5610 ASH
Day Care 326-2913
• Preschool • Kindergarten
10:00 A.M. Classes for the FAMILY
11:00 A.M. Pastor Batterson's message:
"THE ABUNDANT LIFE"
6 P.M.
Pastor Batterson:
"INTO ALL THE WORLD"
PRAISE AND SHARE SERVICE TO FOLLOW
A.L. Batterson D.W. French W.E. Shone

FOCAS
(Fellowship of Christian Adult Singles)
Meets each Sunday morning, 9:30
Also — Focas 2 for Young Singles at the
Savage Pizza House
N. 1808 Monroe
Sponsored by First Assembly of God



CHURCH OF TRUTH
Argonne & Fredrick, Millwood
Metaphysical Non-Denominational
A Living Christianity
Service 11 A.M.
Rev. Helen Ferguson 924-4744

PLYMOUTH CONGREGATIONAL
A Free and Independent Church Eighth and Walnut
Wayne Hough, Associate Minister
Sunday Worship Service 10:30 A.M.
Sermon: "MAUDE, SIMON, PETER, 'N Me"
Excellent Church School—Classes at 10:30 A.M.
Adult Bible Classes—9:30 A.M.
Professional Nursery Care Provided

GARLAND AVE. ALLIANCE CHURCH
W. 2011 Garland Avenue
9:30 a.m. Sunday School
11:00 a.m. Morning Worship
6:00 p.m. HOUR OF INSPIRATION
THURSDAY—FAMILY NIGHT—7 PM
C. R. Staub, Pastor 325-0833

ST. MATTHEW'S EV. LUTHERAN
Wis. Synod
N6905 Country Homes Blvd.
Sunday School 9:15 A.M.
Worship Service 10:15 A.M.
J.I. HENNING, PASTOR
A Conservative Church

EUCLID AVENUE BAPTIST
(In Fellowship with the G.A.R.B.C.)
E2804 Euclid Ave.
SERVICES: 9:45 a.m., 11 a.m., 7 p.m.
"A Gospel Preaching — Bible Teaching Church"
Pastor O. H. Hegg

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Tridentines

Catholic Rite Meeting Here

More than 400 members of the traditionalist Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church are meeting in Spokane for the church's 18th annual National Conference of the Fatima Crusade and the St. Pius V Catholic Traditionalist Society.

The theme of the conference, which opened Thursday and concludes today, is "Amendment of Life—Life in Christ," according to Tom Drahman, administrator of Mount St. Michael's, the Latin Rite's recently acquired headquarters.

"Our Lady of Fatima asked complete amendment of life," Drahman said. "If we didn't get away from modernism, she said she could no longer hold back the hand of her son."

Drahman was referring to reported revelations of the Virgin Mary which occured at Fatima, Portugal, during World War I.

The Tridentine Latin Rite Church rejects what its leaders call the "modernism" of the Roman Catholic Church, much of which is embodied in changes adopted during the Second Vatican Council.

Bishop Francis K. Schuckardt, prelate of the Traditionalist church, gave the keynote address at the conference. Church officials from throughout the United States have scheduled lectures at Mount St. Michael's, a former Jesuit seminary northeast of Spokane.

City Crime Rate Rises 15 Percent

The number of crimes reported to Spokane police rose 15 percent last month over September 1977, with burglaries and motor vehicle thefts leading the increase, police statistics show.

The number of reported robberies, however, dropped from 25 in September of last year to 17 last month, a decrease of 32 percent.

The number of reported burglaries and motor vehicle thefts increased about 20 percent.

Overall, the statistics show, the crime rate in Spokane has risen 5 percent since Jan. 1, compared to the first nine months of last year.

That increase continues a slow rise in the crime rate that began in July, Deputy Chief Robert D. Panther said recently.

Thousands Cash 'Lost'

A 62-year-old Colfax woman told Spokane police she lost $8,400 while on a job-hunting trip here Sunday.

Marguerite Shirley said she recently advertised for work in Spokane newspapers and drove to a residence on East Dalke to talk with a man and woman about a housekeeping job. She told officer Ronald G. Erickson she put the money in her purse before leaving home and found she didn't have it when she returned.

She said the only time she lost sight of her purse was when she left it on a table at the couple's home. She said she drove back to Spokane to talk with the couple, who told her they knew nothing about her money.

Mrs. Shirley said she had been keeping the cash, mostly $100 bills, in her purse for several years. She did not say why she carried the money to Spokane.

Tools Stolen

Burglars took tools valued at $2,500 from his garage sometime between Friday night and Sunday morning, Cliff H. Williams, E17318 Alki, told the sheriff's office.

Chief Elected

BRASILIA, Brazil (AP) — Retired Gen. Joao Baptista Figueiredo has been elected Brazil's fifth military president in 14 years and says "at heart, what I like best are bugle calls and barracks."

New & Used
STORE FIXTURES
Bought & Sold
DISPLAY HOUSE, INC.
S. 170 Lincoln 747-4149

23½¢ a day for soft water.

That's what most of our customers pay. That's based on our portable exchange service with a tank exchange every 6 weeks. Depending on frequency of exchange, a customer pays between 20¢ and 33¢ a day. Pretty reasonable, isn't it?

"HEY CULLIGAN MAN!"®
Soft Water Service, Inc.
E. 25 Third 455-8050

Noritake Versatone FALL SALE

"Outlook"

Colored Glassware
Bring a touch of casual elegance to your table with colored Provincial glassware. In a choice of delicate tones.
Reg. $6.50 each.
Sale $5.20

20% Off
Sets and open stock
Versatone — with its uniquely usable grouping of beautiful cook-serve-store pieces is oven safe (microwave too), freezer, dishwasher and detergent safe. It carries a 2-year replacement guarantee and you can match it up with the colored glassware (also on sale).

8 patterns to choose from
5-pc place setting Now $21.55
20-pc service for 4 Now $81.55
45-pc service for 8 Now $195.00

DODSON'S
Jewelers to the Inland Empire Since 1887
DOWNTOWN 624-4163 | SHADLE 325-2579 | TRI CITIES 783-2194 | MOSCOW 882-4125

SKAGGS Tuesday-Wednesday SPECIALS!

VALUABLE SKAGGS COUPON
COPY OF YOUR COLOR POLAROID PICTURE
Our Reg. $1.76 99¢
Includes Color Negative And One Print. Please Limit One. Extra Prints 39¢ Each. Coupon Effective Oct. 17-18
P680
Redeemable Cash Value 1/20 of One Cent
COUPON MUST ACCOMPANY ORDER

CLAIROL LOVING CARE LOTION
Our Sale Price 1.39 So Easy To Apply
No peroxide formula washes away only the gray.

VALUABLE SKAGGS COUPON
HERSHEY SNACK SIZE CANDIES
Our Reg. $1.99 1.49 Please Limit 3
20 In. Each Bag
Choose From 3 Kinds
Most Bags Are 10 Oz.
Coupon Good Oct. 17-18
Redeemable Cash Value 1/20 of One Cent
CLIP THIS COUPON AND SAVE!

VALUABLE SKAGGS COUPON
STRAWBERRY PRESERVES
Our Reg. $1.49 99¢
2 Lbs. C-H-B
Coupon Good Oct. 17-18. Please Limit 3.
Redeemable Cash Value 1/20 of One Cent
CLIP THIS COUPON AND SAVE!

VALUABLE SKAGGS COUPON
9 OZ. KRAFT CARAMEL WRAPPLES
Our Reg. 89¢ 69¢
6 sheets of caramel with sticks for making delicious caramel apples.
Coupon Good Oct. 17-18. Please Limit 3.
Redeemable Cash Value 1/20 of One Cent
CLIP THIS COUPON AND SAVE!

GENTLE LIGHTS FROM CLAIROL
Our Sale Price 2.49 Highlights dark hair.

VALUABLE SKAGGS COUPON
10-OZ. CANDY KISSES
Our Reg. 89¢ 69¢
80 Pieces
Coupon Good Oct. 17-18. Please Limit 3.
Redeemable Cash Value 1/20 of One Cent
CLIP THIS COUPON AND SAVE!

VALUABLE SKAGGS COUPON
SYLVANIA FLASH BAR
Our Reg. $2.19 1.77 Please Limit 2
10 Flashes
Coupon Good Oct. 17-18
Redeemable Cash Value 1/20 of One Cent
CLIP THIS COUPON AND SAVE!

VALUABLE SKAGGS COUPON
POUND BOX FIRESIDE CRISPY SALTINE CRACKERS
Our Reg. 69¢ 49¢
Please Limit Two
Coupon Good Oct. 17-18.
Redeemable Cash Value 1/20 of One Cent
CLIP THIS COUPON AND SAVE!

12 OZ. CLAIROL FINAL NET
Our Sale Price 1.59 Long Hold Power

VALUABLE SKAGGS COUPON
YOUR CHOICE OF SUNGLASSES
⅓ OFF Our Reg. Price
Any sunglasses in stock. Clerk will discount at checkstand.
Please Limit Four
Coupon Effective Oct. 17-18.
Redeemable Cash Value 1/20 of One Cent
CLIP THIS COUPON AND SAVE!

VALUABLE SKAGGS COUPON
GAL. PERMA-STA FOR AUTOMATIC WINDSHIELD WASHERS
Our Reg. $1.59 99¢
Pre-Mixed Cleaner
Please Limit 2
Coupon Good Oct. 17-18.
Redeemable Cash Value 1/20 of One Cent
CLIP THIS COUPON AND SAVE!

7 OZ. CLAIROL SHORT & SASSY
Our Sale Price 88¢
Protein enriched shampoo especially for short hair.

VALUABLE SKAGGS COUPON
RURAL TYPE STEEL MAIL BOX
Reg. $5.99
3.99 Please Limit 1
Coupon Good Oct. 17-18.
Redeemable Cash Value 1/20 of One Cent
CLIP THIS COUPON AND SAVE!

VALUABLE SKAGGS COUPON
PRESTONE WINTERSUMMER CONCENTRATE
Our Reg. $3.99 2.99 Please Limit 4
Coupon Good Oct. 17-18.
Redeemable Cash Value 1/20 of One Cent
CLIP THIS COUPON AND SAVE!

VALUABLE SKAGGS COUPON
DAISY PREP PLANTING SOIL
Our Reg. $1.98 1.19 Please Limit 2
8-Qt. Bag
Coupon Good Oct. 17-18.
Redeemable Cash Value 1/20 of One Cent
CLIP THIS COUPON AND SAVE!

PRICES EFFECTIVE TUE. AND WED.

SKAGGS DRUG CENTERS
The most complete drug store in town

DOWNTOWN
MAIN AT POST
9 to 9 MON. & FRI. CLOSED SUNDAYS
9 to 6:30 TUES., WED., THUR. & SATURDAYS
NORTHTOWN
DIVISION & WELLESLEY
9 TO 9 DAILY 10 TO 7 SUNDAYS
SHADLE CENTER
WELLESLEY & ALBERTA
9 TO 9 DAILY 10 TO 7 SUNDAYS
UNIVERSITY CITY
UNIVERSITY & SPRAGUE
9 TO 9 DAILY 10 TO 7 SUNDAYS

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

St. Michael's project watched

By JOHN KAFENTZIS
Spokesman-Review staff writer

Concerned about the environmental impact of the proposed development of Mount St. Michael's, the Northeast Environmental Protection Association announced plans Thursday night to monitor the project.

About 35 residents of the area surrounding Mount St. Michael met in the Morgan Acres Fire Station to listen to Mary Gaston, E4009 Lincoln Road, outline tentative plans for the 715-acre former Jesuit scholasticate. The complex was purchased a year ago by the Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church.

Mrs. Gaston told the residents Tom Drahman, administrator of Mount St. Michael's, had informed her and her husband Leon D., at a recent meeting that plans for the land included a men's seminary, a women's seminary, a cathedral, hospital and fire hall.

In addition, plans called for about 170 homes for Tridentine Church members on land along Palmer Road on the east portion of the property, she said.

Plans also call for mobile homes to be placed in the west portion of the property near a cemetery, Mrs. Gaston said.

Land would also be set aside in the southeast corner of the property for a five-to-10-acre sewer lagoon complex with three separate sealed lagoons, she said.

Mrs. Gaston said Drahman told her the development would require the widening of Lincoln Road through the area from two lanes to four lanes. A connection between Lincoln and Palmer roads across the church property is being contemplated, she said.

Mrs. Gaston said Drahman had told her an environmental impact statement on the project would be filed this month, however none is on record.

"I'm concerned about the aquifer with that kind of development," she said. The sewer lagoon, which would be "out our back door" also has Mrs. Gaston concerned. "He said they would put up a fence, but that won't stop the smell," she said.

Mrs. Gaston, who with her husband is co-chairperson of NEPA said the fact that the area would be a separate community "with no interaction" with the rest of the area also bothers her.

Hospital chief will move on

Saying he is looking forward to new challenges, John W. Colby Thursday submitted his resignation as administrator of St. Luke's Memorial Hospital.

Assistant Administrator Robert Janvier will serve as acting administrator starting Monday, when Colby's resignation takes effect, until a new administrator can be chosen, said Dwight Calkins, president of the hospital's board of trustees.

The board will meet Tuesday to act on the resignation and make plans for the future, Calkins said.

Challenge is nothing new to the man who headed St. Luke's for the past 20 years.

Colby arrived in Spokane midway through an expansion project in which St. Luke's moved from north Spokane to its present location on the South Hill.

"Building the new hospital, getting community participation, raising the most money in Spokane for any project — including United Way — and seeing the new hospital come to fruition" are the accomplishments Colby listed as highlights of his career here.

He had worked in hospital administration in Ohio, Pennsylvania and New York before joining the St. Luke's staff.

While here, he served as assistant secretary on the board of trustees, was appointed to the State Hospital Commission and was elected president of the State Hospital Association.

Colby said his future will probably involve one of five offers in hospital administration that will take him away from Spokane.

It is a move he has been considering for some time, hs said.

IRS seeks funds from tax rebels

Steps were taken Thursday in Spokane by the federal government to recover funds from two tax protesters.

Leins are being filed against property owned by the protesters, George J. Durkee, 50, and his wife Laurel, 45, E10917 Seventeenth.

"We're filing a civil suit to recover the tax liability," said Internal Revenue Service tax agent Darrell Roosendaal.

Roosendaal said the Durkees would also be subject to penalties for negligence and delinquincy as well as back interest.

The two were convicted of income tax evasion by a jury late last year and earlier this week they were sentenced to three years' probation and fined $1,000 by U.S. District Judge Marshall A. Neill.

The Durkees said they didn't protest the right of the government to tax income but they did object to filing amounts of income on the return, claiming these would be self-incriminating. .

The government believes the couple had gross income of $20,054 in 1975 and $49,133 in 1976. Durkee is self-employed as a truck driver and his wife is an employment counselor. .

The IRS agent said it is possible that the Durkees had expenses during the years in question and they would be free to contest the IRS estimate of tax liability.

"Of course they would have to bring in documents and estimates of income to back up their case," he said.

Government agents did not disclose the amount of tax liability they believed was owed by the Durkees.

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

St. Michael's project watched

By JOHN KAFENTZIS
Spokesman-Review staff writer

Concerned about the environmental impact of the proposed development of Mount St. Michael's, the Northeast Environmental Protection Association announced plans Thursday night to monitor the project.

About 35 residents of the area surrounding Mount St. Michael met in the Morgan Acres Fire Station to listen to Mary Gaston, E4009 Lincoln Road, outline tentative plans for the 715-acre former Jesuit scholasticate. The complex was purchased a year ago by the Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church.

Mrs. Gaston told the residents Tom Drahman, administrator of Mount St. Michael's, had informed her and her husband Leon D., at a recent meeting that plans for the land included a men's seminary, a women's seminary, a cathedral, hospital and fire hall.

In addition, plans called for about 170 homes for Tridentine Church members on land along Palmer Road on the east portion of the property, she said.

Plans also call for mobile homes to be placed in the west portion of the property near a cemetery, Mrs. Gaston said.

Land would also be set aside in the southeast corner of the property for a five-to-10-acre sewer lagoon complex with three separate sealed lagoons, she said.

Mrs. Gaston said Drahman told her the development would require the widening of Lincoln Road through the area from two lanes to four lanes. A connection between Lincoln and Palmer roads across the church property is being contemplated, she said.

Mrs. Gaston said Drahman had told her an environmental impact statement on the project would be filed this month, however none is on record.

"I'm concerned about the aquifer with that kind of development," she said. The sewer lagoon, which would be "out our back door" also has Mrs. Gaston concerned. "He said they would put up a fence, but that won't stop the smell," she said.

Mrs. Gaston, who with her husband is co-chairperson of NEPA said the fact that the area would be a separate community "with no interaction" with the rest of the area also bothers her.

Hospital chief will move on

Saying he is looking forward to new challenges, John W. Colby Thursday submitted his resignation as administrator of St. Luke's Memorial Hospital.

Assistant Administrator Robert Janvier will serve as acting administrator starting Monday, when Colby's resignation takes effect, until a new administrator can be chosen, said Dwight Calkins, president of the hospital's board of trustees.

The board will meet Tuesday to act on the resignation and make plans for the future, Calkins said.

Challenge is nothing new to the man who headed St. Luke's for the past 20 years.

Colby arrived in Spokane midway through an expansion project in which St. Luke's moved from north Spokane to its present location on the South Hill.

"Building the new hospital, getting community participation, raising the most money in Spokane for any project — including United Way — and seeing the new hospital come to fruition" are the accomplishments Colby listed as highlights of his career here.

He had worked in hospital administration in Ohio, Pennsylvania and New York before joining the St. Luke's staff.

While here, he served as assistant secretary on the board of trustees, was appointed to the State Hospital Commission and was elected president of the State Hospital Association.

Colby said his future will probably involve one of five offers in hospital administration that will take him away from Spokane.

It is a move he has been considering for some time, hs said.

IRS seeks funds from tax rebels

Steps were taken Thursday in Spokane by the federal government to recover funds from two tax protesters.

Leins are being filed against property owned by the protesters, George J. Durkee, 50, and his wife Laurel, 45, E10917 Seventeenth.

"We're filing a civil suit to recover the tax liability," said Internal Revenue Service tax agent Darrell Roosendaal.

Roosendaal said the Durkees would also be subject to penalties for negligence and delinquincy as well as back interest.

The two were convicted of income tax evasion by a jury late last year and earlier this week they were sentenced to three years' probation and fined $1,000 by U.S. District Judge Marshall A. Neill.

The Durkees said they didn't protest the right of the government to tax income but they did object to filing amounts of income on the return, claiming these would be self-incriminating. .

The government believes the couple had gross income of $20,054 in 1975 and $49,133 in 1976. Durkee is self-employed as a truck driver and his wife is an employment counselor. .

The IRS agent said it is possible that the Durkees had expenses during the years in question and they would be free to contest the IRS estimate of tax liability.

"Of course they would have to bring in documents and estimates of income to back up their case," he said.

Government agents did not disclose the amount of tax liability they believed was owed by the Durkees.

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

OFFICIAL RECORDS

Friday

BIRTHS

Births recorded in Spokane hospitals during the 24 hours ending at 3 p.m. Feb. 2, 1979:

Deaconess

Fisher — To Mr. and Mrs. Robert H. Fisher, E1204 Thirty-seventh, girl.

Sacred Heart

Cress — To Mr. and Mrs. Michael E. Cress, Rathdrum, Idaho, boy.

Fresse — To Mr. and Mrs. Mark L. Fresse, W2104 Fairview, boy.

Huckaba — To Mr. and Mrs. Mark D. Huckaba, Colbert, Wash., girl (previously reported incorrectly, born Jan. 31).

Fairchild Air Force Base

Dias — To Airman 1st Class and Mrs. Randall Dias, Fairchild, boy.

IN THE COURTS

Superior Court

New suits filed

Terry and Carol A. Herman vs. Gary Hamp; asking $270 claimed owed for alleged illegal trespass.

William J. and Nancy A. Sorcinelli vs. Ford Motor Co.; asking $200 and other sums claimed owed for alleged breach of warranty.

Helling Farm Supply Inc. vs. Edward M. Teschl; asking court order for the removal of certain property.

Dependable Contractors Inc. as Dependable Drywall vs. Quantum Construction Inc.; asking $7,959 claimed owed.

Alvin J. Wolff Inc. vs. Sami Wood; complaint for unlawful detainer.

Marriage dissolution petitions

King, Julie Ann Marie and Wayne J.
Pfeifer, Sara J. and David G.
Cargill, Carol Ann and Bobby G.
Kindate, Peter A.F. and Terese B.
Shafer, Linda M. and Gerald F.
Siems, Ann M. and William V.
Wegner, Norman L. and SherYl A.
Onvett, Gary M. and Charlynn A.
Asker, Wyona V. and George H.

Marriage dissolutions granted

Lenz, Bonnie L. and Larry C.
Holbrook, Joyce A. and Gary B.
Keller, Dorothy M. and Bert G.
Davis, Sheila A. and David D.
Belden, Jessie E. and Ralph A.
Modlin, Karen D. and Dennis R.
Rover, Perry W. and Rosemary L.
Marchand, Larry J. and Launa.
15075 1st records

MARRIAGE LICENSES

Jake Gross, Reardan, Wash., and Frieda Hofer, Turin, Alberta, Canada.

Volker D. Mellor and Tammie F. Franks, Spokane, Wash.

John E. Hackney, Fairchild Air Force Base, Wash., and Joan M. Wareham, Spokane.

Bruce N. Caroon, Milwaukie, Oregon and Gale E. Nesbitt, Spokane.

Raymond J. FadoleY and Linda D. Canfield, Spokane.

Michael W. Simmons and Royann G. Royer, Spokane.

Marvin H. Hurmence and Melinda K. Rutherford, Spokane.

Warren R. Greenwood, Fairchild Air Force Base, Wash., and Cynthia A. Rowe, Airway Heights, Wash.

U.S. District Court

New suits filed

Harold L. Bush vs. Burlington Northern, Inc. Asks for $350,000 for claimed injuries to back while lifting rail.

John Tamolin vs. Thomas A. Draham of Fatima Crusade Cult Known as Tridentine Latin Rite Church. Asks $203,067 from claimed false arrest.

Bankruptcies filed

Kristine H. Adams, Sunnyside, Wash. Liabilities, $4,293; assets $450 all claimed exempt.

Sherri K. Zoesch, Kennewick, Wash. Liabilities, $11,124; assets $6,600, with $1,950 claimed exempt.

Donald L. Hawn, Yakima. Liabilities, $2,175; assets $3,010, with $1,505 claimed exempt.

Billie W. Phillips, N2214 Vista Road. Liabilities, $6,495; assets $650, all claimed exempt.

Michael P. Cole, Toppenish, Wash. Liabilities, $11,671; assets $5,992, with $3,028 claimed exempt.

Joel E. Jensen Jr., Greenacres, Wash. Liabilities, $11,204; assets $1,637, with $1,475 claimed exempt.

Phillip T. Parlet, doing business as Latah Plumbing and Remodeling Co., Latah, Wash. Liabilities, $28,326; assets $3,595, with $2,290 claimed exempt.

Michael W. Shiflett, Wenatchee. Liabilities, none; assets $250, all claimed exempt.

Colin Relph, doing business as Creative Repro, Monterey, Calif. Liabilities, $118,971; assets $26,155, with $2,245 claimed exempt.

Leonard A. Schutte, Othello, Wash. Liabilities, $25,488; assets $1,200, with $3,100 claimed exempt.

Carl D. Strahsburg, Pasco, Wash. Liabilities, $36,411; assets $27,620, with $22,000 claimed exempt.

Vernon R. Tull, Walla Walla. Liabilities, $54,837; assets $48,825, with $5,125 claimed exempt.

Michael J. Greenwood, Yakima. Liabilities, $7,603; assets $1,000, all claimex exempt.

Orien G. Robison, N10026 Andrew. Liabilities, $9,343; assets $17,935, with $17,400 claimed exempt.

Larry N. Hankin, Washtucna, Wash. Liabilities, $22,493; assets $980, with $1,380 claimed exempt.

Mark G. Anderson, S1023 Pierce Road. Liabilities, $10,615; assets $1,608, with $1,625 claimed exempt.

Wage earner plans

Steve A. Hughes W1923 Mallon. Debts under plan of $5,536. Agrees to pay $89 every other Monday.

Audrey L. Bliss, N607 Collins Road. Debts undsr plan of $2,571. Agrees to pay $50 per month.

District Courts

Only fines or forfeitures of $50 or more are listed unless a jail sentence has been imposed.

Criminal cases

Judge Charles S. Dorn

Martha L. Canter, 60, S309 Wall, third degree theft, $100 fine suspended, 10 days suspended, 1 year deferred sentence.

Jimmy B. Derr, 24, E13211-A Trent, third degree theft, $100 fine, $50 suspended, 10 days suspended, 1 year deferred sentence.

William C. Langdon, 22, N1421 Laura, obstructing a public officer/untrue statement, $300 fine, $150 suspended, 10 days suspended.

Alice M. McGonigle, 49, W1401 First, phone call/ threaten injury, 3 days, 6 months deferred sentence.

Virginia K. Misterek, 44, E11012 Eighteenth, obstructing a public officer/untrue statement, $10 suspended, 5 days suspended, 6 months deferred sentence.

Robert B. Nowatchik, 18, W2316 Dean, third degree theft, 30 days suspended, 1 year deferred sentence.

John P. Onigkeit, 20, E3527 Broad, third degree theft, 30 days, 28 days suspended.

John R. Stutheit, 51, E4522 Fifth, second degree burglary, $100 fine, 90 days, 88 days suspended.

John C. Walmer, 19, N5727 "F" Street, third degree theft, $100 fine, 5 days suspended, 1 year deferred sentence.

Judge Richard Wrenn

Patricia O. Cancellare, 49, E10915 Thirty-second, third degree theft, 10 days suspended, 6 months deferred sentence.

Judge Daniel T. Maggs

Sharon L. Chase, 36, W1014 Providence, obstructing a public officer/hinder and delay, 60 days, 59 days suspended.

Daniel J. Eller, 24, Kennewick, Wash., issuing an unlawful check, 90 days.

Judge John A. Schultheis

Sharon L. Chase, 36, W1014 Providence, supply liquor to a minor, 30 days suspended.

Judge James M. Murphy

Clifford F. Laehn, 43, Smelterville, Idaho, issu ing an unlawful check, 30 days suspended.

Traffic cases

Judge Richard Wrenn

James R. Smith, E8108 Buckeye, physical control of vehicle, $50 fine.

Thomas R. Bertrand, S115 Poplar, driving while under the influence of liquor/drugs, 5 days suspended, $125 fine, $50 suspended.

Dale E. Castor, E9320 Sinto, operating vehicle with license suspended, 10 days suspended, $50 fine.

Scot L. Jonson, Waitsburg, Wash., physical control of vehicle, $50 fine.

Jeffrey F. Pearson, E16004 Longfellow, operating vehicle with license suspended, 10 days suspended, $50 fine.

Steve A. Peterson, E108 Hartson, operating vehicle with license suspended, 10 days suspended, $50 fine.

Judge Daniel T. Maggs

Debra A. O'Hare, N6415 Fleming, physical control of vehicle, $50 fine.

Wanda G. Knutson, W1221 Alice, driving while under the influence of liquor/drugs, 10 days suspended, $50 fine.

Ann R. Hayes, N930 Washington, hit and run unattended vehicle, $50 fine.

Index to Want Ads

Classifications in numerical order.

Notices—1-49

Deaths—12
Funerals—13
Lost—20
Found—21
Announcements—25
Personals—28

Financial—50-99

Money to Loan—55
Contracts, Mtgs. for Sale—70

Real Estate—100-199

Homes—for Sale—100
Valley Property—115
Mobile Homes—126
Suburban Property—130
Real Estate—Not Spokane—132
Duplexes for Sale—133
Apt. Houses—for Sale—135
Farms for Sale—Rent—140
Acreage—150
Homes & Acreage—151
Recreational Property—158
Business Opportunities—170
Business Properties—172

Rentals—200-299

Lake Homes—for Rent—201
Rooms—Board—210
Hotels—220
Motels—225
Duplexes for Rent—227
Unfurnished Apts.—230
Furnished Apts.—235
Unfurnish. Houses for Rent—240
Furnished Houses for Rent—242
Houses—Wanted to Rent—244
Stores for Rent or Sale—265
Warehouses for Rent/Sale—270
Rec. Vehicle—Storage—271

Employment—300-349

Office/Clerical—301
Skilled/Semi-Skilled—303
Technical/Professional—307
Laborers/Domestics—310
Salespeople—315
Agents—320
Employment Agencies—330

Jobs Wanted—350-379

Permanent Jobs/Positions—352
Services/Coml/Homes, Misc.—355
Child Care—360
Public Stenographers—362
Tax Advice—Bookkeeping—365
Mattresses, Bedding—374
Beauty Shops—376

Educational—380-399

Schools and Colleges—380
Beauty Schools—382
Musical Instruction—396

Miscellaneous—400-499

Musical Instruments—400
TV, Radio, Stereo—406
C. B. Radio & Equip.—406
Farmers Market—410
Office Equip.—416
Building Materials—430
Fertilizer & Black Dirt—441
Coins, Stamps, Hobbies—445
Cameras—448
Miscellaneous for Sale—450
Antiques—455
Auctioneers—460
Auction Sales—462
Machinery—Farm—470
Machinery—Industrial—472
Machinery—Wanted—476
Pets—480
Horses—483
Livestock—485
Hay and Feed—486
Farm Supplies—487
Boats and Motors—490
Sporting Goods—492
Bicycles—493

Automotive—500-600

Campers—506
Motor Minihomes—507
Camper, Trailer Rental—508
Motorcycles—for Sale—520
Auto, Truck Repair, Parts—530
Trucks for Sale—550
Vans—551
Import—Sports Cars—580
Antique Cars—581
Automobiles—for Sale—590

NOTICES 1-49

1 LEGAL NOTICES

SPOKANE SCHOOL DISTRICT NO. 81 will receive sealed bids until 11:00 a.m., Tuesday, February 20, 1979, by the Purchasing Department of the School District on the third floor of the Administration Building at West 825 Spokane Falls Blvd., Spokane, WA for TIRES.
Specifications are on file in the Purchasing Department.
The Board of Directors of Spokane School District No. 81 reserves the right to reject any or all bids, to waive informalities and to accept any item in the bid.
BY ORDER OF THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS, Walter A. Hitchcock, Secretary SR22

10 FLORISTS

FOUR Seasons Flower & Plant Shop, E3001 Mission, Spokane, Washington. 535-5084.

12 DEATHS

McCOY, Donald G. — Passed away Feb. 2, 1979 in a local hospital. His home N4618 Whitehouse. Survived by his wife, Margaret L. McCoy, at the home; two sisters, Mrs. Joseph C.L. (Evelyn) Evans, Buffalo, NY; Mrs. James P. (Janet) Connors, Spokane; one niece, two nephews. A lifetime member of Ione and Spokane, Wash. A member of St. Bernard Catholic Church of Ione, Elks Lodge No. 228, Spokane Club, Phi Kappa Alpha, Moose Lodge, B.O.P. Lodge, Eagles Lodge No. 2. Funeral arrangements are in the care of the HENNESSEY FUNERAL HOME, N2203 DIVISION ST.

13 FUNERALS

BARKER, Anna J. — Passed away Feb. 1, 1979 in a Ritzville, Wash. hospital. Her home Washtucna, Wash. Survived by three sons, Mike Austin, Washtucna, Wash.; Jack Barker, Seattle, Wash.; Charles Barker, Spokane; 13 grandchildren, 20 great-grandchildren, one great-great-grandchild, numerous nieces and nephews. Funeral services Monday, Feb. 5, 1979 at 11:00 a.m. at the Bruce Lee Memorial Chapel, Pasco, Wash. Pastor Ernest Sprenger officiating. Interment Pasco City Cemetery, Pasco, Wash. DANEKAS FUNERAL HOME, RITZVILLE, WASH. in charge of arrangements.

GREELEY, Marion E. — Passed away Feb. 1, 1979 in Spokane. Her home Spokane. Husband of Louise Greeley, at the home; father of Mrs. Marvin (Cathy) Slater, Becky Greeley, Sandy and Mary Greeley, all of the home; Dan, John, and Joseph Greeley, also of the home; brother of Paul Greeley, Mead, Wash.; two grandchildren. A member of the New Life Temple Church. A Royal Ranger Sr. Commander, and a resident of Spokane 47 years. Funeral Saturday, Feb. 3, 1979 at 12:00 noon at the Glad Tidings Assembly of God Church, E4224 Fourth Ave. Rev. C.D. Flewelling officiating. Interment to follow at the Pines Cemetery. Family suggests memorials may be given to the New Life Temple, Box 127, Veradale, WA; 99037. HAZEN & JAEGER FUNERAL HOME, N1306 MONROE ST.

KOLBECK, J. William — Passed away Feb. 2, 1979 in Colville, Wash. A resident of Chewelah, Wash. for 40 years. A member of the St. Mary of the Rosary Catholic Church in Chewelah, Wash.; and an Honorary Lifetime Member of the Knights of Columbus. Survived by two sons, Bert Kolbeck, Spokane; Dan Kolbeck, Seattle, Wash.; one daughter, Joan May, Chewelah, Wash.; one brother, Msgr. Sr. Henry Kolbeck, Mitchell, S. Dakota; two sisters, Clara Hare, Mitchell, S. Dakota; Sister Frances Kolbeck, Milwaukee, Wisc.; five grandchildren, one niece, three nephews. Rosary will be held Sunday, Feb. 4, 1979 at 7:00 p.m. at the SCHANZENBACH FUNERAL HOME, CHEWELAH, WASH. Funeral service Monday, Feb. 5, 1979 at 10:00 a.m. at the St. Mary of the Rosary Catholic Church, Chewelah, Wash. Rev. George McCabe officiating. Interment Chewelah Catholic Cemetery, Chewelah, Wash. Schanzenbach Funeral Home, Chewelah, Wash. in charge.

13 FUNERALS Continued

MONTGOMERY, Mary E. (Ella) — Passed away Jan. 31, 1979 in a local nursing home. Her home N7906 Center Rd., Spokane. A member and past matron of the Magnolia Chapter, No. 294 OES. A member of the OES for 70 years. A member of the Presbyterian Church. Funeral service will be held Monday, Feb. 5, 1979 at 1:00 p.m. at the COLONIAL CHAPEL, HAZEN & JAEGER VALLEY FUNERAL HOME, N1306 PINES RD., OPPORTUNITY. Rev. Clifford C. Smith officiating. The Magnolia Chapter of the OES participating. Burial Riverside Memorial Park. Memorials may be given to the charity of your choice.

PAINTER, Leigh — Passed away Feb. 1, 1979. Her home Deer Park, Wash. Survived by her husband, Edward Painter, at the home; one daughter, Frances Peterson, Deer Park, Wash.; one son, Maurice Painter, Mt. Clemens, Mich.; ten grandchildren, five great-grandchildren. Memorial services will be Sunday, Feb. 4, 1979 at 2:00 p.m. in the Assembly of God Church, Deer Park, Wash. Memorial contributions may be made to American Cancer Society, Spokane County Unit, 1717 NW Blvd., Spokane, Wash. 99205, or the American Heart Assoc., NE Chapter, 511 Washington, Spokane, Wash. 99204. BALL &DODD FUMERAL HOME, 5421 DIVISION ST.

PANTHER, Tyre Blaine — Passed away Feb. 1, 1979 in a local hospital. His home N1017 Progress, Veradale, Wash. Husband of Lillie M. Panther, at the home; father of Mrs. Mark (Aileen) Hollenback, Spokane Valley; Mrs. Robert (Gladys) Shelzer, Spokane Valley; Mrs. Ronald (Marilyn) Smith, Spokane Valley; Mrs. Eugene (Vivian) Egge, Spokane; Mrs. Lloyd (Norma Lee) Hildebrand, Spokane Valley. Preceded in death by one daughter, Mrs. Arthur (Nellie) Unicume, and one son, George Wallace Panther. Brother of Ellen Holcomb, Salem, Ore.; McKinley Panther, Bend, Ore.; 19 grandchildren, 23 great-grandchildren, numerous nieces and nephews. A member of the Central Baptist Church, and the Concordia Lodge No. 149 F&AM. Funeral services Saturday, Feb. 3, 1979 at 11:00 a.m. at the COLONIAL CHAPEL, HAZEN & JAEGER VALLEY FUNERAL HOME, N1306 PINES RD., OPPORTUNITY. Rev. Phillip G. Bennett and the Concordia Lodge No. 149 F&AM officiating. Burial Pines Cemetery. Family suggests memorial contributions may be made to the Shriners Hospital, N820 Summit Blvd., Spokane, Wash. 99205. Hazen & Jaeger Valley Funeral Home, N1306 Pines Rd., Opportunity in charge.

RATTRAY, Katherine — Passed away Jan. 31, 1979 in a local hospital. Her home W3402 Glass. A lifetime member of the community. Survived by her mother, Mary Pearl Dowling, Spokane; one daughter, Mrs. Judy Williams, Oakland, Cal.; two grandchildren, Wesley, and Michelle Williams, both of Oakland, Cal.; one brother, Thomas E. Dowling Jr., Spokane; three sisters, Mrs. Arthur (Theresa) Genova, Mrs. Vearle (Margaret E.) Benson, Mrs. George (Mary Patricia) Dawson, all of Spokane; numerous nieces and nephews. Rosary Friday, Feb. 2, 1979 at 7:00 p.m. at the IRIS CHAPEL, HENNESSEY FUNERAL HOME, N2203 DIVISION ST. Rev. John R. Thatcher S.J. officiating. Funeral services Saturday, Feb. 3, 1979 at 9:00 a.m. at St. Aloysius Catholic Church, E402 Boone. Rev. Michael Merriman S.J. officiating. Interment Holy Cross Cemetery. HENNESSEY FUNERAL HOME, N2203 DIVISION.

STREET, James Calvin — Passed away Jan. 31, 1979 in Spokane. His home Spokane. Husband of Frances E. Street, at the home; brother of Lattie Mae Lancaster, Ft. Worth, Tex.; Fred Street, Ft. Worth, Tex.; John R. Street, Wichita Falls, TX; numerous nieces and nephews. A member of the Retired Officers Assoc. Funeral service Monday, Feb. 5, 1979 at 1:00 p.m. at the ALWIN CHAPEL, HAZEN & JAEGER FUNERAL HOME, N1306 MONROE ST. Cremation service to follow at the Hazen & Jaeger Crematorium. Family suggests memorial gifts may be given to the American Heart Assoc., NE Chapter, 511 Washington, Spokane, Wash. 99204. HAZEN & JAEGER FUNERAL HOME, N1306 MONROE ST. in charge.

SWANSON, Janele Elaine — Passed away Jan. 31, 1979 in Spokane. Her home Cheney, Wash. Survived by her parents, Mr. & Mrs. Carl E. Swanson, Cheney, Wash.; two sisters, Jodelle, Jackie Swanson, both at the home; three brothers, Justin, Jeffrey, and Jordan Swanson, all at the home; grandparents, Mr. & Mrs. Wilbert Krickeberg, Aurora, Ill.; maternal great-grandmother, Esther Carlson, Aurora, Ill.; maternal great-grandfather, Lyle Knight, Los Altos, Cal.; numerous aunts, uncles, and cousins. Secretary of Explorer Presidents Assoc. Memorial service Saturday, Feb. 3, 1979 at 2:00 pk.p.m. at the Cheney Comm. Church, 1307 Third, Cheney, Wash. Rev. Jack Wood officiating. Memorial gifts may be made to the Leukemia Research Prog. Mr. Duane Brandenberg, c/o Farmers & Merchants Bank, Cheney, Wash. 99004. SMITH FUNERAL HOME, W1124 RIVERSIDE in charge.

WILLIAMS, Lydia L. — Passed away Jan. 30, 1979 in Spokane. Her home N7015 Cochran. Wife of the late Sherman A. Williams Sr. Survived by her son, Sherman A. Williams Jr., two daughters, Mrs. Burl (Erma) Crabb, Spokane; Mrs. Winston (Lorraine) Miller, Spokane; three brothers, J.R. Pittman, Yakima, Wash.; G.F. Pittman, Seattle, Wash.; Dr. W.H. Pittman, Columbia, MO; three sisters, Mrs. E.C. (Rose) Downing, Lynden, Wash.; Mrs. O.C. (Lillian) Woodward, Latah, Wash.; Mrs. Don (Adeline) Alshton, Seattle, Wash.; eight grandchildren, 17 great-grandchildren, numerous nieces and nephews, and a host of friends. A resident of this area for 78 years. Funeral services Monday, Feb. 5, 1979 at 1:00 p.m. at the Beacon Chapel, E918 Garland. Rev. Rolf H. Hansen officiating. Private family interment at Latah Cemetery, Latah, Wash. Family suggests memorial contributions may be made to the Beacon Chapel Memorial Fund, E918 Garland, Spokane, Wash. 99207. THORNHILL, GERAGHTY & LANGBEHN FUNERAL DIRECTORS, N1322 MONROE ST. in charge.

19 CEMETERIES—SERVICES

PET CREMATION
Spokane Humane Society 489-7080

20 LOST

REWARD $600 for information and return of stolen '55 Ford truck, taken at Industrial Park, Thursday p.m., 1st, rust color, has foglights and chrome wheels. For further information, 276-6236 after 6p.m.

STRAYED From N4914 Altamont, Part Poodle, dark brown, white chest and mouth, wearing Red Studded collar. Answers to Maudi. 2-Year old owner heartbroken. 487-4344, Or 489-6477.

LOST Diamond Pierced Earrings last September or October, possibly North town area. Ronni 489-3292 or 489-0466. Reward.

MALE Norwegian Elkhound, approx. 5-years old, wearing choke chain, dog license, area N3000 block Monroe. "Yasarian". Reward. 327-1032.

SMALL blonde Cocker pup, white markings. 1½-years old, stitches over bad right eye. 9th and Perry, last week. 535-8483.

REWARD 2 dogs, white bull terrier brown patch over eye, curly black dog. 466-5842.

MIXED Husky-German Shepherd, 3-yrs-old, spayed, off-white and black. Fairwood, "Mika", 466-9653 after 2:30pm, reward

REWARD for return of 14' aluminum ladder. Lost in vicinity of Ash & Francis. 489-0969 after 5:30pm.

FEMALE Doberman, brown and black. Cream colored collar, Dishman Argonne Area. 928-6952.

SOUTH African Pygmy goat, black & white, Moody Road area. Reward, 466-7510.

GOLDEN Retriever, male, 8-months, "Midas", Rogers High School, reward, 484-4947, 244-5531

BROWN Female Doberman, 7 months, Lost Jan. 31. Francis & Wall. Reward. 326-6090.

REWARD, Female Black Dane, 6 months, near Viola & Trent. Ears not cropped. 928-9259.

LOST OR FOUND A PET?
Pet owners -I may have found your pet eves 7-9 pm. wknds 9-5, 295-8254 local.

GRAY & White long haired cat. Female. Vicinity S404 Pines, Valley. Reward. 928-7446.

REWARD, Irish Setter, Male, Tall, very slim, White spot on Chest, Fairwood area. 12-28-78. 466-5234.

LARGE black Lab male pup, chain collar. Fairwood area. "Joshua". 466-4335.

1 MALE Black Lab, longer hair bushy tail, flea collar. Vicinity SCC. $50. Reward. 489-5503.

LARGE male red Irish Setter, light colored curl on top of head, name "Shane", lost northside. 454-3479.

LOST Golden Retriever male, Millwood area, scar on front paw. Reward. 926-9024.

2 FEMALE, 8 month puppies, 1 Gold Retriever, 1 Irish Setter. Vicinity North Cannon. Reward. 328-3742.

CHILD'S Dog, male Sable sheltie with collar, East Everett area. 487-9286.

3-4 MONTH old Golden Lab Mixed Pup. Answers to "Floopy" 328-4544.

DARK Golden Retriever, female. 5 Mile area. "Dana", 325-1242.

COCKER, blonde, answers to "Chief". Vicinity 6300 E 18th. 534-8116.

WHITE golden Lab/German Shepherd mix, Shadle area, 327-3401.

LOST Ladies Gold & Diamond Watch, January 24th. Reward. 624-6213.

LADIES gold Colibri lighter, Opera House, 1-28-79, reward, 327-7967.

CHIHUAHUA, male, child's pet, "Sonky", reward, N4914 Magnolia. 484-3362

BLACK female Lab, 2 months, Morgan Acres. 489-3766.

WALLET; northside area; reward; 466-7267. 7421 Country Homes Blvd.

GOLDEN Retriever, axle blond, Whitlier School, "JoJo", reward, 455-9039

REWARD! Small drawer lost; northeast Spokane; 487-8711. 325-3671.

21 FOUND

4-6 MONTH Old male dog. Possible part German Shepherd & hound with black collar at Rosauers on Wellesley & Ash. 326-1365.

BLONDE male cocker, Valleyview area. Identify & pay ad. 535-6957.

COCKER, Ponderosa area. Call to identify. 922-4193.

CALCULATOR, Identify and pay for ad. 487-6803, Kelly. (Days)

RED-Brown Female Doberman. Found Jan. 27. 456-0330 After 4 p.m.

23 LEGAL SERVICES

LEGAL Questions concerning divorce, custody, adoption, bankruptcy ETC? We can help you. John McLendon-Tom Cooney, Attorneys at law. 838-1907.

25 ANNOUNCEMENTS

All you R.V. owners, motor home, camper trucks, trailer. Are you interested in new concept of camping. If so join us at one of our wine & cheese get togethers.
This function is catered. Please call for reservations. IT'S FREE! Call 484-5940 12pm-8pm. Monday through Friday.

ALL you RV owners, are you interested in a new concept of camping? If so please join us for one of our wine & cheese get togethers. Please call 487-5002.

ONE STOP RECYCLING does it all. Bring both newspapers, aluminum cans to E3407 Main FOR INSTANT CASH. Open every business day. Spokane Recycling Center. 535-0284.

IF we may be of service to you concerning bankruptcy, please call: John McLendon - Tom Cooney, Attorneys at law, 838-1907.

BE A SAFE DRIVER

27 WHERE SHALL WE GO?

CLOUD 9 ROOF TOP Dining & Dancing to the Ed Wyrick Edition overlooking beautiful Lake C d'A. Every Sunday family style chicken dinner $4.75. Child's $2.75. Noon till 7:30 p.m. Northshore Shore Motor Hotel. (208) 664-9241
SPOKANE TEL. NO. 624-7771

SWIM ALL YEAR
COUNTRY CLUB ATMOSPHERE
Pool, Therapeutic pool, Saunas
TRAILER INNS RV. PARK
6021 E. 4th 535-1811

SINGLES over 21, dance at the Ridpath Hotel, Saturday, February 3, 9:30PM. Music by Mingo Devila and the Desperados. Sponsored by Parents Without Partners. 838-5203. 326-3870.

28 PERSONALS

HURT? Injured? We may be of help concerning legal questions. John McLendon - Tom Cooney, Attorneys at law, 838-1907.

Dearest Sweetheart, We won't ever say "You and me against the world", we'll love each other so much that the world can't help but be on our side. Love, Bubs.

LOOKING for rental property? Call Chuck Anderson for availability of low cash to mortgage Assumptions. 922-3344 ANDERSON & BUTLER, INC. "A Real Estate Sales Organization."

TRY it. You'll like it! We did! Chicken Feed Special Tuesday evenings. RUSTY KEY Restaurant.
E6915 Sprague 928-5353

LEGAL Questions concerning divorce, custody, adoption. We can help you. John McLendon - Tom Cooney, Attorneys at law, 838-1907.

PHILOSOPHICAL, moral, political or non-technical questions answered, $5. Answers guaranteed. Call Dun at 483-HELP.

GOSPEL Ministry, Counseling, Genealogy Research. Gene Mattoon Music. 535-3447.

"SLENDER NOW" milkshake diet. "Rapid Reduce" diet wafers. Delivery. 467-6128.

MARVEL HYPNOCLINIC
N.3613 Division 326-5900
Also: BIO-FEEDBACK CENTER

WANTED softball coach, men's slow pitch, Pacific League, plays Tuesday night. 489-9519.

Alcoholics Anonymous
S404 Walnut 624-1442

ABORTION information, (509) 943-6779, Richland, Wa.

WE WILL pay monthly fee for electrical administrator's license. 535-0111.

CRIME CHECK 456-2233

FREE Counseling, 534-2771. For appointment. We understand people.

30 MASSAGE PARLORS—SAUNAS

TIRED OF BEING COLD?
Then stop in and ask about our latest bath house attendant special.
THE BATH
S.103 Stevens 747-9466
DEN OF FOXES
E.1920 Sprague 534-9833

HAVE YOU EVER TRIED A GERMAN MASSAGE? IF NOT, COME IN & TRY ONE.
VALLEY VIKING
E.9412 Sprague 926-9750
TIGERS DEN
E.1810 Sprague 534-9918

Personal Technique Analysis
ANDREAS HEALTH SPA
Call (208) 773-9432
Open 11 a.m. to 3 a.m. 7 days
Hiway 10, State Line, Idaho
Visa or Master Charge
Member of N.A.S.T.A.

OASIS HEALTH SPA
Open 10 till 6. N22 ½ Napa

QUALITY deep Swedish massage, 1 hr trtmt, reas. Vivian, 535-1308.

FINANCIAL 50-99

50 FINANCIAL HELP

QUICK SERVICE-1st & 2nd mtgs. paid for or not. Contracts bought & sold. Call anytime.
NELSON RLTY 327-3396

55 MONEY TO LOAN

DEBT consolidation, home improvements, etc. On real estate equity to $70,000, 12 pct APR to 84 mos.
ASSOCIATED FINANCIAL SERVICES OF AMERICA INC.
Valley Ofc ... Dana Stovin 924-9676
Downtown Ofc ... Ken Peterson 624-9713
Northside Ofc ... Paul Holstine 326-0791

BUSINESS & individual loans available for any purpose, $2,000-$10,000,000. Call H&M Wright. 1-208-437-4884. For convenience call between 7&10PM.

BUSINESS Loans arranged! Any amount - any purpose. William Boomer. 328-8677.

BUSINESS or individual loans. Any amount, any purpose. 838-1667.

$25,000 to $2 Mil avail for worthwhile projects. I.E.L.L. 928-2225

60 MONEY WANTED TO BORROW

NEED $20,000 for business venture. Willing to pay 12%. 10 years amortization + percentage of profit. For info call Geo Peck IELL, 928-2225.

70 CONTRACTS—MORTGAGES FOR SALE

1st-$30,000-$300-10%-disc 35%-yield 17½%. 2nd-$14,500-$151.42-9½%-disc 25%-yeild 15%. 2nd-$1500-$20-9%-disc 23%-yeild 16%. 3rd-$3000-$45-9%-disc 40%-yeild 25%. Call Geo Peck, J.PAT O'NEILL RLTR 928-2223.

FIRST Contract. Original $32,500. Balance $17,000. With 25% discount plus 5 prepaid payments. Also note $2681.33, will sell for $2000. Ask for Duane, 922-2981

Contract on business property, $44,000. $600 Mo. Pmt's. 9% interest. 20% Discount for a 15% yield. Call John Wesfover 326-5439. Homes & Income 328-8243.

SEASONED contract, $23,000 balance, $200 per month, 9½% interest, will discount, 292-2666.

MUST Sell Real Estate contract at 50% discount. 326-5353.

73 CONTRACTS—MORTGAGES WANTED

our "27th" Year
We Buy for Cash
Real Estate
Contracts
838-3111
Metropolitan Mortgage & Securities Co. Inc.
W929 Sprague Ave.
448-8430 624-9470

WE BUY OR LOAN
On 1st or 2nd contracts. Obtain a 2nd loan at NO DISCOUNT to you. HEGE CO. S1723 Ray. Call Stan Mulvey, 535-9801 eves & weekends. 624-7751.

CASH for contracts, any location. Ken Howser, 448-1842. Key Rlty, 924-8200.

CASH for equities or contracts
STOLZ REALTOR 328-4121

BEST discounts for your contracts. O'NEILL RLTRS 928-2223. 255-6059.

Cash 4 Contracts. Equity. Mtg. Loans Mark Kraft Rlty 327-3386

QUICK cash for contracts. 484-3492.

75 MONEY TO LOAN REAL ESTATE

QUICK SERVICE-1st & 2nd mtgs. paid for or not. Contracts bought & sold. Call Anytime.
NELSON RLTY 327-3396

SMALL FIRST MORTGAGES
MANCHESTER & SCHEEL
250 PEYTON BUILDING 624-8212

REAL ESTATE 100-199

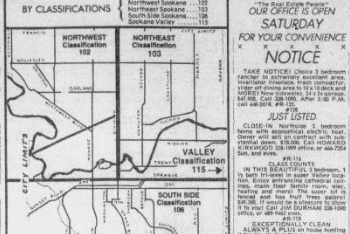
100 HOMES—FOR SALE

NW BRICK 1822 sq. ft., $73,950.
GVI Rlty 535-8867 Bill 327-1333

100 HOMES—FOR SALE Continued

REAL ESTATE SALES AREAS

BY CLASSIFICATIONS { Northwest Spokane ... 102; Northeast Spokane ... 103; South Side Spokane ... 106; Spokane Valley ... 115 }



Let this handy map help you find property quickly and easily ... by area and by the corresponding classification number. Whether you're looking for property or have property to sell, this service is provided for YOUR convenience!

CORPORATION SALE ON NOW!

Large corporation has transferred the owners. Its vacant and the corporation is asking only $51,000 for an immediate sale.
Front foyer opens to contemporary living with high vaulted ceilings and a handsome fireplace in the living and dining areas.
Kitchen includes appliances and brick built-in Bar-B-Q. This room overlooks the beautiful rear grounds with a large patio, brick outdoor Bar-B-Q and flowering evergreen trees.
Three bedrooms - two baths - lower level beautifully finished with a large laundry room and an exciting sunlit recreation room with many expensive wood windows, all draped and fully carpeted floors. Unique brick and wood 2 car storage completes this executive home.
Excellent neighborhood. Large setting. Call 484-1760 on Ad#126.
SHERWOOD & ROBERTS, INC.

NOSTALGIC
Older 2 bdrm home w/original stained woodwork, antique pot-belly stove, newer FA gas furnace, 1 yr old roof. Fenced backyard, w/garage, main flr laundry, 75% basement. Great North-east location. $32,750 FHA. Jim Dahlem 924-9730 or eves 926-3125.
VILLAGE SQUARE REALTY
924-9730 E.9212 Montgomery

OPEN 1-4
NORTHWEST TERRACE
N6103 OXFORD DRIVE, $54,950, 4 BDRM ON MAIN FLOOR, 1½ baths, 2 frplcs, rec room in bsmt. Large covered patio, treed, fenced yard. 24-26 double garage. Central air conditioning. ASK BOB ABOUT SECRET ROOMS. Bob Atkinson 838-5141.
NARRANCE REALTORS 489-3754

BUILDER OFFERS EXTRAS

Open 1-4 Daily - 5 Homes in super S. Hill location. Distinctive quality. $3500 Smith, Good Terms. Priced in $70's. Ron Klinkhammer 535-2679. Homes & Income 328-8243.

ROGERS-NORTHTOWN
3 bdrms on main level. This home is a delight to show because of the excellent care & decorating its owner has done. King size master bedroom, full basement with room for a pool table. $32,500 FHA. Call TOM CARPER 484-5590 or 467-0474 eves & weekdays. LaVigne & Howes Realtors.

OPEN HOUSE 2 - 4
W3409 LACROSSE - Excellent location, 3 bedroom, newly painted, newer carpet, FIREPLACE, full basement, double garage. $37,900 Your hostess - Florence Hutchings 327-1048
HERITAGE PROPERTIES
N9419 Newport Hwy. 489-4222

$17,000
2 bedroom, 1½ story wreck. A fixer-upper with a down payment so low you won't believe it!! Ad#C-54.
Central Office E701 3rd 534-6161
Open 8:30-8:30 7 Days
Sherwood & Roberts, Inc.

OPEN 1 - 4
W1015 WOODWAY, 3 Bdrm, 2 Bath, Rec. Rm, 4th Bdrm, 2-car Gar, Auto Spr., Cen. Air, Wooded Lot, $56,900. FHA. Drive N. on Wall, Waikiki & Mill Rd. to Woodway & follow the signs. 113N. Your host, JOE ELLIS 466-1320. McVay Realtors N5524 Ash 326-1122

IT SPARKLES!
Sharp, sharp 2 story family home completely restored & truly professional quality work, 3 bdrm, 2 all new baths, new kitchen & much more. A must see at only $35,900. Call Marvin Nordhagen 238-4628 res. J.PAT O'NEILL REALTORS 484-4540.

NOON - 3 PM
MEAD AREA
New Development, open houses, $48,500 - $54,800 on Farwell Road, between Newport Highway & Market, all 3-bedrooms, 2-baths, 2-fireplaces, double garages. Mike Nolette 326-0845, Narrance Realtors 489-3754.

3-BEDROOMS, 1½-baths, extra large livingroom, family room, baseboard heat, coal stoker, Franklin stove fireplace, basement, new roof, plumbing, wiring, paint inside out. Low down, good terms. Call for appointment. 534-7304.

VETERANS!
Use your limited cash to buy a Laundromat & I'll put you in a home nearby at no-down. Call Ed Emms 326-2259.
HOMES & INCOME 328-8243

1000SQ.FT. UPSTAIRS, 800 sq ft. downstairs, with finished rec room and family room, 2 ½ bedrooms up, 1 bath, all new appliances, new electrical furnace and water tank, newly remodeled garage, $45,000. 328-6130.

OPEN HOUSE 1 TO 4
E. 528 Walton, $36,900. E.Z. FHA terms, maf. free alum. siding, new roof, garage, fireplace, a must to see. Your Host Ken Pearson or call 448-1112.

SHADLE RANCHER
F.H.A. $39,950. Three bedroom, two bath, main floor utilities. Attached garage. Call Vickie Munch 624-6758 Brandt-Freeman Inc. 326-6450.

FOR YOUR Valentine. Promise her anything, but buy her a house. We have the perfect one. Phone Rita Evans at SPOKANE PROPERTIES, INC. 928-1511 or 448-9208.

DUPLEX, FHA, $38,500, live in one, rent the other, master unit over 1,000 square feet, 2-bedroom, nice. Call today, Ken Rouse, 466-7158. Homes & Income 328-8243.

Sacrifice estate sale. Two large homes, one completely remodeled. $70,000.00 Net cash and assume $18,000.00. 206-641-0258.

WHITWORTH, super 2 bdrm, 1½ car gar. EBB heat, fenced yard. Only $79,950, contract terms. 466-7650.

GALLAND & ASSOCIATES
W412 4th Ave 747-8025

SUPER Shadle 4 BR $41,950
REALTY INT'L 328-2204

BEAUTIFUL 3 bedroom stucco home, 1½ baths, like new inside & out. Airway Heights. $40,950. 624-6610.

BEFORE you Buy! Check availability of current REPO'S. Call Century Homes 484-4226.

Select Residential Property
Eunice O'Brien Rlty 624-3104

FHA 265 FINANCING
CHENEY REALTY, INC., 624-8500

Pine River Pk. SE, priced to sell. $53,900. Preferred Prop. 489-8112.

SULLIVAN REALTY, INC
E412 - 30th 747-1051

WIDMER REALTY
N1207 Washington 328-4004

Neat 2-Bdrm. Near Shadle $28,500
Wayne H. Tefft & Co. 747-1139

RIVER CITY REALTY, INC.
N7322 Division 489-4291

LILAC CITY REALTY
E. 3 Boone 328-9200

GONZAGA 3 bdrm, 1 ½ baths. Only $21,500. Hurry this won't last. 466-7650.

CREATIVE PROPERTIES
328-2271

EAGLE REALTY
Davenport Hotel, Rm.220 838-6233

SPOKANE FALLS REALTY
W430 Indiana 328-9848

CENTURY 21 Ken Broyles & Co. Rltrs
W1520 3rd Ave. 838-6121

NON SMOKERS Save $$$ on ins.
DICK DOTY Farmers Ins. 924-7755

ALL SEASONS PROPERTIES
N5202 Market 489-0470

OPEN 12-3
BRIDAL SUITE
E1510 COURTLAND
Make this home your bridal suite. Enjoy the security of this small but attractive home located in a good area.
Completely remodeled, you won't have to do anything except move-in.
The lot is even enticing with its fruit trees. Come and take a look. 928-7575. V-35.
Sherwood & Roberts, Inc.

WEST GARLAND
326-1641
SHADLE 3 BDRM
Excellent condition 3 bdrm home, professionally decorated with newer carpets & wallpaper. New kitchen cabinets & counters with blt-in dishwasher. Full bsmt wood deck, located on corner lot with view of Rim Rock. $39,950

BACHELOR STARTER
Uniquely finished upstairs will make this 2 bdrm appealing to a single person or young couple. Includes new alum siding, dbl garage, fenced back yd. FHA appraised at $30,000.

OPEN 1-4
N11910 NORMANDIE
Brentwood, a quality home built by Carl Howes, 4 bdrm, 2 bath, master bdrm features dbl wardrobes. Many, many deluxe cabinets & pantry in kitchen, equipped 19x35 pool in private backyard. A must to see. Only $71,500. Beverly Bernier 466-2904 or Lorene Riggs 466-3854.

PACIFIC HEIGHTS
4 Bdrms, 2 bath, beautiful yard, 2 frplcs. New carpeting, auto sprinkler & more. Call Larry Howes 466-8410
LaVIGNE & HOWES RLTRS 484-5590

OPEN HOUSE 1-4
Warm & Cozy family home w/2 beautiful frplces, 3+2 bdrms, full bsmt, att garage, large corner fenced yard, & more. Excellent buy, 850 & easy terms. S 2618 UNIVERSITY. YOUR HOST, BILL KOSHMAN, 487-6722. WKDYS, 328-5430.

NEW CONSTRUCTION
2 Beautiful Ranchers near shopping & bus on the Northside. Perfect for the family w/3 bdrms, 2 baths, main floor utilities, frplc, built-in appliances & double garage. Price $55,950. Call today. JERRY BELL, 747-0744, or CARL HARDT, 466-5018. WKDYS, 328-5430.
B & D REALTY W.808 ROSEWOOD

SATURDAY OPEN HOUSE
1-5 PM N5006 WALL
$27,950
This excellent first home or retirement home offers several carefree features: permanent exterior siding, remodeled bathroom, updated kitchen, main floor utilities. Drop by to see a clean, well-maintained 2-bedroom home, or call Mary Anne Lynn, 327-5555 or 327-2250

CENTURY 21
PONDEROSA NORTHWEST
INDEPENDENTLY OWNED
N2001 Monroe (509) 327-5555 24 hrs

SHADLE
Owner transferred, must sell. Super 3 Br. Fin. basement, 2 car garage. Paved alley, completely redecorated. Assume good Mortgage. $41,500. Eve. Call BOB WOHRLE. 327-5057.

NORTHWEST
Nice Area. 3 Br. Top Shape. Aluminum siding, garage. Shows very well. $35,000. Eve. Call BOB WOHRLE. 327-5057.

WIDMER REALTY
N. 1207 Washington 328-4004

OPEN 1-4 PM
W4222 ROWAN
Come in to see what the owners have done! Clean 2 bdrm plus 3rd bdrm in full finished bsmt. Wrought iron open stairway gives this living room a wide open feeling. Extra large kitchen with newer cabinets and ideal plant window. Many more features including a garage. $34,950. Hostess, EMMA 326-1311 or 328-0337 eves.

OPEN 1-4 PM
E4230 CARLISLE
YOUR BEST OPPORTUNITY TODAY. 3-bdrm rancher with vaulted ceilings, fireplace, dishwasher and much more. Choose your own colors & carpeting. Priced reasonably at $44,500. Don't miss seeing this home before you buy. Call SAM BROWN 489-7305 eves & weekends or 326-1311 weekdays.

IMMEDIATE POSSESSION
Brentwood home featuring main floor family room, beautiful kitchen, living room with fireplace, formal dining area, 3 bdrms, 2 baths, lower daylite level with family room, fireplace, bdrm, and utility room. $64,500. PAUL SWEENEY 326-1311 or 466-5574 Sun. or eves.

LAUGHARY & JOHNSON
W1432 Francis 326-1311

NEW 2 BEDROOM
#313 - Almost completed 2 Bdrm Split Entry in excellent Northeast area only 1 Blk to Golf Courses & Grade School. Kitchen has blt. in range-oven and dishwasher plus sliders to sun deck. Full Basement has separate outside entrance. FHA terms at $43,500. Call 489-1100 Eves & weekends Call George & Leila Bieber 327-4556.

ENERGY SAVER
#402 - Aluminum sided house and double garage, well insulated alum. storms and awnings. Natural Gas Furnace, nu carpet, 3 bdrm + 1 in basement. Family neighborhood. FHA terms. Phone Patt Schmidt 489-1100 or 466-4595 eves and weekends.

FIREPLACE TIME
#317 - Aluminum siding, secluded backyard with covered patio and single car garage, fully carpeted, 2 bedroom, newly recedorated kitchen and bath, appliances negotiable with full basement. FHA terms. Call Patt Schmidt 489-1100 or 466-4595 evenings and weekends, or Mel Hamberg, 328-0770.

CENTURY 21
BARRIE HUNT CO.
N4201 DIVISION REALTORS 489-1100

5 BEDROOMS
Plus room to roam in this immaculate 1 ½ story show place. Excellent decorating and remodeling, northside. Only $36,900 with FHA terms. Call Patty at 328-7839. Ad #827.

Think Summer
And you can appreciate this great northside rancher with deluxe inground swimming pool (heated). 2 bedrooms, full basement, and dbl garage for only $38,950. Call Terry at 326-0133. AD #809

Family Needed
For this beautiful N. side 2 story home. 3 bdrms, dbl. garage and fenced yard for only $34,750. Call Terry at 326-0133. Ad #733

Contract Terms
Great NW rental home with durable aluminum siding. 2 bedrooms, corner lot, and only $27,950. Call Dan or Lynda 466-0445. Ad #82u
CENTURY 21
BETTER HOMES & PROPERTIES
N5507 Alberta 328-9770

COUNTRY SETTING
Large rancher with 5 bedrooms, 3 baths, 3 fireplaces, air cond., electronic filter, 12x28 Holiday Pool, perk-like yard with sprinkler system. 2 car garage with opener, stable & corral area. $100,000 class. Call Shirley Montague - 466-2523
HERITAGE PROPERTIES
N9419 Newporty Hwy. 489-4222

CARTER'
"The Real Estate People"
OUR OFFICE IS OPEN SATURDAY FOR YOUR CONVENIENCE

NOTICE
TAKE NOTICE! Choice 3 bedroom rancher in extremely excellent area. Heatilator fireplace, trash compactor, slider off dining area to 10 x 10 deck and MORE! New sidewalks. 24 x 24 garage. $47,900. Call 328-1090. After 5:00 P.M. call 448-2618. #R-125.

#128
JUST LISTED
CLOSE-IN Northside 3 bedroom home with economical electric heat. Owner will sell on contract with substantial down. $18,000. Call HOWARD KIRKWOOD 328-1909 office, or 466-7204 Sun. and eves.

#R-116
CLASS COUNTS
IN THIS BEAUTIFUL 3 bedroom, 1 ½ bath tri-level in super Valley location. Enjoy entrancing cathedral ceilings, main floor family room, elec. heating and more! The super lot is fenced and has fruit trees galore! $49,500. It would be a pleasure to show it to you! Call JIM DURHAM 328-1090 office, or 489-9463 eves.

#R-119
EXCEPTIONALLY CLEAN
ALWAYS A PLUS on house hunting lists! You'll find this home clean and comfy with 2 bedrooms, beautiful fireplace, hardwood floors under carpeting and full basement. Great home for beginners! Call JIM DURHAM 328-1090 office, or 489-9462 Sun. and eves.

WM. J. CARTER CO.
OFFICE OPEN TILL 5:00 P.M.
W1047 GARLAND 328-1090

ONLY $28,500
INFLATION FIGHTER. Take heart, you can still find a nice 2 bedroom, full basement home for under $30,000.
Even has a free standing fireplace and a fenced yard. Beat inflation and build equity. Call on Ad#C-51.
Central Office E701 3rd 534-6161
Open 8:30-8:30 7 Days
Sherwood & Roberts, Inc.

BACK ON MARKET
Buyer didn't qualify on this superb Rockwood home. Built for entertaining in one of Spokane's top areas. Over 1700 sq. ft. on main floor plus full basement. A very special home in it's price range of $77,500. For further details phone CAROL SMITH 448-1974 Sun. & Eves.
DISCOVERY HOMES RLTY
South 1414 Bernard 838-8591

VETERANS
ONLY $41,950
Veterans terms and only $41,950. Brand new homes north of the city. Featuring 2+ bedrooms, spacious living and dining rooms, bright kitchen with lots of extras, full basement and all this on ¼ acre treed lot. 10 year warranty. CALL SCOTT RICHEY 489-3812 or 489-3010.

4 BEDROOMS 3 BATHS
EASY ASSUMPTION
This home is only 4 months old. Owner transfered. The yard is in, drapes stay, basement finished. A contemporary split entry, huge kitchen with large dining area, fireplace, double garage, ½ acre lot. Only $53,950 - easy assumption. Call SCOTT RICHEY 489-3010 or 489-3812.

NORTHWEST $36,500
2 bedroom, 1½ story home completely remodeled. New heatalator fireplace with beautiful rock finish. New carpeting in living & dining rooms. Large kitchen brand new with built in dishwasher, appliances, garbage disposal. Garage. JOHN SIMMONS 489-3010 or 483-3231.

LARGE FAMILY?
$26,950 FHA
Three + bedroom house with room for more. Large living and dining rooms, den 50% basement, 1300 sq ft of living space. Call JOHN SIMMONS 489-3010 or 483-3231.

SHADLE $33,850
FHA TERMS
Like new two plus one bedroom rancher with full basement, rec room, garage, cyclone fenced lot with patio and carport. Call JOHN SIMMONS 489-3010 or 483-3231.

REALTY MART
N 5226 Division
(24 hr Service#) 489-3010

BABY IT'S COLD OUTSIDE
But the Franklin stove keeps the kitchen toasty - Nat'l woodwork in spacious living room & dining room, bedroom & bath on main floor, three bedrooms & bath upstairs. Call Ursula or Lorraine 535-9801 or 624-3760 - 838-3484.

FHA 265
Brand new. Southside split entry; reverse floor plan with large master bedroom. View of Browne's Mt. You can choose your colors, carpets, etc. Only $44,500. We have more under construction & one North side $43,950. Call Lorraine Cannon 535-9801, eves. 838-3484 or Ursula Brogan 624-3760.

JUST $6,500
will move you into this spotless North side 2 bedroom rancher, fireplace, cheery modern kitchen with eating space, rec. room & bedroom in 100% basement. Cycloned fenced backyard & large garage. All on a quiet corner lot. Only $39,950. Call Lorraine Cannon 535-9801 or 838-3484 eves.

MOST WANTED
Near Manito, 1 ½ story with Old World Charm, 4 bedrooms, updated kitchen with slider to large deck, fenced yard. 1 ½ car garage, only $41,950 with easy FHA terms. Call 535-9801 Lorraine Cannon 838-3484 or Ursula Brogan 624-3760 eves.

SOUTH HILL IS
excellent neighborhood, 3 bedrooms, large living room, rec. room, T.V. room. Large fenced backyard on corner lot. Garage and carport. $37,950. We take trades. Call Pat Shupe at 535-9801 or 624-6687 eves.

$24,950
3 bedrooms, aluminum siding. Garage, fenced backyard. Good starter or rental home. Has lots of potential, but it needs you to develop it. Call Pat Shupe at 535-9801 or 624-6687 eves.

HEGE CO - SOUTHSIDE
S1723 RAY 535-9801

OPEN 1-4
304 E. ROCKWELL
Immaculate 2 bedrooms up - 1 down, in 100% basement. Forced air heat, handy to Northtown. FHA terms, $31,950. Call Charley Packard, 926-1576, evens. & wknds. 327-9693.

19,900 FHA or VA
Terms on this super one story home in S.E. area. 895 sq. ft. with 100% basement. Part fenced yard and a steal at this price. Call Ed Dahlen, 926-1576, evens. 924-0769, or Bill, 928-1922.

NEW LISTING
2 bedroom, cozy living room, large eating space in kitchen, 50 X 142 treed lot, basement roughed-in for 2 bedrooms, rec-room and bath, all for $37,950 with FHA or VA terms. Call Steve Glass, 926-1576, evens. 448-0309.

$47,250 FHA or VA
This rancher has 5 bedrooms, 1½ baths, 2 fireplaces, large family kitchen, double garage and completely fenced. Call Ed Dahlen, 926-1576, evens. 924-0769.

IMMEDIATE POSSESSION
Into this 3 bedroom home with a large, updated kitchen, new alum. siding, new insulation, lowered ceilings, nice corner lot in quiet N.W. area. Callabout this $32,500 home that can be purchased on contract with 10% down. Call Pat Coon, 926-1576, evens. 534-7778, or Frank LeVan, 922-1550.

$26,500
Buys this investment or good starter 3 bedroom home, in quiet N.W. residential area. New insulation, low heat, N/W carpet. Good rental, rented now. Owner will carry contract 10% down. For more information call, Pat Coon, 926-1576 evens. 534-7778 or Frank LeVan, 922-1850.

HEGE CO., VALLEY
PINES & BROADWAY 926-1576

VAUGHN
7 ROOMS WITH VIEW
Plus 3 acres, only 10 miles from "Y". This 2 year old 4 bedroom, 3 bath home is on rise & every window has lovely country view. All rooms are extra large and you'll love the open feeling in this light and bright kitchen looking into dining, living room and famil $89,500. Call Frankie Scott 328-7902. Brenda Frye 276-2368 eves. 328-7311

LOTS OF LIVING
In this 1440 sq ft rancher with large basement recreation room plus main flor family room, kitchen with eating space plus 3 bedrooms, 1 ½ baths, 3 fireplaces, double garage. $52,500 FHA, conventional or assume 8 ¼% VA loan. Call Brenda Frye 328-7311, 276-2368 eves.

CORBIN PARK
Is only 1 block from this very comfortable 2 story home with formal dining room, fireplace, 4 bedrooms, den or sewing room & rec room. Lots of charm and the price is right. $34,950 FHA. Call Frankie Scott 328-7902, Brenda Frye 276-2368 eves, 328-7311

IT'S ALL DONE
In this revitalized older NE home. New wiring, new plumbing, roof & furnace. Living room, dining room, main floor laundry. New kitchen cabinets plus aluminum siding. $37,000 FHA terms. Call Frankie Scott 328-7902 Brenda Frye 276-2368 eves, 328-7311.

328-7311
VAUGHN REALTY, INC
514 SHADLE CENTER

BURT HENRY, REALTORS
S2922 Grand 747-6177

OPEN 1-4 PM
N7416 FOXPOINT DRIVE
NEW LISTING! 3 bdrms, attractive rancher, plus 4th bdrm down, 2 frplcs, attached gar, lrg cov'd patio, spacious yard. Very nice home area. Host Leif Sorenson 466-1561.

OPEN 1-4 PM
N11630 MADISON
Immaculate tri-level in Fairwood Crest. 4 BR, 2 plus baths, A/C in MBR, F.P., dining room plus eating space in kitchen. Fenced back yard. Appraised & priced at $64,500. Your hostess Margaret 326-6200 or 838-3205 evenings.

OPEN 1-4 PM
N2702 LEE
Completely remodeled home. Beautifully done & ready for immediate occupancy. Nice neighborhood & close to shopping, schools, bus. $38,450. Your host Albert Agrella 327-5933.

OPEN 1-4 PM
1107 EASTVIEW
Corner of Eastview & Cincinnati in Gleneden. 1500 sq ft rancher with the warmth of earth tones & used brick. 3 BR, 2 baths, oversized dbl attached gar. Huge kitchen & separate dining room. Your host Harlan Peer 466-4622.

GLENEDEN TRIO
Three outstanding homes are yours to view in Gleneden just off Little Spokane Drive near Wandermere Golf Course. Each has unusually spacious rooms for its price range & unique appointments. At $89,900, a fam. rm. frplc viewed from the kitchen & a cov'd deck w/a lovely view. At $71,500 an extraordinarily large, open entryway saying welcome & 2 great corner frplcs. At $67,500 a huge kitchen, sunken liv rm & oversized dbl gar. Where do you fit? Let's look together. Call Carol Rusk 466-2780, home 326-6300 office.

FHA or VA
2 bdrm rancher, new furnace, wiring & roof. Lrg dining rm, main flr utilities, bsmt & gar. All for $29,950 & across from a park. Northside. Call Bonnie Peters 326-6300 office or 328-4431 home.

CENTURY 21
SUNSET WEST
W. 1007 Francis 326-6300

TA
Tomlinson

OPEN HOUSE 1:00-4:00
W2804 WOODSIDE
Location? Location is the upper Northwest. 3 bedroom rancher, 3 baths, spacious kitchen, 3 fireplaces, family room, & all the extras. $67,500. Your host Steven Jostwick 838-5994 evns & wknds. NW-62-4

OPEN HOUSE
NEW ON MARKET
E2500 BLOCK - RICH AND LONGFELLOW
HURRY! They're going fast. 12 medium priced homes under construction. All FHA qualified. 4 different styles to choose from. Still time to pick your colors. Quality built and priced from $44,500 to $45,500. Agents will be on the premises or call Bob Frisch 466-0375 eves. & wknds. NE 100 3

PIZZAZZ AT $45,500
Sunken living room - beautiful corner rock fireplace. Quality built 2 bedroom, 1 bath, top of the line Whirlpool appliances. 10 yr. Home Owner Warranty plan. For further information call Phyllis Parker 747-2231 eves & wknds. NE 107 3

NEW RANCHER
Located in prime N.E. area. Features 2+1 bedrooms, 1 ½ baths, large living room with super fireplace. Lots of cabinets in sunny kitchen. The dining area has view of Mt. Spokane. 100% basement with rec. room, dbl. car garage plus more. $49,950 FHA. Call Carol Sargent 466-9784 eves & wknds. NE 143 3

TOMLINSON AGENCY INC
W401 Hastings Rd 466-1038
E3155-29th 534-4101

Work For Down!
North Central School district - large living and dining rooms with old classic bay windows. Your willingness to work is your down payment. Hurry and call because it will sell to anyone. Call 484-1760 on Ad#80.
SHERWOOD & ROBERTS, INC.

PLESE
SUNDANCE HILLS. 18 new homes to choose from. Trades welcome. Located 2 ½ miles north of Francis on Indian Trail Rd. Priced from $58,900 to $97,500. For information call Rod V. Plese 466-4443.

W430 KIERNAN. Contract Terms. 3 bedrooms, fireplace, w/w carpeting, room for expansion in large addition in back. Single garage. Immediate Possession. Asking $26,950. Call Dennis Mick 489-0537 eves.

E814 HEROY. Comfortable 2 bedroom, fireplace, full basement with laundry, ½ block to park. $29,000. Call Dean Bowers 326-2210 eves.

W2816 BROAD. Close to Shadle shopping, 2 bedrooms, with study or den, basement and garage. $33,950. Call Dean Bowers 326-2210 eves.

W4417 N.W. BLVD. You must look inside this N.W. rancher. This home features 3 bedrooms, w/w carpeting thru out, updated bath with shower and a brand new kitchen with all the features of a new home. Down stairs is a full basement with room for a family room, bedroom and finished laundry room. The huge private yard has room for garden space with a wood fence and single garage. Asking $42,000. Call Dennis Mick 489-0537 eves.

SUPER NORTHWEST, 3 + 1 bedrooms with fireplace, steel siding, handsplit shake roof, mahogany kitchen, built in range/oven and dishwasher and more. Call Russ Curtis 466-2340.

CHOOSE YOUR COLORS. Brand new 2 bedroom split entry with birch kitchen, formal dining and fireplace. $43,500. Call Russ Curtis 466-2340.

W3310 DALKE. Best of areas! 3 bedrooms, 1+ baths, 6 ft. sliders to covered patio, full basement, 2 fireplaces, carport, fenced yard. $42,500. Call Rod V. Plese 466-4443.

E1209 BRENTWOOD. Pine River Park. Rustic 1640 sq. ft. rancher, 3 bedrooms, 3 fireplaces, 2 baths, main floor family room rec room, shake roof, double garage, air conditioning, water refiner, cedar siding, wood windows. 85 x 119 lot, fenced yard. $64,000. Call Rod Plese 466-4443 or Don Gould 328-6307.

N3904 WHITEHOUSE. New carpet, large living room, dining room + breakfast nook. 2 bedrooms, full basement. $39,950. Call Rick Roening 328-7377.

W209 MAXINE. Brick 1471 sq. ft., front kitchen has all built ins, new floor and counter tops, 3 bedrooms, 2 baths, full basement, fenced yard, 2 fireplaces, rec room and double garage. $65,000. Call Rod V. Plese 466-4443 or Mike Covle 466-6424.

LAKE SPOKANE - LAKERIDGE. Custom rancher with over 3400 ft. of gracious living on 1.15 acres. Beautiful view of lake and hills. Features open beam ceiling, 6 bedrooms, 3 baths, family and game room, 2 fireplaces, deck and patio. Heated double garage with auto opener. Heated greenhouse and fully fenced. $87,500. Call Don Gould 328-6307.

CHATTAROY HILLS. Luxurious country living is yours in this beautiful 4 bedroom, 3 bath, air conditioned home on 3 acres. Features 2 fireplaces, family room, large kitchen with ample cabinets, range/oven, refrig, dishwasher, soft water. New w/w carpet. Double garage plus 30 x 36 barn, ideal horse set up. $79,500. Call Don Gould 328-6307 or Rod Plese 466-4443.

Plese Realty 489-2323
W301 Francis

SHADLE SUPER SHARP!
This exceptional, one owner custom offers the best of all worlds. Two spacious bdrms on the main floor & a third in the daylite lower level. A rich combination of fine w/w carpet & gleaming birch cabinets & woodwork. 14x10 dining room w/sliders to lge. cov'd deck. 2 baths. Family room w/2nd fireplace. Sprinkler system. A highly functional, yet truly unique home offered at a surprising $51,950. Call Howard Bergdoll, 328-3164, or 926-9900.
GARY MYERS REALTORS
W1902 Francis 328-3164

OPEN HOUSE
1 - 4
S.W. HOMES & ACREAGE
Two new homes each on 4 ½ acres, $90,000 class. Features include shake roofs, central-air wheat pump. Located on Melville Rd. off Spotted Rd. Need directions or info call Drew Pierson 747-6365 eves & wkends.
F. S. BARRETT & CO.
W. 418 Sprague 838-2055

OPEN HOUSE 1 - 4
W2332 GARLAND
Transferred owners want a fast sale on this spacious (1415 sq. ft.) all brick home - huge landscaped yard patio - bar-b-q, main floor family room - main floor laundry. Remodeled kitchen features micro-wave oven. Huge fireplace - dbl garage with opener. Offered at $59,950.00 LYNN MILLER 455-9416 eves (838-2511 wkdys)
JAMES S. BLACK & CO.
500 Columbia Bldg. 838-2511

2-BEDROOM STARTER
Large kitchen with eating space, large living room. Separate main floor laundry room. Priced to sell at $25,000 FHA terms. Call Rich 928-5959 or Wilson & Associates 455-9000

INC
CONSOLIDATED REALTY

OPEN HOUSE 1-4 P.M.
E. 908 ROWAN
Extremely well kept. Walking distance to new Ward's store. 2-Car garage. FHA-VA TERMS. $25,750. JIM SIEDENBURG eves. 235-8404 or 326-4500.

OPEN HOUSE 1-4 P.M.
W. 4007 28th
Home in the country. Beautifully landscaped with ferns and fruit trees on ½ Acre. Surrounded by a natural setting of tall pines. Only one block from Spokane. Custom repeat Custom build, TOTALLY FINISHED. Take Garden Springs Rd. behind Spokane House across 190 to Assembly Rd. to 28th Ave. $59,900. Call JIM SIEDENBURG eves. 235-8404, or 326-4500.

OPEN HOUSE 12-5 P.M.
W. 4911 HOFFMAN PLACE
REDUCED this weekend only! 2 + 1 bedrooms, garage, covered patio, private fenced back yard, new carpeting and lineoleum, finished rec. room, etc. $35,500. Conventional loan. FHA may also be available. Your hostess JOYCE ELLSWORTH. EVES. 325-4227 or 326-4500.

BURRRR GO SOUTH
o Spokane's south hill 3 + 1 bedroom, GUMWOOD doors and mantle over fireplace. OLD WORLD CHARM, updating in bathroom and kitchen. $42,500. Call ROGER KREIMEYER eves. 328-3852 or 326-4500.

$30,250 FHA
You will love the large kitchen in this cozy 2-bedroom home with third bedroom and workshop in basement. Fenced back yard with patio & fireplace. Call SHARON MORAN at eves. 466-2932 or 326-4500.

GIANT LOT NEW TO MARKET
New 3-bedroom, 2-bath rancher fetures main floor family room, 2 fireplaces, shake roof. Giant lot, country setting. Hurry before it's sold. $61,950. Call ROGER KREIMEYER eves. 328-3852 or 326-4500.

SPACIOUS GORGEOUS
and beautiful. Close to Comstock park, 1298 sq. feet on bedrooms, 1½ baths, finished basement, 2 fireplaces, double garage. Priced right $54,950. Call JOE USHER eves. 327-2321 or 326-4500.

MOVE IN NOW
FHA TERMS. PRICE REDUCED, AT $36,950. Finished rec. rm. in basement. Newly carpeted, quality thruout and a charmer. 2 + bedrooms, fireplace, fenced yard. Call JAN PORTER eves. 448-2100 or 326-4500.

ASSUME LOAN
3 Bedrooms up with space for 2 down. White brick F.P. dishwasher, R/O, paneled rec. room, fenced yard. South Side, 4 blocks to freeway, walk to school. $37,500. Assume loan or ask about other terms available. Call Joyce Ellsworth, eves. 325-4227 or 326-4500.

REDUCED SHADLE AREA
for this week only! 2 + 1 bedroom, single garage, covered patio, private fenced back yard, new carpeting and linoleum, finished rec. room, etc. $35,500. Conventional loan. FHA may also be available. Call JOYCE ELLSWORTH eves. 325-4227 or 326-4500.

ASSUME LOAN
3 Bedrooms up with space for 2 down. White brick fireplace, dishwasher, R/O, paneled rec. room, fenced yard. South Side 4 Blocks to freeway, walk to school. $37,500 ASSUME LOAN or ask about other terms. Call JOYCE ELLSWORTH eves. 325-4227 or 326-4500.

PRICE REDUCED
Custom designed new kitchen, luxurious liv. rm. with beautiful fireplace, 4 bedrooms, finished family rm. w/fireplace, secluded private treed yard. Excellent So. Hill location. All this for $59,950. Call JAN PORTER eves. 448-2100 or 326-4500 for private appointment.

CONSOLIDATED REALTY
N. 1622 Division 326-4500

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Crucifixion recalled

Cathedrals' Good Friday services start at noon

Good Friday services will begin at noon today in Spokane's two cathedrals as Christians throughout the world recall in worship the death on the cross of Jesus Christ.

The Most Rev. Lawrence H. Welsh, ordained Dec. 14, 1978, as Roman Catholic bishop of Spokane, will be presiding minister for the noon service at Our Lady of Lourdes Cathedral, W1115 Riverside.

At The Cathedral of St. John the Evangelist, E127 Twelfth, the traditional noon to 3 p.m. service will include preaching by the Rt. Rev. Leigh A. Wallace, consecrated Jan. 25, 1979, as bishop of the Episcopal Diocese of Spokane. Other cathedral clergy will participate.

The Roman Catholic "Litany of the Passion and Death of the Lord," offered at noon, will be repeated at 7:30 p.m. in the mid-town cathedral, where a 3 p.m. service, "Stations of the Cross," is also scheduled.

At Country Homes Christian Church, N8415 Wall, a 24-hour prayer vigil will start at 4 p.m. today. Participating in 30-minute segments in the church's small prayer room, members of the congregation will be taking part in a continuous period of prayer that began Jan. 1, 1979, in Christian Churches (Disciples of Christ) across the United States.

Other Good Friday services scheduled today in Spokane include:

St. Stephen's Episcopal Church, S5720 Perry: 9:30 a.m., morning devotions; noon to 3 p.m., crucifixion vigil; 7:30 p.m., "The Cross of Christ."

Church of the Holy Spirit (Episcopal), E15319 Eighth: 10 a.m. and 7:30 p.m., liturgy and communion.

Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church, Mount St. Michael's: 11:30 a.m., start of "stark and lengthy ceremonies" including the chanting of the Passion, Mass of the Pre-Sanctified, chanting of orations and lessons, "Adoration of the Cross" and the three-hour vigil of the crucifixion.

St. David's Episcopal Church, N7513 Wall: noon, service of prayer, meditation and preaching designed to conclude within the noon hour but with a watch to be kept until 3 p.m. as persons enter, rest and pray; 3 p.m., Stations of the Cross.

Ascension Lutheran Church, W2910 Beacon: 5:30 to 8:30 p.m., service of reflection and meditation based upon the seven last words of Christ and ending in darkness symbolizing His death.

Lidgerwood Presbyterian Church, N4449 Nevada: 7 p.m., service in the form of commentary by six personalities who took part in the Lord's crucifixion and revealing their inner feelings about the events.

Central Lutheran Church, W309 Fifth: 7:30 p.m. service with Pastors Leland A. Bottjen and Jonathan N. Kennedy preaching.

Our Savior's Lutheran Church, W302 Augusta: 7:30 p.m., service of darkness featuring senior choir directed by Paul Olsen with Jordis Larson as organist.

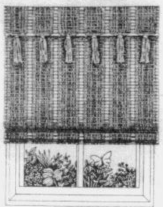
First Presbyterian Church, S318 Cedar: 7:30 p.m., chancel choir will present Haydn's "The Passion" directed by Dr. Milton Johnson. The music offers reflections on Jesus' seven last words from the cross.

St. John's Lutheran Church, W2 Third: 7:30 p.m. service on the theme, "The Price of Life."

Community Bible Chapel, W3506 Princeton: 7:30 p.m., young adults will present an Easter play, "I Find No Fault in Him."

FOUR SEASONS FLOWER & GIFT SHOP
CALL 535-5084
FREE CITY-WIDE DELIVERY
3001 E. Mission, Mission Village
MON - FRI 10-6 SAT 10-3
"Flowers for all Occasions"
Bloomin' Basket........ $9.50 & up
Chocked full of pert daisies, statice, wispy baby's breath and spicy carnations - a sweet Easter treat for grown-ups.
Free Corsage
European Garden Planter $7.95 & UP

• Geraniums 98¢
• Large selection of 6" green plants . . . $3.95
• wrapped assorted flowers $2.95
Cash & Carry SPECIAL
Mixed Bouquet 5.95
Rose & Bud Vase 1.95


Get up to 20% off on the latest Spring fashions.
Del Mar Woven Woods are on sale now through May 12.
Choice imported woods, sparkling yarns and a pinch of imagination in hundreds of fresher-than-fresh patterns. They're the fabulous new fashions all the best-dressed windows will be wearing this year.
So now through May 12, you can tastefully dress every window in the house and save a pretty penny, too.
Del Mar Woven Woods
Classique Metal Blinds
CUSTOM BLIND CO.
E. 307 SPRAGUE • 624-1513

District 81 court day must wait

Spokane School District 81's next day in Superior Court in its attempt to justify condemnation of nearby homes for the expansion of Willard Elementary School, N4316 Wall, will have to wait another week.

The trial, which adjourned Monday with Deputy Superintendent William J. Riggs on the witness stand explaining why the school should be enlarged, was scheduled to resume this at 9 this morning.

But because of a time conflict with one attorney's schedule, the case won't resume until early in the week of April 23, a bailiff for Judge Philip H. Thompson said Thursday afternoon.

The district needs to acquire 13 parcels of land around the school to carry out its plans, part of a $32 million project involving 13 elementary schools.

While 11 property owners in the Willard area agreed to sell their land to the school district, two did not. If the court decides the district's action is for "public use and necessity," the homeowners will be forced to sell at a price set by a jury.

Loggers announce positions

The proposed reorganization of the U.S. Department of Agriculture is detrimental to the forest products industry, delegates to the 41st Intermountain Logging Conference decided this week.

Among several resolutions passed Wednesday at the four-day conference at the Spokane Interstate Fairgrounds, one asks President Carter not to remove the U.S. Forest Service from the USDA and put it in the Department of the Interior.

Because the "existing policies of the Department of the Interior are not responsive to the needs of the country for wood and wood fiber," the proposed reorganization of the natural resource agencies would not meet the timber supply needs of the country, the resolution contends.

The logging conference also went on record in support of full appropriation of funds for reforestation of all commercial Forest Service lands.

There are 3,332,000 acres of forest land which need reforestation, and without funding those acres will be left in a dormant stage of brush and non-productive growth, this resolution claims.

The president has recommended a reduction in funds for reforestation in the Forest Service budget.

About 2,000 loggers and timber industry people from Idaho, Oregon and Washington attended the conference.

PEERLESS DENTAL CLINIC & LAB
NEW DENTURES—REPAIRS
RELINES
W.H. Smith, D.D.S.
John MacKay, tech
E7204 Sprague—928-9337

MONTGOMERY WARD
APRIL 13 AND APRIL 14

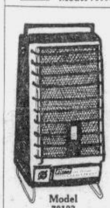
Tax problems? Let Wards help with your return.
Friday and Saturday
TWO BIG DAYS OF SAVINGS AND SPECIAL BUYS THROUGHOUT THE STORE-HURRY FOR BEST SELECTION!

Bikes sold unassembled
Models 80530 & 81530
Save $20
Boys or girls 20-inch mag wheel bike.
Wards exclusive mag-style wheel. "Roll-Bar" handlebars, rear coaster brakes.
89.97
REGULARLY 109.99

Model 73436
1/2 price
Our 4-lb polyester filled sleeping bag.
Rugged nylon shell and soft cotton flannel lining cover 4-lbs of hi-loft polyester filling; horizontally stitched together. Zip two bags together for double bag using the full length, rustproof zipper. Full-size bag, 33x77 inches, comes in assorted colors. Machine washable for easy care. Hurry in and save.
16.97
REGULARLY 33.99
Sporting Goods Dept.

Your choice
Coleman® lantern or gas stove.
Model 70011
Model 70001
19.97
REGULARLY 24.99-26.99
2 mantle lantern burns up to 8 hours on 2 pints of white gas. Easy to light stove folds like a suitcase. 2 burners.
Sporting Goods Dept.

Partially assembled.
Model 3926
Save 20%
Wards 2/40-watt fluorescent shoplight.
Rapid-start fixture includes two 40-watt lamps and all hardware. 48" L.
11.88
REGULARLY 14.99
Electrical Dept


Save $10
Coleman® propane catlytic heater.
34.99
REGULARLY 44.99
Quiet, flameless, dependable warmth. Adj. heat control with 3 heat levels. Holds warmth at constant even level.
Model 70123
Sporting Goods Dept

680
Save $30
Deluxe 40-chan CB with LED readout.
On-mike volume control. PA/CB switch converts unit to PA system.
89.88
REGULARLY 119.95
TV-Stereo Dept

Model 5956
Save $50
Wards 295-amp welder with accessories.
25-295 amps. Duty cycle weld to 100% of the time. Undercarriage is extra.
169.88
REGULARLY 219.99
Hardware Dept

Value
Men's and womens' wedding band sets.
25% off
REGULAR PRICE
For a lasting symbol of your love, select beautiful matched wedding bands. Select group of elegant styles.
Only in stores with Fine Jewelry Depts

Save 15%-20%
Choose Coleman® gas or propane fuel.
1.66
REGULARLY 1.99-2.09
Camping trip? Don't forget the Coleman fuel. For lanterns, stoves. 1 gal. gas. 16.4 oz. propane.
Sporting Goods

Model 12919 Simulated rosewood
Save $70
Our 19" diagonal color portable TV.
Auto fine tuning locks in best signal. Solid state with neg-matrix tube.
329.88
REGULARLY 399.95
TV-Stereo Dept

$4 off
Men's slacks in fashion solids.
6.97
REGULARLY 10.99
Crisp doubleknit polyester is machine washable, fights wrinkles. Ban-Rol® waist ends rollover. In 30 to 42.
Mens Wear Dept.

Value
Entire line of Misses, Jr. blouses
25% off REG. $10-$15
REGULAR PRICES
A wide variety of popular styles and colors to choose from. Find tailored, soft-look, prints, solids, more.
Fashion Dept

Value
Select group of our little girl's dresses.
25% off
REGULAR PRICE
Lovely selection of girls dresses in colors and styles to capture her fancy. In little girls sizes 4-6X.
Children's Dept

SIMPLIFY YOUR MONTHLY BUDGETING WITH WARDS CONVENIENT CHARG-ALL
A-42
Value. It's what we're all about.
MONTGOMERY WARD
Store Hours: Mon.-Fri. 9:30-9:00
Sat. 9:30-6:00
Sun. 11 to 5
North 5803 North 5830 Division
489-7000

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

THE SPOKESMAN-REVIEW
saturday, june 2, 1979
page 8

spokane/metro

S-R photo by CHRIS ANDERSON

Former members protest Tridentines

John Tamplin and daughter Margie Skarisky spread their message via pickup truck.

Two ex-Tridentines fight the church — with a truck

By JOHN KAFENTZIS
Spokesman-Review staff writer

Disenchanted with the teachings of the Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church, two former members are using a "truth truck" to express their feelings about the sect.

John M. Tamplin and his daughter, Margie Skarisky, moved from the Midwest to Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, in 1975 to join the church also known as the Fatima Crusade.

"We thought it was a conservative Catholic church, like before (Vatican II)", said Mrs. Skarisky.

Tamplin gave up a successful tool business and left his wife of 40 years to follow the crusade to Idaho, she said.

The two belonged to the religion from May 1975 until they were asked to leave in November 1975 "because we asked too many questions," she said.

Mrs. Skarisky said she now believes that the church has been instrumental in breaking up families such as her father's in the name of religion and that it operates primarily for monetary gain.

So, for the past several years, she and her father have periodically picketed the church, first in Coeur d' Alene and more recently at the new Tridentine headquarters at Mount St. Michael's northeast of Spokane.

Tamplin's pickup truck covered with signs that read "Will this be another Guyana?" and "The Crusade is a satanic family-splitting cult" have several times been the object of scuffles between Tamplin and church members.

Mrs. Skarisky said that on a visit to St. Michael's on May 13, a Tridentine church member threw paint at the pickup truck and started ripping the signs off the truck until her father threatened him with a tire iron. A brief scuffle took place between the two men before she and her father left, she said.

Despite the sometimes hostile reception, she said they will picket at the Mount again Sunday.

Mrs. Skarisky said the messages on the "truth truck" are the only uncensored information that members are exposed to.

"When we go up there they look — you should see their heads turn," she said.

"We didn't know what we were getting into when we joined the church," she said. "We have to make up for the evil we did promoting the crusade. We want to give those people (church members) a chance to know the truth."

Mrs. Skarisky, who characterizes herself . as a conservative Catholic, said she and her father no longer belong to an organized church but continue to pray in their home outside Rathdrum, Idaho.

Power needed

City set to expand Upriver Dam

By JACK ROBERTS
Spokesman-Review staff writer

This area's demand for electrical power is at an all-time high — and growing daily.

Millions of gallons of Spokane River water, all a potential source of hydroelectric power, is unharnessed and wasted along its journey westbound to the mighty Columbia.

The City of Spokane is in an enviable and lucrative position. It owns the 43-year-old hydroelectric plant at Upriver Dam, which powers the pumps that bring the city's water supply to the surface.

Glen A. Yake, the city's manager of engineering, proposed nearly a year ago that the city investigate the possibility of expanding the Upriver Dam's power output and selling whatever surplus generated.

This is now about to be done.

City Utilities Director Roger James said Friday 14 world-wide engineering firms have shown an interest in designing the project, which may be increased to a 20-megawatt capacity.

James said the 14 have been narrowed to six and an engineering selection committee is about ready to recommend a firm to the City Council.

The successful firm's job will be to design the power house, apply for federal licensing, supervise construction and make arrangements for the sale of all power generated.

Application will be made to the U.S. Department of Energy for a $3 million federal grant to assist with the construction.

James said the cost would be a minimum of $15 million — and more likely higher.

The city applied last winter for the $3 million. But, strangely enough, the application was rejected by the Department of Energy because it proposed to generate more electrical power than the federal limit allowed. The city proposed a 15.9-megawatt capacity, while the grant limit was 15 megawatts.

Sen. Henry M. Jackson, D-Wash., was reportedly disturbed by the department's decision. He introduced a bill raising the limit to 25 megawatts, based solely on the Spokane case.

If the city winds up expanding its Upriver Dam hydroelectric operation to 20 megawatt capacity (each megawatt amounts to 1 million watts), its plant will be the third largest on the Spokane River.

Larger ones include the Long Lake plant, 72.5 megawatts, and Little Falls, 36 megawatts. Smaller ones along the river include Nine Mile Falls, 18; Upper Falls, 10.2, and the downtown Monroe Street plant, six megawatts.

Some members of the City Council believe that even if the city does not qualify for the $3 million federal grant, it should proceed on its own to expand the plant's capacity.

Finance Director Victor G. Cole said revenue bonds are the logical source for the city's share of the cost.

Tudor Engineering Co., Seattle, recently completed a report on the project's potential. Here is a summary of its conclusions:

— A market for the electrical energy exists. Several regional utilities, including Washington Water Power Co., have expressed interest in purchasing energy from the city.

— A large portion of the plant's generation would occur during spring runoff. Under favorable hydraulic conditions, the output would be 13.5 megawatts. However, additional energy could be produced.

— Total investment would amount to $1,150 per additional installed kilowatt.

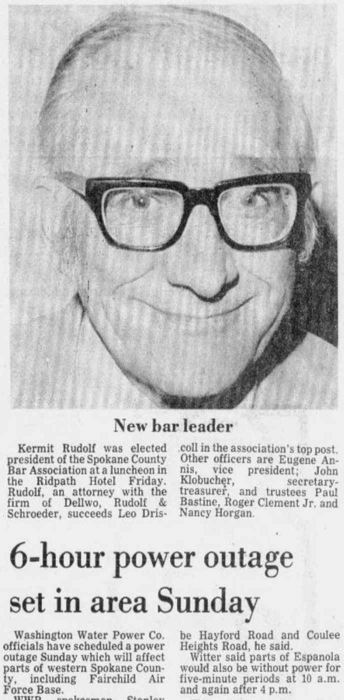
— Annual operation and maintenance would amount to about $150,000.

— The project would have a useful life of about 50 years.

— Assuming licensing "can be executed in timely fashion," procurement of equipment could start in the fall of 1980, with the project ready to deliver power in mid-1982.

The report noted that the Bonneville Power Administration has notified the aluminum, chemical, nickel and other basic industries it serves that it cannot renew their power contracts when they expire in the mid-1980s.

"Currently, they face the possibility of having to close down or leave the region if they cannot obtain a future supply of power at a price they can afford," the report stated.



New bar leader

Kermit Rudolf was elected president of the Spokane County Bar Association at a luncheon in the Ridpath Hotel Friday. Rudolf, an attorney with the firm of Dellwo, Rudolf & Schroeder, succeeds Leo Driscoll in the association's top post. Other officers are Eugene Annis, vice president; John Klobucher, secretary-treasurer, and trustees Paul Bastine, Roger Clement Jr. and Nancy Horgan.

Helicopter crash claims fourth victim

Robert Schneider, the sole survivor of a helicopter crash May 21 in the rugged St. Joe National Forest area in north Idaho, died Friday at Sacred Heart Medical Center.

The 28-year-old Post Falls, Idaho, man suffered head injuries and a broken back in the crash, and died without ever regaining consciousness.

He was employed as an assistant timber manager for Idaho Veneer Co., Post Falls.

Three other persons died in the helicopter crash. They were Idaho State Senator Gerald D. Blackbird, who was piloting the copter when it went down, Dale Sverdsten, president of Sverdsten Logging Co. and owner of the copter, and Hugh Kitzmiller, timber manager for Idaho Veneer.

Rescuers reached the downed helicopter two days after the craft went down. Schneider was taken to Sacred Heart and was originally listed in serious condition.

However, his condition worsened Tuesday.

The National Transportation Safety Board still is investigating the wreckage of the helicopter.

Dan Daily, NTSB investigator, said he has found no indication of any mechanical failure thus far, but that the helicopter's engine would be shipped to California for additional examination.

Shrine parade features novices

The El Katif Temple Spring Ceremonial Parade will march through Spokane today at 1:15 p.m. as part of the temple's candidate indoctrination ceremonies.

The procession will start at Monroe and Riverside and continue east on Riverside to Stevens, south on Stevens to Sprague, west on Sprague to Madison, and north on Madison to Riverside where it will disband.

Shrine Clubs from throughout the Inland Empire will participate in the ceremonies for the 80 new members.

Patrol tickets 54 speeders

Fifty-four drivers were cited for excessive speed Friday as the Washington State Patrol completed the first day of its 15-day "emphasis 55" program between Spokane and Ritzville, Wash.

Utilizing 10 extra WSP troopers from other districts, and a spotter plane purchased with part of a federal grant funding the emphasis watch, troopers issued a total of 56 citations during their first day's work.

Of the 54 speed-related citations, 24 were issued to out-of-state drivers and nine to truck drivers, a WSP spokesperson said.

A total of 136 vehicles were stopped by troopers, meaning fewer than half were cited.

The spokesperson said the highest speed clocked by the troopers during the day was a vehicle traveling 73 mph.

6-hour power outage set in area Sunday

Washington Water Power Co. officials have scheduled a power outage Sunday which will affect parts of western Spokane County, including Fairchild Air Force Base.

WWP spokesman Stanley Stanley G. Witter Jr. said the area to be affected by the six-hour outage will be bounded by MacFarland Road on the south, and a line two miles north of Highway 2 just beyond the Deep Creek area to the north.

The east-west boundaries will be Hayford Road and Coulee Heights Road, he said.

Witter said parts of Espanola would also be without power for five-minute periods at 10 a.m. and again after 4 p.m.

The outage has been scheduled to allow WWP crews to increase capacity on a transmission line to Fairchild AFB and to energize a new substation near Airway Heights.

Only customers of WWP will be affected, Witter said.

S-R hot line tells where to get gasoline this weekend

Here are the operating hours for Spokane area service stations this weekend as reported to The Spokesman-Review's "gasoline hot line" survey. Again, some dealers have declined to report their hours, fearing lines might form at their pumps.

Others had not received their June gasoline allotments at the time the survey was taken. Those station owners and operators said weekend hours would not be set until the allotments arrived, as indicated below.

For listing purposes, the downtown area is bounded by the Spokane River to the north, Interstate 90 to the south and Hangman Creek to the west. Spokane Valley stations are listed under a separate heading.

Service stations may run out of their daily gasoline allotments before the stated closing hours.

OPEN TODAY

DOWNTOWN

Anderson Chevron, Fourth and Maple — 6 a.m. - 8 p.m.
Auto Center, Third and Maple — 7 a.m. - 9 p.m.
B&B Service, Second and Lincoln — 9 a.m. - 10 p.m. Big John's Auto, E429 Second — 8 a.m. - 6 p.m.
Bobs Union 76, S217 Division — 8 a.m. - 3 p.m.
City Ramp Parking Garage, W430 First — 6 a.m. - 10 p.m.
Divine's Amoco, E701 Second — 7a.m. - midnight
Frank Thompson Chevron, Third and Monroe — 7 a.m. - 6 p.m.
Gordon's Second Avenue Auto, E701 Second — 8 a.m. - 6 p.m.
Griffith Shell, W1527 Third — 7 a.m. - 6 p.m.
Jerry's Chevron, W102 Second — 7 a.m. until day's allotment runs out.
Larry's Mobil, Third and Monroe — 8 a.m. - 10 p.m.
Roy Lankford Union, W1428 Second — 7 a.m. until day's allotment runs out.
Paul's Shell, Third and Monroe — 7 a.m. - 6 p.m.
Riverside and Browne Exxon, W306 Riverside — 7 a.m. - 7 p.m.
Spokane Husky Service, E302 Sprague — 7 a.m. - 6 p.m.

WEST

Airway Heights Shell, Airway Heights — 8 a.m. - noon.
Big John's, Airway Heights — 8 a.m. - 7 p.m.
Curry's Automotive, W2810 Sunset Blvdd. — 7 a.m. - 6 p.m.
Duke's Chevron, W1821 Sunset Blvd. — 6 a.m. - noon.

SOUTH

Big Red's, S3804 Grand — 7 a.m. - 6 p.m.
Don's Service Center, S305 Thor — 7 a.m. - 5 p.m.
Fischer Chevron, Forty-third and Scott — 7 a.m. until the day's gas allotment runs out.
Lincoln Heights Exxon, Lincoln Heights — 7 a.m. - 6 p.m.
Nowlan's Union 76, S3103 Grand — 8 a.m. - 8 p.m.
Regal Shell, E2903 Twenty-ninth — 8 - 6 p.m.
Rocky's Union 76, S2905 Regal — 8 a.m. - 6 p.m.
Spokane Husky Service, S1621 Ray — 7 a.m. - 6 p.m.

VALLEY

Argonne Shell, N2020 Argonne — 8 a.m. - 9 p.m.
Argonne Village Exxon, N2404 Argonne — 7 a.m. - 6 p.m.
B&B Service Station, E8119 Sprague — 9 a.m. - 10 p.m.
Broadway Truck Service, E6606 Broadway — 6 a.m. - 5 p.m.
Cap's Exxon Station, E13402 Saltese Road — 8 a.m. - 5 p.m.
Coeur d'Alene, E9125 Trent — 7 a.m. - 6 a.m.
Fill-em Fast, E10521 Sprague — 7 a.m. - 8 p.m.
Garry's Auto, N1106 Pines — 8 a.m. until day's gas allotment runs out.
Greenacres Exxon, E18709 Appleway — 6 a.m. - 2 p.m.
Gull U-Serve, E5206 Sprague — 10 a.m. - 6 p.m. if monthly allotment arrives.
Jet Service, E11505 Sprague — 7 a.m. - 11 p.m.
KOA Campground Exxon, N325 Barker Road — 8 a.m. - 9 pm.
Lankford Union, E13020 Sprague — 7 a.m. till day's allotment runs out.
Larkin Chevron, N1104 Sullivan — 7 a.m. - 8 p.m.
Larry's Mobil, Sprague and Park — 8 a.m. - 8 p.m.
Maxey's Evergreen Texaco, E13818 Sprague — 7:15 a.m. until the day's gas allotment runs out.
Sam & George's Arco Service, E11822 Sprague — 8 a.m. - 6 p.m.
Spokane Husky Service, E6010 Trent — 7 a.m. - 8 p.m.
University Exxon, E10620 Sixteenth — 7:30 a.m. - 2 p.m.
University Chevron, E10620 Sprague — 9 a.m. - 5 p.m.
University Shell, E10708 Sprague — 7 a.m. - 5 p.m.
Valley Union 76, N2501 Argonne — 8 a.m. - 2 p.m. if monthly allotment arrives.

FOUR LAKES

Union 76, I90 Exit 270 — 7 a.m. - 9 p.m.

RITZVILLE

Amoco, just off freeway — 8a.m. - 6 p.m.
Arco, 395 Junction — 7 a.m. - 10 p.m.
Chevron, Exit 222 — 7 a.m. - 10 p.m.
Shell, Exit 222 — 8 a.m. - 6 p.m.
Spike's Texaco, Exit 222 — 24 hours.
Union 76, Exit 222 — 24 hours.
Vista, 395 Junction — 24 hours.

NORTH

A&R Chevron, W624 Garland — 7 a.m. - 4 p.m.
Al Blue's Texaco, N5504 Maple — 8 a.m. - 5 p.m.
Amicarella's Service, N3024 Market — 8 a.m. - 8 p.m.
B&B Service Stations, E3021 Wellesley and E1001 Wellesley — 9 a.m. - 10 p.m.
Bailey Brothers Union 76, N5202 Nevada — 7 a.m. - 6 p.m.
Bee Line Husky, N15812 Newport Highway — 8 a.m. - 6 p.m.
Big Red's, N1905 Howard — 8 a.m. - 5 p.m.
Big Red's, N5404 Market — 7:30 a.m. - 8 p.m.
Bill's Amoco, W208 Francis — 8 a.m. - 8 p.m.
Bill Johnson's Chevron, Wellesley and Alberta — 8 a.m. - 6 p.m.
Bob's Chevron, Francis and Wall — 7 a.m. - 6 p.m.
Carl's American Service, N4006 Division — 8 a.m. - 6 p.m.
Carl Summer's Service, N9309 Division — 7:30 a.m. - 6 p.m.
Don's Mobile Service, Division and Francis — 8 a.m. until the day's gas allotment runs out.
Graff's Chevron, N1120 Pines Road — 7 a.m. until the day's gas allotment runs out.
Hancock, N1505 Ash — 8 a.m. 6 p.m.
Hank's Texaco, N1230 Monroe — 7:30 a.m. - 5 p.m.
Hillyard Texaco, N4804 Market — 7 a.m. - 6 p.m.
Jet Service, W906 Francis — 6 a.m. - 11 p.m.
Jet Service, W2103 Northwest Blvd. — 6:30 a.m. - 10:30 p.m.
Kellogg's Service, N15315 Newport Highway — 8 a.m. - 6 p.m.
Ron Knapp's Chevron, N6005 Division — 7 a.m. - 7 p.m.
Larry's Mobil, N1918 Hamilton — 9 a.m. - 8 p.m.
Larry's Mobil, 2628 Northwest Blvd. — 9 a.m. - 7 p.m.
Larry's Mobil, N3024 Monroe — 9 a.m. - 6 p.m.
Lyle's Arco, N2405 Division — 8 a.m. until day's gas allotmentruns out.
Marv's Texaco, N14710 Newport Highway — 6:30 a.m. - 9 p.m. if month's allotment arrives.
McHugh's Chevron, N1202 Monroe — 7 a.m. - 7 p.m.
Monroe Street Texaco, N3306 Monroe — 7 a.m. - 8 p.m.
Murphy's Chevron, S906 Perry — 8 a.m. - 5 p.m.
North Division Exxon, N10222 Division — 7 a.m. - 7 p.m.
North Division Chevron, N2022 Division — 7 a.m. - 8 p.m.
Northtown Amoco, E304 Wellesley — 7:30 a.m. - 7 p.m.
Ray Brown's Auto and Tire Center, W4218 Division — 8 a.m. - 4 p.m.
Rod's North Wall Exxon, N9914 Wall — 8 a.m. - 6 p.m.
Dave Sweet's Chevron, Northwest Boulevard and Ash — 8 a.m. - 7 p.m.
Spokane Husky Service, N2706 Monroe — 7 a.m. - 8 p.m.
Town & Country Arco Service, W1020 Francis — 7:30 a.m. - 6 p.m.
Town and Country Union, W706 Francis — 8 a.m. - 4 or 6 p.m.
Towner's Union 76, N1906 Ash — 6 a.m. - 7 p.m.
Dan West's Chevron, N10101 Newport Highway — 7 a.m. until day's gas allotment runs out.

OPEN SUNDAY

DOWNTOWN

The Auto Centre, W1603 Third and Maple — 10 a.m. - 6 p.m.
B & B Service, Second and Lincoln — 9 a.m. - 6 p.m.
City Ramp Parking Garage, W430 First — 10 a.m. - 6 p.m.
Divine's Amoco, E701 Second — 7 a.m. - midnight.
Fill-em Fast, W104 Second — 7:30 a.m. - 9:30 p.m. if monthly allocation arrives.
Larry's Mobil, W932 Third — 9 a.m. - 10 p.m.
Spokane Husky Self-Service, E3002 Sprague — 7 a.m. - 6 p.m.

WEST

Big John's Texaco, Sunset Highway and North Hayford Road — 9 a.m. - 6 p.m.
Curry's Automotive, W2810 Sunset Blvd. — 7 a.m. - 6 p.m.

SOUTH

Fischer Chevron, Forty-third and Scott — 8 a.m. until day's allotment runs out.

VALLEY

B & B Service, E8119 Sprague — 9 a.m. - 6 a.m.
Broadway Truck Service, E6606 Broadway — 6 a.m. - 5 p.m.
Fill-em Fast, E10521 Sprague — 7 a.m. - 8 p.m. if monthly allocation arrives.
Jet Service, E11505 Sprague — 7 a.m. - 11 p.m.
KOA Campground Exxon, N325 Barker Road — 8 a.m. - 9 p.m.
Larry's Mobil, Sprague and Park — 10 a.m. - 5 p.m.
Spokane Husky Service, E6016 Trent — 7 a.m. - 8 p.m.

FOUR LAKES

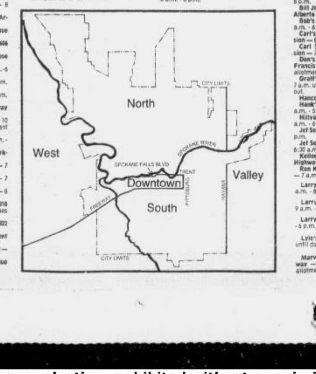
Union 76, just off freeway — 7 a.m. - 9 p.m.

RITZVILLE

Arco, 395 Junction — 7 a.m. - 10 p.m.
Chevron — 7 a.m. - 10 p.m.
Shell — 8 a.m. - 6 p.m.
Spike's Texaco, Exit 222 off freeway — 24 hours.
Union 76, Exit 222 off freeway — 24 hours.
Vista, 395 Junction — 8 a.m. - 10 p.m.

NORTH

B & B Service Station, N1809 Ash — 9 a.m. - 6 p.m.
B & B Service Station, E3021 Wellesley and E1001 Wellesley — 9 a.m. - 6 p.m.
Jet Service, W906 Francis — 8 a.m. - 9:30 p.m.
Jet Service, W2103 Northwest Blvd. — 6:30 a.m. - 10:30 p.m.
Larry's Mobil, N1918 Hamilton — 10 a.m. - 5 p.m.
Larry's Mobil, W2628 Northwest Blvd. — 10 a.m. - 5 p.m.
Larry's Mobil, N3024 Monroe — 10 a.m. - 4 p.m.
Marv's Texaco, N14710 Newport Highway — 6:30 a.m. - 9 p.m. if monthly allocation arrives.



Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

editorials

opinion • letters • comment

Spending pressures mount

The House and Senate agreed last month to spend $532 billion during the fiscal year that begins Oct. 1.

This spending level will allow Congress to cut this year's budget deficit of $33.5 billion to about $23 billion. Because this is only a preliminary figure, the actual amount may change when Congress begins allocating money to the various agencies this summer.

Congress has set a laudable goal for itself and achieving it will not be easy. It will take considerable resolve for lawmakers to stick to their guns when it comes to making the actual spending decisions.

The proposed budget is restrained. It is only 7.6 percent above the fiscal 1979 total. With inflation running at about 12 percent annually and enrollment in some programs rising, the 7.6-percent increase does not amount to an increase at all. Some agencies will be unable to meet their present commitments and still keep up with inflation.

To stay even with inflation, the budget would have to climb to over $544 billion. Congress will have to make a variety of cuts if it is to meet its goal. Besides denying increases for inflation, lawmakers will have to go along with President Carter's plan to limit federal pay raises to 5.5 percent. They also will have to limit federal employees to annual, instead of semi-annual, pay adjustments.

Beyond that, members will have to cut the number of public service job programs set up during the 1974 recession. They also will have to reject the president's request for "real wage insurance" for workers and companies that comply with his wage-price guidelines.

Severe restraint is necessary if we are to beat inflation. If Congress has to err on one side or the other, it would be better to err on the side of austerity than the side of waste.

Summary: Talking about federal spending is one thing. Doing something about it is quite another.

High court puzzles, irks

President Carter is angry. A few members of Congress are angry. So are women, minorities and a few editorial writers.

They're all unhappy about the Supreme Court's backward decision on veterans' preference. On Tuesday the court upheld the Massachusetts law that gives military veterans a lifetime preference in public employment. In effect, the court has tacitly approved discrimination.

Forty-six states have laws granting veterans lifetime preference over nonveterans who apply for Civil Service jobs.

No one disputes the great debt the nation owes to those who served in the military, particularly those who actually fought. At the same time, it is hard to dispute the fact that lifetime entitlement is unfair. The only ones who should retain a lifetime job advantage are those suffering from military-related disabilities.

When the Veterans' Preference Act was written in 1944, its objective was to ease the transition to civilian life for returning veterans by giving them an edge in getting a federal job.

It does not take a lifetime to make the transition to civilian life. Veterans' preference should last 10 or 15 years at the most. The veterans who need help finding jobs are the young and disabled ones. Unemployment rates among Vietnam-era veterans are three to four times higher than the national average.

A non-disabled vet who has been out of the service 30 years does not need help finding a job. He's already had 30 years to establish himself.

Many a young vet has been bumped out of a job by an older vet already in government who is trying for a better job. The current preference law also allows the older vet to bump women, minorities and non-veterans, even if they're more qualified. Whatever happened to equal opportunity and affirmative action?

What really is un-American is a law that discriminates on the basis of age, sex and race.

Summary: To accomplish the original goal of the Veterans' Preference Act, the period of adjustment must be scaled down to a reasonable limit.

Reds lose in Italian vote

Italy has just held national elections for the purpose of forming the 38th postwar government. The fortunes of Italy's Communist party have risen almost steadily over that period. By 1975, the total vote for the Communists reached within 600,000 of the dominant Christian Democratic Party.

It was at this point that the Communists began demanding a Cabinet role in future governments. They were offered a role, but not a Cabinet membership, as this would have sent a major shockwave throughout the North Atlantic Treaty Organization, of which Italy is a crucial member. It was this denial of a Cabinet seat that caused the Communists to withdraw their support from the Christian Democrats, thus leading to the resignation of Premier Guilio Andreotti and forcing a new election.

That election was held over this past weekend, and while the Christian Democrats did not gain, the percentage vote for the Communists dropped sharply. This is the first time that this Marxist party, the largest in the West, lost ground in a national election. Compared to the 34.4 percent won by the Communists in 1976, only 30.4 percent voted Communist in the recent election. Their representation in Italy's lower house of Parliament dropped a full 27 members.

Predictions are notoriously risky, but this may indicate that the Communist high-water mark has been passed in Italy. Since the previous election Italy has gone through the extremely traumatic ordeal of the kidnap and eventual murder of its most influential politician, Aldo Moro, the man who unquestionably would have been Italy's next premier. As ransom the Red Brigades who masterminded the kidnaping demanded release from prison of a number of leftwing and Communist prisoners. The widespread revulsion against this crime hurt the Communist cause.

Under Enrico Berlinguer, Italy's Communists have soft-pedaled the rhetoric of violence indulged in by Communist parties elsewhere. They have not demanded wholesale nationalization of everything in sight. But many Italians believe that is a matter of tactics rather than of principle.

The election resulted in no clear-cut victory. The next government will again be a coalition affair, liable to tumble over almost any controversial issue. Another general election will probably have to be held within a year. But the sharp drop in the Communist vote this time was a favorable sign, and hopefully in the next election it will continue downward.

Summary: For the first time since World War II, the Communist share of the vote in Italian general elections declined.

Did you know?

By L. M. BOYD

Q. Wimbledon is the birthplace of what sport?

A. No, not tennis, Field hockey.

•

Q. Aren't there more telephones than TV sets?

A. In the United States, yes. Worldwide, no. In the Soviet Union, for example, the TV sets outnumber the telephones by more than three to one.

•

Americana is a city of 80,000 in the Brazilian state of Sao Paulo. In it live about 300 men and women who are descendants of U.S. southerners who fled the Confederacy at the end of the Civil War. In town, they speak Portuguese. At home, they speak a Mississippi-dialect English. They eat cornbread, grits, whatever Southern dishes they can make from available Brazilian crops. And many of them are members of the American Descendancy Fraternity, which every three months holds services at a local Confederate cemetery, which flies four Confederate flags. Though none of them remember the Old South personally, they say they choose not to forget the past.

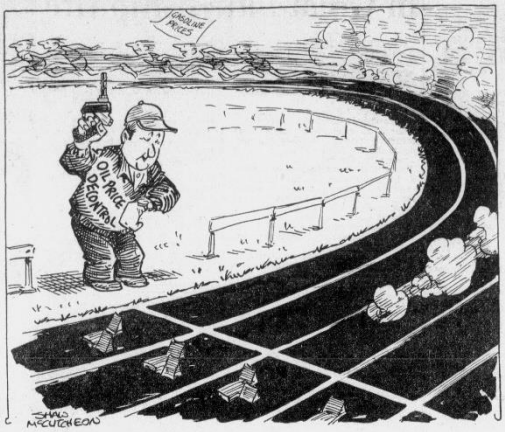
Address mail to L. M. Boyd, Box 481, Weatherford, TX 76086. Copyright 1979 Crown Syndicate, Inc.

THE SPOKESMAN-REVIEW
(USPS 311 - 480)
Second class postage paid at Spokane, Wash. Established May 19, 1883, and published daily at W. 927 Riverside Avenue, Spokane, Wash. 99210. Postmaster: Send address changes to The Spokesman-Review, W. 927 Riverside Avenue, Spokane, Wash. 99210.
MEMBER OF THE ASSOCIATED PRESS, a national organization conducted without profit. The Associated Press is entitled exclusively to the use for republication of all local news printed in this newspaper as well as all AP news dispatches.

Subscription Rates

Home Delivered			
Daily & Sunday			$5.00 monthly
Daily Only			$3.75 monthly
Sunday Only			$2.00 monthly
By MAIL (IN ADVANCE) In Washington, Idaho, Oregon and Alaska	1 Yr.	6 Mo.	3 Mo.
Daily & Sunday	$67.00	$34.00	$18.00
Daily Only	45.00	24.00	13.00
Sunday Only	27.00	14.00	7.00
Elsewhere in United States			
Daily & Sunday	$94.00	$48.00	$25.00
Daily Only	64.00	33.00	18.00
Sunday Only	38.00	20.00	10.00

(Foreign rates on request)



'Runners take you mark ... get set...'

S-R Letters to the Editor

Lauds 'You'

You can be assured the "YOU" magazine is read widely in the Inland Empire. I have heard from everyone I have ever known.

Debbie McBride wrote my interview very well and I want you to know it was appreciated.

ROSE B. O'LAREY

Spokane.

South African loans

The Washington State University students' actions against Sea-First Bank's loans to South Africa has raised my consciousness on the whole subject of loan policy. Just what business does a Washington state bank (Seattle-First, Peoples, Rainier or any other) have in putting together a loan package for any foreign country with money you and I have on deposit with them? If these banks have grown so large that they cannot profitably find investment outlets in Washington state or even the Pacific Northwest for all their lendable funds — or, worse, if they are so rapacious as to turn their backs on local needs in order to chase the greater returns available only overseas — then I don't need them for my "full service banking."

There are an adequate number of local and state-wide institutions which offer the same services and charge the same rates as the "biggies." The difference is, a depositor can rest assured that his/her money will be cycled back into our community to work for our needs — where it belongs.

PAUL M. TANNERS

Spokane.

Praises coverage

My compliments to Cheryl Ernst and the Review for your careful, balanced treatment of the John Cox "affair" at Mount St. Michael's.

FR. WILLIAM SCHREMPP
St. Augustine Parish

Spokane.

Iran's loss

The loss of Iran as a friend of the western world was a catastrophe of the greatest magnitude. The loss was even greater than the loss we suffered in Vietnam.

Our national interests which have been compromised by the fall of the former Iranian government included the oil lifelines of NATO, Israel, Japan, and the United States.

The Communist government in Russia has been working towards the eventual take over of the Persian Gulf area for more than 40 years.

You can be sure the political unrest in Iran will continue and the Soviet Union will play a large part in the eventual takeover of Iran, and other Persian Gulf countries, while the Carter administration sits on its hands!

One wonders why The Spokesman-Review prints an editorial that tries to downplay the importance of this latest blow to Americans, and the free world.

W.B. MOE

Moses Lake, Wash.

'Perceptive' articles

I want to commend Cheryl Ernst for her perceptive articles on the Tridentine Church. In emphasizing the plight of young John Cox, she also dealt with the persuasion tactics utilized by the Mount St. Michael's group. Obviously, the Tridentine organization is not comfortable with terms like "brainwashing" and "mind-control," but their propaganda techniques fit the classic pattern of coercive persuasion. From my own observation of the group over the past three years, it appears that recruits are totally cut off from any outside influence and are subjected only to the messages sanctioned by church leaders. There also seems to be a major emphasis on fear and guilt — elements commonly utilized by cults like the Moonies. Young people are especially vulnerable to this kind of persuasive tactic. Once the individual joins a group like the Tridentines, virtually all outside messages are eliminated. Most of us are bombarded by a great variety of messages during a given day. Individuals subjected to brainwashing hear and see only what leaders decide. It is extremely difficult for one to resist this kind of persistent persuasion unless he or she blocks it out or hears conflicting messages.

The Tridentines seem to rely heavily on their own brand of pre-1960 ultra conservative Roman Catholicism. Their narrow emphasis on pre-Vatican II doctrine along with a heavy dosage of guilt and the fear of hell appear to go counter to the spirit of love and freedom found in the New Testament.

HARRY HAZEL, JR.
Associate Professor of Communication
Gonzaga University

Spokane.

U.S. citizens still skeptical of energy lack

By ERNEST CONINE

Chalk it off to professional grumpiness if you like, but it seems clear that the graphic portrayal of the United States of America should no longer be a strong, proud eagle but a whimpering, blindfolded fellow with crossed fingers.

Those who think that this judgment is too harsh should contemplate the American people's response — or, more accurately, their lack of response — to the frightening realities of the energy situation.

Just one day's headlines in the last week told the story. Nigeria, black Africa's major oil-exporting nation, passed the word that the United States or any other Western country that recognized the newly-elected government of Zimbabwe Rhodesia would live to regret it.

Saudi Arabia, which has the world's largest known oil deposits, decided to do us a favor by increasing production in order to stabilize world crude-oil prices at $17 or $18 per barrel. That works out to a new increase of 6 or 7 cents per gallon.

Crude oil on the spot market, meanwhile, was selling for up to $31 per barrel — or 75 cents per gallon before being pumped from the desert into waiting tankers, hauled to American ports, refined into gasoline, diesel oil and other products, and distributed through service stations.

Meanwhile, the most recent Gallup Poll showed eight out of 10 Americans as absolutely convinced that gasoline lines and high prices are caused not primarily by the cartel of oil-exporting countries but by conniving U.S. oil companies.

This public attitude is reflected in Congress, which cannot bring itself to approve a standby rationing plan to spread the misery of scarce energy resources, much less agree on what to do about overcoming the scarcity.

For the sake of argument, let's stipulate that the oil companies are run by fakers and pricegougers. But if you fired them all and replaced them with the board of directors of Consumers Union, it would not change the terrifying reality that the United States is heavily dependent on foreign oil supplies over which it has no control.

There is plenty of oil in the world, physically speaking. Certainly there would be enough to last all of us gasguzzlers well into the next century — provided we had dependable access to it. But we don't.

The Nigerians can cut us off if they do not like our policies toward Zimbabwe Rhodesia and South Africa. More to the point, the Saudis have the American economy by the throat — and whether they choose to let us breathe or suffocate could depend on the vagaries of Arab politics — especially the degree of Arab unhappiness with the U.S.-sponsored Israeli-Egyptian peace settlement.

Let us say that we decide to be pragmatists, to sell out the Israelis and Egyptians and accommodate ourselves to the desires of Islamic extremists in the Middle East.

The fact would still remain that a handful of saboteurs, by merely sinking a tanker in the Strait of Hormuz, through which 40 percent of the free world's supply of crude oil passes, could trigger a world economic disaster.

If that happened, it would be idle for a worker who lives in Los Angeles to complain that he couldn't get enough gasoline to drive to his job because his job most likely would not exist.

Rationally or not, an economic Pearl Harbor of that sort would trigger demands for military intervention in the Middle East. And that, depending on the reaction of the Russians, could trigger World War III.

The situation is ludicrous.

Here we are sitting on top of enormous resources of coal and oil shale that can be refined into gas and synthetic motor and boiler fuel. Equally huge resources of oil-bearing tar sands are just across the border in Canada. And the technology already exists for stretching oil supplies through the mixture of alcohol with gasoline.

Of course there are problems. Burning coal creates air pollution. Oil processed from shale will cost even more than imported crude from the Middle East. Large-scale production of "gasohol" could be at the expense of meeting world food needs.

But the real barriers to greater energy self-sufficiency are not really economic or technological, but political and societal.

This used to be a can-do nation. During World War II the United States created a synthetic rubber industry almost overnight. We met President Kennedy's pledge to put a man on the moon before 1970 with time to spare.

The new American style is delay, obfuscation and a genius for studying problems to death instead of making the hard choices. (Copyright LAT, 1979.)

ANTHONY LEWIS

Sadat survival urgent to Israel

As Anwar el-Sadat comes under increasing pressure from the rest of the Arab world, the country that ought to have the most urgent concern about his survival is Israel. Logically, the Israeli government should be doing what it can to bolster Sadat's credibility. It should be acting with a restraint designed to ease Arab fears of the Israeli-Egyptian peace treaty.

What is actually happening is the opposite. The testing-ground of whether the treaty can set a general pattern for peace is the West Bank, and there Israeli actions have lately been so unrestrained as to seem almost provocative. It is as if Israel were trying to show that the peace treaty gave it carte blanche to settle and permanently subjugate the West Bank.

Israeli settlements in Arab areas are an acutely sensitive point with all Arabs, including those most prepared to make peace. Nothing could more surely embarrass Sadat than signs that Israel, after Camp David, sees no reason in diplomacy or common sense to limit settlement activity. And those signs are abundant today.

Two weeks ago in Jerusalem the co-chairman of the World Zionist Organization's settlement department, Matitiahu Drobless, announced plans for 20 new settlements in the occupied territories in the next year. Over the next five years, he said, 58,000 Israeli families would settle there — perhaps 200,000 people. There are now about 6,000 Jewish settlers in the territories, and 1 million Arabs.

Artiel Sharon, minister of agriculture and chief government proponent of settlement, called for intensive Jewish settling activity for the next 20 to 30 years. He said existing plens would set up a chain of new towns in the fertile West Bank plain northeast of TelAviv. And he advocated the establishment of satellite towns to raise the Jewish population of greater Jerusalem from 300,000 to 1 million.

Squatters from a group called the Greater Israel Movement occupied a building in the middle of Hebron, one of the major Arab centers on the West Bank. The Israeli government sent troops — who let food go through to the squatters and pumped water into the building.

The head of the Greater Israel Movement, Rabbi Moshe Levinger, said the squatters were the vanguard of the settlement of Hebron. "Hebron is Eretz Israel," he said, "and Jews are entitled to have it." But Arabs could stay there, he added, "as long as they understand that it is a Jewish city, that it belongs to the Jewish people."

It would be easy to dismiss those squatters as a band of zealots, unrepresentative of Israel. Only a small percentage of Israelis supports settlement activity in the midst of populous Arab areas.

But since the West Bank was occupied, in 1967, zealots have repeatedly started what looked like crazy schemes — and won government support for them. Levinger planted a "temporary" settlement in a military camp outside Hebron, and over 10 years got $50 million from the government to develop what has become the fortress town of Kiryat Arba. Why should anyone expect the pattern to change?

It has summarily deported protesters. Nine students at Bethlehem University, convicted of raising the Palestinian flag and throwing stones, were fined $400 each and jailed for three months. Bir Zeit suffered a more drastic collective punishment: The whole university has been closed.

Then there is the government's position on "autonomy" for the West Bank and Gaza. At Camp David Prime Minister Begin agreed to "full autonomy" and to the statement that U.N. Resolution 242, which calls on Israel to withdraw from occupied territory, as "the agreed basis for a peaceful settlement." The agreement also said: "The Israeli military government and its civilian administration will be withdrawn." Now Israel maintains that it must keep control of land, water, settlement, radio, television — and have the right to approve political candidates. And the ultimate source of authority, it says, will be the military government.

Those of us who welcomed Begin's autonomy proposal when he made it at Ismailia 18 months ago are now being driven to believe that Arab critics had a point when they said it was cynical trick. Israel's policy and the events on the ground are making a mockery of Camp David. They are adding to the burdens of the beleaguered Sadat. Worst of all, they are damaging the honor — and in the deepest sense, the security — of Israel. (Copyright NYT, 1979.)

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

editorials

opinion • letters • comment

Carter continues sanctions

Only a few days after the Senate by a margin of 75 to 19 had voted to lift the economic sanctions against Rhodesia, President Carter announced that he intended to continue those sanctions indefinitely as a matter of principle.

No one was more surprised than Bishop Abel Muzorewa, Zimbabwe-Rhodesia's first black prime minister. Expressing his shock, Muzorewa said, "It would be hard to think of a more blatant example of political expediency and of double standards and it is astonishing that it should come from a president of the United States who claims to be a champion of human rights."

The April election had been monitored by observers from around the world, including representatives from the American black community, and it was widely declared to be fair, certainly by African standards. A larger percentage of blacks voted than either blacks or whites voted in recent American presidential elections.

It can theoretically be argued that the previous white government should retain no vestige of power in the new government, since whites are but a small minority. By that token it can be argued that we have no true democracy here since women are represented in Congress and the executive department in numbers nowhere near their percentage of the population. It is also a little presumptuous for this country to judge Rhodesia when it took us over 132 years before we decided to let women vote. Mr. Carter appears to be demanding an immediate conversion to total one-man-one-vote when we ourselves practiced a considerably more gradual approach.

In defending the new constituition criticized by Carter, Muzorewa noted, "The facts are that the constitution was drafted by a committee of legal experts representing the three black parties and the one white party comprising the transitional government. Furthermore the team of British election observers, led by Lord Boyd who monitored the April election, reported that the high percentage of voter turnout demonstrated a significant judgment on the constitutional basis of the election and they affirmed that the election did, in fact, constitute a referendum on the constitution itself."

If Mr. Carter is so sensitive about the fairness of elections in foreign countries, does our willingness to trade with the Soviet Union indicate that he finds those elections entirely free and fair?

Summary: Mr. Carter seems to be approaching the Rhodesia issue from far too theoretical a viewpoint.

Dealing in human misery

The trial of a ship's crew in a Hong Kong court is producing testimony which indicates the government of Vietnam has found a way to profit from its dealings in human misery.

Crew members of the freighter Huey Fong, which brought some 3,300 Vietnamese refugees into Hong Kong earlier this year, are being tried on charges of conspiracy to defraud the Hong Kong government.

Reports at that time indicated the ship's captain had picked up the refugees at sea where their several small boats were foundering. The shipload was kept outside Hong Kong waters for a month before finally being allowed to dock.

The Washington Post News Service reports that a government prosecutor has presented evidence that shows each adult paid about $4,000 and each child was charged $350 for passage out of Vietnam aboard the Huey Fong.

Vietnamese refugees, mostly ethnic Chinese, are said to be given the choice of buying passage out of the country or being confined in concentration camps. Those aboard the Huey Fong reportedly were transported by Vietnamese authorities to Tau Tun harbor, south of Saigon, where they boarded the ship.

Hong Kong Information Secretary David Ford has estimated the Vietnamese government will earn $3 billion in foreign exchange through the continuing massive expulsion of refugees. It is believed some 300,000 persons have paid for passage out of Vietnam and that only 150,000 have landed elsewhere. The remainder drowned or are still at sea.

There seems little reason to doubt that the Vietnamese government is callously and cruelly creating and exploiting the problems of ethnic minorities — principally the Chinese — within their borders. They not only are profiting financially by collecting passage and taking over possessions left behind by refugees but they are also creating strains on the resources of other countries which are humanitarian enough to accept refugees.

It is difficult to understand how a government can deliberately embark upon a policy of such cruelty to its own residents.

Summary: Once again the Vietnamese government is showing itself to be considerably less than humanitarian.

Synthetic oil program

In view of the rising cost and uncertain supply of imported crude oil, the time may well be at hand for the United States to create a synthetic oil industry.

Advocates of such a course talk in terms of producing 5 million barrels a day — more than 20 percent of our current needs. They say this can be done within five to 10 years from sources such as shale, tar sands, heavy oils, coal and farm crops.

It would serve as a vast oil reserve to be called into use to overcome shortages or to provide leverage against OPEC price boosts. It would help to insure a smoother transition to the alternative fuels of the future.

It will be recalled that several oil companies have tried unsuccessfully to extract oil from shale and tar sands at a cost competitive with the current world market price of oil. But the technology is at hand, and the world price is climbing.

It also may be recalled that the United States was cut off from 90 percent of the world's natural rubber supply during World War II and that by war's end we had developed a large and efficient synthetic rubber industry. We overcame other critical materials shortages during World War II and the Korean War in much the same manner — private industry and government working closely together.

Conservation and exploration for new oil reserves certainly are necessary elements of a national energy program, but they can't be expected to match a very large percentage of our fuel needs. Establishing a synthetic oil industry could conceivably contribute a great deal more. Now is a logical time to begin a detailed study of such a possibility.

Summary: Establishing a synthetic oil industry is an idea worth careful and immediate study.

Did you know?

By L. M. BOYD

Our Love and War man's files contain various brief accounts of how unattached men and women have gone about meeting prospective martrimonial partners. Among these: A young widow in San Francisco apprenticed without pay in the shop of a toupee maker. Within six months, she was married. But a year later, she was divorced. "I knew I had no prejudice whatsoever against bald men," she said. "What I didn't know was I can't stand bald men who wear toupees."

•

What are the four most important natural things on earth? When that query was put to numerous scholars, their consensus was: air, light, water and grass.

•

For $3.79, the Rocky Gardens Memorial of Pleasant Hill, Calif., will inter your dead Pet Rock.

•

Q. The TV detective always asks the medical examiner to pinpoint the time of death, and even before any autopsy, the medical examiner answers. How can he tell?

A. The temperature of a human corpse drops by about one degree every hour and a half. So the medical examiner takes the body temperature, subtracts it from the normal 98.6 degrees F, and multiplies that by 1.5 hours, thus to fix the time.

Address mail to L. M. Boyd, Box 481, Weatherford, TX 76086. Copyright 1979 Crown Syndicate, Inc.

THE SPOKESMAN-REVIEW
(USPS 511 - 440)
Second class postage paid at Spokane, Wash. Established May 19, 1883, and published daily at W. 927 Riverside Avenue, Spokane, Wash. 99210. Postmaster: Send address changes to The Spokesman-Review, W. 927 Riverside Avenue, Spokane, Wash. 99210.
MEMBER OF THE ASSOCIATED PRESS, a mutual organization conducted without profit. The Associated Press is entitled exclusively to the use for republication of all local news printed in this newspaper as well as all AP news dispatches.

Subscription Rates
Home Delivered

Daily & Sunday	$5.00 monthly
Daily Only	$3.75 monthly
Sunday Only	$2.00 monthly

By MAIL (IN ADVANCE)
In Washington, Idaho, Oregon and Montana

	1 Yr.	6 Mo.	3 Mo.
Daily & Sunday	$67.00	$34.00	$18.00
Daily Only	45.00	24.00	13.00
Sunday Only	27.00	14.00	7.00
Elsewhere in United States			
Daily & Sunday	$94.00	$48.00	$25.00
Daily Only	64.00	33.00	18.00
Sunday Only	38.00	20.00	10.00

(Foreign rates on request)

'It is one of the few earthly pleasures I allow myself!'

Letters to the Editor

Upholds Khomeini

Your recent editorial about Ayatollah Khomeini is misleading, lacks sufficient knowledge on Islamic faith, religions and laws and above all shows blind support to the shah's past crimes.

His Eminence Ayatollah Khomeini is not the religious leader the Western people and religions expect. He is neither part of the Western world nor its religion, Judeo-Christianity. He is a seven-day Muslim and a statesman, undisputed sole leader of the revolution which he led from exile (to which the shah forced him for 14 years).

While the shah of Iran was the product of the West, educated in Switzerland, dressed all his life in a Western suit or military uniform, he never associated with his people and religion, but rather looked down on them. He presented himself to the world like a "messiah" come from Europe to save and modernize the Iranian people with the help of petrodollars and U.S. technology.

No U.S. newspaper or other medium had spoken against that tyrant and murderer who was in power with all unhumanitarian means and "savak."

Now Iran is free of the shah and all the newspapers, including The Spokesman-Review, have become humanitarian. If the media were concerned so much for humanity, why did they "Watergate" Nixon? Were Nixon's crimes more than the shah's?

Khomeini is a human being and definitely would be making some mistakes, but the way you are treating him is absolutely unfair!

Khomeini is the George Washington of Iran.

ABDUL-MANNAN SKEIKH
Ph.D.
Moscow, Idaho.

'Tridentine' articles

Having read Cheryl Ernst's two articles, "A young man makes anguished decision at seminary" and "Tridentine: Is it cult or 'true church'?", it became obvious that neither the writer, nor Mrs. Cox, nor her son John know anything about Catholicism, much less about the religious life.

The articles imply that our community sets some strange rules, makes impossible demands, locks and imprisons free people. This subjective, sensational reporting distorts the truth and misrepresents what Catholicism stands for.

St. Francis de Sales in his "Spiritual Conferences" says that only those should enter religion who are determined to live according to grace. Obviously, John Cox did not have this determination because he was not willing to practice the essential virtue of obedience.

In the book, "Perfect Obedience, Commentary on the Letter on Obedience of Saint Ignatius of Loyola" by the Jesuit Father, Manuel M.E. Polit (Imprimatur 1946), we read: ". . . no one has spoken of obedience with so much penetration or in a spirit of so much understanding as S. Ignatius of Loyola. No one has set in vigorous relief the supernatural foundations on which it rests, nor deduced with such irrefutable logic all the consequences for practical life which are drawn from this principle; none of the founders before him had so clearly declared obedience to be the essential law and distinctive character of his order; no one, in a word, and this is, perhaps, of the utmost importance, has urged the integral, unlimited, and general practice of obedience even to heroism, as he has. St. Ignatius did so, and as a result, became, together with his Institute, the object of the most passionate and calumnious attacks."

Yes, indeed, the history repeats itself. We, faithful Catholics who are not willing to abandon the spirituality of St. Ignatius of Loyola, St. Benedict, St. Dominic, St. Francis, St. Teresa of Avila or St. John of the Cross, also meet with unreasonable opposition.

Nevertheless, we pray to have as much success as our holy predecessors had.

JONAS PUSKORIUS
JANINA PUSKORIUS
Coeur d'Alene, Idaho.

'Friendly City' fan

I'm blinking back the tears, too, in reference to the article about the farewell party for Mrs. Northrup who worked at the Empire Club. It was so great to open the paper and read that people do care. I'm saving the write-up to show people who don't believe that no matter what you do, someone appreciates it.

I don't know Mrs. Northrup or anyone that belongs to the Empire Club, but I do know that it reminds me there are a lot of good people in the "Friendly City," Spokane, Wash.

L.E. MURPHY
Spokane.

Letters offered for publication should be addressed to: Letters to the Editor, The Spokesman-Review, Spokane, Wash. 99210. Include name, address and phone number for identification. All letters are subject to being shortened.

'Well, if our life-style must change, it's nice somebody is doing it with class!'

JAMES RESTON

Vienna meeting

WASHINGTON — There's a tendency here to write off the Carter-Brezhnev meeting in Vienna as another one of those theatrical diplomatic performances and meaningless compromises. But Vienna itself is a reminder that sometimes patient negotiations do have some meaning.

Austria is a free country today because of a series of U.S.-Soviet compromises neither side liked. It lost its empire in World War I. It lost its independence to Germany in Hitler's preparations for World War II.

It was promised its independence by the U.S. and the Soviet Union in the Moscow conference of 1943 — another East-West meeting that was regarded with skepticism and cynicism. It was liberated by U.S. and Soviet forces in 1945, divided into zones of military occupation by the Soviets and the Allies, and finally regained its freedom under another U.S.-Soviet compromise in the State Treaty of 1955.

This has some relevance to the signing of the U.S.-Soviet Second Strategic Arms Agreement in Vienna. Neither side is going to get what it wants in the SALT II treaty, but as in the Austrian State Treaty, both are agreeing to pull back a bit from fixed positions.

That's about all anybody can expect. Nobody is pretending that it will end the arms race. President Carter, on his way to Vienna, made a downpayment on an MX missile system that will cost from $30 billion to $50 billion. But as Roosevelt did at Yalta with Stalin, Harry Truman did at Potsdam and Dwight Eisenhower did in approving the Austrian State Treaty in 1955, Carter — as he also has done with Begin and Sadat in the Middle East — is meeting with Brezhnev to keep talking instead of fighting.

In each of these U.S.-Soviet conferences during and after the Second World War, it was easy to demonstrate — and it was demonstrated with violent rhetoric and with impressive logic — that the compromises were flawed and even dangerous. The Soviets, it was said, could not be trusted, which they proved by breaking their promises. But there have been times, as in the freedom and neutralization of Austria, when they have kept them.

Still, there are dangers in these summit meetings with the U.S.S.R. The last one in Vienna, between President Kennedy and Chairman Khrushchev was a failure—almost a disaster. Kennedy went there shortly after his spectacular blunders at the Bay of Pigs, and was savaged by Khrushchev.

I had an hour alone with Kennedy immediately after his last meeting with Khrushchev in Vienna at that time. Khrushchev had assumed, Kennedy said, that any American president who invaded Cuba without adequate preparation was inexperienced, and any president who didn't use force to see the invasions through was weak. Kennedy admitted Khrushchev's logic on both points.

But now, Kennedy added, we have a problem. We have to demonstrate to the Russians that we have the will and the power to defend our national interests. Shortly thereafter, he increased the defense budget, sent another division to Europe and increased our small contingent of observers and advisers in Vietnam to over 16,000.

I have always believed, on the basis of that private conversation, that this particular summit was an event of historic significance, leading to Khrushchev's decision to send nuclear weapons to Cuba and to Kennedy's decision to confront Khrushchev by increasing our commitment in Vietnam.

Kennedy dealt with Khrushchev's misjudgement by forcing him to turn back his nuclear weapons for Cuba or risk the possibility of war. Khrushchev turned them back, but the American commitment to Vietnam went on. The Kennedy people have always denied that there was any connection between Khrushchev's threats in Vienna and Kennedy's decision to confront the Communist threat to South Vietnam. But I know what I heard from Kennedy in Vienna 17 years ago.

Yet when he came home from Vienna Kennedy made a speech about Khrushchev that may be relevant to Carter's meeting with Brezhnev.

"Neither of us tried to please the other," Kennedy said, "to agree merely to be agreeable, to say what the other wanted to hear . . . we have wholly different views of right and wrong, of what is an internal affair and what is aggression; and above all, we have a wholly different concept of where the world is and where it is going . . . but both of us were in Vienna, I think, because we realized that each nation has the power to inflict enormous damage upon the other, that a war could and should be avoided if at all possible, since it would settle no dispute, and prove no doctrine. . ." (Copyright 1979, NYT)

LEONARD SILK

Wage-price guidelines

NEW YORK — The carter administration is deep in the toils of trying to decide where it goes from here on wage-price policy. It is not ready to concede that its guidelines have been wrecked by the decision of United States District Judge Barrington D. Parker that the denial of procurement contracts to companies that violate the guidelines is unconstitutional. In fact, Thursday the government, in its first major complaint concering wages, charged that United Airlines' contract with the machinists probably violated the guidelines.

The Court of Appeals has set June 13 to hear the government's appeal on Parker's ruling, with nine judges sitting rather than the customary three. The administration is taking some heart from the granting of this expedited and full treatment. "We are confident of our legal position in this matter," said the White House press secretary, Jody Powell, after the appeal was granted.

"However," he added (and some administration officials considered it a bobble), "if the court should rule against us, then you could go by law and establish by law, by legislative action, the right to use this and the procurement and perhaps other measures to persuade people to be patriotic and public spirited."

Asked what other measures the administration was considering, Powell quickly backed off, saying he did not want to get into that. Had legislation already been drawn up? Powell said he did not know, again adding, "Obviously, when the decision comes down, we are considering that possibility."

Powell's comments inevitably stir speculation — and business anxieties — on just what the administration has in mind, especially coming on the heels of the remark by Barry P. Bosworth, director of the Council on Wage and Price Stability, that he considered wage and price controls a "potential option."

In a televised interview taped last week by the Bureau of National Affairs, a private business-research company, Bosworth said: "Now, everybody wants bigger wage increases because of big food price increases and fuel. If that gets built into the industrial structure, we would have a problem. In that type of inflation, I think that mandatory controls, while very extreme, are a potential option." He later added of controls: "You can make them work for a period of time. That is a problem that's coming for next year."

Bosworth's council quickly put out word, when his words were reported this week, that he had been talking in "an academic setting, dealing with an abstract subject," and that "we are not contemplating any controls." The White House press secretary repeated President Carter's opposition to mandatory controls. He blamed the press for the Bosworth flap, giving a variation of Murphy's Law. "We have found over and over," he said, "that if any statement can be screwed up and be reported in a way that is disquieting to the public and the economy, it will be screwed up." And Thursday, Carter said emphatically again that he is opposed to mandatory controls.

Where, then, will the administration go on wage-price policy, especially if it loses its appeal? It does not intend to abandon the guidelines, no matter what happens in court. But it knows the existing guidelines will have to be overhauled, if anything like the present rate of inflation continues much longer. Consumer prices rose at an annual rate of 13.9 percent during the three months ended in April. Under those circumstances, trying to get either union or non-union labor to accept a 7 percent wage guideline voluntarily is simply unrealistic.

The White House is counting on some slowdown in inflation by early fall — partly from the economic slowdown, partly from some moderation in food prices; it already sees livestock prices coming down. Producer prices last month rose at a 4.8 percent annual rate, down from the double-digit rate the past two months, and consumer food prices dropped by the largest percentage since February 1976.

The administration may try to set a more flexible wage guideline, hitched to the Consumer Price Index, even for non-union labor. But doing so presents tough analytical and administrative problems.

As for Congress, the White House is nervous about going to the legislators for a wage-price program lest it get far more than it wants in the form of rigid and comprehensive controls. In poll after poll, a majority of the inflation-shocked public has said it favors wage and price controls. And, where Congress is concerned, the axiom is that "the pols follow the polls." (Copyright 1979, NYT)

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

editorials

opinion • letters • comment

The needle or the boot

You've heard about students being expelled from school for acting up in class. But have you ever heard of students being expelled for something the parents did?

That is precisely what will happen in Washington state next year unless parents have their school-aged children immunized against seven diseases. Students will have to show proof of immunization within 45 days of the opening of school. If they can't, they'll be sent home.

Congratulations — and thanks — are in order. First, to the Legislature for passing a mandatory immunization law. And secondly, to the State Board of Health for putting the law into effect. Immunizations, heretofore, have been recommended, but not required. Nationwide, parents have become complacent about immunizing their children. Diseases such as measles, whooping cough and diphtheria have reached epidemic proportions in some areas.

Conscientious parents who would not think of depriving their children of adequate food and clothing should think of preventive medicine in the same light. A child can die if he is not properly immunized, just as he can if he is not properly nourished and clothed.

For sure, most parents are not letting their children go unprotected out of intentional neglect. Instead, they're just forgetful or a little bit lazy. We've all heard the old excuses: "I'm too busy," or "He's already healthy." Good intentions don't count. Disease does not discriminate.

It is regrettable some parents have become so lax that the state must step in with stronger measures. But, if that is the way it must be, so be it. At least our children will be healthier for it.

Summary: A mandatory immunization program in Washington schools is just the medicine the doctor ordered.

Human-powered flight

The flight of the Gossamer Albatross across the English Channel this week is hardly likely to overshadow Lindbergh's epic flight over the Atlantic Ocean half a century ago. But the accomplishment of Bryan Allen, who pedaled the man-powered plane from England to France, certainly deserves a place in history. And in its own way, the feat is nearly as incredible as was Lindbergh's at its time.

Allen, a 26-year-old California biologist, bicycle racer and hang-glider flyer, pedaled the Condor 22 miles in two hours and 49 minutes to win for a largely California team a $205,000 prize. Tiring badly after unexpected strong winds blew up less than halfway to his goal, Allen almost abandoned the flight after his craft dipped several times to within a foot or two of the water.

The trans-channel flight broke the world distance record for muscle-powered flight established by Allen, plane designer Paul MacCready and their team of helpers in winning the $100,000 Kremer prize for the first sustained human-powered flight in 1977 in a prototype of the Albatross.

The 70-pound craft, its 96-foot wings longer than those of a DC-9, clearly met the rules for the cross-channel competition. It had to be heavier than air (ruling out balloons), take off from the ground (eliminating gliders and soaring planes), and be powered only by human muscle (in this case a rear-mounted propeller linked by chain to pedals).

MacCready's design and Allen's ability to fly the craft have made possible truly human flight for the first time — throughout the centuries man has sought to achieve such a goal. But even the inventor and his team are making no claims of having demonstrated an immediately practical device. The nearest MacCready came to such a statement was in saying last month that "it may have a beneficial impact," perhaps in energy saving or in surface transportation.

Now that human-powered flight has been demonstrated so dramatically, however, there will be many more minds at work dreaming up ways to exploit it. It shouldn't be long before practical applications are being made.

Summary: Man's long-held dream of human-powered flight is a reality whose continuing practical development seems assured.

MX accomplishes two goals

A few vocal members of Congress have jumped all over President Carter's decision to proceed with the $30 billion MX missile project.

Sen. George McGovern, among others, says the project will be a big waste of money and will not add anything to America's defense capability. The usual guns vs. butter argument prevails: Spend more on social services and less on armaments.

It is not enough for lawmakers to have thorough positions on every issue including defense. Lawmakers also must have a larger view of the relation between various issues.

McGovern and others might temper their views if they looked at the MX decision in relation to such things as employment and state social services. The MX will mean the creation of 130,000 new aerospace and supporting-services jobs nationwide. It also will mean substantial revenues for certain states, including Washington.

The project will increase revenues in the Evergreen State by $350 million and produce 6,600 new aerospace and supporting jobs. California and Colorado will realize even more substantial benefits.

As tax bases expand, the states will be better able to expand social services to the public. Before the MX project, the aerospace industry had been predicting a slowdown. No more.

In a sense, a vote against defense is a vote against more jobs. Congress probably could invest the money earmarked for the MX on make-work programs, but this really would not accomplish anything.

By contrast, an expenditure of $30 billion on the MX helps us hit two birds with one stone. We can put more people to work and enchance our defense at the same time.

The MX project calls for the construction of 200 mobile missiles along 20-mile-long trenches in the southwestern desert. At present estimates, the project could be completed by 1989.

Summary: The construction of military hardware contributes in more ways than one to our social well-being.

S-R Letters to the Editor

Says no 'cult'

As a Catholic resident of the Spokane area since 1952, and as one having been vitally active in numerous Catholic organizations including the presidency of St. Augustine's deanery in the '60s, I would like to make some comments on your recent articles about the Catholics at Mt. St. Michael's, of which I am one.

As a convert at age 18, to be accepted into the Catholic faith I had to abjure all my heretical protestant beliefs in a public profession. Now, without exception, every heresy is accepted into the new-breed Vatican II church which is certainly not the faith I embraced, hence my allegiance to the true Catholic Church and Bishop Francis who upholds all the faith of old, no matter how unpopular or unmodern.

My four children attended St. Charles and St. Mary's grade schools. The girls after some college years in Texas returned here to become nuns and joyfully look forward to final vows this fall. The boys both have at one time tried the seminary and found it not their vocation. Contrary to your impression that the religious are prisoners or are "mind-controlled," I assure you all my children are very independent and when they entered the religious life it was to be in loving submission to the strict Rule of the Order that they expected to serve God whole-heartedly.

I very much resent your implications we are a "cult." Perhaps our uncompromising adherence to the faith triggers a guilty conscience. Since our Lord warns us in the Bible His true followers would be persecuted, perhaps it's our turn, as certainly the new-breed Catholics don't offend anyone's conscience.

"By their fruits you shall know them:" The closing of Marycliff High School was sadly one more sign of the decline and decrease of the new-breed church's dedication and lack of purpose. I know I'm one of thousands of Spokanites who bewail the demise of the beautiful traditions of our revered Catholic diocese that Bishop White shepherded.

MRS. YVONNE BRAZILL
Coeur d'Alene, Idaho.

Government profit

The Los Angeles Herald-Examiner compiled an approximate breakdown on a gallon of gas imported from Saudi Arabia, selling here for 78.3 cents. It reads: 33.5 cents profit to Saudi Arabia; 20.6 cents in profit to various governments in the U.S.; two cents is the company's profit, one and two-tenths cents to the dealer and 22.6 cents for costs.

Note that local, state and federal governments make more than 10 times as much as does the company that finds, refines and markets our gasoline.

Consider also that President Carter's establishment of an energy security fund with the revenues from the windfall profit tax would mean a two-thirds increase in the Department of Energy budget in three years. The DOE $11 billion budget is already larger than the cost of our oil imports from Saudi Arabia, larger than the profits of the biggest seven oil companies, larger than the annual value of all the oil produced in Texas, and about equal to the value of all natural gas produced in this country.

The president and other officials who know better constantly complain about the huge profits of the petroleum industry. The real rip-off appears to be the DOE budget — $11 billion tax dollars that buy one contrived gas shortage.

LU HAYNES
Kettle Falls, Wash.

What do doctors recommend?

Tridentines lauded

I am writing in defense of our Catholic Community of Mary, Immaculate Queen of the Universe, having read the articles in your paper concerning the Cox family dispute.

Those among your readers who have some knowledge of the Catholic faith are possibly aware of the requirements for the religious life. I'm surprised some older Jesuit has not come forward to say, "Of course, that is the way novices always lived at the Mount!" My own brother is a Jesuit, and as I recall, his aspirancy, postulancy and novicieship were directed in much the same way. Our order of oblate brothers and sisters follows the norms laid out by the Church for centuries for religious orders, though each differs somewhat from the others. The period of "aspirancy" is spent in divesting one's self from worldly attachments and distractions in order that one may learn by prayer, meditation, and silence to live for God alone! How sublime this vocation is! Their life is a balanced one, including time for work and time for recreation. The parents of these religious may visit with them at prescribed times and they may visit their parents' homes at prescribed times, after the period of aspirancy is over. The bond between them and their parents is a loving, strong, spiritual bond, much stronger than the natural bond, for they are united by their love for Christ.

We have two sons, ages 19 and 24, who have been members of this order for quite a few years, and never have I heard one word of complaint from them nor from any of the others in the order, but only words of happiness and contentment, a result of their holy vocation. I must hasten to explain that the religious life (as with the lives of most of us) is beset with "crosses," i.e.: temptations, vexations, correction, labors, sorrows, sometimes sickness, humiliations, weariness. The "Imitation of Christ" by Thomas a' Kempis says that "these help to obtain virtue, these try a novice of Christ, these procure a heavenly crown." What more can one ask of life, which is quickly over, than that it lead us to an eternity of bliss with our Heavenly Father?

We thank God every day of our lives for having led us to this Catholic community of the Tridentine Latin rite, where all the true doctrines and traditions of the Church are followed to the letter, where true holiness is one's goal, by following St. Louis Marie de Montfort's method of going to Jesus through His most holy Mother Mary, a method approved by several saintly popes as a sure and perfect path to Jesus.

Young John Cox complained of not being allowed the liberty of using the telephone whenever he wished, and of having his mail censored. He had (presumably) given himself to God's service, and his religious superior then had the duty of safeguarding his vocation by keeping him from worldly distractions and possible occasions of sin. How many religious vocations have been lost by too much contact with the outside world? Satan never sleeps; he is working constantly to draw souls away from God.

It is not so strange that many young people object to discipline and obedience to authority. The rebellion of the 1960s against lawful authority was instigated by the enemies of our country, and it was quite successful. My husband is a graduate of the U.S. Naval Academy, and he says that during his entire first year there, no home visits were allowed, no visits to the town of Annapolis, no telephones were available to them, and all mail was censored. This strict discipline and regimentation created an armed force strong enough to defend our country and to win World War II. I say this only by way of comparison; I believe that the solution to the problems of the world today is not strictly political, it is a return to God and to His commandments.

As for our community, now centered at Mt. St. Michael's in Spokane, we pray that the good people of Spokane and vicinity will not be misled by calumny, nor believe all the hate-inspired vengeful distortions circulated by our enemies. We pray for them, for their return to a life of grace, and wish them no harm. Of course, we do sometimes make mistakes. Don't we all? God created only one perfect sinless human being. His immaculate Mother Mary. As one priest told us, "I know that you represent the true Catholic Church, not only because you follow her teachings faithfully without compromise, but because you are persecuted!" Shall the servant be treated better than the Master?"

MR. AND MRS. WILLIAM BARNES
Rathdrum, Idaho.

Did you know?

By L. M. BOYD

No vegetarian should forget that some of the most formidable beasts in the animal kingdom — elephant, hippo, moose and rhino — don't eat meat.

•

Islamic law in Pakistan views murder as a crime against the relatives of the victim. So they're allowed to choose whether the sentence should be carried out, or whether the murderer should be pardoned, or whether the killer be forced to pay blood money to them.

•

Also new on the market of late is an ultra-modern out-house complete with its own television set, a fly swatter and a lightning rod. Sells for $1,900.

•

Q. What, besides a cross, will scare a vampire?

A. Garlic, say, the fantasy folk. There are a lot of those, incidentally. Dracula has been filmed more than 200 times.

•

Beavers built a dam. It made a big lake that put too much pressure on the dam. So they went upstream and built a small dam, seemingly to slow down the creek. Still too much pressure. They went upstream farther and built another minor dam. Wasn't sufficient. Farther upstream, they built a third little dam. That did it. They returned to the main dam, leaving the auxiliaries to serve no purpose other than to safeguard their headquarters. If they can't think, how do they manage to execute such remarkable pieces of engineering? Who knows?

•

There are 81 kinds of eggs, other than hen's eggs, that are edible. How many can you name? Not all? Neither can I.

•

A pound of shelled peanuts has more protein than two pounds of sirloin steak, bear in mind.

Address mail to L. M. Boyd, Box 461, Weatherford, TX 76086. Copyright 1979 Crown Syndicate, Inc.

THE SPOKESMAN-REVIEW
(USPS 211 - 460)
Second class postage paid at Spokane, Wash. Established May 19, 1883, and published daily at W. 927 Riverside Avenue, Spokane, Wash. 99210. Postmaster: Send address changes to The Spokesman-Review, W. 927 Riverside Avenue, Spokane, Wash. 99210.
MEMBER OF THE ASSOCIATED PRESS, a mutual organization conducted without profit. The Associated Press is entitled exclusively to the use for republication of all local news printed in this newspaper as well as all AP news dispatches.
Subscription Rates
Home Delivered

Daily & Sunday	$8.00 monthly
Daily Only	$5.75 monthly
Sunday Only	$2.00 monthly

By MAIL (IN ADVANCE)
In Washington, Idaho, Oregon and Montana

	1 Yr.	6 Mo.	3 Mo.
Daily & Sunday	$67.00	$34.00	$18.00
Daily Only	45.00	23.00	12.00
Sunday Only	27.00	14.00	7.00

Elsewhere in United States

Daily & Sunday	$84.00	$48.00	$25.00
Daily Only	54.00	30.00	16.00
Sunday Only	36.00	20.00	10.00

(Foreign rates on request)

WILLIAM SAFIRE

Carter 'sits below the SALT' to Brezhnev

PARIS — While the Carter administration is thinking only of the signing of SALT II at the summit this weekend, Leonid Brezhnev is already figuring out the follow-up to his strategic triumph: A different treaty, called "MBFR," to assure the Soviet domination of Europe with more conventional arms and armies.

I remember MBFR — "Mutual and Balanced Force Reduction" — from a blunder I made in the preparation of a Nixon speech. Seeking to shorten a dull sentence, I cut the words "and balanced" from the name of the negotiations: A horrified Secretary of State William Rogers called to say "that could cost us a couple of hundred thousand troops." I hastily stuck the words back in.

Those words — "and balanced" — are one of the keys to the long negotiations on reducing conventional forces in Europe. When the Soviets withdraw troops from Warsaw Pact positions, they are still only a day's train ride away; when the U.S. pulls troops and weapons back, we cross an ocean; hence the need for "balance," or "asymmetry" in the numbers withdrawn.

MBFR (best remembered by its jocular translation, "More Better For Russia") is the negotiation nobody wanted. When Senate Majority Leader Mike Mansfield called for unilateral U.S. withdrawal, the White House countered with troop-reduction negotiations. When the Soviets wanted to legitimatize their conquests with a European Security Conference, we went along provided the Russians accommodated our need to deflect the Mansfield amendment with troop-reduction talks.

But negotiations, with delegations drawn up in what Churchill called "vast cumbrous array," take on a life of their own. In 1975, since the Russians had superiority in numbers of troops and tanks while we had the edge in the latest nuclear-tipped theater weapons, we proposed a deal called "option three": We would limit our modern weaponry if they would buy the "and balanced" notion in troop and tank withdrawals.

The Russians stonewalled, and for good reason: They were busily leapfrogging our theater-weapon advantage. By 1978, their Backfire bomber and SS-12 "Scaleboard" missile matched our cruise and Pershing missiles: As they introduced the longer-range SS-20, the tactical tables were turned.

That is when the Soviets announced grandly that they were prepared to buy the "balanced" idea, pulling out more Soviet troops than Americans if we carried out "option three" to weaken our missile force. The Carter administration was nonplussed; how could we now turn down what we had been asking for?

The Carter response was to stall. We challenged the Soviet "data base" — that is, we said, quite rightly, the Soviets were lying about their numbers.

In the coming summit weekend, in the joint U.S.-Soviet communique, the Soviets will push us again: Look for a sentence about the way "the two nations (undercutting NATO) will pursue European troop reduction. Brezhnev has the initiative; Carter doesn't even have a policy.

The Soviet goals are clear: To limit the size of the West German Army and to maintain the new Russian theater — weapon superiority. That would give them effective military control of Europe.

Our policy should be just as clear:

1. Beef up NATO's tactical weapon force with Pershing II and cruise missiles, and withdraw our moot "option three" weakener.

2. Close off the back channel between superpowers that erodes NATO unity. Keep our MBFR negotiations going in Vienna as an incentive to NATO unity: "Only in the presence of the Soviets," says strategist Edward Luttwack, "does our alliance act like an alliance."

3. Insist that any Soviet pullback have meaning — modern equipment in an entire tank army, not rusting old tanks and divisions of cooks and bakers.

4. Take the initiative with a new offer that will test Soviet sincerity: Mutual on-site inspections. Spy satellites cannot count troops as well as surprise visits to barracks. Our allies, the West Germans, may not like this idea any more than the Russians, but our Joint Chiefs consider the accurate knowledge of troop and weapon strength more of a deterrent to attack than any troop withdrawals.

We know that Brezhnev intends to make a propaganda pitch for MBFR at Vienna. Unless we turn these negotiations into a genuine test of Soviet intentions, it is we — to use a favored Carterism — who will look like the warmongers. (Copyright NYT, 1979.)

BREZHNEV: NEW PITCH

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

editorials

opinion • letters • comment

The needle or the boot

You've heard about students being expelled from school for acting up in class. But have you ever heard of students being expelled for something the parents did?

That is precisely what will happen in Washington state next year unless parents have their school-aged children immunized against seven diseases. Students will have to show proof of immunization within 45 days of the opening of school. If they can't, they'll be sent home.

Congratulations — and thanks — are in order. First, to the Legislature for passing a mandatory immunization law. And secondly, to the State Board of Health for putting the law into effect. Immunizations, heretofore, have been recommended, but not required. Nationwide, parents have become complacent about immunizing their children. Diseases such as measles, whooping cough and diphtheria have reached epidemic proportions in some areas.

Conscientious parents who would not think of depriving their children of adequate food and clothing should think of preventive medicine in the same light. A child can die if he is not properly immunized, just as he can if he is not properly nourished and clothed.

For sure, most parents are not letting their children go unprotected out of intentional neglect. Instead, they're just forgetful or a little bit lazy. We've all heard the old excuses: "I'm too busy," or "He's already healthy." Good intentions don't count. Disease does not discriminate.

It is regrettable some parents have become so lax that the state must step in with stronger measures. But, if that is the way it must be, so be it. At least our children will be healthier for it.

Summary: A mandatory immunization program in Washington schools is just the medicine the doctor ordered.

Human-powered flight

The flight of the Gossamer Albatross across the English Channel this week is hardly likely to overshadow Lindbergh's epic flight over the Atlantic Ocean half a century ago. But the accomplishment of Bryan Allen, who pedaled the man-powered plane from England to France, certainly deserves a place in history. And in its own way, the feat is nearly as incredible as was Lindbergh's at its time.

Allen, a 26-year-old California biologist, bicycle racer and hang-glider flyer, pedaled the Condor 22 miles in two hours and 49 minutes to win for a largely California team a $205,000 prize. Tiring badly after unexpected strong winds blew up less than halfway to his goal, Allen almost abandoned the flight after his craft dipped several times to within a foot or two of the water.

The trans-channel flight broke the world distance record for muscle-powered flight established by Allen, plane designer Paul MacCready and their team of helpers in winning the $100,000 Kremer prize for the first sustained human-powered flight in 1977 in a prototype of the Albatross.

The 70-pound craft, its 96-foot wings longer than those of a DC-9, clearly met the rules for the cross-channel competition. It had to be heavier than air (ruling out balloons), take off from the ground (eliminating gliders and soaring planes), and be powered only by human muscle (in this case a rear-mounted propeller linked by chain to pedals).

MacCready's design and Allen's ability to fly the craft have made possible truly human flight for the first time — throughout the centuries man has sought to achieve such a goal. But even the inventor and his team are making no claims of having demonstrated an immediately practical device. The nearest MacCready came to such a statement was in saying last month that "it may have a beneficial impact," perhaps in energy saving or in surface transportation.

Now that human-powered flight has been demonstrated so dramatically, however, there will be many more minds at work dreaming up ways to exploit it. It shouldn't be long before practical applications are being made.

Summary: Man's long-held dream of human-powered flight is a reality whose continuing practical development seems assured.

MX accomplishes two goals

A few vocal members of Congress have jumped all over President Carter's decision to proceed with the $30 billion MX missile project.

Sen. George McGovern, among others, says the project will be a big waste of money and will not add anything to America's defense capability. The usual guns vs. butter argument prevails: Spend more on social services and less on armaments.

It is not enough for lawmakers to have thorough positions on every issue including defense. Lawmakers also must have a larger view of the relation between various issues.

McGovern and others might temper their views if they looked at the MX decision in relation to such things as employment and state social services. The MX will mean the creation of 130,000 new aerospace and supporting-services jobs nationwide. It also will mean substantial revenues for certain states, including Washington.

The project will increase revenues in the Evergreen State by $350 million and produce 6,600 new aerospace and supporting jobs. California and Colorado will realize even more substantial benefits.

As tax bases expand, the states will be better able to expand social services to the public. Before the MX project, the aerospace industry had been predicting a slowdown. No more.

In a sense, a vote against defense is a vote against more jobs. Congress probably could invest the money earmarked for the MX on make-work programs, but this really would not accomplish anything.

By contrast, an expenditure of $30 billion on the MX helps us hit two birds with one stone. We can put more people to work and enchance our defense at the same time.

The MX project calls for the construction of 200 mobile missiles along 20-mile-long trenches in the southwestern desert. At present estimates, the project could be completed by 1989.

Summary: The construction of military hardware contributes in more ways than one to our social well-being.

S-R Letters to the Editor

Says no 'cult'

As a Catholic resident of the Spokane area since 1952, and as one having been vitally active in numerous Catholic organizations including the presidency of St. Augustine's deanery in the '60s, I would like to make some comments on your recent articles about the Catholics at Mt. St. Michael's, of which I am one.

As a convert at age 18, to be accepted into the Catholic faith I had to abjure all my heretical protestant beliefs in a public profession. Now, without exception, every heresy is accepted into the new-breed Vatican II church which is certainly not the faith I embraced, hence my allegiance to the true Catholic Church and Bishop Francis who upholds all the faith of old, no matter how unpopular or unmodern.

My four children attended St. Charles and St. Mary's grade schools. The girls after some college years in Texas returned here to become nuns and joyfully look forward to final vows this fall. The boys both have at one time tried the seminary and found it not their vocation. Contrary to your impression that the religious are prisoners or are "mind-controlled," I assure you all my children are very independent and when they entered the religious life it was to be in loving submission to the strict Rule of the Order that they expected to serve God whole-heartedly.

I very much resent your implications we are a "cult." Perhaps our uncompromising adherence to the faith triggers a guilty conscience. Since our Lord warns us in the Bible His true followers would be persecuted, perhaps it's our turn, as certainly the new-breed Catholics don't offend anyone's conscience.

"By their fruits you shall know them:" The closing of Marycliff High School was sadly one more sign of the decline and decrease of the new-breed church's dedication and lack of purpose. I know I'm one of thousands of Spokanites who bewail the demise of the beautiful traditions of our revered Catholic diocese that Bishop White shepherded.

MRS. YVONNE BRAZILL
Coeur d'Alene, Idaho.

Government profit

The Los Angeles Herald-Examiner compiled an approximate breakdown on a gallon of gas imported from Saudi Arabia, selling here for 78.3 cents. It reads: 33.5 cents profit to Saudi Arabia; 20.6 cents in profit to various governments in the U.S.; two cents is the company's profit, one and two-tenths cents to the dealer and 22.6 cents for costs.

Note that local, state and federal governments make more than 10 times as much as does the company that finds, refines and markets our gasoline.

Consider also that President Carter's establishment of an energy security fund with the revenues from the windfall profit tax would mean a two-thirds increase in the Department of Energy budget in three years. The DOE $11 billion budget is already larger than the cost of our oil imports from Saudi Arabia, larger than the profits of the biggest seven oil companies, larger than the annual value of all the oil produced in Texas, and about equal to the value of all natural gas produced in this country.

The president and other officials who know better constantly complain about the huge profits of the petroleum industry. The real rip-off appears to be the DOE budget — $11 billion tax dollars that buy one contrived gas shortage.

LU HAYNES
Kettle Falls, Wash.

What do doctors recommend?

Tridentines lauded

I am writing in defense of our Catholic Community of Mary, Immaculate Queen of the Universe, having read the articles in your paper concerning the Cox family dispute.

Those among your readers who have some knowledge of the Catholic faith are possibly aware of the requirements for the religious life. I'm surprised some older Jesuit has not come forward to say, "Of course, that is the way novices always lived at the Mount!" My own brother is a Jesuit, and as I recall, his aspirancy, postulancy and novicieship were directed in much the same way. Our order of oblate brothers and sisters follows the norms laid out by the Church for centuries for religious orders, though each differs somewhat from the others. The period of "aspirancy" is spent in divesting one's self from worldly attachments and distractions in order that one may learn by prayer, meditation, and silence to live for God alone! How sublime this vocation is! Their life is a balanced one, including time for work and time for recreation. The parents of these religious may visit with them at prescribed times and they may visit their parents' homes at prescribed times, after the period of aspirancy is over. The bond between them and their parents is a loving, strong, spiritual bond, much stronger than the natural bond, for they are united by their love for Christ.

We have two sons, ages 19 and 24, who have been members of this order for quite a few years, and never have I heard one word of complaint from them nor from any of the others in the order, but only words of happiness and contentment, a result of their holy vocation. I must hasten to explain that the religious life (as with the lives of most of us) is beset with "crosses," i.e.: temptations, vexations, correction, labors, sorrows, sometimes sickness, humiliations, weariness. The "Imitation of Christ" by Thomas a' Kempis says that "these help to obtain virtue, these try a novice of Christ, these procure a heavenly crown." What more can one ask of life, which is quickly over, than that it lead us to an eternity of bliss with our Heavenly Father?

We thank God every day of our lives for having led us to this Catholic community of the Tridentine Latin rite, where all the true doctrines and traditions of the Church are followed to the letter, where true holiness is one's goal, by following St. Louis Marie de Montfort's method of going to Jesus through His most holy Mother Mary, a method approved by several saintly popes as a sure and perfect path to Jesus.

Young John Cox complained of not being allowed the liberty of using the telephone whenever he wished, and of having his mail censored. He had (presumably) given himself to God's service, and his religious superior then had the duty of safeguarding his vocation by keeping him from worldly distractions and possible occasions of sin. How many religious vocations have been lost by too much contact with the outside world? Satan never sleeps; he is working constantly to draw souls away from God.

It is not so strange that many young people object to discipline and obedience to authority. The rebellion of the 1960s against lawful authority was instigated by the enemies of our country, and it was quite successful. My husband is a graduate of the U.S. Naval Academy, and he says that during his entire first year there, no home visits were allowed, no visits to the town of Annapolis, no telephones were available to them, and all mail was censored. This strict discipline and regimentation created an armed force strong enough to defend our country and to win World War II. I say this only by way of comparison; I believe that the solution to the problems of the world today is not strictly political, it is a return to God and to His commandments.

As for our community, now centered at Mt. St. Michael's in Spokane, we pray that the good people of Spokane and vicinity will not be misled by calumny, nor believe all the hate-inspired vengeful distortions circulated by our enemies. We pray for them, for their return to a life of grace, and wish them no harm. Of course, we do sometimes make mistakes. Don't we all? God created only one perfect sinless human being. His immaculate Mother Mary. As one priest told us, "I know that you represent the true Catholic Church, not only because you follow her teachings faithfully without compromise, but because you are persecuted!" Shall the servant be treated better than the Master?"

MR. AND MRS. WILLIAM BARNES
Rathdrum, Idaho.

Did you know?

By L. M. BOYD

No vegetarian should forget that some of the most formidable beasts in the animal kingdom — elephant, hippo, moose and rhino — don't eat meat.

•

Islamic law in Pakistan views murder as a crime against the relatives of the victim. So they're allowed to choose whether the sentence should be carried out, or whether the murderer should be pardoned, or whether the killer be forced to pay blood money to them.

•

Also new on the market of late is an ultra-modern out-house complete with its own television set, a fly swatter and a lightning rod. Sells for $1,900.

•

Q. What, besides a cross, will scare a vampire?

A. Garlic, say, the fantasy folk. There are a lot of those, incidentally. Dracula has been filmed more than 200 times.

•

Beavers built a dam. It made a big lake that put too much pressure on the dam. So they went upstream and built a small dam, seemingly to slow down the creek. Still too much pressure. They went upstream farther and built another minor dam. Wasn't sufficient. Farther upstream, they built a third little dam. That did it. They returned to the main dam, leaving the auxiliaries to serve no purpose other than to safeguard their headquarters. If they can't think, how do they manage to execute such remarkable pieces of engineering? Who knows?

•

There are 81 kinds of eggs, other than hen's eggs, that are edible. How many can you name? Not all? Neither can I.

•

A pound of shelled peanuts has more protein than two pounds of sirloin steak, bear in mind.

Address mail to L. M. Boyd, Box 461, Weatherford, TX 76086. Copyright 1979 Creen Syndicate, Inc.

THE SPOKESMAN-REVIEW
(USPS 311 - 460)
Second class postage paid at Spokane, Wash. Established May 19, 1883, and published daily at W. 927 Riverside Avenue, Spokane, Wash. 99210. Postmaster: Send address changes to The Spokesman-Review, W. 927 Riverside Avenue, Spokane, Wash. 99210.
MEMBER OF THE ASSOCIATED PRESS, a mutual organization conducted without profit. The Associated Press is entitled exclusively to the use for republication of all local news printed in this newspaper as well as all AP news dispatches.
Subscription Rates
Home Delivered

Daily & Sunday		$8.25 monthly
Daily Only		$5.75 monthly
Sunday Only		$2.00 monthly
By MAIL (IN ADVANCE) In Washington, Idaho, Oregon and Montana		
	1 Yr.	6 Mo.	3 Mo.
Daily & Sunday	50.00	26.00	13.00
Daily Only	45.00	24.00	12.00
Sunday Only	27.00	14.00	7.00
Elsewhere in United States			
Daily & Sunday	104.00	54.00	28.00
Daily Only	94.00	49.00	25.00
Sunday Only	56.00	29.00	15.00
(Foreign rates on request)			

WILLIAM SAFIRE

Carter 'sits below the SALT' to Brezhnev

PARIS — While the Carter administration is thinking only of the signing of SALT II at the summit this weekend, Leonid Brezhnev is already figuring out the follow-up to his strategic triumph: A different treaty, called "MBFR," to assure the Soviet domination of Europe with more conventional arms and armies.

I remember MBFR — "Mutual and Balanced Force Reduction" — from a blunder I made in the preparation of a Nixon speech. Seeking to shorten a dull sentence, I cut the words "and balanced" from the name of the negotiations: A horrified Secretary of State William Rogers called to say "that could cost us a couple of hundred thousand troops." I hastily stuck the words back in.

Those words — "and balanced" — are one of the keys to the long negotiations on reducing conventional forces in Europe. When the Soviets withdraw troops from Warsaw Pact positions, they are still only a day's train ride away; when the U.S. pulls troops and weapons back, we cross an ocean; hence the need for "balance," or "asymmetry" in the numbers withdrawn.

MBFR (best remembered by its jocular translation, "More Better For Russia") is the negotiation nobody wanted. When Senate Majority Leader Mike Mansfield called for unilateral U.S. withdrawal, the White House countered with troop-reduction negotiations. When the Soviets wanted to legitimatize their conquests with a European Security Conference, we went along provided the Russians accommodated our need to deflect the Mansfield amendment with troop-reduction talks.

But negotiations, with delegations drawn up in what Churchill called "vast cumbrous array," take on a life of their own. In 1975, since the Russians had superiority in numbers of troops and tanks while we had the edge in the latest nuclear-tipped theater weapons, we proposed a deal called "option three": We would limit our modern weaponry if they would buy the "and balanced" notion in troop and tank withdrawals.

The Russians stonewalled, and for good reason: They were busily leapfrogging our theater-weapon advantage. By 1978, their Backfire bomber and SS-12 "Scaleboard" missile matched our cruise and Pershing missiles: As they introduced the longer-range SS-20, the tactical tables were turned.

That is when the Soviets announced grandly that they were prepared to buy the "balanced" idea, pulling out more Soviet troops than Americans if we carried out "option three" to weaken our missile force. The Carter administration was nonplussed; how could we now turn down what we had been asking for?

The Carter response was to stall. We challenged the Soviet "data base" — that is, we said, quite rightly, the Soviets were lying about their numbers.

In the coming summit weekend, in the joint U.S.-Soviet communique, the Soviets will push us again: Look for a sentence about the way "the two nations (undercutting NATO) will pursue European troop reduction. Brezhnev has the initiative; Carter doesn't even have a policy.

The Soviet goals are clear: To limit the size of the West German Army and to maintain the new Russian theater — weapon superiority. That would give them effective military control of Europe.

Our policy should be just as clear:

1. Beef up NATO's tactical weapon force with Pershing II and cruise missiles, and withdraw our moot "option three" weakener.

2. Close off the back channel between superpowers that erodes NATO unity. Keep our MBFR negotiations going in Vienna as an incentive to NATO unity: "Only in the presence of the Soviets," says strategist Edward Luttwack, "does our alliance act like an alliance."

3. Insist that any Soviet pullback have meaning — modern equipment in an entire tank army, not rusting old tanks and divisions of cooks and bakers.

4. Take the initiative with a new offer that will test Soviet sincerity: Mutual on-site inspections. Spy satellites cannot count troops as well as surprise visits to barracks. Our allies, the West Germans, may not like this idea any more than the Russians, but our Joint Chiefs consider the accurate knowledge of troop and weapon strength more of a deterrent to attack than any troop withdrawals.

We know that Brezhnev intends to make a propaganda pitch for MBFR at Vienna. Unless we turn these negotiations into a genuine test of Soviet intentions, it is we — to use a favored Carterism — who will look like the warmongers. (Copyright NYT, 1979.)

BREZHNEV: NEW 'PITCH'

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Veteran Sen. Keefe loses cancer battle

Sen. James E. Keefe of the 3rd Legislative District in Spokane died at Sacred Heart Medical Center Friday night following a decade-long battle with cancer. He was 70.

Rosary has been scheduled for 7 p.m. Monday at Hennessey's Funeral Home, and his funeral will be 10 a.m. Tuesday at St. Aloysius Roman Catholic Church.

Burial will be in Greenwood Memorial Cemetery.

Keefe was born the son of an Irish immigrant couple in New York Oct. 15, 1908. He moved to Spokane when he was 12 and graduated from the former Gonzaga High School, now Gonzaga Prep.

He first bid for the Democratic nomination for state representative of the 3rd district in 1942, but was defeated.

He was a manager for the Fox, State, Orpheum and Liberty theaters in Spokane the previous 13 years, and was in charge of advertising and publicity for the Evergreen theaters.

Keefe won his first battle with a major disease almost 40 years ago when he recovered from a bout with tuberculosis at Edgecliff Sanitarium. He was long remembered there by fellow patients, and later sponsored a bill which saved the hospital from closure.

He was elected to the Senate on his second bid, in 1948.

He left his position with local theaters in 1954, worked for a national advertising firm, then became district manager for a local trucking firm in 1956.

Throughout his business and political career he was active in many youth programs and organizations on both the city and state level, and in 1952 was named to the board of directors of Spokane Junior Achievement.

He was fond of outdoors activities such as fishing and hiking, but was also fond of boxing and was president of Gonzaga High School's Ringsiders while in school.

From his initial election to the Senate in 1942, he was a candidate for re-election every four years, winning re-election each time for the rest of his life.

In 1962 he considered running for a county commission post, but maintained his Senate post when he rose to third ranking member through a death vacancy.

Two years after his re-election in 1964, he travel- ed to Washington, D.C., to represent the Legislature . at a National Conference on Air Pollution.

Keefe's sixth term to the Senate was nearly ended Jan. 27, 1970, when fire swept through a Tumwater, Wash., motor inn where the senator, Spokane Mayor David H. Rodgers, and three other legislators were sleeping.

He escaped the flaming structure after being awakened by another resident about 3 a.m., saving only the clothes he was wearing.

In 1972, Keefe defeated Carlton Gladder for another term in the Senate, and was awarded an honorary Doctor of Laws degree from Gonzaga University during the school's 85th commencement exercises.

Keefe was forced to move from his former address at W412 Glass in May 1972. Realignment of 3rd district boundaries left his old residence within 5th district borders.

Keefe took an apartment in the Gonzaga University area in order to retain his senatorial seat.

In Novermber 1974, he became the top ranking member of the Senate. He won re-election again in 1976.

However, Keefe missed the 1976 special legislative session while undergoing radiation treatments for prostrate cancer.

He received 32 treatments at Spokane's Sacred Heart Medical Center in an attempt to eliminate the malignancy.

Those treatments followed 29 previous operations spanning 10 years.

However, in July 1976 the senator believed he had beaten his health problems and again filed for re-election. His failing health was a major issue during the campaign, but he defeated his opponent, Neal Kneip, a Gonzaga University business management lecturer.

And it appeared his health problems had subsided — he attended every day of the record-length 1977 session, a grueling 163 days.

But cancer again called Keefe away from Olympia and his legislative duties. He was hospitalized in Spokane for "corrective surgery" just prior to the start of the 1979 session, and remained here until his death Friday.

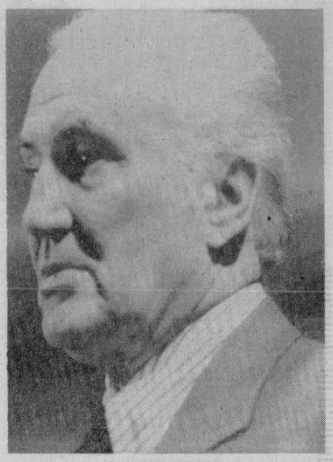
In his absense senate collegues voted unanimously to name the proposed Hamilton Street bridge over the Spokane River after him.

During his more than 30 years as a state senator, Keefe held positions on numerous committees, including rules, highway, public institutions, commerce, public assistance, social and health services, and transportation and utilities.

His political and private support of schools and colleges was bolstered by his naming to the joint commission on higher education.

His survivors include his wife, Eileen, at the home at W412 Glass; two sons, Daniel , Spokane, and Joseph, Olympia; three granddaughters and two grandsons.

Also surviving are two sisters, Mrs. Betty Cameron and Mrs. Peggy O'Hara, both of Seattle.



JAMES E. KEEFE
1908-1979

Land use advocate

Haggin assists northeast property group in fighting high-density development.

Potluck brings Tridentines, concerned neighbors together

By CHERYL ERNST
Spokesman-Review staff writer

People interested in hearing or discussing rumors about the "people on the Mount" may have been disappointed at the northeast neighborhood meeting at the Orchard Prairie School.

But members of the Tridentine church and the Northeast Property Owners Environmental Protection Association seemed to welcome the focus of the potluck meeting.

"I don't care who owns the property — it could be the Chamber of Commerce for all I care, the issue here is land use," said a man who owns land near the Mount St. Michael's holdings of the Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church.

And last week's meeting stuck closely to the land use question, culminating in unanimous motions to hire an environmental attorney and meet with county planners.

About 50 people attended the regular meeting of the property owner's association, including some lay members of the Tridentine church.

Mary Lee Gaston, who co-chairs the organization with her husband, Leon, introduced the group for those who were attending for the first time.

"We are an incorporated group which formed to monitor development of the land" on and around Mount St. Michael's northeast of Spokane, she said.

Activities have included attacking "attractive nuisances" such as junkyards in the area as well keeping an acres on the Mount, she said.

Mrs. Gaston asked people with other things to discuss to wait until after the meeting, since the groups only concern is land use.

Some media publicity of the meeting had suggested that discussion would center on the religion and lifestyle of the Tridentine church which challenges Roman Catholics with straying from true Catholicism.

Mrs. Gaston gave a progress report on church land sales — 22 10-acre parcels as of last week — and called for suggested pledges to bolster the $25 budget should the group need to hire an attorney.

"Parceling of 10-acre lots does not require an environmental impact statement," she said. "We are concerned that the full intent of the law be met in limiting one house per 10 acres in accordance with environmental safeguards."

She said many of the lots have been sold to joint- or tri-ownerships, and one lot was purchased by five people.

That leads to the assumption that subdivision could be attempted, putting more houses on smaller lots and involving the group in battles with each 10-acre lot owner, her husband said.

"We are concerned about the aquifer, which runs directly under a portion of Mount St. Michael's — we don't want to drink sewage. And we're concerned about heavy usage of Lincoln Road," Mrs. Gaston said.

Frank E. Kinnemur, a frequent and outspoken critic of the Tridentines, warned property owners of a drop in land values and church attempts to circumvent the law and infiltrate the group.

But landowner Harold Flesland returned to the main issue, saying "If we get good planning, we get a good quality of life and good property values."

A member of the Tridentine church agreed. "There is no way to stop growth. The thing to do is plan for it — I go along with that. I agree with (Morey C.) Haggin that you need planning for good land use."

Haggin, a Spokane resident involved in environmental issues, has volunteered to be the group's "environmental action expert."

He joined new residents Lynn and Dennis Flaherty, who successfully fought condominium development of Spirit Lake in Idaho, in recommending the group retain a good attorney.

The group voted to do so, asking association's 176 members to pledge whatever they can afford or believe is appropriate for an attempt to retain the agricultural quality of the area.

"Be aware, you are bringing to bear on yourself whatever restrictions you apply to others," warned Glen Talbott, who said he moved to the area to escape the increasing regulation of cities.

Mrs. Gaston said the group wants existing land use laws enforce, not new ones written.

"We want to be fair, kind, Christian and just," she said. "People can be tolerant. There ought to be a compromise — we hope by watching, talking and working, we can all peaceably live together."

Youth killed, man wounded in two shooting incidents

Police detectives late Saturday were investigating two shootings in Spokane, one of which killed a 13-year-old North Side youth.

The victim was identified by police as Robert Willis, 13, N6514 Adams. He died at Holy Family Hospital about 9:15 p.m.

Details were still very sketchy hours after the shooting occurred.

However, detectives at the scene said Willis was apparently examining a .38-caliber handgun in his parents bedroom with an unidentified brother.

The weapon discharged and the youth was struck in the head about 6:50 p.m.

The injured youth was taken to Holy Family Hospital by ambulance and died despite treatment in the facility's intensive care unit.

The youth's parents, identified as Mr. and Mrs. Richard K. Stansbury, were not at home at the time of the shooting.

A policeman at the home said there were several other children in the home when the accident occurred. They were taken to a friend's home while the parents waited at Holy Family.

One detective said there was a gun rack in the home with "at least a dozen rifles in it," and that the shooting appears to have been accidental.

It was not known whether the gun was being held by the brother or the victim when it discharged.

Police were also investigating an altercation at a downtown bar in which Gordon D. Beck, 45, E1008 Thirty-second, was wounded in the stomach by a gunshot.

A police spokesman said the victim walked into Sacred Heart Medical Center's emergency room about 5:15 p.m. Saturday and said he'd been shot in the stomach.

About 5:15 p.m., police received another call from a man at Kilroy's, E325½ Main, who said there had been an altercation and a shot had been fired. Beck was listed in satisfactory condition late Saturday following treatment for the bullet wound, and police were still investigating circumstances surrounding the incident.

Forest life suits homesteader

By M. KELLY FARRENS

Tucked away in the heart of the Kaniksu National Forest in North Idaho lives Harry Hill, whose lifestyle is not unlike that of television's Grizzly Adams.

The son of Mr. and Mrs. William Hill, Harry was born in Spokane in a year he keeps to himself. He came to Idaho as a boy when his parents decided to homestead.

"It was rough going to make a living," Harry explained. "You either worked as a local lumber mill or cut posts and ties off your own land."

In the early 1920's, Mr. and Mrs. Hill moved to Portland, Ore., leaving their homestead vacant. Every other year Harry returned to his beloved mountains, going back to tell his folks no prettier country existed on the face of the earth.

Listening to just so much of this, the elder Mr. Hill decided he would journey back to Idaho himself to have another look around. Upon his father's return to Portland, Harry laughingly recalls him exclaiming, "I don't see a thing to live on up there except tamarack needles and water!"

With these feelings his folks remained in Portland.

But not Harry. In 1946 he returned to the mountains and his present home which covers 280 acres of Idaho wilderness.

"I've never been anywhere that suits me like these hills," he said.

And suit him they must, as his thick, wavy hair and brisk, stalwart walk defies an age one can only guess. Harry's entire lifestyle makes a mockery of our hectic jet-streamed era. A practicing naturalist, he cultivates many of the wild edible plants and berries mother nature provides in rich abundance.

Using wild herbs for medicinal purposes, he eliminates any need for patent medicine. He never uses salt in his diet and says he tries to avoid as much sugar as possible. One of his favorite beverages is tea.

"You can't find a better tea than what you make with wild mint or red clover," he said.

Known far and wide as an accomplished violinist, Harry told of some of his musical engagements.

"I used to play for square dances some years back," he fondly recalled. "We'd dance all night, eat some leftover lunch for breakfast, then hurry home to chores. Now them were the days."

Adept at repairing violins, as well as playing, Harry says he has worked on more than a hundred of the instruments in the last 20 years.

Outside the door a racket of scolding starts up as Punkin, a very friendly squirrel, insists it's time for lunch. Harry puts out tidbits for the squirrels and chipmunks but says it isn't necessary to feed the bigger animals as they "help themselves." Moose, bear, and deer are a common sight on the Hill farm.

Heating and cooking with wood, not having an electric refrigerator, and driving a 1950 ford pickup, (but not often) Harry manages to avoid the stress and strain of the energy crunch felt by so many.

Does he get lonesome?

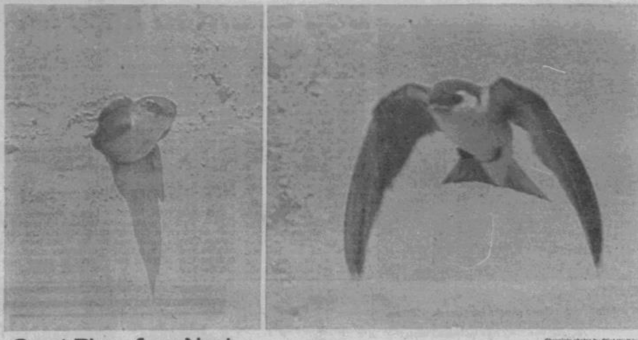
"Heavens no," he said. "Everybody here knows me, and I spend a lot of my days just walking in the mountains. I'd do that every day if I just had the time."

Photo by M. KELLY FARRENS

Mountain man

Hill examines favorite violin

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.



—Chronicle photos by Clint Watkins

Great Place for a Nest

Swallows in the south wall of a parking garage at Sprague and Madison seem to have established themselves in self-made condominiums. The swallows, numerous in the downtown area, seem to like such hideouts as this one.

Tridentine Case Dismissal Denied

By BILL MORLIN

Visiting U.S. District Judge Ray McNichols today refused to dismiss a lawsuit filed in Spokane against the Tridentine Roman Catholic Church by a former member who's seeking more than $200,000 in damages.

The federal judge from Boise also denied a motion for default judgment sought by former Tridentine member John M. Tamplin, who acted as his own attorney.

The brief, morning proceeding marked the first time the lawsuit has been in open court since it was filed by Tamplin in February.

In the suit, the "Fatima Crusaders," who are headquartered in the former Mount St. Michael's Seminary, are likened to the People's Temple in Guyana.

Tamplin, who's in his 60's and lives near Rathdrum, Idaho, alleges he was falsely arrested last Oct. 14 when he parked his pickup near the entrance fo the Tridentine compound in northeast Spokane.

The suit said Tamplin had signs on his truck alleging the Fatima Crusaders were a "satanic, family-splitting cult" composed of "vicious swindlers."

Tamplin alleges in the suit that his 40-year marriage was "irreparably" broken because of the family's involvement with the Tridentine Church.

The plaintiff alleges in the suit that he was arrested and taken to jail by sheriff's deputies for refusing to sign a parking ticket while parked outside the entrance to Mount St. Michael's.

The citation was dismissed on a prosecution motion Jan. 15 in state District Court, the suit said.

The Tridentine Roman Catholic Church, a conservative sect which doesn't recognize reforms from the Vatican II Council, was represented by Spokane attorney Harvey Erickson.

He sought to have the suit dismissed, but McNichols declined, saying the merits of the case would have to be decided in a court of law.

The judge, however, urged both sides to meet and discuss an out-of-court settlement.

Named defendants in the suit are Thomas A. Drahman, administrator of the Tridentine facility; sheriff's deputy Jerome J. McLam, sheriff's Sgt. George Dashiell and former heriff William J. Reilly.

The law officers were involved in issuance of the parking ticket last October after Tridentine church officials complained the compound entrance was being blocked by Tamplin's truck.

Tamplin seeks $203,067 in damages, including a $47 tow bill and $20 court costs he had to pay as a result of the arrest.

"About five months after I moved to Idaho from Michigan, I found out that the Fatima Crusade, known as the Tridentine Latin Rite Church, was a cult operated and controlled by Francis K. Schuckardt," Tamplin alleges in the suit.

Tamplin alleged the "misrepresentation" cost him $37,750 for the loss of his home and business in Michigan and it cause the "irreparable separation of my wife and I after 40 years of marriage."

The suit said Tamplin concluded that the Fatima Crusade "is a cult not unlike the much-publicized People's Temple cult operated and controlled by the late Jim Jones of Jonestown, Guyana."

Russians Seek Trade

By FRANK BARTEL
Chronicle Business Editor

Russian Premier Alexei Kosygin has indicated that the Soviet Union is "very desirous of establishing a normal trading relationship with the United States," an executive of a Spokane industrial firm with global markets said today.

Gordon Hawkins, vice president of sales for R. A. Hanson Co. (RAHCO), an international leader in the manufacture of huge canal building and earth moving machinery, said the Soviet leader made known the wishes of his country for free trade with the United States in conversations the two men had in Moscow.

Hawkins was in Moscow from May 23 to June 4 as RAHCO's representative to a technical trade exposition, Meloracia '79, conducted by the Soviet Ministry of Land Reclamation and Water Conservation. RAHCO, which has made large sales of canal building machinery to the Russians in past years, was one of 12 American firms and 35 from throughout the world involved in the exposition.

During his two weeks in Moscow, Hawkins talked with Kosygin twice. He learned that the chairman of the Soviet Council of Ministries believes Russia needs to expand its land reclamation and canal building programs to aid in production of food. Hawkins said he was told that the Soviet Ministry of Land Reclamation and Water Conservation's next Five Year Program, starting in about 18 months, has a budget equivalent to $60 billion and needs the technology that United States manufacturers can provide.

But the ministry's budgetary system does not provide "a way of offsetting rubles with dollars" needed for importing, which creates "a major hangup" in trade that would be mutually beneficial to both nations, Hawkins said.

A partial solution to the "hangup" was seen by U. S. Ambassador to Russia Malcom Toom, with whom Hawkins had lunch in Moscow, the Spokane industrial executive said. "He is hoping some things will open up," Hawkins said.

Ambassador Toom expressed the belief that developing relations between the United States and the People's Republic of China would lead the Chinese Communists to press the issue of "most favored nation status" in trade relations with the United States, Hawkins said. That would likely mean that Russia would have to be accorded "most favored" status as well, the ambassador speculated, according to Hawkins.

Another avenue of expanding trade with Russia would be "the opening up of lines of credit, as most European countries have done" in dealing with the Soviets, Hawkins said.

"The atmosphere was quite hopeful," Hawkins said of his conversations with Kosygin and other Russian ministry officials. "I think things will open up in the next 1½ years, and commercial relationships will become much improved.

"Once they do, we will have quite a market there," he said of United States industry in general. His own firm, which has already sold many millions of dollars worth of machinery to Russia, has the capacity to custom manufacture canal building, land reclamation, mining, materials handling and similar machinery and equipment needed by the Russians.

This was Hawkins' eighth trip to Russia. The average Russian is "concerned about his family, getting a promotion, and someday getting a car," he said.

"They want about the same things we want," he said.

"The Russian people have more money to spend than they have things to spend it on," he said, noting that their housing is subsidized, their education and medical needs are taken care of by the state, and there is a lack of consumer goods.

"They need something to buy," Hawkins said. "And they are trying to push the people who run their country into bringing in consumer goods that they can buy."

Officers Seeking Rapist

Spokane police today were searching for a man about 25 who broke into a North Side home and raped a woman twice while two children slept in a basement bedroom.

The woman, 33, told officers she fell asleep on a living room couch last night and was awakened at 2:10 a.m. today by a man who held his hand over her mouth and threatened to kill her if she screamed.

She said the man, who was apparently drunk and did not carry a weapon, pushed and carried her into a bedroom and raped her. He then forced her into another bedroom where he raped her again, officers were told.

She suffered a cut lip and deep scratches and was treated at Deaconess Hospital.

The suspect was described as white, about 6 feet and 170 pounds. He had black curly hair and a beard and mustache, and wore a gray pullover sweatshirt and blue jeans, the woman said.

"Vast Collection"

Yard Fencing Order Issued

Superior Court Judge John J. Lally ordered today that a fence be built around a Northeast Spokane storage yard covered with what he described as a "vast, strange and unusual collection of material."

He ruled that the two-block yard northeast of Cook and Liberty, owned by 66-year-old Spokane attorney Edward Tesdahl, is legally a "nuisance," potentially dangerous to children from nearby apartments and from Bemiss Elementary School, located across the street.

The storage yard includes a huge pile of rotted rubber gas masks, four smokestacks for U.S. Navy destroyers, an infantry landing craft door, heavy equipment, surplus military buildings filled with innumberable cartons of miscellaneous items, two horse-drawn World War I military wagons, piles of engine blocks, lumber and barrels, and about 100 miscellaneous cars and trucks, some of them rusted antique vehicles and some newer and still operable.

Lally's ruling, contained in a memorandum opinion filed today, is in a lawsuit brought against Tesdahl by the City of Spokane.

The city, which has received complaints over a number of years from parents and school officials about the danger the yard poses to children, wanted Lally to order the property fenced.

Two years ago, a trial in the city's lawsuit against Tesdahl ended with Tesdahl promising to build a fence, but he never did. Therefore, the city came to court again a few weeks ago, requesting the order Lally issued today.

Specifically, Lally's order directs Tesdahl to have his storage yard surveyed by Sept. 1 and fenced with an eight-foot-high chain link fence by Nov. 1.

But Lally, expressing a "fear that the defendant may never proceed and conclude the project," further ordered that if Tesdahl does not complete the survey or fence installation by the deadlines, the city may have a survey done and a fence installed, and place a lien against the property for cost of the work.

Fate Considered for Ex-Library

The Spokane Public Library's administrative staff was asked yesterday to recommend what to do with the building at S25 Altamont that formerly housed the East Side branch library.

The request came at the monthly meeting of the library's Board of Trustees. The East Side branch was moved to the new East Central Neighborhood Center at S500 Stone, five blocks away, and reopened yesterday.

The former branch building was the first of three branch libraries constructed with a $70,000 grant from the Andrew Carnegie Foundation. It was built in 1914 on land the city purchased for $2,525.

The cornerstone for the building contains deeds and the names of neighborhood committee members of the old Union Park area who raised the money for purchase of the lot. The area residents chose the name, East Side Library.

It opened April 4, 1914.

In the past, Carnegie buildings closed by the library have been turned over to the city for sale. Library officials said there have been several inquiries about purchase of the building, but added there are other alternatives, including lease of the space or use for storage.

Also mentioned in discussion of the East Side facility was high praise for Friends of the Library, which donated furnishings for the new facility, including bookshelves, tables and chairs.

The group has spent $7,200 for furnishings and audio-visual equipment for the library system this year.

Drill Planned

The Spokane Radio Amateur Club will observe Emergency Field Day this weekend by transmitting for 24 hours beginning at 11 a.m. Saturday. The event will be held across from Sullivan Park next to the Spokane River in the Valley and is open to the public.

Fire Victim "Improved"

Chris Vigue, who was seriously burned in an apartment fire Thursday, was said to be "out of danger" today at Sacred Heart Medical Center.

Vigue, 27, W1609 Pacific, received first- and second-degree burns on his face, hands, chest and back when his apartment caught fire.

A hospital spokesman said today he is in "improved" condition, making "satisfactory progress."

ADVERTISEMENT

Director

Walt Larsen says he is "dedicated to remembrance of life" when he serves bereaved families at Riplinger Funeral Home, N. 4305 Division. Phone 483-8558.

New & Used
STORE FIXTURES
Bought & Sold
DISPLAY HOUSE, INC.
S. 170 Lincoln 747-4149

MEMO
Call Courtesy Communications-
Order their $19.50 pager
for our new salesman He's
missing too many messages!
838-3191

★ Brief News ★ Official Records ★

WELDING EQUIPMENT valued at $800 was taken from an open equipment yard at E3410 Desmet recently, Kim A. Fry, S1616 Blake, told police yesterday.

GARDEN Manure driveway gravel, fill dirt. Deliver or U-Haul. Call Holz, 487-1215, N5526 Market. —Adv.

DISPLAY WINDOW at The Crescent Northtown department store was broken Thursday night, Andrew Nicoll, an employee, told police yesterday.

WANTED: Children's books. Clark's Book Store, W318 Sprague. 624-1846. —Adv.

THEFT of a brief case, calculator and a radar detection device from his car Saturday night while it was parked at home was reported to police yesterday by Lloyd J. Wardian, W211 34th.

EGGER'S MEATS, Fresh pizzas loaded with cheese, ham & pepperoni, only $1.69 lb. Egger's Meats, W902 Rosewood at N6400 Monroe 328-7701.—Adv.

BRIEFCASE, calculator and other items were taken from his car while it was parked at home Sunday, Robert N. Wohrle, W1329 Decatur, told police yesterday.

MEAT & Cheese trays, Weiner's, W1511 Third. —Adv.

The Records

BIRTHS

Born in Spokane-area hospitals during the 24-hour period ending at 9 a.m. Tuesday, June 19, 1979:

Sacred Heart

To Mr. and Mrs. Gary R. Runkle, S2515 Geiger Blvd., boy.

To Mr. and Mrs. Kenneth H. Fadeley, E1922 Nebraska, boy.

To Mr. and Mrs. Danny J. Charboneau, Deer Park, boy.

To Mr. and Mrs. Steven W. Noe, N5520 Cochran, girl.

To Mr. and Mrs. Richard A. Nave, Reardan, boy.

Deaconess

To Mr. and Mrs. Grant Miller, S312 Fiske, girl.

To Mr. and Mrs. Samuel O'Neal, E2904 Fifth, boy.

To Mr. and Mrs. Michael Wilson, E9619 Ninth, girl.

To Mr. and Mrs. Larry Smith, Cheney, boy.

To Mr. and Mrs. Kenneth Whitney, E4706 Sprague, boy.

To Mr. and Mrs. Randy Hill, E607½ Euclid, girl.

To Mr. and Mrs. Daniel L. Lee, N2208 Dakota, girl.

To Mr. and Mrs. Perry Brownlee, Airway Heights, boy.

To Mr. and Mrs. Roger Brown, Deer Park, boy.

To Mr. and Mrs. Daryl Peterson, S205 Best, boy.

To Mr. and Mrs. Mike DeLaPena, E716 Olympic, girl.

To Mr. and Mrs. Roger Bottomfield, E13106 Second, boy.

To Mr. and Mrs. Earl Horgis, Moses Lake, boy.

MARRIAGE LICENSE APPLICATIONS

Zachery T. Harris Jr. and Angel L. Busse, both Spokane.

Michael A. VanDyke and Karla J. Smith, both Spokane.

Terry L. Bill and Kathleen M. Stradley, both Spokane.

Steven W. Lauf, Veradale, and Grace Capri, Spokane.

William F. Ellis and Carla E. Godwin, both Spokane.

Douglas G. Burkhardt and Karen M. Meyer, both Spokane.

John P. Schroeder, Fairchild AFB, and Julia P. Bengston, Escanaba, Mich.

Kevin W. Greeley and Brenda L. Mack, both Clayton.

James A. Stone and Rosemary J. Brennan, both Cheney.

Walter E. Reeder and Judy K. Jones, both Spokane.

Charles R. Carpino and Carol L. Barclay, both Spokane.

Joseph J. Branda Jr. and Elizabeth J. Muxen, both Spokane.

Scharrel D. Bickel and Mary L. Bickel, both Spokane.

Kenneth A. Leonard, Chattaroy, and Frances M. Maine, Spokane.

Clyde Nicholas and Louise L. Krenmueller, both Spokane.

John P. Depner and Frances A. Otto, both Spokane.

Wilfred S. Arsenault and Cheryl L. Mall, both Spokane.

Hans J. J. H. Small and Therese M. Anderson, both Spokane.

William J. Mann and Sally S. Moore, both Spokane.

Harold Shively and V. Bess Darby, both Spokane.

John R. Nearing and Janet K. Timmons, both Veradale.

Charles D. W. Walters and Joy-lyn Harfill, both Spokane.

Edward J. Adams Jr. and Kathryn R. Yunk, both Spokane.

Frederick R. Gates and Vicki L. Foster, both Medical Lake.

Timothy E. McKenzie and Kathleen V. Schmidt, both Deer Park.

The Courts

DISTRICT COURT

JUDGE JOHN A. SCHULTHEIS

Charles E. Reed, 34, N5123 Monroe, third-degree theft, five days suspended, deferred six months.

Marshall Donges, 41, E1927 Bruce, second-degree criminal trespass, 30 days suspended.

Leroy H. Anderson, 40, E1615 Joseph, water skiing without an observer, $10 suspended.

Frederick E. Clendenen, 37, S4005 Bowdish, littering, $10 suspended.

Donald J. Deck, 18, N1813 Locust Road, simple assault, five days suspended and $50.

Dorothy L. Garcia, 23, S606 Arthur, third-degree theft, five days suspended, $50, deferred six months.

James J. Gifford, 19, Colbert, third-degree malicious mischief, five days suspended.

Dorine J. Hanenburg, 37, S2211 Vera Crest Drive, third-degree theft, five days suspended, $50, deferred six months.

Diane L. Hopper, 21, E5043 Trent, obstructing a public officer, $25 suspended.

Donald D. Jones, 37, W1224 College, third-degree theft, five days suspended, $50, deferred six months.

Tharen L. Kerbs, 19, transient, possession of a controlled substance (marijuana), $15 suspended, deferred 90 days.

Christopher Lynch, 18, W2307 Lacrosse, minor in possession of liquor, $15, deferred 90 days.

Marcie J. Lyon, 31, E18707 Boone, third-degree theft, five days suspended, deferred six months.

Eric J. Paine, 18, E12115 23rd, possession of a controlled substance (marijuana), $15, deferred 90 days.

James H. Rust, 38, Rathdrum, Idaho, exceeding noise level in a boat, $10 suspended.

Jean Short, 61, W1828 First, third-degree theft, five days suspended, deferred six months.

Lawrence A. Taylor, 61, W3812 Woodside, littering, $10 suspended.

JUDGE CHARLES S. DORN

Jerry P. Smith, 18, Loon Lake, Wash., third-degree theft, 10 days with nine suspended, deferred six months, $100 suspended, six months probation.

Michael E. Rothwell, E18324 Sharp, driving while under the influence of liquor, five days suspended and $250 with $125 suspended.

Michael I. Nowatchik, W2316 Dean, driving while license suspended, 10 days and $200 suspended.

JUDGE RICHARD F. WRENN

Roby M. Hill, W2421 Sharp, driving while license suspended, 10 days suspended and $50.

Michael A. Howlett, Veradale, driving while license suspended, 10 days suspended and $75.

Martin R. Hensel, E704 Heroy, driving while license suspended, 90 days suspended and $75.

Jack L. Hiatt, E17603 Broadway, driving while license suspended, 180 days with 90 suspended.

Richard L. Peterson, E1731 Sanson, driving while license suspended, 90 days suspended and $50.

Paul A. Cobb, E3112 Union, driving while under the influence of liquor, 180 days with 90 suspended, driving while license suspended, 90 days.

Allan J. Kaiser, E8308 Boone, driving while license suspended, 180 days suspended and $100.

ARRAIGNED IN SUPERIOR COURT

Margot E. Wiley, 29, N5103 Belt, charged with possession of a controlled substance (amphetamine), plea of guilty, allowed to remain free on own recognizance pending a presentence investigation.

Kennard L. Vennes, 53, E1404 Lacrosse, charged with forgery, plea of guilty, allowed to remain free on own recognizance pending a presentence investigation.

David Robert Salo, 28, E233 Liberty, charged with third-degree statutory rape, plea of guilty, ordered by Judge John J. Ripple to obtain counseling as a condition of three years probation with a year in jail suspended.

Sherry L. Snodgrass, 27, S5420 Arthur, charged with forgery, plea of guilty, allowed to remain free on own recognizance pending a presentence investigation.

Harvey J. Fleming, 21, W2103 Riverside, charged with delivery of a controlled substance (ritalin), plea of guilty, ordered by Judge John J. Ripple to serve 90 days in jail with work-release privileges as a condition of two years probation.

Donald L. Thieman, 43, E2017 Longfellow, charged with first-degree escape, plea of guilty, sentenced by Judge John J. Ripple to not more than 10 years in prison.

Gary Lee Boardman, 25, Spokane, charged with first-degree robbery, plea of guilty, held in jail pending sentencing.

Luther Joey Bracey, 25, Spokane, charged with delivery of a controlled substance (cocaine), plea of guilty, held in jail pending sentencing.

BANKRUPTCY PETITIONS

Steve A. and Kerri L. Mielke, E2010 12th, debts totaling $38,364; assets of $46,235 claimed exempt.

Carl T. and Judy M. Mitcheson, doing business as Spokane Sewer and Drain Co., E1903 Bridgeport and E24 Heroy, debts totaling $29,131; assets of $4,683 claimed exempt.

Donald A. and Glenda R. Perry, E3007 Central, debts totaling $17,468; assets of $3,600 claimed exempt.

Richard A. and Nikki M. Gibson, N101 Argonne, debts totaling $10,499; assets of $846 claimed exempt.

E&G Enterprises Inc., doing business as Doc Holiday's, N5108 Market, debts totaling $75,330; assets of $9,285 claimed exempt.

Michael B. Carver, E3718 34th, debts totaling $8,549; assets of $733 claimed exempt.

Vickie L. and J.O. Rhames, E3330 Euclid, debts totaling $58,249; assets of $40,900 claimed exempt.

Michael J. and Alma J. Sawle, E9523 8th, debts totaling $4,549; assets of $435 claimed exempt.

Alma J. and Michael J. Sawle, E9523 8th, debts totaling $4,549; assets of $435 claimed exempt.

Robert L. and Lavon C. Huckabay, N6918 Freya, debts totaling $20,117; assets of $13,870 claimed exempt.

Deborah M. Knotts, N106 Skipworth, debts totaling $9,608; assets of $3,000 claimed exempt.

George B. and Norma J. Pollitt, E22105 Wellesley, debts totaling $18,934; assets of $325 claimed exempt.

Billie D. and Linda M. Delano, N609 Oak, debts totaling $5,714; assets of $1,315 claimed exempt.

Joseph W.C. and Gerry A. Rozell, E6327 7th, debts totaling $28,649; assets of $22,640 claimed exempt.

David V. Cassell, Airway Heights, debts totaling $4,223; assets of $875 claimed exempt.

Wallace A. and Miriam J. Toombs, Colville, debts totaling $9,000; assets of $760 claimed exempt.

Archie J. Treadway, Airway Heights, debts totaling $10,074; assets of $375 claimed exempt.

Dennis R. and Diane L. Crumley, N3207 Cincinnati, debts totaling $11,351; assets of $1,220 claimed exempt.

Monte R. and Linda B. Goodwin, Malo, debts totaling $20,938; assets of $1,270 claimed exempt.

MARRIAGE DISSOLUTIONS GRANTED

Marilyn K. and Richard D. Snyder.
Sheri A. and Gene H. Laney.
Lorraine A. and Ronald H. Flick.
Carmen L. and John R. Hoslvedt.
Barbara J. and Alfred E. Standal.
Ann M. and Scott K. Swenhaugen.
Diana L. and Geoffrey R. Wickstead.

MARRIAGE DISSOLUTION PETITIONS

Frances M. and Algot H. Graden.
Ada D. and Peter E. Therens.
Yvonne S. and Theodore J. Bessette.
Elvira and Vernon G. Graham.
Barbara L. and Eugene C. Smith Jr.
Vicky R. and Robert L. Black.
Joan C. and Gary A. Bottier.
Holly R. and Gerald E. Rolwes.
Marilyn L. and Robert B. Burns.

NEW SUITS IN SUPERIOR COURT

Robert M. Yonkie vs. State Employment Security Department, petition for review of administrative decision.

State Department of Social and Health Services vs. Daniel E. Johnson, seeking reimbursement of $2,763.

Vickie L. Ulrigg vs. Jeanne Cochran, unspecified amount asked for alleged personal injuries.

Boise Cascade Corp., and others, vs. Spokane County seeking tax refund.

Paul E. Briggs vs. R. A. and Sharon L. Daviscourt, unspecified amount asked for alleged personal injuries.

Elmer E. Alcorn, Thomas Warren, and others, vs. Marion Mather and Continental Enterprises Inc., doing business as Consumer Buying Service, $2,500 and other unspecified amounts asked for alleged breach of contract and violation of State Consumer Protection Act.

Continental Enterprises Inc. vs. Elmer E. Alcorn, Thomas and Patricia Warren, seeking injunction against alleged defamation, and $202,500 for alleged abuse of process, defamation and breach of fiduciary obligation.

Spokane School District 81 vs. Mary A. Carone, and others, petition for condemnation of property.

Spokane School District 81 vs. Jennifer Parzybok, and others, petition for condemnation of property.

Donald R. and Eleanor Bower vs. Heirs of Richard K. Woodard, and others, quieting of title to real estate asked.

Verleen L. Wilson vs. Malin L. and Eloise M. Whitehead, unspecified amount asked for alleged negligence in auto collision.

Old National Bank of Washington vs. Western Marketing Group Inc., and others, $24,023 claimed owing on promissory note.

SENTENCED IN SUPERIOR COURT

Michael Patrick McAtee, 26, Redondo Beach, Calif., guilty plea June 7 to obtaining a controlled substance (Tussenex) by fraud, ordered by Judge John J. Ripple to serve three days in jail, with credit for three days already served, as a condition of one year probation.

John C. Franklin, 34, E7321 Sixth, guilty pleas March 1 to forgery and April 27 to second-degree theft, ordered by Judge Ripple to make $2,150 restitution and serve a year in jail as conditions of five years probation.

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Canoeists Crossing Country

By BILL SALLQUIST

Seven weeks into a planned cross country canoe trip, adventurers Greg and Cathy Jensen remained confident today that they could paddle their way to the East Coast by New Year's Day 1980.

The Bend, Ore., couple spent Tuesday night in Newport with 825 miles of a projected 4,800-mile journey behind them.

In a telephone interview this morning, Mrs. Jensen, a bookkeeper, said she and her husband, an independent businessman, set out from Astoria, Ore., May 2 and hope to reach Svannah, Ga., by Jan. 1.

Their objective, she said, is to establish a cross country canoe route.

Mrs. Jensen said she's uncertain when or if the feat was previously accomplished, or by whom.

"I'm sure it must have been, but I haven't been able to determine who," she said.

She said they were motivated to attempt the trip after learning of the unsuccessful effort of two Maine residents who got as far as the Hood River and then drowned on an east-to-west traverse.

On the first leg of their adventure, the couple navigated the Columbia and Pend Oreille rivers, following "sort of an old fur traders' route," Mrs. Jensen said. In some spots, the route overlaps the Lewis and Clark trail.

She said they plan to hike across Glacier Park in northern Montana, but otherwise would stick to waterways except for the occasional portage around unnavigable obstacles.

"You can't canoe up the Rockies," Mrs. Jensen said in explaining the hike through Glacier.

To date, they have averaged about 18 miles a day, she said.

Their route already has taken them a short distance into Canada, the only occassion they plan to be outside the United States, Mrs. Jensen said.

They are traveling without a support team—"just us and our canoe"—and make periodic stops to stock up on provisions, she said.

The reaction from people they encounter along the way has been generally favorable, Mrs. Jensen said.

"The people we meet mostly are dam (attendants)," she said. "They're incredibly friendly."

So far, they have encountered 15 dams and have received help in each case getting around the obstacles, Mrs. Jensen said.

Their canoe is an 18-foot model weighing 67 pounds. They are carrying packs with a combined total weight of more than 110 pounds, she said.

Because of the load, "it takes us two trips to make (each) portage," the Kentucky native said.

She said her husband has prior long-distance canoeing experience, but her own experience has been limited. Jensen made a 2,500-mile canoe trip through Canada two years ago, she said.

Asked if she would encourage others to attempt similar journeys, Mrs. Jensen replied, "I wouldn't recommend it for just anybody."

She said the paddling can become tedious and exhausing and noted, "You have to be in good physical shape."

But for those with ambition and the necessary time, the ordeal has possibilities, Mrs. Jensen said, adding, "It's good for daydreamers."

—Color photo by Alisa Wagner

Au Naturel

The Rose Creek Preserve near offers a 10-acre view of the Palouse Countryside as it existed in the days before cultivation. More than 250 plant species have been identified on the land, donated to the Nature Conservancy by Mrs. George (Bess) Hudson.

Chronicle
Page 3
Local and Area News
Wed., June 20, 1979

Beekeeper Loses Suit

By BILL MORLIN

One of the world's foremost beekeepers had the sting taken out of his case today in Spokane when a federal judge dismissed a $218,815 lawsuit.

Apiarist James Bunch of Sunnyside, Wash., had sought that amount, claiming that government-approved pesticides in 1973 killed 450 million of his bees.

Bunch, represented by Spokane attorney Robert Kovacevich, initially filed the claim under the federal government's Beekeeper Indemnity Program, which compensates beekeepers for such losses.

Government officials approved the claim, but the U.S. Department of Agriculture refused to pay the money, so Bunch filed the federal suit in 1976.

Last year, following an administrative review and hearing, the government sent Bunch a check for $82,195.

But he maintained the government still owed him $130,620 for the loss of the 10,000 bee colonies, used for pollination and honey production throughout the western United States, Mexico and Canada.

When Assistant U.S. Attorney Robert S. Linnell sought for a second time to have the lawsuit dismissed, Bunch and his attorney asked for a court order compelling the government to pay the remaining $130,620.

Visiting U.S. District Judge Ray McNichols heard brief oral arguments today, then granted the government motion to dismiss the case.

Outside the courtroom, Bunch and Kovacevich vowed to buzz again with the case, discussing the possibility of filing the claim with the U.S. Court of Claims in Washington, D.C.

CV Graduate Elected to National PTA Post

Megan Monson, 17, is the first student from this state ever elected to the National Parent-Teacher Association board of directors.

Ms. Monson, who was graduated two weeks ago from Central Valley High School, was notified yesterday that she will serve a two-year term with the PTA's education commission.

The daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Charles R. Monson, Liberty Lake, she served two years as eastern Washington representative to the Washington State Parent-Teacher Association.

One of only three students on the board, Ms. Monson will be part of the commission that develops PTA actions on issues such as kindergarten, college cooperation, vocational-technical education, high school services, adult and specfal education.

Megan Monson

She was nominated during the PTA's national convention last week in Milwaukee.

Three other Washington women were elected to leadership positions on the national board including Virginia Sparling, Bellevue, the association's new president.

Barbara Scott, also of Bellevue, was chosen president of the state association and will represent Washington on the board, and another Bellevue woman, Renee Nowack, was selected for a post with PTA's health and welfare commission.

Ms. Monson will attend the University of Washington this fall to study journalism. She is a summer lifeguard at Indian Creek Campground on Priest Lake.

Megan's mother, Keva Monson, is public relations coordinator for Central Valley School District.

First Day of Summer to Be Cool

Summer officially arrives tomorrow at 3:56 p.m., but it may not be until the weekend that summery temperatures return.

Specialist Rex G. Thompson of the National Weather Service said a high of 75 and a low of 50 are normal for the first day of summer, but temperatures tomorrow are expected to be about five degrees cooler.

Thompson said the broad upper pressure trough which pelted the region with rain last weekend is being trailed by a weaker system from British Columbia.

The front will cause some cloudiness and a few widely-scattered showers, but mostly just cooler temperatures.

This weekend, Thompson said, temperatures are expected to rise, with little chance of rain.

"Motor-Pool" Plan Benefits Children

The Spokane Transit System and the Park Department have joined forces to create what might be called a "motor-pool" system.

The transit system has arranged special bus routes to "motor" youngsters to city swimming pools this summer. The special buses, which began operation Monday, will cover a different route daily, Monday through Friday, until Aug. 24.

The Park Department provides supervision on the buses.

The buses pick up youngsters, who must be able to stand in three feet of water or must be accompanied by a parent or guardian, from 1 to 1:30 p.m. The return trip gets the children home between 4 and 4:30.

The buses go to Shadle pool on Mondays, Witter pool on Tuesdays and Thursdays, Comstock pool on Wednesdays and Fridays.

The fare is 25 cents. Persons may call the transit information number, 328-RIDE, for the routes.

Superior Court

Church Claims Pair Trespass

The Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church of St. Joseph filed suit in Superior Court yesterday against two people it claims have been trespassing on church property, and threatening to "incite a riot" by displaying signs critical of the church.

The lawsuit, prepared by Spokane attorney Bruce Erickson, seeks an injunction prohibiting the alleged trespass by the defendants, John M. Tamplin and Margaret Skarisky, Tamplin's daughter.

A former member of the Tridentines, Tamplin is the plaintiff in a Federal Court lawsuit against the church, which he claims destroyed his marriage of 40 years and is a "satanic, family splitting cult" comparable to the People's Temple in Guyana.

The Superior Court lawsuit alleges Tamplin and his daughter have parked a motor vehicle on an access road to the former Mount St. Michael's Seminary, now headquarters of the Tridentine Church.

The access road is owned by the church, the lawsuit alleges.

Church official Thomas A. Drahman says in a written affidavit accompanying the complaint that the defendants "have continually trespassed by going on the plaintiff's property with grossly false misleading advertising displayed on motor vehicles."

Drahman alleges the defendants "have caused traffic problems and congestions and endangered the safety of the members of the congregation and make their stay and religious observations on plaintiff's property annoying."

Hughes Airwest

3 Flights to City Cut

Hughes Airwest, in a routine schedule adjustment, is dropping three flights out of Spokane — one to Great Falls, Mont., and two to Seattle — as of July 1, airline officials reported today.

The changes scheduled here are part of a systemwide cutback of service to some Northwest cities due to the results of increased competition and relaxed government regulation, the carrier's headquarters said.

Jack Whitehill, station manager for Airwest here, said the carrier now operates 17 flights a day here but will have 14 as of July 1. One flight that will be deleted is to Great Falls, a city where Airwest is terminating operations, in addition to Coos Bay, Ore., and Crescent City, Calif.

Those three cities have failed to generate sufficient revenue for Airwest, officials said.

Reduction of two of the flights to Seattle from Spokane will still leave four remaining flights between the two cities, Whitehill said.

Airwest officials at Seattle-Tacoma International Airport said the carrier's daily departures will drop from 28 to 23 July 1. At Portland International Airport, the number will decrease from 11 to three.

"We adjust our schedules about every three months," said Whitehill, adding, "this move will mean better service to some areas. We're putting our planes where the power is."

Additional flights are scheduled to be added in cities where there is a greater demand for service, including Los Angeles and Reno and Las Vegas, Whitehill said.

"That's where the real dollars are at the moment."

Child Killed in Collision of Bike, Car

The area highway death toll is 31 for the year following the death yesterday afternoon of an 11-year-old boy whose bicycle was struck by a car at Wall and Holyoke.

The Washington State Patrol said Rodney D. Alcorn was riding westbound, crossing Wall, when his bicycle was struck by a car southbound on Wall driven by Steven K. Garr, 17, Deer Park.

The boy was rushed to Holy Family Hospital by ambulance, where he died at 2:55 p.m. of massive internal injuries, troopers said.

The boy, who lived in Kalispell, Mont., with his mother, was visiting his father and stepmother, Mr. and Mrs. Sherman B. Alcorn, N7210 Fox Point Drive.

Goodwill Ambassador

Whitworth Gets Vintage Car

By HUGH DAVIS

Ingwer Thomsen has given away two autos in the past two years, one to a friend and the other to Whitworth College. Yet he claims, "No, I've never been known to be extravagant."

Thomsen, 82, gave Whitworth his 1957 Nash Ambassador Custom 4-door V-8, the last auto ever to carry the Nash name, but not before the retired Wilson Creek farmer got his money's worth from the vehicle.

He bought the car from a sister-in-law 20 years ago when the speedometer read 16,500 miles. Today, the speedometer reads 29,985 miles plus the 160,000 that went by the first time.

The maroon-and-white classic will sit in his garage at W1519 Toni Rae Drive until Whitworth sells it or puts it up for auction.

By now, there is some credence to his claim of not being extravagant. Besides, he paid $1,700 for the Ambassador Custom which was a $4,400 luxury auto two decades ago. But that was his third Nash.

He drove his 1953 model 306,000 miles before he gave it to a friend two years ago.

"He still drives it," Thomsen said.

Ruth and Ingwer Thomsen together have driven the two Nash autos to "oh, Alaska, Florida," he said, and "many, many trips to California," she added.

He didn't say much about the 1950 Nash, except that it also was a servicable car.

"Oh, I'm seven months past 82. I don't think I'll live long enough to see the 1957 model become an antique so I'm making the contribution to Whitworth. I hope they can get something for it," he said.

Born here, Thomsen remembers his parents moving to Bonners Ferry, Idaho, in 1912.

"We drove a 1909 Oldsmobile with kerosene lamps. I still have them. I turned them to electric lights and put them out front of the house," he said.

When the Thomsens drove into Bonners Ferry, their "Olds" became the city's second auto.

Ingwer Thomsen now drives a late model Dodge, but he reveres the Nash which makes the gift to the college more special.

He became a member of Whitworth's board of trustees before the 1957 model was made, even before the 1953 model came off the assembly line. He remembers former Whitworth president Frank Warren and his first board meeting in 1952.

* * *

Well-traveled, but immaculate Ambassador Custom Nash is Ingwer Thomsen's latest gift to Whitworth College where Thomsen has been trustee almost three decades.

Calm Urged in Plans for Future of Valley

The woman who will lead the Spokane Valley Chamber of Commerce next year is asking for a calm approach to the Valley's problems with growth and speculation that the area's 80,000 citizens want some new form of government.

Norma Ventris, president-elect of the chamber, said today, "It is presumptuous of anyone to assume we can annex, or incorporate, or have a new form of government at this point because we don't yet know what the options are and what can be practically accomplished."

Recent reports discussed possibilities that portions of the Valley will incorporate, that all of the Valley will incorporate, that the Valley will be annexed to the City of Spokane, that the three Valley school districts will merge.

And there has been a segment of the Valley population requesting that nothing at all happen.

Two recent developments have fired speculation.

The Spokane City Council has adopted "an aggressive annexation posture," and a large electronics firm has decided to build a major facility in the area.

Mrs. Ventris said she has not determined what the best future course should be, and she has made no statements favoring annexation or incorporation.

She called for calm and for consistent volunteer effort in the chamber's task force to analyze practical alternatives.

The task force should have developed "something concrete and intelligent to put out to the people so they can know and so we know what possibilities exist," she said, by April 1, 1980.

There has been some benefit from all the attention the Valley has been getting recently, she said.

"This is the first time in many years that the city and the Valley have come together to talk about it," said Mrs. Ventris.

"I see that as a positive step toward proper analysis of the situation."

Six weeks ago, H. George Frederickson, president of Eastern Washington University, and some of his staff met with Valley leaders to discuss EWU participation in an examination of the Valley's alternatives.

At that time, Frederickson said EWU would assist in whatever way possible, but that, "We would not approach any study of the Valley with preconceived ideas about what should happen out there."

Mrs. Ventris said EWU assistance is being considered and that there is some sentiment among chamber members that "outside, independent assistance" would be valuable also.

Police Seek 3 Robbers

Spokane police today were looking for three white men in their late 20s who robbed the Circle-K food store at 5205 Altamont yesterday afternoon of an undertermined amount of cash.

A female clerk told officers the three robbers entered the store about 3:50 p.m. and pushed her to the floor and kicked her several times.

None of the men displayed a weapon. The men took money from the cash register, then fled on foot.

Delegation Selected

Mae Mead will head a Spokane delegation at the Washington State Federation of Democratic Women's Clubs meeting Friday and Saturday in Vancouver, Wash.

Mrs. Mead is a member of the organization's mini-platform committee and is president of the Spokane Jane Jefferson Democratic Women's Club.

Delegates at-large from Spokane are Charlotte Coker, director of the state federation's Region 6; Betty Drumheller, national Democratic committeewoman; Gladys Morgan, state parliamentarian and Mary Christopherson, county vice chairman.

Locally elected delegates are Almeta Knight, Lois Matteson, Phyllis Nettles, Helen Sherar, Stella Shoemaker and Ruth Tauscher.

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

MRS. BECKMANN
Assumes reins

Woman to head chapter

Mrs. Robert Beckmann, 5422 Magnolia, was installed Saturday as Worthy Grand Matron of the Grand Chapter of Washington, Order of the Eastern Star, at the close of the organ. ization's 91st Communication in Seattle.

Mrs. Beckmann is the first Spokane woman to head the state Eastern Star in 18 years.

She served as Matron of Spokane's Alcyone Chapter 97 before assuming an elective state office in 1976, and will visit with officers and members of the 237 chapters of the order in Washington in the coming year.

The Beckmanns own and operate the Allamont Pharmacy in Spokane. They have two sons, Robert Jr., a student at Eastern Washington University, and Rick, a student at Spokane Community College, and a daughter, Nancy, a graduate student at Washington

Injunction will keep critic out

A 70-year-old critic of the Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church of St. Joseph, his daughter and their "truth truck" have been barred by court order from trespassing on church property.

The temporary restraining order will remain in effect until trial of the church's request for a permanent injunction forever barring John M. Tamplin and his daughter, Margaret Skarisky, 31, both Rathdrum, Idaho, from driving and parking their slogan-clad vehicle on church grounds at Mount St. Michael's.

In signing the order, visiting Superior Court Judge Patrick McCabe of Asotin County noted that the defendants were not prohibited from displaying signs on their truck.

"So long as you don't trespass on the access road to Mount St. Michael's," the judge said, "you will be complying with my order.

"What you do on county roads, so long as you don't interfere with traffic, is your business."

The Tridentines brought suit against Tamplin and his daughter, contending the truck with its anti-cult slogans had been repeatedly parked on a private road to the former Mount St. Michael's Seminary, now the church's headquarters.

Leaders of the religious sect argued that the slogans, which liken the Tridentine movement to the Jonestown, Guyana, cult, are "completely untrue."

The presence of the truck, the Tridentine leaders argued, also had provoked encounters by church members with the defendants.

Tamplin and Ms. Skarisky said they would comply with McCabe's order and stay away from Mount St. Michael's.

Meanwhile, they have filed suit in federal district court seeking $203,067 in damages because the Tridentines allegedly caused their family to break up.

Tamplin and Ms. Skarisky also contend that the Tridentines "swindled" them out of money.

Board to meet

Otis Orchards Irrigation District 1 will hold its regular quarterly board meeting at 7 p.m. Monday at the Otis Orchards Primary School.

Prices Good Thru Tues. July 3rd

Fred Meyer ONE STOP SHOPPING CENTERS
SAVE TIME SAVE GAS SAVE MONEY
JULY

Twin Blade Cartridges
Schick Super II
reg. 2.58 1.57 9's
With teflon for smooth shaves
Cosmetic Sections
SAVE NOW

Scott Family Napkins
reg. 79c 59c
160 count, twin pack one ply napkins
Housewares Section
SAVE 20c

Beverage Glasses
All-occasion tumblers in gold. Makes a nice gift too. 12 ounce size
5 Glasses For 99c reg. 49c each
Housewares Sections
SAVE 1.46 on 5

Barbeque Briquets
10 lb. pkg. of cleaner, hotter burning briquets. Smokey Bear or Star Grill
1.17 reg. 1.49
Drug Sections
SAVE 32c

Save
Johnson & Johnson
Disposable Diapers
So Convenient for Mother and comfy for baby . . .
Johnson's disposable diapers
MORE ABSORBENT
NEWBORN 24's 1.63 SALE PRICED
TODDLER 12's 1.63 SALE PRICED
X ABSORB 18's 2.27 SALE PRICED

SAVE 2.22
6.77 reg. 9.99
Coleco Scooby Doo Splasher Pool
A 5 ft. poly pool with no-seam construction for durable wear all season long Scooby Doo design throughout.
Variety Sections

Popeye Surf Rider
8 gauge vinyl surfrider for beach or pool. Includes tow rope. #S617-3
reg. 1.99 1.27
Variety Sections

SAVE 2.89
reg. 12.88 9.99
Zee 6'x15" Snapset Pool
Portable, lightweight pool has rigid vinyl wall, with permanently attached floor of heavy duty vinyl. Won't break or leak, completely rustproof. 6 x15'
Variety Sections

A.R.M. ALLERGY RELIEF MEDICINE 20
reg. 1.79 1.37
A.R.M. 20's
Allergy relief medicine.

Close-up TOOTHPASTE AND MOUTHWASH IN ONE
77¢
Close-Up Toothpaste
4.6 oz. helps keep teeth white and freshers your breath.

Johnson & Johnson SUNDOWN Highly Protective SUNSCREEN
reg. 2.89 2.47
Sundown Sunscreen
4 oz. moderate or extra protection. Helps protect against sunburn.

Visine eye drops
1.17
Visine Eye Drops
½ oz. gets the red out of irritated eyes.

Medi-Quik First-Aid Spray
reg. 2.29 1.97
Medi-Quik First Aid Spray
3 oz. for relief of sunburn pain.

SAVE 1.03
reg. 4.99 3.96
2 Ring Inflatable Pool
Happiness is a cool pool on a scorching summer day! Colorfully printed on heavy 8 gauge vinyl. 2 ring construction with safe flow valves. #S942-2
Variety Sections

NERF by Parker
SAVE 1.11
reg. 5.99 4.88
Parker Nerf Soccerball
Safe, soft soccer ball that's easier to kick, dribble, pass and head. More manageable because it's smaller than regulation size. Ages 6-14.
Variety Sections

SUMMER SPECIAL
Sun-glasses 1.50 OFF
Sunglass of Calif. Sunglasses
With This Coupon
Fred Meyer MONEY SAVING COUPON
Sunglass of Calif. Sunglasses
Reg. $6 to $15 1.50 OFF Reg. Price
Choose from mirrors, gradients, polarized, sunsensors in modern styles and fashions.
• Cash value 1/20¢ of 1¢
• Valid thru Tues., July 3, 1979
• Drug Sections Handle

Homemade Ice Cream . . . Kids Love It
A. Northern Non-Electric Ice Cream Maker
6.98 reg. 9.99
4 qt. hand crank model has low profile, polypropylene bucket. Almond color. #B450-2
B. Northern Electric Ice Cream Maker
14.98 reg. 18.99
4 qt. electric ice cream maker. Low profile, polypropylene bucket in almond color. #B453-2
Sunbeam Hot Dog Cooker
Steams (with water, beer or wine) 1 or 2 hot dogs plus a soft warm bun. #19-29 Coney Island Steamer Frank 'n Bun Cooker
reg. 9.99 7.88

16 Inch Parson Table
reg. 4.99
3.99
Handy, neat-looking table is easy to wipe clean. Use in any room. Assorted Colors.

E. 525 Francis 489-3750
E. 5204 Sprague 536-3581
VISA
OPEN 7 DAYS A WEEK 9:00AM to 10:00PM
Fred Meyer Advertising Policy
Each of these advertised items must be readily available for sale at or below the advertised price in each Fred Meyer store, except as specifically noted in this ad. N27-484-SR

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

THE SPOKESMAN-REVIEW
wednesday, july 11, 1979
page A4

editorials

opinion • letters • comment

Skylab benefits forgotten

Most of the nation has been so preoccupied with the fall of Skylab that we have forgotten the real mission of the orbiting space station.

This is unfortunate because the benefits of Skylab will loom larger in history than its descent to earth. First, it should be pointed out that Skylab was not a useless hunk of metal hurled into space without reason.

Quite the contrary. Skylab and the astronauts who visited it provided the world with invaluable scientific information. All of this knowledge eventually will benefit everyone.

The wealth of data accumulated during Skylab's six years aloft taught us much about man, the sun and the earth. Until Skylab, researchers never fully understood the extreme versatility and adaptability of the human body. Man can, indeed, live in a weightless environment for long periods of time and still re-adapt to normal gravity. History will record this as a medical milestone.

If not for Skylab, scientists would be lacking in knowledge about the sun. Skylab's telescope found that the sun is extremely active. X-rays indicated "coronal holes" in the sun might be the source of solar winds affecting the interplanetary magnetic field. Much also was learned about solar power and the feasibility of solar satellites.

Skylab also opened the possibility of manufacturing in space. New alloys and compounds never before seen were produced in the weightlessness of space.

Finally, we come to the earth. Skylab astroanuts took more than 40,000 photographs of earth, surveying sources of energy, food and water. This information has been used in agriculture, forestry and geology and for studies of the oceans and coastal zones. Many of the benefits of Skylab will continue for years to come.

Summary: Skylab accomplished much in six years. Its accomplishments far eclipse the embarrassment and apprehension related to its fall.

Whales nearing extinction

Every year the International Whaling Commission gets together to set quotas on the number of whales to be harvested. This year's quota is 16,302, a reduction of 5 percent over 1978.

The commission is meeting right now in London, trying to work out suitable quotas for 1980. Many of the 22 countries attending the conference are pushing for an outright ban on international whaling.

The United States favors a moratorium, but thinks an exception should be granted to Alaskan Eskimos. To about 4,000 Eskimos, whale meat is a dietary staple and a cornerstone of their lifestyle and ancient culture.

This page concurs with the official U.S. position. There should be an international ban on whaling. The great underwater mammals are on the road to extinction. They will get there if the world succumbs to the arm-twisting of Japan and the Soviet Union, the world's largest whaling nations.

It is estimated that there are only 628,000 sperm whales, 150,000 minke whales, 103,000 fin whales and 31,800 sei whales left in the world's oceans. The blue, gray, humpback, right and bowhead whales, fortunately, are protected by the IWC. Each of these species has less than 12,000 survivors, the bowheads less than 3,000. The Eskimos, who hunt bowheads, kill only a dozen a year.

To any humane society, the wholesale slaughter of whales is a bloody, repulsive spectacle. All the world must work toward sinking the activities of the nations whaling on the high seas.

The U.S. can accomplish this by withholding fishing permits to nations whaling within the 200-mile U.S. coastal limit. This would make a great difference. Japan and the U.S.S.R., which account for roughly 75 percent of all commercial whaling, fish extensively in U.S. waters.

Summary: Man sometimes shows contempt and disregard for the survival of other species of animals.

Conservation through meters

Human nature being as it is, the less we are aware of our money being spent, the easier it is to spend it. Conversely, the more we are aware of expenditures the greater the natural reaction against easy spending.

It was this principle that inspired the income tax withholding system. When we hardly feel those tax withholding deductions, we are less opposed to the government's spending programs. It is relatively painless, since what we don't see doesn't hurt so much.

It is also the principle behind a U.S. Energy Department proposal to test a new type of fuel meter in our homes. If we actually see the money being spent for our fuel such as gas and electricity, perhaps it will result in some additional conservation.

A few hundred of the experimental meters will be made by the Honeywell Co., and they will be installed in 600 homes in six cities across the country. The meters are designed to express in dollars and cents just exactly how much and how fast the gas or electricity is being consumed. They will be comparable to the gasoline pumps at the filling station, where not only the amount of gasoline pumped can be seen, but also the cost of the purchase.

In the words of an Energy Department official, it will enable the consumer to see the cost of gas and electricity consumed that day, how much was spent on gas and electricity the previous day, the usage cost per hour if no appliances are turned off or on, and finally the cost to date for the month. The meters would be readily accessible to the home residents so that it would not involve trudging out behind the garage or woodpile in deep snow during winter.

Few motorists haven't experienced a sense of nervousness watching the dollars and cents dial spinning so fast during a gas tank fill-up. If every time we passed the hall meter we were faced with a similar spinning dial, it is hard to believe there wouldn't be a strong tendency to go around turning off a few lights or cutting the shower short a few minutes.

The new meters would cost $50 to $100 if mass produced, and it is estimated that the cost could be recouped within six months.

These "Energy Cost Indicators" will be monitored closely and the results compared with fuel use in homes without the meters to determine their effectiveness. It sounds like a good idea, and under the present circumstances, every little bit helps.

Summary: The more visible the cost of energy use is, the stronger the incentive to cut down becomes.

NICK THIMMESCH

Long gas lines offer time to dissect politics

These are dangerous times we live in

WASHINGTON — To be away from gasoline lines two weeks is a luxury for most Americans these days. To travel only by air, trains, buses and cabs, and be free of the gauge, is to avoid heavy thinking on the problem. But now, back home, I am on the line again, my black Labrador beside me, as I open an accumulation of mail, and let my car edge forward toward the magic pumps.

The car radio provides the bulletins on odd and even days, red, green and yellow flags (denoting availability at stations), the ups and downs of allotments, Carter's latest energy crisis and the benevolence of the Saudis. It's better to listen to the music, country-western, low-down, oldies or whatever. You can even unwind in a gas line and think things over.

For some reason, there is a fair scattering of letters responding to my columns on Amtrak. Everybody wants a good passenger railroad system, but the respondents aren't all happy with the one we have. A woman who just had an eye operation was so grateful that her train was clean, the lunch good and one of the attendants "especially kind." But another woman detailed the discomfort and outrageous discourtesy she and her husband encountered on a transcontinental train. Our love affair with trains goes back so long that we keep hoping and complaining, and never show this degree of sentiment about air travel.

What a traveling people we are. Miles, billions of passenger miles, most of them by car, rubber on the road, the automobile, the extension of the ego, the machine that gives us personal freedom. And how we use it, and how many we have. At last count, there were some 150 million cars, buses and trucks on American roads, and I think that motor vehicle transportation is now a $350 billion-a-year business.

Detroit cannot be stopped. Soon, a new generation of cars will pour forth, giving us twice the gas mileage, and the song of the open road will be sung again. Motoring pleasure, as the oil company ads used to purr, is now a cynical shibboleth, but Americans will never give up their motoring, rubber on the road.

In El Paso, two weeks ago, I saw no lines at the station and regular was 80 cents. In California, there was relief, and what seemed like the restoration of order. The freeways still resemble the Indianapolis 500 on Memorial Day, but a state which has 15 million motor vehicles thirsts for gasoline as it thirsts for water. On Sunday, near Malibu Beach on the Pacific Coast Highway, there were such jams of cars that you would have to conclude California was well-allocated. Sen. S.I. Hayakawa, R-Calif., says the poor don't need gas because they're not working. Deduction: The poor don't own cars. Rembrance: Blacks walking on the roads in the South in the '50s.

Some Californians brag that they behaved better about the shortage than Easterners, but then Jimmy Carter replenished them when Jerry Brown cried for help, the same Jerry Brown who says use less, and doesn't allow refineries to be built or to do their job.

Musings, as the line moves forward toward that oasis of gasoline. But it is scheduled to close at 11 a.m., and it is 10:50. Calculate the cars, the time, the estimated time of arrival. Please, let there not be the exasperating experience of being one car too late.

Arabs, Arabs, Arabs. They and the oil companies are being blamed. But the Arab oil nations send us about half of our imported crude, and the celebrated Saudis account for half of that. We want and burn more and more. If the Arabs really wanted us to put the clamps on Israel, they could shut it all off. The Palestinian question must be addressed. Henry Kissinger and Bob Strauss — both Jewish and pro-Israel — are over there now trying to convince the Begin government to stop those provocative settlements and work for Palestinian autonomy as promised.

The world wants Israel to do this. An Israeli war hero told me recently that he is ashamed of the way his government suppresses and abuses Arabs on the West Bank. With Palestinians feeling as victims of injustice, Israel isn't secure. If Palestinians felt better, would Israel be more secure? Israel should bend, Kissinger says. Does this have anything to do with gasoline or heating oil? Unfortunately, yes.

It is 11 o'clock, and I am five cars back. Is Carter really in this much trouble? Yes, his poll ratings hover near the lowest points Truman and Nixon reached, and they hold the records for unpopularity. Carter warned us on energy. Nixon set up standby gas rationing, but Congress took it away. When I was a youngster in World War II, there were never lines at gas stations, though gas was strictly rationed.

We have a Department of Energy with a budget bigger than the oil companies' total profits. Do we need a Department of Energy? What good are its rules and regulations, its confused pronouncements?

It is 11:15, and the owner is being gracious. I cross the finish line and fill up. I am good for another week or two. I walk and take the bus a lot more these days. My black Labrador barks with authority at a yipping terrier. Life goes on. (Copyright LAT, 1979)

ELIE WIESEL

Asian boat people deserve worldwide support

(Author and playwright Elie Wiesel, a survivor of Auschwitz and Buchenwald, is chairman of the President's Commission on the Holocaust.)

Homeless, helpless, voiceless — these anonymous uprooted men and women who are unwanted everywhere and know it; these emaciated, forlorn children who, behind barbed wire, can barely walk or even breathe; those enormous eyes mute with terror and devoured by hunger. Are they still alive?

You see them, the boat people, on TV and on front pages everywhere, and you cannot help asking yourself whether in the meantime they have not fallen victims to malnutrition, disease, or quite simply, despair. Or whether, while governments begin to make plans about what to do with them, they have not already been thrown back to the sea, the jungle or into the prisons of their native lands.

Hundreds and hundreds of them perish every day, according to eyewitnesses. Thousands will be dead before the United Nations' conference on their plight convenes in Geneva, Switzerland, on July 20.

Why so late? Why the delay? With so many innocent lives at stake, why wasn't this meeting organized right away? What does it take to make the U.N. leadership realize that such an emergency warrants greater haste?

President Carter and six other Western leaders happened to be in Asia two weeks ago. I wish they could have made a point of visiting one or more of the refugee camps in Thailand and Malaysia simply to show these latest victims of our society that we care about their fate, that we are aware of their ordeal and are touched by their anguish. Such a visit surely would have had a moral impact. It might even have influenced certain officials to act more humanely toward these refugees before and after they became refugees.

What about Pope John Paul II? Why hasn't he gone there to help and console, to see and to be seen? He who went to Auschwitz surely understands the importance of his presence — for a day, an hour — in the midst of starving, dependent human beings.

Of course, I will be the last to make analogies about what happened in the 1930s and now. We ought not to use Holocaust terminology for other tragedies.

And yet. How can we witness the conditions of today's boat people without remembering those who, one generation ago, were not given shelter anywhere, and whose misery and death were met with organized complacency?

In the meantime, victims continue to suffer as they have now for some 40 years, first under the French, then the Americans, then the Chinese, the Khmer Rouge and finally the Vietnamese — their own brothers.

Well, soon there will be an international conference in Geneva. Speeches will be made; resolutions will be adopted. Let us hope that it will not be another version of the infamous 1938 Evian Conference, which resulted in Hitler's vindication when the Western powers refused to take action on behalf of the persecuted Jews. In its wake, the German propaganda machine lost no time pointing out that no one wanted the European Jews.

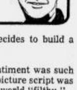
If we remember the Evian Conference, the Geneva meeting will bring forth opposite messages; it will announce to the world at large that victims of injustice and oppression must be cared for — and will be.

There exists a link between yesterday and today; and we, the witnesses, are the link. Hence, our tendency to weigh and judge all events against the background of what preceded them, and perhaps paved the way for them.

This must be why we survivors of the Holocaust are so deeply — so personally — involved in the tragedy that unfolds in Asia now. More than others we know, yes, we know that we must save these new victims from death or rejection and despair. Not to do so would mean to betray them — and those who were betrayed before them. (Copyright LAT, 1979)

Did you know?

By L. M. BOYD



Before the wild animal caretakers developed their artificial insemination techniques, zoo keepers undertook a most dangerous assignment when they tried to supervise the mating ritual of the elephants. And in fact, for every baby elephant born in captivity, a zoo keeper died in the violent preliminaries.

When a TV network sportscaster, who spends more time in the air than on the air, finds he's running late, he most probably will hire an ambulance instead of a taxi to get from the airport to the stadium on time for a game. It's rarely mentioned on camera, because the practice breaks many a local law. But it's accepted procedure in the broadcasting business.

•

Client asks which was the most successful product ever put on the market. Numerous candidates come to mind. Camel cigarettes, for instance. When they came out in 1913 for 10 cents a pack, they really took off. Mr. Ford's Model T and Model A didn't do badly, either. But corn flakes may be the all-time winner. Will research this matter further and report later.

•

Said Henry David Thoreau: "The youth gets together materials for a bridge to the moon and at length a middle-aged man decides to build a woodshed of them."

•

Motion picture sentiment was such in 1933 that no RKO picture script was permitted to use the world "filthy."

•

Black market price in Pakistan for a bottle of scotch is $115.

•

Q. Does Shirley Temple, now Mrs. Black, have a middle name?

A. It's Jane.

Address mail to L. M. Boyd, Box 481, Weatherford, TX 76086. Copyright 1979 Crown Syndicate, Inc.

THE SPOKESMAN-REVIEW
(USPS 511 - 440)
Second class postage paid at Spokane, Wash. Established May 19, 1883, and published daily at W. 927 Riverside Avenue, Spokane, Wash. 99210. Postmaster: Send address changes to The Spokesman-Review, W. 927 Riverside Avenue, Spokane, Wash. 99210.
MEMBER OF THE ASSOCIATED PRESS, a mutual organization conducted without profit. The Associated Press is entitled exclusively to the use for republication of all local news printed in this newspaper as well as all AP news dispatches.

Subscription Rates
Home Delivered

Daily & Sunday	$5.00 monthly
Daily Only	$3.75 monthly
Sunday Only	$2.00 monthly

BY MAIL (IN ADVANCE)
In Washington, Idaho, Oregon and Montana

	1 Yr.	6 Mo.	3 Mo.
Daily & Sunday	$67.00	$34.00	$18.00
Daily Only	45.00	24.00	13.00
Sunday Only	27.00	14.00	7.00
Elsewhere in United States			
Daily & Sunday	$94.00	$48.00	$25.00
Daily Only	64.00	33.00	18.00
Sunday Only	38.00	20.00	10.00

(Foreign rates on request)

S-R Letters to the Editor

Tridentines

I find the recent letters concerning the Tridentine group interesting because of their twisted perspective.

Members maintain that they are only trying to follow the true Catholic Church by denying Vatican II, popes following Pius XII and clinging to prior teachings and practices. The history of the Catholic Church is full of such groups who made such claims but in time completely fell away from the true Church.

They say they are not a "cult." Then why are they so similar to other cults that use such tactics as group pressure upon unsubmissive members, threats to those who dare to leave with eternal damnation, confiscation of departing members' property (see small claims court cases in Coeur d'Alene), the hours each week they must spend under duress listening to lectures or sermons designed to bend the minds to their will, the constant pressure put upon families for financial support, the strong physical discipline of the young?

They are not Communists, but neither do they pledge allegiance to this country. Many former members are in fear of speaking out against this group because of possible reprisals. Remember, the Rev. Jones had open house for reporters.

Not a cult — who says so except them?

RAY MINNICK

Mead, Wash.

Mormons write

Being members of the Mormon Church calls for responsibility and trust in matters of morals, honesty and integrity. Since we are members we feel strongly the responsibility to challenge untrue statements made against our religion. Such a statement was made by Deborah McBride in her July 1 article in The Spokesman-Review entitled "Incest."

The statement that incest was a practice allowed by the Mormon Church "to protect daughters and sisters" is totally false. The Mormon Church did not, does not and will never permit such a practice — any who are guilty of such behavior are tried by church courts and excommunicated, and the way back to membership is only through proved repentance and complete abstinence from such immorality.

We wonder where such information was obtained by Ms. McBride — perhaps anti-Mormon literature provided the accusation, in which case it appears more responsible reporting is in order.

Being fourth generation Mormons puts us in a position of knowing where those earlier members stood with regard to obeying the laws of God, which laws include firm, absolute guidelines regarding chastity and morality.

FARRELL A. LEE
MARIANA LEE

Spokane.

Canal giveaway

The vice president of the Nicaraguan Congress told the House Panama Canal Subcommittee that Communists in Cuba and Panama are trying to overthrow the government of Nicaragua. He raised the critical question of whether the canal should be entrusted to the current leaders in Panama. The vice president stated that if Nicaragua should fall to the Marxists, so surely will all the Central American region.

A State Department official criticized the subcommittee for letting the Nicaraguan vice president testify, saying that his testimony is "terribly awkward from a legal and foreign policy perspective." In other words, don't confuse the issue with facts!

Americans should remember our elected officials' vote on the crucial issue of the giveaway of the American canal in Panama.

LU HAYNES

Kettle Falls, Wash.

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Guards' wives tell different brutality story

Chris Peck

WALLA WALLA, Wash. — The Main Event here isn't the movie showing down on main street. No, it's the story of how a prison guard supposedly rammed a night stick up Carl Harp's rectum.

For seven weeks now, Washington has tittered over the X-rated adventures at the state penitentiary July 8.

The FBI has investigated the incident. The governor has commented on it, the press has wondered about brutality among the guards.

And most of the talk centers around Carl Harp's claim that he was sodomized.

But on Tuesday, Walla Walla County Prosecuting Attorney Art Eggers took the buzz out of the stinging criticism directed at the pen's riot squad.

Carl Harp lied, Eggers said.

"It was wrong," Eggers said Wednesday of the night stick story. "We accepted it as fact but it wasn't fact. There is no medical evidence to support Harp's claim."

Eggers has done a nasty thing. He's taken away a convenient scapegoat for the troubles at Walla Walla.

The well-orchestrated story about guard brutality is suddenly muted.

In the silence, a second version of the rape of Carl Harp can be told.

It's a version recalled by the wives of guards who say the riot squad did what it was asked in an overcrowded tinder-box prison, only to become the scapegoat of a clever scheme hatched by the inmates themselves.

The revised version of the big event in the segregation cell block July 8 goes like this:

Calls went out to the riot squad at 1 p.m. that Sunday, the wives recall.

Their husbands were dead tired, having worked all the night before quelling a riot by inmates.

The riot squad has been busy all summer. In May, the squad played a key role during a tense confrontation when convicts took 10 hostages and demanded to be on TV.

After the May 8 incident, the warden sent some riot squad members letters of commendation. Now the wives say the warden doesn't back his men.

On that hot July 8 afternoon, the riot squad arrived at the pen to learn the names of six men they had been asked to move.

They were:

— Joseph Brooks, serving 100 years for first-degree murder;

— Gary Isaacs, held until 1991 for first-degree murder;

— Manuel Rampola, held until 1990 for first-degree murder;

— Danny Clark, 10 years to go for narcotics charges;

— Daniel Atteberry, free in the year 2010 for armed assault;

— And Carl Harp, life sentence for murder, rape, and sodomy.

The guards knew about Carl Harp. He stood on the side of a freeway and shot two people with a rifle in 1973. Considered extremely bitter and violent, he took 10 hostages at the prison in May.

The riot squad also knew Danny Clark. "Every time Danny was moved from a cell, he fought," one wife said.

And Manuel Rampola. He would jump four guards at once, another guard's wife said. He also threatened inmates, she said.

The guards hadn't slept all night. They had been called to deal with four murderers, an armed robber and a drug user. All of whom had refused to go to the strip-and-search room.

"They had to get themselves psyched up," one wife said of the riot squad. "They didn't know if they were coming out alive. Convicts are a lot more violent these days. They don't have anything to lose."

So early on the evening of July 8 the riot squad went in.

They were led by Lt. Don Talbot, a 21-year veteran on the force in Walla Walla and maybe the best lieutenant inside.

With Talbot was Dick Piver, a correctional officer since 1976, a career military man, vice president of the guards' union.

Piver and Talbot were considered good enough at what they did to train other guards in riot control. Both had attended riot control training schools.

Later, newspapers would say the trouble July 8 was due to "inexperience."

The wives don't like that charge.

"These men weren't inexperienced," one said. "Wait until they send the rookies in. Do you know what those inmates will do with those rookies?"

Inside the segregation unit, five of the six convicts were handcuffed.

Carl Harp apparently wasn't. He crouched in his cell and began kicking and shouting obscenities as the guards approached.

At least one officer poked Harp with a night stick. But the guards did the job the warden asked them to do, the wives maintain. The six inmates were led to the strip-and-search room.

Then Carl Harp began his brutality story.

A prison hospital worker overheard it and misread a medical report on Harp. The press got a whiff of it. Suddenly it swept across the state and the feds was on to investigate.

In Walla Walla, wives of the guards wondered why medical examinations done on Harp were downplayed.

Harp had a bruise on his bottom and near his anus. But neither a doctor at the pen or private physicians at Walla Walla found medical evidence of anything more serious.

Yet the Carl Harp rape story continued to circulate.

Prosecutor Eggers said Wednesday. "There is no question but that all the investigations of brutality allegations were based on false medical information . . ." about Carl Harp.

Interestingly, inmates had planted tape recorders inside the segregation unit before the riot squad went in.

"This was a set-up deal by some of the inmates," one wife said. "The convicts did a good job, they got public opinion on their side, the cons had to take some of the heat off themselves after the riot of the night before."

Five guards lost their jobs after an investigation of the incident in the segregation cell block. Seven more face possible dismissal, including Talbot and Piver.

Scuttlebutt around the prison these days suggests that if Don Talbot and Dick Piver lose their jobs all the guards will walk out.

"The inmates run that place," a guard's wife said. "They still control it, and that's no way to run a maximum security prison."

The five guards fired, well, they were green and maybe should have gone. But the wives in Walla Walla think that's enough blood-letting from their side.

Development near church headed off

By JOHN KAFENTZIS
Spokesman-Review staff writer

A loophole in the Spokane County subdivision ordinance big enough for a church to fall through was patched temporarily Tuesday by the county zoning adjuster.

At issue was a request by Donald D. Ott and Robert Ochoa for zoning variances on two parcels of property they own on Mount St. Michael's northeast of Spokane to allow them to build homes on land with no frontage on a county road.

However, Thomas L. Davis, county zoning adjuster, ruled that a larger question was the precedent such variances might set for further development in the area. He then ordered environmental checklists to be prepared on both requests before the variances would be considered.

Both Ott and Ochoa purchased their land from the Tridentine Latin Rite Church, which bought the 75-acre former Jesuit scholasticate on Mount St. Michael's more than a year ago.

The church had originally planned a housing development on about 430 acres of the land but dropped the proposal because of opposition from area property owners, said Thomas H. Drahman, the church's business manager.

Later, in an effort to raise money to pay for its headquarters on Mount St. Michael's, the church divided the land into 43 parcels of slightly more than 10 acres each and sold them to groups and individuals, most of whom belong to the church, Drahman said at the hearing at N721 Jefferson.

Steve Horobiowski, county short plat administrator, said under county law it is legal to divide land into parcels of more than 10 acres without public review. Once those parcels are sold, the new owners may subdivide their land into two parcels of at least five acres again without public review, he said. Both Ochoa and Ott proposed dividing their lots, but a county requirement that building lots have frontage on a county road brought them before the zoning adjuster seeking the variances.

Tom Mosher, who administers the State Environmental Policy Act for the county, recommended environmental assessments of the two parcels because "there is a functional relationship between all 43 parcels. They are part of a whole.

"It amounts to a subdivision of land outside the county laws," he said, noting that if all the lot owners subdivided there would be 86 residences on the 43 parcels, a substantial increase over development there now.

'I'm frustrated. I have done everything you asked me to do and I'm still at ground zero.'

Ott told Davis he had been working since March to develop the 10-acre parcel, which he owns jointly with another church member, into two building lots.

"I'm frustrated," Ott said. "I have done everything you asked me to do and I'm still at ground zero. The next logical step I see building is an environmental impact statement. What's the opposition to my moving there?"

Doug Adams, a planning staff member, said the great number of multiple ownerships of the tracts at St. Michael's "signals to me the potential for other requests for division."

He said the owner of another of the St. Michael tracts had applied for a permit to build a duplex on one lot.

Morie Haggin, conservation chairman for the Spokane Chapter of the Audubon Society, said he believes the church "deliberately schemed to evade the county ordinances" and asked that an environmental impact statement be prepared on the entire 430 acres.

He added that the the Mount St. Michael's development wasn't the only such development in the county in which landowners had tried to avoid platting laws.

Michael L. Tracy, attorney for the Northeast Property Owners Environmental Protection Agency, said the group he represents also believes the 10-acre parcel sales were an attempt to circumvent county subdivision laws.

Tracy, who said he represents about 170 area residents, commented that "the problem isn't one house, but at least 80 some."

Davis said he will require that the checklists be completed before he considers the variance requests for the protection of Ochoa and Ott. Not requiring the checklist could lead to further delays in development of the land later if a court decided they were necessary, he noted.

The hearing on the two requests will continue Sept. 26.

S-R photo by CHRIS ANDERSON

Blazing a trail

Arley Olson isn't turning his thumb down at the new bicycle-pedestrian trail he's helping construct; he's just trying to make the operation run a little smoother. Olson, along with helpers Mario Mora, center, and Mitch Orsi, right, are preparing to pave Upriver Drive between Mission and Greene for the new trail. The stretch is part of a continuous 2.7-mile trail system planned along South Riverton. The project began last week and is expected to take 30 days to complete.

Name game tame: 'City Hall' same

By BARTON PREECS
Spokesman-Review staff writer

Only one item stood out on Wednesday's agenda of the Spokane City Plan Commission: What name should be given to the building bought by the city to house its administrative headquarters?

That is, should the new city hall, otherwise known as the "old Montgomery Ward building," be given a name befitting its new status as the future nerve center for Spokane's municipal affairs?

Some members of the City Council thought so. They suggested such titles as "Spokane Falls Municipal Building" or "Spokane Municipal Center."

But others wanted to let the people have a voice in an issue of such significance. Thus its appearance on the agenda of the plan commission. Here the people would be invited to speak out and be heard.

The question did not exactly capture public attention. Reporters assembled to cover the story, including two television crews, almost outnumbered the others attending the meeting.

Commission Chairman Richard Barrett asked anyone interested in suggesting a name to come to the podium.

Long pause. Just when it appeared that indifference would triumph, a woman stepped forward.

The voice of the public emerged with a Spanish accent. Mrs. Celina Munoz Pearce, E2430 Rockwell, told the commission: "I didn't come here to speak on this. But I think you should just leave the name as 'Spokane City Hall' and skip it. That's what we are going to call it anyway."

"Does anyone else wish to testify?" Barrett asked.

Another long pause.

Then commission member Mrs. Jean Beschel said, "I think we should follow Mrs. Pearce's advice. I move to name the new Spokane city hall 'Spokane City Hall.'"

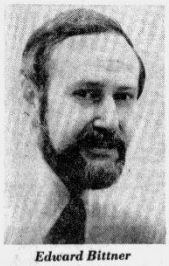
The motion was rapidly seconded and approved unanimously. The red lights on the TV cameras went out.

Later in the meeting, commission members adopted a set of model bylaws for neighborhoods that wish to become community development neighborhoods and qualify for federal funds.

They also adopted a plan for citizen participation in the community development process. Mrs. Pearce, chairwoman of the Hillyard Steering Committee, also testified on that question. She told the commission she had written a letter to the city planning department and had not received an answer.

And on that issue, Mrs. Pearce again was the only one to testify.

U.S. diplomat says Mexico's problems complicated



Edward Bittner

By LARRY YOUNG
Spokesman-Review staff writer

Oil won't provide a magic cure for Mexico's economic problems, an American diplomat said in Spokane Wednesday.

Mexico has made great strides toward prosperity recently, Edward C. Bittner, director of the State Department's Office of Mexican Affairs, here to talk to the Rotary Club today, said in an interview.

But monumental problems remain, he declared.

Mexico's problems — jobs, trade and immigration to the United States — are linked, he said.

Bittner said that despite its discoveries of vast reserves of oil, Mexico has nagging economic problems. The biggest one is jobs, or rather the lack of jobs, he added.

"They haven't been able to resolve this problem. Today unemployment or underemployment — just taking in each other's wash — amounts to 40 to 50 percent.

"Mexico's new president, Jose Lopez Portillo, has made the cornerstone of his policy improvement of relations with the United States. This is in sharp contrast to his predecessor, Luis Echeverria, whose quasi-socialist policies led to the exhaustion of foreign credit reserves and the devaluation of the peso.

"Mexico has bottomed out and is on the way up. The new president established a respectable growth rate and stabilized the economy. International confidence was restored. Foreign bankers stood in line to make loans.

"Now the policy is to use Mexico's new-found oil revenue to provide the structure for realigning the country's economy to provide jobs.

"But this is tricky. There's no example of a newly oil-rich nation converting its wealth into increasing the standard of living."

He said other oil-rich countries have failed, including Algeria, Indonesia, Iran, Venezuela and Nigeria.

"We hope Mexico can break the cycle. Mexicans estimate they can create up to 400,000 new jobs a year in the future. But there are 800,000 persons coming into the job market each year, and add to that add to a stock of already jobless persons of between 8 and 9 million," he said.

He said the situation has a sharp impact on the United States and strains relations between the two countries.

Because of this joblessness, Mexico has depended for years on illegal immigration to the United States as a safety valve to ease social pressures and prevent revolution.

He said the present Mexican government is amazingly stable and has democratic elements despite the country's basically one-party system. Now other parties can run congressional candidates, he said.

Bittner said the United States can't do much to ease Mexico's jobs' dilemma because that nation is especially sensitive about accepting aid.

"We have to be cognizant of Mexico's need to trade. We are Mexico's largest customer, buying 70 percent of that country's exports.

"We have a trade issue coming up soon which Mexico views as a sign of good faith.

"It's the so-called tomato issue. Florida tomato growers have sued, claiming Mexico is dumping tomatoes in the United States. The matter is under negotiation. It is to be settled Sept. 17.

"But if there is no agreement, there could be trouble Sept. 28 when the two presidents — Carter and Lopez Portillo — meet in Washington, D.C.," he said.

Bittner said he is encouraged by a new attitude in Washington, D.C., toward Mexico.

In the past, he said, the State Department didn't pay much attention to its neighbor to the south. Now, President Carter has appointed Robert Kruger as special coordinator of Mexican affairs, he noted.

"Mexico has a large impact on the United States. And it can be larger.

"They have the energy we need, we have the markets for trade they need. The two things can complement one another," he said.

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

5 TO BE ORDAINED

Two priests, two deacons and a subdeacon will be ordained by the Most Rev. Francis Konrad Maria Schuckardt, bishop of the Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church, during ceremonies scheduled at 8 tonight in the main chapel of Mount St. Michael Seminary.

The Rev. (now Frater) Mary Benedict (Kevin Hughes), Port Clinton, Ohio, one of the two priests to be ordained, will celebrate his first solemn mass at 11:30 a.m. Sunday in the Mount St. Michael's chapel.

At 5 p.m. Monday in Mary, Immaculate Queen of the Universe Cathedral in City of Mary, Idaho, the Rev. (now Frater) Alphonsus Maria (Mark Joseph Barnes) of Chula Vista, Calif., the other priest to be ordained, will celebrate his first solemn mass.

Today is the Feast of St. Michael the Archangel, a day of special importance for the church, Frater Louis Marie, news service spokesman of the church, said.

The ordination ceremonies will be according to the centuries-old rites of the traditional Latin Catholic liturgy, he added.

Frater Louis Marie (Patrick Kerfoot) of San Rafael, Calif., and Frater Thomas Marie (Kevin Vaillancourt) of Paradise, Calif., will be ordained to the diaconate.

Scheduled to be ordained to the subdiaconate is Frater Anthony Marie (Mark South) of San Diego, Calif.

Catholic group asking pope to address problems

Some Roman Catholics in Spokane are among about 8,000 U.S. Catholics who have endorsed a letter to Pope John Paul II urging him to speak on several global issues and areas of concern during his visit to the United States.

The Rev. Louie W. Ladenburger, with the Spokane Peace & Justice Center since its organization four years ago next month, said Friday the pope will come no closer to Spokane than Iowa next week, but he may find the letter "under his pillow."

"Laity, religious and priests who signed the letter hope that the pope can make his visit in the U.S. as powerful and challenging as were those in Mexico and Poland," Rebecca Staebler of the Peace & Justice Center noted in a news release.

Capitalism, military power and disarmament, U.S. foreign policy, discrimination, nuclear energy and refugees are some of the issues mentioned in the letter distributed nationally for signatures by NETWORK, Washington, D.C.

Comments in the NETWORK letter included:

— "We need to be called to reflect on the values of our society in the light of the Gospel. In Poland you challenged the Marxist system. We hope that you will challenge our North American social and economic system with equal vigor."

Baptists expected to select director

William K. Peters, a Spokane resident from 1972 to 1977 when he was director of missions for the Inland Empire Baptist Association, is expected to be named interim executive director-treasurer of the Northwest Baptist Convention.

The resignation of the current chief administrative officer of the Northwest Baptist Convention, Dan C. Stringer, was announced this week by the Rev. Roy Belcher, Kennewick, Wash., convention president.

Stringer will take a similar position with the Florida Baptist Convention.

The convention's executive board will meet Thursday in Portland to initiate the process of finding Stringer's successor.

Church plans fair

The Rev. Frederick R. Wilson of New York, a member of the United Presbyterian Church in the U.S.A. program agency staff, will be keynote speaker for the Presbytery of the Inland Empire Fair at 2 p.m. today at Graves Gymnasium on the Whitworth College campus.

A picnic lunch at 12:30 p.m. will open the event designed to be a "show and tell" on "the work of Jesus Christ through the Presbyterian Church."

ATTEND THE CHURCH OF YOUR CHOICE
Bring the Children to Sunday School

Glad Tidings Church
PASTOR PEGRAM MINISTERING
SUNDAY 11:00 AM & 7 PM
DAVE GORLEY—Ministering in Song during Morning Worship

SINGLES CLASS 9:45 a.m.
ASSEMBLIES OF GOD
4th and Havana
I-90 at Havana Exit

Sunday School .... 9:45 a.m.
Morning Worship ..... 11:00 a.m.
Evening Service .... 7:00 p.m.
FAMILY NIGHT WEDNESDAY — 7 p.m.

NORTH CENTRAL CHURCH OF CHRIST
N. 2303 Washington
Evangelist Myron Wells
Singing accomp. by instruments
Sunday Bible Classes 9:45 AM
Morning Worship .. 10:45 AM
Evening Worship ... 7:00 PM
Wed. Prayer Meeting 7:30 PM
325-4489 or 328-4296

ST. JOHN'S CATHEDRAL
12 th Avenue and Grand Blvd.
8:00 A.M.—Holy Eucharist (Said)
9:00 A.M.—Family Eucarist and Church School
11:00 A.M.—Choral Holy Eucharist with sermon by the Dean.
11:30 A.M.—Carillon Recital
Wednesday—September 26
6:00 P.M.—Holy Eucharist
THE EPISCOPAL CHURCH WELCOMES YOU!!

SALEM LUTHERAN
W. 1428 Broadway Ave.
(3 blocks West of Court House)
9:15 AM Church School
10:30 AM Family Worship
REV. CARLTON BERG PASTOR

SOUTH HILL BIBLE CHURCH
29th & Arthur
The Pink Church
1 block E. of Manito Shopping Center
Sunday School — 9:40 A.M.
11:00 A.M.
"JOYOUS PRAYER"
6:00 PM
Singspiration & Forum
The Urban-Community Bible Teaching Church
Thomas W. Roop, Minister
Nursery Care — Junior Church

First Assembly of God
W. 828 Indiana

Sunday School .. 9:30 a.m.
Worship ...... 10:50 a.m.

DEDICATION OF NEWLY REMODELED SANCTUARY
Frank McAlister preaching

6:00 P.M.
Pastor Roland Buck
Boise, Idaho
Author—Best-Selling Book—
"Angels on Assignment"

T.V. Ministry Channel 9, Spokane Alive each Tuesday at 7 P.M., Wednesday 12 Noon & 2 P.M. and Thursday at 8 P.M.
Pastors
W. A. Buck Harris Shane Bill Bates

Every need meet . .
"He who believes in Me will also do the works that I do; and greater works than these will be do."
It's all in how deep we believe whether we 'have or have not' each day. Made in the image of the Infinite, we are provided with infinite resources. How ever much we make of our unlimited supply, an infinity remains left over for us to make of it more. We are not molded by things, things are molded by us. The stuff of the universe is ours to grasp, shape, change and enjoy!
Join us in the morning at 9 or 11 a.m. for David's message . . .
"To Have or Have Not"
Tune into Unity Viewpoint 8:45 a.m., KHQ (590) and our Live Sunday Service 9 a.m. KXLY-FM (100)

UNITY
29TH AT BERNARD
Rev. David W. McClure senior minister
Rev. David & Alice Durkensen assistant ministers

FIRST COVENANT CHURCH
2nd and Division
9:45 a.m. Worship Service
"SOMETHING TO LIVE BY"
Dr. A. Vincent Carr
Interim Pastor
11:00 A.M.—S.S. classes for all ages
Nursery Service — Ample Parking

COMMUNITY BIBLE CHAPEL
Corner of Princeton & "G" Sts.
9:45 Bible School
11:00 A.M. Worship
"GOD'S PURPOSE FOR THE CHURCH AGE"
ACTS 15
Pastor Bob Smith
5:30—Singles Class
7:00 P.M. Evening Service
"SIGNS OF THE END OF THE AGE"
Join Us!

HERITAGE CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH
(A Continuing Congregational Church)
East 1801 29th Avenue
BIBLE SCHOOL 9:30 A.M.
WORSHIP 11:00 A.M.
"BASIC CHRISTIANITY"
Thomas D. Hamilton, Minister
Nursery Care Provided

EMMANUEL LUTHERAN
cordially invites you to attend its 90th Anniversary Service at 1:15 A.M. tomorrow.
Starting with Piano/Organ duets by Mrs. Roland Edens and Miss Paula Fendler.
The Rev. Richard G. Nieman,
Executive Assistant to the Bishop in the East/Central area of the North Pacific District, will preach. A Coffee Hour Reception will follow the service.
Church is located at 4th & Spruce
South 314 Spruce

FIRST NAZARENE
James Tapley, Minister
Kent Conrad, Assoc. Pastor
Mark Tuter, Youth Director
Cliff Taylor, Children's Director
N. 9004 Country Homes Blvd.
1 Blk. W. of N. Div. "Y"
9:45 A.M. SUNDAY SCHOOL
11:00 A.M. Worship
6:00 P.M. SUNDAY EVE. SERVICE
Rev. Tapley, speaking
Live Radio KUDY 1280 KC
11 A.M. SUNDAY

FOCAS
(Fellowship of Christian Adult Singles)
Meets each Sunday morning, 9:30
Also — Focas 2 for Young Singles at the
Savage Pizza House
N. 1808 Monroe
Sponsored by First Assembly of God

10:30 a.m.
Dr. G. Don Gilmore
Preaching on:
"FORMULA FOR WORRY"
9:30 A.M.—Adult Bible Class
Rev. Wayne Hough
10:30 A.M.—Sunday School
Organist - Sheila Whiteside
Soloist—Ron Runyon
Supervised Nursery Care
PLYMOUTH CONGREGATIONAL
8th Ave. and Walnut

SCIENCE OF MIND Center
Church of Religious Science
33rd and Regal
Robert Bird
Ministerial Candidate
11:00 A.M.—Sunday Services
John Ulrich—Minister 534-1011

FOURTH MEMORIAL
Six Blocks East of Division on Indiana
Three Services: 8:30, 9:45, 11:00 A.M.
"PROBLEMS, PRESSURES & POWER"—Part II
Pastor Edward J. Underhill, Preaching
9:45 and 11:00 A.M.—Family Sunday School
6:00 P.M. "DO YOU REALLY WANT GOD'S GUIDANCE?"
Pastor Larry Totton, Preaching
* * *
LADIES MORNING FOR MOTHERS: Thursday, Oct. 4, 9:30-11 A.M. For mothers of young children. "Sharing Christ in Your Neighborhood" by Andrea Rabe. Nursery provided.
11 a.m. Service Broadcast—KMBI—1300 KC

SPOKANE BIBLE CHURCH
Sunday
9:30 a.m. Sunday School
10:30 a.m. Basic Doctrine
6:00 p.m. Jude
7:00 p.m. Doctrinal Survey
Wednesday
7:00 p.m. Ezekiel
W. 1428 — 9th — Spokane Women's Club
Pastor Teacher — Dr. Ted M. Kennedy

Spokane Christian Concerts Present
AMOS & RANDY

DANIEL AMOS RANDY STONEHILL
Cowles Auditorium
Whitworth College
SATURDAY, OCT. 6 8:00 PM
$3.00 ADVANCE
$3.50 At the Door
Tickets at all Evangel Bookstores

CHURCH OF CHRIST
N. 5601 Jefferson
Office: 325-2456
Bible Classes .... 9:45 a.m.
Worship ... 10:45 a.m. & 6:00 p.m.
Wed. Classes & Devotional .. 7:30
Evan. Doug Tackett 325-2751

The Berean Church
ACTS 17:11
INDEPENDENT & FUNDAMENTAL
SUNDAY 8:30 & 11:00 A.M.
Dan Bultema
Grace Missions
BIBLE SCHOOL
9:45 A.M. for all ages
SUNDAY 7:00 P.M.
Cliff Lee
Bethesda Missions
Tues., Wed., Thurs. 7:00 P.M.
Home Bible Study Groups
KEN PARKER, MINISTER • JERRY HORGAN • JIM GAY, ASSOC.
E. 10910 BOONE • SPOKANE • 924-8832

GARLAND AVE. ALLIANCE CHURCH
W. 2011 Garland Avenue
9:30 a.m. Sunday School
11:00 a.m. Worship Service
Rev. Denny Huffman
6:00 p.m. HOUR OF INSPIRATION
Film "DECEIVED"
Wed. Mid-Week Service—7:30 p.m.

DISHMAN BAPTIST
(Southern Baptist)
315 N. Argonne Road
Sunday School .... 9:45 a.m.
Morning Worship .... 11:00 a.m.
Church Training ...... 6:00 p.m.
Evening Worship ..... 7:00 p.m.
Carlton Flewer, Pastor 926-0575

NEW TESTAMENT BAPTIST CHURCH

Rev. Warren Butler, Pastor

We are interested in you and your personal relationship with Jesus Christ: therefore, we are emphasizing success in your life, home and family...

Bible Study Hour . . . . . 10:00 a.m.
Morning Worship . . . . . 11:00 a.m.
Evening Worship. . . . . . 7:00 p.m.

SUPPORTING:
Complete separation of church and state — Aggressive soul-winning — Private Christian education — Constitutional government — A charactered, Parental responsibility in child raising — Free enterprise — Independent local churches — The authoritive Holy Word of God

OPPOSING:
World council of churches — National council of churches — Big government give-a-ways — Neo-evangelical compromise — Communism, socialism, fascism, humanism, pragatism — Homosexuality and gay rights — Pornography and obscenity in government schools

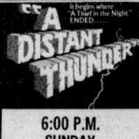
(ZIEGLER AUDITORIUM)
NORTH 4220 MARKET
926-8183

FIRST CHURCH OF THE OPEN BIBLE
W. 411 Indiana Ave.
Phone 327-5074

Norman LeLaCheur Pastor
SUNDAY SERVICES
9:45 A.M. — SUNDAY SCHOOL
11:00 A.M. — MORNING WORSHIP SERVICE
Message by Pastor LeLaCheur
"IS THE CHURCH READY FOR THE 80's?
6:00 P.M. — Mrs. Norma LeLaCheur
"Scared Saved"
Water Baptismal Service Following

Watch Pastor Batterson & R.C.C. CHANNEL 6 TV each Mon. 7 P.M., Tues. 12 Noon, Sun. 8 A.M.

RIDGEVIEW CHRISTIAN CENTER
10:00 A.M. Class Time (4 Adult Electives)
8:30 & 11:00 A.M. Worship
Pastor Batterson's Message:
"JESUS WAS NO FROWNING SAINT"
6:00 P.M.
"A DISTANT THUNDER"
A story of tribulation and the end times.
FAMILY NITE-WED. 7 P.M.
Singles Meeting each Thurs. For Info. Call 466-2913
5610 N. Ash Next to Rowan Shopping Center 326-2913
A. L. Batterson D. W. French W. E. Shane



6:00 P.M.
SUNDAY
ALL ARE WELCOME
16MM COLOR FILM—
A story of tribulation and the end times
Mark IV Pictures

CHURCH OF GOD
W. 4205 Garden Springs Rd.
Sunday School 9:45 A.M.
Worship 11 a.m.
Evening Service 6 p.m.
Wed.—7:30 P.M.—Family Night
James Gentry, Pastor, 747-5613

Holyness Pentecostal BETHEL FULL GOSPEL MISSION
North 4221 Martin
Sunday School 10:00 a.m.
Worship Service 11:00 a.m.
Rev. Grant Moore
747-1745

KNOX PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH
9:15 A.M. Church School
10:30 A.M. Worship
The Rev. Leigh P. Taylor
"Come Join With Us"
Baby Nursery Available
Corner of Knox & Post Streets

NEW LIFE CHRISTIAN CENTER FOURSQUARE GOSPEL CENTER
4616 East 4th
(Joybell Christian School House)
9:45 AM Sunday School
11:00 AM Morning Worship
6:00 PM Evening Service
Don L. Knapp, Pastor-924-0090

WHITWORTH COMMUNITY PRESBYTERIAN
W. 212 Hawthorne Rd. 466-0305
10:10 A.M. Church School
9:00 & 11:10 A.M. Worship
(With child care provided)
Pastors:
Richard L. Gronhovd-Robert E. Slater

CHURCH OF GOD 7TH DAY FELLOWSHIP
North Jefferson & West Spofford
Sabbath School 10:00 AM
Worship Service 11:30 AM
Pastor Robert Sienknecht
For Information: 238-4422

REORGANIZED CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST OF LATTER DAY SAINTS
Christian Education 9:40 A.M.
Worship 11:00 A.M.
Prayer Service 7:00 P.M. Wed.

AUDUBON TERRACE	SOUTHSIDE	SPOKANE VALLEY
N. 4004 Belt J. Tim Lewis, Pastor 327-1270	E. 2004 Ninth Howard Lade, Pastor 299-4996	E. 8019 Liberty Gary McDonald Pastor 924-2406

Valley Fourth Memorial Church
S. 2303 Bowdish Rd. Ph. 924-4525
Showing forth the love of Christ
Tom Starr, Pastor

Col. 1:28
SERVICES:
8:15 am and 11:00 am ..... Morning Worship
9:15 am .... Family Sunday School
10:30 am .... Fellowship time
6:00 pm .... Evening Service
7:00 pm (Wed.) ...... Bible Study & Prayer
Home of VALLEY CHRISTIAN SCHOOL
Ph. 924-9131 Grades 1-12
7TH ANNIVERSARY CELEBRATION
• INDEPENDENT • BIBLE BELIEVING

FIRST BAPTIST CHURCH
S. 212 Lincoln
Charles E. Smith, Th. D., Pastor
Sam R. Gaffney, M. Div., Ed. Dir.
9:30 A.M. Sunday School
11:00 A.M. Morning Worship

DR. JERRY WHITE, Regional Director, the Navigators and former aero-space scientist.
"SALVATION is FREE, but what about DISCIPLESHIP?"
Luke 14:25-33
Chaplain Joe Green, Visitation
Charles R. Wolfe, M.D., Counselor

DOWNTOWN CHURCHES * * DOWNTOWN CHURCHES * * DOWNTOWN CHURCHES

CENTRAL LUTHERAN
Fifth and Bernard
8:30 & 11:00 A.M. Worship
9:45 Christian Education
Leland A. Bottjen — Jonathan Kennedy, Pastors
Nursery Provided

FIRST PRESBYTERIAN
Cedar at Fourth
9:30 A.M.—Church School for all ages
Dr. F. Dale Bruner
10:30 A.M.—Worship Service
"OUR SEARCH FOR A PERSONAL ETHIC"
The Rev. Richard H. Leon, Pastor
Child Care Provided

CENTRAL UNITED METHODIST
Third and Howard
Church School — 9:15 A.M.
Worship Hour — 10:30 A.M.
(Nursery Provided)
"THE COSTLY CROSS"
Dr. Thomas H. Albright

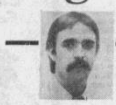
WESTMINSTER CONGREGATIONAL
Fourth and Washington
9:30 A.M.—Church School classes for all ages
10:30 A.M.—Church Service
"IS PERSONAL SALVATION BIBLICAL?"
Rev. Leroy W. Caborn
Child Care Provided

Pastor Paul Bashaw

Paul Bashaw, Pastor
Invites you to see the film
"Thief in the Night"
Mon. Oct. 1st 7:30 p.m.
Sunset Hill Baptist Church
W. 2815 Sunset Blvd.
Nursery provided

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

She's one gadfly who isn't about to give up



Chris Peck

People sometimes give up the fight to make life better, particularly if they are old, crippled or poor.

Not Nora Beggs.

She's still throwing the punches of a champ despite being blind in one eye, slowed by arthritis and living on something less than $100 a week.

Nora Beggs lives in the closest thing to a Spokane ghetto, the east-central part of town where streets aren't paved and where cesspools take the place of city sewers.

In Nora Beggs' neighborhood over half the households, black and white, are poverty-level residences. It's a place where plenty of people have given up.

Here, Nora Beggs, the Gadfly of Second Avenue, has become something of a poor people's heroine.

Living in a house that qualifies as a contractor's nightmare with crumbling walls and sagging roof, she strikes blows against the empire on behalf of the disadvantaged and the old.

"This end of town has got the little end of the stick for a long time," Mrs. Beggs said as the noise of the freeway sawed through her living room. "That's why I holler."

Six lanes of freeway traffic run less than 50 feet from Mrs. Beggs' front door. A survey of noise levels at a nearby intersection registered 65 decibels, twice the sound of an average residential district.

Yet Nora Beggs won't move. "Why move? " she asked. "I was here first. Sure, a lot of people call this place a slum. Well a lot of us have been living here a long time. We don't like to hear that. The kids out here have never thought that."

Rather than move, Mrs. Beggs has stayed for over 60 years and fought.

She has lobbied to have streets paved, sewers installed, schools maintained.

"She's a streetfighter," East Central Community Center Director Skip Rowland explained.

"She's part of a dying breed that stayed here and made it. She is one of those people who have hung on and survived."

A lifetime of rabble-rousing recently paid off for the Gadfly of Second Avenue.

After two years of prodding the Spokane Transit System, Mrs. Beggs has convinced the city to reroute a bus down her street.

A few weeks back, the new East Fifth bus route began detouring down Second Avenue to pick up half a dozen friends and neighbors of Nora Beggs and transporting them to church on Sunday and to shopping areas during the week.

Bus drivers now call it the Nora Beggs route. They say it makes sense and actually is an easier route to drive.

The Nora Beggs route through Spokane's near ghetto wouldn't have happened if the Gadfly of Second Avenue had not been on the phone every month for two years to bus line manager Robert Harder.

"It was Mrs. Beggs," the good-natured Harder agreed from his Transit System office at W1229 Boone. "She came to the transit commission meetings and would call me up every few days and wonder how things were going. We finally took a survey out there and discovered a lot of people would like the bus to run down Second."

Nora Beggs says the fight for the bus service goes back 23 years to when the freeway went in.

"A lot of us feel we have to put up with that freeway and we're entitled to a little bit more," she said, pointing out the window and across the six lanes of traffic.

"See that little white house over there? That woman has lived here since 1921. This is an old neighborhood. The freeway has ruined it. We've got to stick up for ourselves. If they cut off the bus again we'll holler at them again. I'll be on the bus taking a survey."

Some people say Mrs. Beggs is a pain in the side.

She razzes Washington Water Power, the phone company, the mayor and the bureaucrats of the dozen or so federal and state agencies that have moved into her neighborhood to try to save it.

The people in power aren't comfortable dealing with the Nora Beggses in a poor neighborhood.

You see, Mrs. Beggs hasn't given up like so many others around her have.

"We're not the aristocracy," she said of her neighborhood, "and I used to be afraid to speak out.

"Then I started seeing the problems of low income people," the Gadfly of Second Avenue said. "That's why I holler."

Nora Beggs, keep hollering.

It's the people who holler who end up saving neighborhoods. It's the people who give up who end up living in the soon-to-be slums.

Pavilion roof issue delayed once again

By JACK ROBERTS
Spokesman-Review staff writer

For a brief unbelievable moment Monday night, it appeared the City Council would solve forever the dilemma of the Riverfront Park Pavilion's roof — but then the bubble burst when Councilwoman Marilyn Stanton quipped: "I'm beginning to vacillate again."

She was so right. Her vote switch slapped another lengthy delay on the roof solution.

The council voted 4-3 to defeat a proposal by Councilman Roger K. Anderson to hire an architect to design a low-level roof over the ice rink and leave the upper cable network open as it is now. Voting against Anderson's proposal were Mayor Ron Bair, Wayne E. Guthrie, Bob Andren and Mrs. Stanton. Supporting it were Anderson, James E. Chase and Martha T. Shannon.

Anderson remarked:

"The inability of the council to make a decision on that roof is unbounded and limitless. I'm sure that this time next year we will still be debating the issue."

Just a moment before, Mrs. Stanton informed Mayor Bair there were four votes — hers included — lined up against him in favor of Anderson's proposal.

What finally came out of the 90 minutes discussion was that the former Pavilion Roof Committee, on Mrs. Stanton's proposal, would be reactivated to develop a ballot measure.

The question, expected to be submitted to the voters next spring, would ask whether a permanent roof (price included) or a low-level roof over the ice rink, with top open, is desired.

Even if voters approve the bond issue, expected to be $2 million, actual construction would not be completed until this time next year.

In recent years the council has displayed a fascination with the pavilion roof, spending endless hours discussing its pros and cons. Every conceivable kind of roof has been discussed. But to date there is no solution.

What changed Mrs. Stanton's mind was a comment by Chris Kopczynski, representing KOP Construction Co., N510 Howard, that his firm would "guarantee" a permanent concrete roof, with plastic skylights, over the Pavilion for $2 million. The council had been led to believe in the past such a roof would run as high as $3.5 million.

Mrs. Stanton expressed amazement, declaring the voters should be given a chance to decide the question.

"I just can't believe Mrs. Stanton can vacillate that fast again," said Chase.

Anderson argued earlier that many people has expressed the "overwhelming" opinion that the roof should remain open as it is now.

"I think we ought to make a decision and put this to bed once and for all," he said.

Bair said he believes most people want the roof to remain open, adding he never believed a permanent roof was desired. He predicted a permanent roof issue would lose on the ballot.

However, he contended the voters should make the determination — and the only proper way to for them to do it is on the ballot.

Both Guthrie and Andren said there is no urgency at this time. A roof of any kind cannot be constructed before winter weather sets in.

Andren said a specific recommendation for a permanent roof, with a cost figure, should be put before the voters.

Guthrie said more information is needed, and that next spring is the proper time to consult voters.

When asked why a low-level roof is needed at all over the ice rink, Anderson said ice hockey, which is a major revenue producer at the park, cannot be played in the rain. If roller skating is started during the summer months, he said, no concessionaire would invest in a floor that is not protected.

The majority of people are pleased with the way it is now," said Mrs. Shannon.

Caution: Spokane's future is crossing here

Adams Elementary School safety patrolman Kevin Schmidt at Thirty-seventh and Regal.

Student volunteers assure safety

By JIM SMITH
Spokesman-Review staff writer

What's been the safest spot in Spokane every school day the past 52 years?

Statistics seem to indicate it may be the patroled crosswalk at your neighborhood elementary school.

Safety officer Fred Uttke of the Spokane Police Department Monday cited the excellent record compiled by the student patrol boys and girls since the first students were given such jobs here in 1927.

The millions of crossings pupils have made to and from school over the 52-year span are uncounted. But the number of injuries have been tabulated.

Uttke said there have been no fatalities at the student-patroled crossings.

"And the injuries were very, very minor," the officer said. The injury count stands at five — the fifth having been recorded last January.

Spokane Valley schools are compiling a good record too.

But not all of the elementary schools in the three Spokane Valley school districts have student safety patrols.

Washington State Patrolman John Mittman, school safety director for the three districts, said that in the past 15 years not a single injury has taken place at a Spokane County school crosswalk while the students patroled it.

In Spokane, students are busy at 119 crosswalks keeping pupils going one way while traffic is stopped the other way every school day.

Uttke said 50 public and parochial schools have the student patrol.

Rewards aren't tremendous for the student volunteers. They have to come to school early and stay a little late so other pupils can safely cross busy intersections. They may miss 10 minutes of class at 11:35 a.m. or thereabouts each school day as they serve as crossing guides for kindergarten children.

Uttke said the patrols collect "merits of award" certificates at the end of a school year. They also receive patrol badges from the American Automobile Association.

Each school in the city selects "outstanding school patrol" students annually who are honored at a luncheon.

The Spokane Indians baseball team and Spokane Flyers hockey team both offer "safety patrol nights" on which safety patrol students are admitted free.

This season's hockey night is scheduled for Feb. 17, 1980, Uttke said.

Drivers who fail to obey the students are violating the law. When reported to Uttke through channels, this can be a serious crime indeed. A reckless driving citation and license suspension are possible eventualities for offenders.

Tridentine case triggers angry accusations

A verbal free-for-all erupted Monday as members of the Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church asked the Spokane County Superior Court to ban certain alleged activities near their mountain top seminary.

The Tridentines are asking Judge Philip J. Thompson to order John M. Tamplin, 70, and his daughter, Margaret Skarisky, 31, both of Rathdrum, Idaho, be permanently enjoined from displaying their sign-laden pickup truck neat Mount St. Michael's.

Often admonishing Tamplin's fiery cross-examination of the many witnesses, Thompson concluded the stormy non-jury session with, "I want you people to stay away from each other tonight and tomorrow before court (Tuesday).

"I'm well aware feelings are high in this case and I do not want your being upset to get anyone in trouble. I certainly don't want anything to happen that might cause a problem with this case," the judge told them.

Thompson referred to a note given him by Tamplin who said it had been found on his windshield.

"The note speaks rather unkindly of someone's taking too large a parking spot and refers to where this person will go after death," the judge said.

The court session involves the Tridentines' desire to convert the existing restraining order prohibiting Tamplin and Ms. Skarisky from trespassing on church property into a permanent injunction.

Thompson was told that from October 1978 until last summer, Tamplin has continued to block traffic near Mount St. Michael's by parking his truck near the middle of one of two roads in the immediate area of the seminary.

A high billboard-like sign was lodged in the bed of his truck while several hand-painted signs were attached to the sides and back of the vehicle.

The signs challenged the teachings of the Tridentine order, which Tamplin alleges is "another Jonestown, Guyana," and a "family-splitting cult."

Tamplin and Ms. Skarisky deny any wrong-doing and told Thompson Monday they had not been near the seminary since the issuance of the restraining order last summer.

The pair, however, accused the Tridentines of being "liars," of trespassing on their Rathdrum property and of poisoning their turkey and pet goat.

Testimony Monday afternoon centered around a June 24 incident during which Tamplin allegedly had parked his truck on the Loop Road in view of the Tridentines.

Members of the church had confronted Tamplin and his daughter with "sharp words and threats being exchanged," according to testimony.

"You threatened me and pushed me to the ground," Ms. Skarisky told a witness. "I was afraid you were going to you-know-what."

"I can't help it if you fell; I didn't push you," came the reply.

Another Tridentine, Barry Hughes, said he'd seen Tamplin's truck in the area of the seminary, "about 10 times, only on Sunday. That's the only day I'm up there."

"You were blocking the road," Ms. Skarisky quipped.

"No, I wouldn't say that. You were blocking the road and I was parked behind you. I couldn't move. I was afraid to pass you," Hughes said.

Tamplin added that the Tridentines were not "true Catholics because they wore tight pants and were not always wearing a rosary."

Testimony continues this morning.

First Lady dropping in for lunch, press session

If it's lunchtime, this must be Spokane.

That's what the nation's First Lady, Rosalynn Carter, may be thinking this Thursday when she jets here for a whirlwind luncheon stop between appearances in Portland and Seattle.

After earlier doubts, the president's wife is now scheduled for a press conference after Air Force Two touches down at Spokane International Airport's Geiger Field at about noon Thursday.

But White House press spokesman Steve Leroy said Monday the news conference will be Mrs. Carter's only scheduled activity besides the main event — an appearance at a Convention Center luncheon to raise money for husband Jimmy's re-election campaign.

Following that, she'll be whisked back to the airport to leave for Seattle at about 2 p.m.

"At this point, it looks like there really isn't much leeway," Leroy said of Mrs. Carter's itinerary. "It's in the middle of the day between stops."

Meanwhile, local luncheon coordinators expect between 600 and 700 persons to greet the First Lady when she arrives at the Convention Center, probably sometime shortly after her scheduled appearance time of 12:30 p.m.

Janet Gilpatrick, co-chairwoman of the local Democratic reception committee for the event, said Monday that more than 400 of the $12.50 luncheon tickets already had been sold.

Tickets for Mrs. Carter's dinner speech in Seattle Thursday evening are selling for $100 a plate. Reception "guests" in Seattle will pay $500 to visit with the president's wife, Leroy said.

Given a "pretty steady" flow of orders since tickets became available last week, she expects the final figure to approach the 700 mark.

Tickets for the event are available from the Carter/Mondale Presidential Committee at the Ridpath Hotel, or by calling 838-6970.

Mrs. Gilpatrick disclaimed earlier media reports that the committee would actually receive $6 from each ticket sold. That determination has not been made, awaiting final income and expense figures, she said.

WSU bomb scare

Washington State University students were evacuated from a men's dormitory during the weekend after a package, which looked like two sticks of dynamite and a timing device, was found in an elevator on the sixth floor of Goldsworthy Hall. A Spokane Police Department bomb squad arrived and identified the package for what it really was: two railroad flares and a clock.

Suit filed to block Five Mile sewer district

Three Five Mile Prairie families filed a suit in Spokane County Superior Court Monday calling for a judicial review of a $2.7 million local improvement district for a trunk sewer recently approved by the Spokane City Council.

The proposed sewer line project for the 3,000 acres of the Indian Trail and west Five Mile Prairie area was authorized by the City Council Sept. 17 on the strength of petitions favoring the project signed by owners of 63 percent of the property valuation.

James A. McDevitt, attorney for the Five Mile residents, asked for a show-cause hearing on the writ of review Oct. 26.

McDevitt is representing Spokane County District Court Judge John A. Schultheis, Wilford Forsgreen and Dr. Richard Elston in the request for a review.

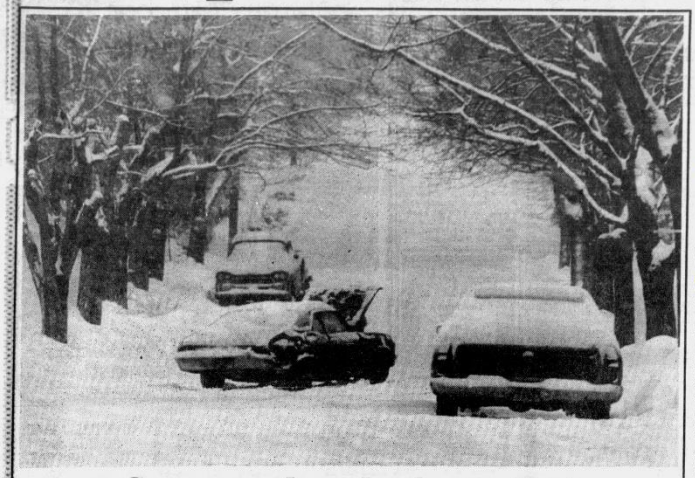
The three have received assessments ranging as high as $46,000 for Forsgreen, who owns 80 acres within the LID but will still be more than a mile from a sewer connection when the project is completed.

The petition alleges the city didn't have the jurisdiction to create the LID, 15 percent of which is outside the city limits, because the Spokane County Boundary Review Board didn't review the project.

The suit also alleges the LID was gerrymandered to favor landowners who wanted the sewer trunk line.

The document asks that the portion of the LID outside the city be excluded from the city proposal.

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.



Snow, salty slush studied

When the City Council discussed wider use of salt as a snow-control measure earlier this week, Councilman James E. Chase asked city attorneys whether he should be disqualified from voting.

Chase was dead serious. He saw it as a potential conflict of interest situation because he owns a body and fender shop.

The issue, simply, is this: Salt rusts the bottoms of cars. Chase is in the business of repairing automobile bodies and therefore stands to gain financially.

No one likely would have thought of it if he had not raised the question. Corporation Counsel James C. Sloane assured Chase he should vote.

Spokane Public Works Director John A. Swanson has come up with a snow-removal proposal he believes could save the city $10,000 each time conditions require snow to be hauled from downtown streets this winter.

And, with a 6-to-1 endorsement from the City Council, Swanson will implement his plan to reduce cost, protect pedestrians from slush-splashing cars and reduce traffic congestion.

The plan goes into effect the first time this winter that the accumulated snow depth downtown reaches 6 inches and needs hauling off the streets.

These changes, all recommended by Swanson, have been adopted by the council:

— When chemically treated (salted) snow reaches a depth that will create a problem in parking lanes, it will be grader-bladed to the center of the street to hasten melting and disposal.

A small amount will be moved from time to time into center traffic lanes to accelerate melting and drainage into gutters.

— When temperatures and snow depth preclude the use of chemicals, the snow will be plowed to the center of the street, loaded on trucks and dumped in the Spokane River. The cost of this operation for a normal six-inch snowfall is placed at about $36,000. This procedure is now in effect.

However, under the new change, the city will spend $1,500 to place sideboards on its trucks, which will allow hauling of larger snow loads with fewer trucks. This is where Swanson believes he can save $10,000 a storm.

He said a standard storm of this type now requires 30 vehicles, which includes 21 trucks. The cost is placed at $32,400. Under the new procedure only 15 trucks — with sideboards — would be used. Swanson believes the cost will drop to $22,100 per snowfall of six inches when chemicals are precluded.

Swanson told the council his department has experimented with "wet salt," which proponents claim is used in less quantity than dry salt.

"Our experimentation showed that we could melt snow at temperatures well below the temperature range of straight salt," said Swanson. "It is our hope that the advocates of wet salt are correct and that we may reduce our present use of chemicals." He attempted to show the council that Spokane uses less salt volume than other cities of comparable size and in similar temperature zones.

For example, Swanson said Spokane uses only 2,100 tons of salt a year. Syracuse, N.Y., uses 22,500 tons, while Rochester, N.Y., uses 21,740 tons a year.

All this failed to impress Councilman Roger K. Anderson, who commented:

"We will still face slush. We will still ruin shoes and damage the bottoms of cars. I still think this (use of salt) will be more expensive to the community than (truck) snow removal."

The council voted 6-1 for the changes, with Anderson dissenting.

January 1979, below, and December 1978, above

Tridentines win court suit

By TOM BURNETT
Spokesman-Review staff writer

Two adamant critics of the Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church were ordered Tuesday in Spokane County Superior Court not to trespass on ground owned by the Fatima Crusaders at Mount St. Michael's, northeast of Spokane.

John M. Tamplin, 70, and his daughter, Margaret Skarisky, 31, did not challenge Judge Philip J. Thompson's order, nor did they offer a defense at the end of a fiery day-and-a-half trial.

The two former participants in the Tridentine movement said only that their religion prohibited them from "putting themselves in fear for their lives."

At trial's end, Tamplin said he feared "for his life" to go near the mountaintop seminary of the controversial Tridentine organization.

The Tridentines sought a permanent injunction barring Tamplin and Ms. Skarisky, both of Rathdrum, Idaho, from parking their sign-laden pickup truck on Tridentine land at Mount St. Michael's.

Members of the religious order contended Tamplin's truck tended to dissuade prospective followers from entering the mountain retreat.

Tamplin parked his truck often either on or near what was termed the Loop Road between October 1978 and last June, testimony indicated.

In June, a Spokane County Superior Court restraining order was issued prohibiting Tamplin and his daughter from trespassing on Tridentine land. The order had been obeyed.

Tamplin argued this week that the Loop Road was not owned by the Tridentines and therefore was not subject to their control. The road is visible from Mount St. Michael's and is used by almost all motorists driving to the seminary.

Tamplin further contended members of the church had harassed his daughter and him on their Rathdrum property, threatening to burn their home and poisoning their turkeys and pet goat.

The Tridentines, denying the allegations, asked that their restraining order be converted to a permanent injunction.

Judge Thompson resolved the heated issue Tuesday by ruling that the Loop Road is owned by the Tridentines.

His decision prohibits Tamplin and his daughter from parking on the Loop Road. It does not prohibit Tamplin from displaying his signs or speaking against the Tridentines.

Tamplin may continue to park on a county road which intersects the Loop Road, the judge noted. However, it was also noted that anyone parking on the shoulderless county road would be in violation of traffic ordinances because of the narrow roadway.

Once last summer, the Spokane County Sheriff's Department ordered Tamplin's truck towed from the county road because it was impeding traffic.

"The court, in this instance, is put in a position of trying to resolve this dispute in a manner fair to all, keeping in mind each party's right to the freedoms of religion, speech and assembly," Thompson said.

"The court must balance the issues with an interest to the rights of both parties.

"The Tridentines, Mr. Tamplin and his daughter share equally in their right to freedom of religion. "No law or no man on earth has the right to abridge this right. Both parties have the right to respect and serve their God in whatever manner they choose.

"Both parties have the right of freedom of speech. What's at stake hare is where one party wants to go to an area of another and exercise his constitutional freedoms.

"The exchange of ideas is a proper exercise of the Constitutional right to freedom of assembly.

The judge said the Tridentines "have title to the Loop Road by virtue of their owning the land . . . they have the right to ask these people not to park on their property."

All ready for Teddy, pro-life leader says

By ROBERT L. ROSE
Spokesman-Review Political Editor

WASHINGTOW — Anti-abortion spokesman Paul A. Brown, who put Idaho Sen. Frank Church on a reelection "hit list," said Tuesday he is eager to do the same for Sen. Edward Kennedy if he announces for president.

"Teddy Kennedy kills babies and votes continuously to do so," Brown told a political seminar sponsored by the Washington Journalism Center at the Watergate hotel.

"We are anxiously looking forward to Teddy Kennedy announcing for the presidency. We would hound him from one end of the country to the other on this issue."

Brown, asked to specify his "hound" tactics, said his group would "greet him at a number of airports with pickets . . . at luncheon with pickets . . . at breakfast sessions with pickets.

"We'd picket him to death," he said.

Brown, founder, treasurer and executive director of the Life Amendment Political Action Committee Inc., complained that there is "a great assumption by the public, even among our own people, that Kennedy is pro-life" just bacause his name is Kennedy.

"The voting record of Kennedy speaks for itself," he said.

Brown put out a "hit list" about a year ago, declaring his group would attempt to defeat Church and other Democratic senators seeking reelection such as John Culver of Iowa, Birch Bayh of Indiana and George McGovern of South Dakota.

Asked if his list coincides with similar list by other groups, such as the gun lobby and organizations regarded as ultra-conservative, Brown agreed.

"But we published our list first," he said. "The conservative list was published sometime after. That's coalition politics. If we can benefit each other, fine. I have no problems with that whatsoever."

Brown's group was given credit in a newspaper poll for the defeat in 1978 of Iowa Sen. Dick Clark.

"We delivered the votes," Brown said.

"Pro-life political action is a growing force in the nation. Don't pass us off too lightly. I think you're all going to be surprised in 1980."

Brown, who described himself as a liberal Democrat, said he would be unable to support President Carter or Gov. Edward G. Brown as alternatives to Kennedy.

"We are totally, absolutely opposed to all three," he said.

But, he said, he could support Republican Ronald Reagan, even though Reagan as governor of California signed a pro-abortion law.

"He regretted it. He's changed his mind. We allow for reform," Brown said. "If Church would co-sponsor our proposed constitutional amendment against abortion, we'd campaign for him tomorrow."

Brown showed a copy of a letter he said Church was sending to "all the priests and nuns in Idaho" which says in part, "I oppose abortion. I believe in adoption. I have supported revisions in the law which have eliminated 99 percent of the federally funded abortions."

"Senator Church has that Washington mentality that you can compromise with human life. We don't buy that," Brown said. "We have two percents — 100 percent and zero. There is no in between."

Chamber raps DSHS methods

Washington State's Departaent of Social and Health Services has been strongly criticized by the Spokane Area Chamber of Commerce for its handling of state funds which reportedly resulted in the loss of $12 million for nursing home reimbursement.

The Chamber's board of trustees unanimously adopted a resolution calling on Gov. Dixy Lee Ray to intervene immediately and rectify funding inequities resulting from the shortfall.

At issue is a funding item deleted from the DSHS budget during legislative action last spring.

The money had been in the govarnor's budget request to "permit an increase in the number of daily nursing care hours per patient from aproximately 2.2 to 2.4."

Without the funds, present reimbursement trends will leave a $12-$15 million deficit in the department's $250 million nursing home budget by the end of the biennium, said Gerald Thompson, secretary of the state's largest agency.

DSHS and legislative officials have blamed each other for the shortfall.

Thompson said House human resources subcommittee chairmen were informed by letter May 1 that the item had been removed by the Senate and that patient care would suffer as a result.

A letter from Reps. Jerry M. Hughes, D-Spokane, and Alex Deccio, R-Yakima, said DSHS had not mentioned the item when legislative budget writers collected information for the appropriations bill.

The letter charged DSHS had not provided adequate information to the subcommittee when asking for funds necessary to fund salaries for nursing home workers at 90 percent of wages for comparable hospital employees.

Hughes later said he had discussed the issue with Deccio, but had not read or approved the letter, which referred to both representatives but was signed only by Deccio.

Thompson said DSHS would try to recover the loss by adjustment in its budgat. An estimated $6 million could be saved by a newly implemented lid on patient care hours that will be reimbursed, he said.

The chamber of commerce resolution states the recovery efforts create create a critical situation posing significant threat to the well-being of many nursing home patients.

Trustees charged that the funding shortfall would foster a total cost increase to both the consumer and the state.

The Chamber resolution was sent to Ray and all Eastern Washington legislators. It will be read into the official record Friday in Olympia at public hearings designed to gather information on nursing home conditions in Washington State, a Chamber spokesman said.

Flights by November if Airwest strike ends

Regular Hughes Airwest flights should resume in early November if striking employees ratify a tentative agreement reached Monday, airline spokesmen in California said Tuesday.

About 2,200 members of the Airline Employees are on strike against the western airline. Fourteen daily flights from Spokane have been affected since the strike began Sept. 10.

Union and company officials reached a tentative agreement Monday evening in Miami Beach, Fla., after a week of meetings with federal mediators, said Robert Brown, spokesman for the National Mediation Board.

Brown said details would not be released until union members vote on the settlement. No date for an association vote was available Tuesday night.

"The company is pleased the agreement has occurred," said Larry Litchfield, Hughes spokesman, from California.

"We're Looking forward to getting back to scheduled service, which — subject to ratification by the entire union — should be early in November," he said.

The company, based in San Mateo, Calif., serves 12 states and 45 cities, mostly west of the Rockies.

Special tickets available for first lady's talk

Senior citizens and students can now buy discount tickets to hear First Lady Rosalynn Carter talk at a Convention Center fund-raising luncheon Thursday.

But if you're not one of those planning to attend the luncheon, you won't have much chance to catch a glimpse of Mrs. Carter. That's the official word from White House advance staffers here.

Luncheon coordinator Janet Gilpatrick said Tuesday anyone aged 65 or older or carrying a student identification card could pay $9.50 to hear Mrs. Carter speak.

That price doesn't include lunch. Regular tickets for the food and festivities continue to sell for $12.50. Mrs. Gilpatrick said total sales climbed close to 500 Tuesday.

Thousands of people saw Mrs. Carter during her first visit here, to the Expo '74 World's Fair. Her husband was governor of Georgia then, not the incumbent president preparing for the re-election campaign which Thursday's luncheon proceeds will help finance.

The idea was considered as late as Monday, but there will be no opportunities for the masses to view the First Lady this time around.

"You can speculate as to what the route will be (from the airport) and the arrival site at the convention center," said White House press staffer Steve Leroy.

"Because of the tight schedule, we just don't have the freedom to do anything else," he said of the situation.

The first lady's schedule, reported by the White House staff Tuesday:

— Noon, Mrs. Carter arrives at Geiger Field from Portland, Ore.

— 12:05 p.m., she meets with members of the local media for a brief press conference in Geiger Field's National Guard Briefing Room.

— 12:15 p.m., Mrs. Carter leaves the airport by motorcade for the trip to the Convention Center.

— 12:30 p.m., the motorcade arrives at the Convention Center.

— 12:40 p.m., Mrs. Carter delivers her remarks. Staffers said they didn't know what topics she might address.

— 1:30 p.m., the first lady leaves the Convention Center to return to Geiger Field.

— 1:50 p.m., her plane departs from Geiger Field en route to an evening appearance in Seattle.

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Children shortchanged, psychologist says

By CHERYL ERNST
Spokesman-Review staff writer

Children are the minority most discriminated against, a nationally recognized psychologist said in Spokane Friday.

"We all do well individually with our children, but treating them in groups, we do a bad job," said Marvin Ack, vice president for human ecology at the Minneapolis Children's Health Center and host of a monthly radio show on child management and behavior.

Children — 47 percent of the population — receive only 5 percent of mental health funds nationally. They once received half the federal health dollars but now receive only $1 in $10 of the expenditures, said the clinical professor of health care psychology during a press conference.

Ack is the featured speaker in a day-long workshop on parents as sex educators of their children today at St. George's School, W2929 Waikiki Road.

No laws protect children, he claimed. For example, they can be denied housing in adults-only apartments, he said.

About 90 percent of the recommendations of the 1902 White House Conference on Children had not been implemented 70 years later — two years after Ack served on the 1970 conference.

In this the International Year of the Child, Ack debunked the notion of America's youth-orientation as a myth.

"As parenting has become harder and harder, the parents have asked other institutions to take over familial responsibilities," he said. "We ask the schools to teach our children sex, cooking, driving. . ."

Sex education does belong in the schools, but in partnership with parents, he said.

Most existing programs are too little, too late, he maintained. Most sex education comes during high school even though a large portion of the 1 million teen-age pregnancies annually is in the 13-15 age group and venereal disease is reaching epidimic proportions.

"Children of 4 and 5 years are concerned about anatomy, but not in a sexual fashion, and that is the time to discuss that," Ack suggested.

"In elementary school, they begin to ask questions about procreation," he added. "The pre-puberty years, 10-11, is the time for true sex education to begin."

Ack said sex cannot be discussed independently from religion, morals, standards and individual beliefs, and that is where parents come in.

"Children should be taught that the best oral contraceptive is still 'No,'" he said. "They need to know that true intimacy can only come when a person is fond of himself or herself."

Parents need to become more comfortable talking about sex with their children, he said. But that doesn't mean parading around in the nude, an extreme which may be as harmful as excessive modesty.

"The family that is in the habit of discussing other personal things will find it easier to talk about sex," he said. Parents need to talk about feelings, discipline, fear and anger with their children.

"Often children are involved in sexual activity for non-sexual reasons. A girl may be mad at her mother, or may think her friends won't like her or the boy won't ask her out again," said Ack, suggesting more open communication in all areas will ease discussions on sex.

And while the father-to-son talk is fine, the education doesn't end with one session, he added. "Parents need to recognize sex education is a process — it involves attitudes, which do not change in a single session."

While Ack suggests approaches, and explains the world as seen through children's eyes, he said parents should ignore "prescriptive" books that tell parents how to behave with children.

"Read what tells you what children are like, you need to know that, but ignore prescriptions," he said.

He said he would be happy to respond to parents' questions about children today during the conference, sponsored by Planned Parenthood of Spokane, Washington Community College District 17 and the Inland Empire Academy of Family Physicians.

Ack will discuss principles of child rearing — including avoidance of unnecessary surprises, understanding of situations, avoidance of extremes which overwhelm children and discussion of life events — after the 8:30 a.m. conference registration.

He will discuss parents as sex educators after workshops on issues related to sex education.

Ray condemns politics of fear

By ROBERT HARPER
Spokesman-Review Olympia Bureau

OLYMPIA — Gov. Dixy Lee Ray expressed alarm Friday at what she termed the recent "politics of fear" of new technology.

In a speech with obvious reference to but no direct mention of nuclear power, Ray told the Washington Public Power Supply System's annual meeting the introduction of new technology usually produces fears among many citizens.

"But seldom have we seen so great an involvement (in recent months) in the politicization of fears — whether justified or not," said Ray.

New technologies always carry some risks and "they will b assessed as they have been in the past," said Ray, whose advocacy of nuclear power and nuclear waste disposal management policies have been sharply attacked in recent months.

She went on to cite as an example of the public resistance to new technology the successful 1888 battle in Seattle to use electric trollies.

Opposition came from Seattle City Hall indicating that the city council "in those long lost days was easily frightened then by new inventions," she said to the laughter of the WPPSS audience.

Seattle City Light and Seattle elected officials have been critical of WPPSS' management of the construction of five nuclear power plants, whose cost has risen from $4.1 billion to $11.8 billion.

But the governor asserted that new technology has meant freedom and liberty for citizens.

"Technology more than anything else has freed women" from economic dependence, said Ray.

Citing the example of 11th and 12th Century France, Ray said the introduction of the spinning wheel led to such changes as allowing women to acquire property and to retain their own earnings from their work.

Technology creates a situation where "muscular strength is no longer the prime condition for being employed," she said, noting the wide use of electrical home appliances and labor-saving devices.

"Women's liberation always has been dependent upon knowledge, inventions and technology," the governor said.

However, Ray added that it was then strange "we find women active or in the forefront of those ranks that are anti-science and anti-technology."

She said she also was distrubed about the young and well-educated who question technology on the basis of risk.

Their concerns about risk essentially reach the assumption that all of life is without hazard and should be totally comfortable, she said.

Ray urged the nation to reaffirm its faith in technology and in the ability of mankind to use knowledge.

S-R photo by BART RAYNIAK

Welcoming the work on Mt. Spokane

Restaurateur Bruce Grambo, left, the owner of Grambo's on the Mountain, and employee Bob Crabb shovel the first ski stuff of this season — about 8 inches of snow that fell during a 25-hour period Thursday and Friday, promising ski lifts may open soon.

Limited burning OK'd

Open burning of yard and garden waste in the outlying areas of Spokane County begins today and will continue through Nov. 9, according to the County Air Pollution Control Authority.

Recent rainfall has "significantly reduced" the fire danger.

"The boundaries for fall burning are not the same as those used during spring burning," warned a spokesman at the authority, noting, "a telephone call to this office (456-4727) will provide the caller with an exact answer as to his particular area."

Roughly, the northern most boundary for open burning is Highway 395 and Mill Road with the southern boundary being Sixth-fifth Avenu.

The western boundary is Hayford Road while the eastern limit is Kenney Road. Persons living within the boundaries are prohibited from burning.

Violators could be fined $250, depending on what is being burned and prior violations, the authority noted.

Prior to the recent rainfall, the dates for open burning had been set for Oct. 16 through Nov. 5. However, because of the Department of Natural Resources declaring a high fire danger in the area, burning permits were being required.

"The DNR called us Friday morning with information the rain had been sufficient enough to eliminate the need for permits," the authority spokesman said, "so we established the dates for opening burning."

Tridentines asking land review

By JOHN KAFENTZIS
Spokesman-Review staff writer

A Tridentine Latin Rite Church couple Friday filed for a judicial review of a Spokane County decision that they complete an environmental checklist before building a home on Mount St. Michael's on land lacking county road frontage.

The writ of review filed by Donald D. and Sara L. Ott of Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, contends the recent decision by the county zoning board of adjustment requiring the environmental assessment was based on evidence that was "speculative, hearsay and irrelevent."

Ott had requested a zoning variance on a 5.2-acr parcel of land he owns on Mount St. Michael's northeast of Spokane to exempt him from the county's road frontage requirement.

However, in hearings before both the county zoning adjuster in August and the adjustment board in September, it was decided that a larger question at issue was the precedent such a variance might set for further development in the area.

Ott and others, most of whom are Tridentines, purchased their land on Mount St. Michael's from the Tridentine Church which bought the 75-acre former Jesuit Scholasticate and and several hundred surrounding acres more than a year ago.

The church originally planned a housing development on 430 acres but dropped the proposal because of opposition from area property owners, a church leader testified.

Later, in a money-raising effort, the church divided the land into 43 parcels of slightly more than 10 acres each and sold them.

County subdivision regulations allow divisions of land into parcels of more than 10 acres each without public review. Once those parcels are sold they can again be divided into parcels of more than five acres without public review.

Tridentines say testimony was "speculative, hearsay and irrelevant." Other residents of the Mount St. Michael area say the Tridentines are using loopholes in the law to avoid public review of a housing subdivision.

Ott and others planned to divide their lots but a county requirement that building lots have frontage on a county road brought them to the zoning adjuster seeking variance.

County planning departmant staff members and area residents organized as the Northeast Property Owners Environmental Protection Association testified at the hearings that the Tridentine property owners were systematically subdividing the land using loopholes in the subdivision laws to avoid public review.

The zoning adjuster and the board of adjustment agreed and asked for an environmental assessment of the divisions before considering a variance.

Ott contends the requirement for an environmental assessment was not supported by substantial evidence on the record and that variances are exempted from environmental assessments.

Community digest

Spokane Miniature Society will conduct an organizational meeting for new affiliate groups at 1:30 p.m. today in the auditorium of the Spokane Public Library, W906 Main.

Crowning of the "King and Queen of Sparta" will culminate homecoming activities for Spokane and Spokane Falls community colleges at a dance this evening. The dance will start at 9 in the SFCC cafeteria.

Spokane Valley's Seventh Day Adventist Church at Mission and Pines will hold an auction sale at 7:30 tonight. Fall produce and baked goods will be among items offered.

Non-violence training will be offered from noon to 5 p.m. to ay at the Peace and Justice Center, E224 Sharp, in preparation for the group's protest at the Trident submarine base in Bangor, Wash., Oct. 28-29.

A public forum at Spokane Community College from 1 to 3 p.m. today will provide citizens an opportunity to express viewpoints on long-term residential care facilities. The forum is sponsored by the institutions task force of the Governor's Committee on Employment of the Handicapped.

A homecoming parade sponsored by Eastern Washington University will be today at 10 a.m. in Cheney, Wash. EWU's Eagles will meet the University of Puget Sound Loggers in a football game at 1 p.m. and a semi-formal dance will begin at 9 tonight at the Davenport Hotel.

Spellman to speak here

John Spellman, King County executive, will speak at a noon luncheon Nov. 13 at the Ridpath Motor Inn given by the Spokane Real Estate Research Committee of the Spokane Area Development Council.

Spellman, a candidate for governor in 1976 who has been mentioned as a possible candidate again next year, will talk on managing metropolitan growth.

David Walsh, assistant manager of the council, said King County has had to cope with many of the problems of community growth that are being debated now in Spokane.

King County rejected the commissioner form of government and selected its own form of government, naming Spellman county executive. A similar option is being discussed for Spokane County.

TV show prompts telegrams of protest

The Washington Congress of Parents, Teachers and Students has sent telegrams "expressing concern" to television stations throughout the state which aired the controversial movie "Flesh and Blood."

In Spokane, Patty Kileup, local service area PTSA vice president, said a telegram was sent to KREM-TV which showed the two-part film last week.

The motion picture is about a prizefighter who in one part of the movie becomes involved in an incestuous relationship with his mother.

"Our stand is that there are still a lot of children watching television when the movie was on" at 9 p.m. both Sunday and Tuesday, Mrs. Kileup said.

"They don't know the difference. Children may think this is acceptable behavior," she said.

Mrs. Kileup said there were a great number of unsupervised children watching television at the time "Flesh and Blood" was broadcast.

"We suggest they remove this type of program and be more selective about what goes on," she said.

Mrs. Kileup said the PTSA has campaigned the television networks for years to remove shows containing "undue" sex and violence.

Expenditures

Audit of Erickson

OLYMPIA — Washington's Public Disclosure Commission plans to review Spokane County Sheriff Larry V. Erickson's 1978 campaign expenditure reports.

David Clark, commission administrative assistant, Friday said a routine audit of Erickson's reports showed that he failed to disclose orders for campaign material until the orders were actually paid.

State campaign disclosure reporting regulations require orders to be listed when they are placed, not when they are paid, said Clark.

Sheriff Erickson said from his home late Friday he was aware of the commission's intended review, and was aware that Schedule B form listing orders for campaign materials had been filed late.

"My treasurer, who happens to be my wife, did fail to file the information. It was an unintentional error.

"I will personally go to Olympia Monday and try to appear before the commission when it meets Tuesday," he said.

"I think the commission does a good job of informing the public, and think their review will show everything we've filed with them has been timely and accurate — except the Schedule B, which was simply an oversight."

Clark said he would schedule the matter for a hearing at the commission's November 27 meeting in Olympia.

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Bishop Welsh on Tridentines:

Rejected as true Catholics

The Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church cannot be identified as a legitimate expression of the Roman Catholic faith, Spokane's Roman Catholic bishop, Lawrence Welsh, stated in an Inland Register editorial this week.

The editorial accompanied a lengthy copyrighted story on the Tridentine sect headquartered at Mount St. Michael's, a former Jesuit seminary.

The investigation was two years in the making and will take seven weeks to tell, said editors of the Eastern Washington Catholic newspaper.

"We have ... done everything in our power to avoid being judgmental, taken every possible precaution to give the benefit of the doubt when facts tended to be ambiguous or detrimental," Monsignor John Donnelly, executive editor, said in an opening editorial.

The caution was necessary in reporting about a schismatic, traditionalist sect that has been charged in the past with overzealous punishment of children, brainwashing of some members, disruption of families and bilking of followers.

Tridentines, sometimes known as Fatima Crusaders, are traditionalists in dress, practices and beliefs, officials say. They reject Roman Catholic doctrine since the beginning of reforms instituted by Pope John XXIII, Pope Paul VI and the second Vatican council. They continue to celebrate the Tridentine Latin Mass as adopted in the Council of Trent in 1568.

The leader of the Spokane Catholic diocese rejected the Tridentines as true Catholics because of the group's adherence to what the official Catholic Church considers outmoded practices.

"Implicitly, Bishop (Francis K.) Schuckardt (Tridentine founder) has set himself up as the final and last arbiter of Catholic tradition. This follows the pattern used by all so-called reformers of the past. They are above the then current expression of the Catholic tradition," Welsh said.

But interest in the group extends beyond religion.

While a mailing list of 10,000 and a membership of 5,000 seem small, 800 of them reside around Spokane and the Idaho cities of Coeur d'Alene and Rathdrum.

The church owns 100 acres in Idaho, which it calls the City of Mary, in addition to Mount St. Michael's acreage, amounting to some $3 million worth of land and property, the Register reported.

Use of that property will be one of several issues addressed in the coming six weeks, editors pledged.

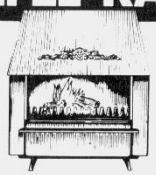
Skilled blacks win more jobs

PRETORIA, South Africa (AP) — South Africa's white minority government has decided to allow black building workers to do skilled jobs in "white" areas, it was announced Thursday.

Official racial segregation laws had restricted skilled building work by blacks to areas where they are required to live.

BEST FISH in town
Ron's Dutch Inn
E. 12502 Sprague
924-4660

EFEL KAMINA



SALE
REGULAR $695
$562
limited time only!

SAVE $132 ON OUR BEST SELLING STOVE:
THE EFEL WOOD/COAL STOVE & FIREPLACE
Here's why EFEL is so popular:

1 Glass doors for loading and fire viewing
2 End door for ease of loading
3 Ash pan under firebox for cleanliness
4 Cast iron grate
5 Cast iron lined firebox
6 Cast iron firebox hood
7 Radiant heat when hood is raised
8 Air convection heat when hood is in place
9 Cooktop surface
10 Exterior porcelainized steel cabinet
11 Air-tight, long-burning, baffled
12 Bar-B-Que with each stove

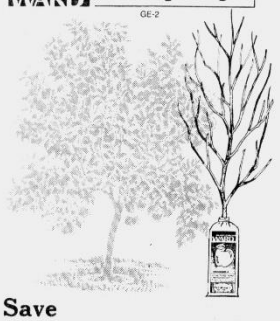
COLORS Dark Green, Burnt Gold, Red, Blue, White, Beige, Brown and Charcoal Gray

BUY YOUR EFEL NOW & SAVE! WE MAKE IT EASY!
Choose your Efel, then pay $100 or more down. We'll hold your stove until you want it, up to Sept. 1. Pay balance on delivery!

METALLIC ARTS
Factory & Showroom
E. 1027 MARIETTA, JUST OFF HAMILTON • 489-7171

LOOKING FOR A TV SET? OR A CONSOLE STEREO?
WAIT 'TIL SUNDAY

MONTGOMERY WARD Growing savings.
GE-2



Save
Pick your own fruit.
Start your backyard orchard with packaged fruit trees from Wards. Choose favorite varieties; stop in and see the selection today.
5.49 4' to 6' branched. Reg. 6.99

Save
Dwarf fruit trees.
Plant today. Enjoy fresh fruit for years to come.
6.49 Regularly 8.98
Standard size fruit grows on these easy-to-reach, compact and hardy trees. 4'-5' branched; pkg.

Save
Packaged, ready for planting #1 roses.
Timeless grace and beauty enhances any yard setting.
2.66 Regularly 2.99

Save $0
Wards Formula 2 is medicine for lawns.
4.77 2,000 sq. ft. Regularly 5.99
Formula 2 rids your lawn of most choking-type weeds and replaces them with lush, green growth.

SPOKANE, Washington Franklin Park Mall — N. 5830 Division 101 Best Avenue 467-7451 Open: 9:30-9:00 Mon. thru Fri. 9:30-6:00 Saturday 489-7000
COEUR D'ALENE, Idaho 12 to 6:00 Sunday
MONTGOMERY WARD

THE OUTDOOR SPORTSMAN'S
FISHING AND SPRING SPECIALS
APRIL 11, 12, 13, 14
4 DAYS ONLY

RODS
UNBREAKABLE Ugly Stik ROD
35.95 Reg. 45.00

SUPER SAVINGS ON OTHER RODS
Garcia Deluxe Spinning Rod ½ PRICE Reg. 16.00 . . . . . NOW 7.95
Pflueger Graphite (Graphatier) Bait Casting or Spinning Reg. 59.00 . . . . . NOW 28.95
Diawa 6' or 6½' Ceramic Guided Spin Rod Half Price Reg. 12.00 NOW 5.95
Deluxe Trolling Rod 7½' Reg. 18.95 . . . . . NOW 12.49

BAIT
NIGHTCRAWLERS
ONLY 69¢ PER DOZEN
Redworms. . . . . ONLY 59¢ Doz.
Maggots. . . . . ONLY 69¢ DOZ.

BOOTS
HIKING BOOTS
• Norwegian Welt
• Vibram Sole
• Made in Italy
Reg. 72.00
48.95
DELUXE BLACK LOGGER
$22.95

TENNIS
ALUMINUM RACQUET
4.95
Wilson Wood Jimmy Connors Model Reg. 18.00 NOW 13.69
Wilson Aluminum Chris Evert Model Reg. 25.00. NOW 17.88
Wilson Optic Yellow Tennis Balls Reg. 4.50 . . . . . NOW 2.98

ROLLER SKATES
WE ARE THE ROLLER SKATE CAPITOL OF THE WORLD
TENNIS SHOE SKATES
JR. SIZES Reg. 30.00 ONLY 18.95
HI-TOPS Black or White Urethane Blend Wheels Reg. 70.00
39.95
DELUXE SUEDE DISCO SKATES 46.95

REELS
PFLUEGER 640 II
• Stainless steel
• Ball bearings
• Zinc alloy
• Extra Large spools
• Pflueger Finest
½ PRICE
Reg. 24.00 11.95

MORE REEL SAVINGS
Pflueger 641 II All Metal Parts ½ PRICE 14.95
Shakespeare 998 Closed Face Reel Star Drag ½ Price . . . . . NOW 2.98
Martin 81 Deluxe Fly Reel Extra Spools Available Reg. 9.50 . . . 6.95
Garcia 225 Spinning Reel . . . Reg. 20.95
Skirted Spool - Ballbearing. . NOW 15.69
Diawa A-100X Spinning Reel . Reg. 25.00
Ultra Light - Skirted Spool. . . NOW 16.89
Garcia Casting Reel . . . . . Reg. 48.00
Fast Retrive Narrow Spool . . NOW 39.95

FISHING ACCES.
OBERLIN BAIT CANTEEN —Includes Moss Filler
Reg. 7.00
4.69
PAUTZKE'S BALLS 'O FIRE
ONLY 1.19
MIKE'S GLO EGGS
Reg. 2.10 1.59
18 & 25 lb. Color coded Every Ten Feet Reg. 4.95 GARCIA LEAD CORE 3.49
HELIN'S FLATFISH
Reg. 2.39 1.19
LOWRANCE LOCATORS
Model LFG-150 Reg. 170.00
• Electronically Tuned
• Good at speeds up to 65 mph 129.50
SHAKESPEARE LOCATOR
DF-3 Reg. 120.00
• Records up to 100 Ft.
½ Price 59.95
PFLUEGER TROLLING MOTOR
2-Speed Reg. 53.00 39.95
M-30 Motor 2-Speed/Reverse 69.95

FISHING VEST
• Comfort Fit
• Quick Release Buckles
13.95

VESTS
DELUXE FLOATATION VEST AK-1
• Coast Guard Approved
3.98

MOTORS
GREAT BUYS ON ALL JOHNSON MOTORS
Johnson
5 HP F-N-R SHIFTING
MAG-FLASH ELECTRONIC IGNITION
Reg. 665.00
519.95
JOHNSON 9.9 Mag Flash Ignition . . . Reg. 975.00 Programmed Trail & Tilt Lock NOW 810.00
JOHNSON 15 Twist Grip Throttle Control Reg. 1095.00 Water Shield Silencing NOW 910.00

BOATS & CANOES
Sea Nymph 12' ALUMINUM BOAT
3-Seat, Non Slip Paint, Top Grade Aluminum
Reg. 450.00 NOW 379.95
TERRY CANOE 16'
• Handlaid fiberglass
• Form-Fitted Seats
• Fully Guaranteed
269.00
13'—239.00

RAFTS
UDISCO HYPALON RAFTS
Fully Guaranteed Heavy Duty Hypalon Construction
6-Man ONLY 289.95
8-Man ONLY 349.95

DELUXE OARS & PADDLES
Reg. 14.00
Quality Wood Oars and Wood Paddles 10.95
3.39 Reg. 5.00

DAY PACKS
FREEDOM I
• Deluxe Model
• Leather Like Bottom
• Dual Compartments
Reg. 14.00
8.95

REMEMBER — 4 DAYS ONLY
VISA master charge
BANKCARDS WELCOME
the Outdoor Sportsman
1602 N. DIVISION AND MISSION
328-1556

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Marriage contract: One more easy way out

Chris Peck

Consider this modern situation:

You're a single guy. You've met this wonderful girl who wants to get married. The problem is, your prospective mother-in-law has 485 episodes of "As the World Turns" on videotape and the other day she asked if her room at your house will have a TV.

Or you're a single woman about to settle in with a sweet, young accountant.

When you first met him he had hair down to his shoulders, but now he combs what's left of it over the spot on top.

He offers a ring and security and says it's not male pattern baldness — but late at night the vision of 20 years married to a skinhead CPA makes the future look worse than even the papers say it will be.

The question in cases like these is: How does someone say "yes" now but hold out for "no" later?

In America, the favorite answer is divorce.

Last year, for every two marriages in the country, one couple decided they had erred and went to court to split the sheets.

Mike Beirne has come up with an idea to accommodate the modern ways of choosing a partner and then reneging.

He thinks he has a better idea. I think he doesn't, but let him tell his side first.

He is a middle-aged doctor who has practiced medicine for 25 years in Anchorage, Alaska, and served four terms in the Alaska House of Representatives.

His better idea makes splitting up as easy as forgetting to pay a parking ticket.

"I call it the Marriage of Limited Duration," Beirne explained a couple of days ago on a whirlwind trip to the Lower 48.

"It's a bill for people who are unwilling or unable to enter into a traditional marriage that's supposed to last forever."

His contract marriage law was introduced into the Alaska Legislature earlier this year.

The bill tries to address the problem of what to do when the love lights go out, what to do when a man calls to say he will be late for dinner and a woman has already written the note that dinner is in the refrigerator.

"The bill would set out a time period of a year or a few years that a couple would remain married," he said.

"After the contract expires, the marriage ends. There is no divorce, the marriage simply expires. It's a lot like a driver's license."

Mike Beirne drew up the sunset marriage contract at the request of friends in Anchorage, friends who apparently equate choosing a partner with taking a driving test.

Some were young people, like the the guy with the mother-in-law or the woman married to the accountant. They were people who wanted a guarantee that if they discovered they didn't like "As the World Turns" or learned it was male pattern baldness, they could have an easy out.

Easy outs are another American passion. Just look at Iran and what people say we should be doing there.

Besides the young, unmarried couples, the rich, already-married couples living in the state with the highest per capita income approached Bierne for a marriage contract.

To them, the idea of arguing over the alimony, the sale of the property, and who gets the fishing boat seemed more painful than spending a night in an igloo with a polar bear.

"So many people stay married today because it is so much trouble to get divorced, too expensive to get divorced," Bierne explained.

"You see, in the written agreement you could also specify how you are going to divide up your belongings.

"There would be no argument about it. The contract eliminates a lot of the problems that are associated with divorce."

It sounded so risk-free — an OSHA for the bedroom. Get in, get out, no bruises. That's the part that finally hit me.

Mike Bierne is trying to find a way to reduce marriage to a misdemeanor.

He is more optimistic. He predicts his bill would actually improve the institution of marriage.

"Husbands and wives get levers on each other," he said. "They can pressure each other, and that becomes a game that can get very deadly in a marriage.

"The automatic expiration date of the marriage state will eliminate a great number of those levers.

"And by requiring a periodic review of the legal vows, the contract will require a review of the spiritual vows as well," Bierne explained.

"Romance is the big item lacking in a lot of marriages today. People take each other for granted.

"But if you know your marriage is about to expire and you want to keep that marriage contract alive, you are really going to court that partner of yours.

"You are going to bring flowers home, serve breakfast in bed, take care of the kids. You're going to invite him or her out to the movies."

Mike Bierne hopes to get the government involved in the business of romance.

He might do it. The marriage-of-limited-duration bill probably won't pass this year, but just give it time.

There aren't many things left to pass laws about. This is one.

He is convinced it is a good idea. It sounded good as he talked.

It sounds risk-free. It makes dissolving a marriage about as hard as dropping an Alka-Seltzer into a glass of water.

It sounds like an easy way out, something America longs for in everything from oil to the question of who does the dishes.

After he returned to Alaska I thought about why I hated the idea of Limited Duration Marriages.

It involves my aversion of trying to legislate all the risk out of living, trying to tell people they can back out when the going gets tough.

People can't back out. They have to slog through. It builds character.

At least we should dare to struggle with choosing a partner without asking the government to make it safe.

S-R photo by PHIL SCHOFIELD

Sweeping tax reforms

Joe Williams, a tax consultant for H & R Block Income Tax Service, swept forms, files and everything else out of his office Wednesday. The temporary tax service office at W1015 Sprague opens during "tax season" and closes after the April 15 deadline for filing returns.

Citizens dog council over area's problems

By JACK ROBERTS
Spokesman-Review staff writer

What's bugging citizens in Spokane's east central area?

Like everyone else in the city, they don't like loose-running, barking dogs.

They're worried about reports that nearby Liberty swimming pool may be closed.

They'd like to know whether senior citizens or youth groups are going to take over the community center.

And they'd like to know why it takes the city so long to get started on a paving project once the local improvement district petition has been submitted.

About 100 persons, many elderly, gathered Wednesday night at Mayor Ron Bair's second 1980 town hall meeting, which was held in the area's new, federally financed $1.5 million East Central Community Center at S500 Stone.

There to hear these questions were most City Council members and the city's department heads.

Cynthia Fettus, E717 Liberty, wanted to know what it would cost to control the dog problem.

Dean Kronberger, executive director of Spokane Humane Society, which is under contract with the city to control dogs, said the cost is 80 percent below what the city paid four years ago when it carried out its own program.

Kronberger said the humane society closes at 9 p.m. He estimated it would cost $100,000 to stay open all night.

In answer to a question about uses of the community center, asked by Helen Whiting, S643 Ralph, Mayor Bair said the facility — open only seven months — "is a community center." It is for everyone.

Senior citizens say they were led to believe they would be assigned permanent quarters in the center, but now find they can use their facilities only between 9 a.m. and 4 p.m.

Leon F. (Skip) Rowland, the center's director, said: "If the senior citizens want to program that building 24 hours a day, they can have it. But our seniors are not using it 24 hours a day. They are using it 14 hours a week. What we're working for here is the spirit of love."

Ruth Nichols, S2334 Grand, is worrried about the future of Liberty pool.

Parks Superintendent Frank H. McCoy said between 500 and 1,000 gallons of water leak out of Liberty pool each day. He said it is deteriorated and in need of replacement. However, the pool is being caulked and it will open this season.

Mrs. Walter McNutt, E2228 Hartson, said she and her neighbors submitted a petition last September to have their street paved, but so far have heard nothing. Public Works Director John Swanson predicted paving will be done in the fall.

following

Long debates and short memories may be the major results of the upcoming party platform meetings. Political Editor Robert L. Rose takes a look on Page 11.

Three administrators are resigning from Washington State Community College District 17. Page 12.

The FBI alleges John Bagnariol discussed setting up a secret corporation in the Cayman Islands. Page 13.

Roses for Lilacs

With the judging completed, the 1980 Lilac Festival Queen will be proclaimed at the climax of a two-hour show beginning at 8 p.m. Friday in the Opera House, W334 Spokane Falls Blvd.

Eleven princesses are in contention for the top royal role in this spring's festivities.

Prior to the coronation, each princess will make two appearances.

The initial occasion will be her introduction prior to the showing of colored slides depicting her in home and school activities. During their second appearances, the princesses will deliver brief prepared speeches.

Royal candidates are Terri Allen, Shadle Park; Connie Benson, East Valley; Sherri Cavness, Ferris; Candy Chapple, West Valley; Lisa Craig, Lewis and Clark; Leanne Crisp, North Central; Cheryl Green, Mead; Sandra Howell, Central Valley; Karen LeDuc, Rogers; Beth Murphy, Gonzaga Prep, and Staci Tucker, University.

Tridentine 'invasion' protested

Neighbors of "The Priory," a 66-year-old Tridentine Church-owned mansion at E2314 South Altamont Blvd., view the structure as a religious invasion of a quiet, residential neighborhood.

The stately, blue-roofed old home, set well back from the street in a fenced estate, is owned by the controversial Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church, which has been accused of using corporal punishment to keep young students in line.

"This is a residential neighborhood," said one woman, who asked not to be identified. "They've built a chapel up there. Cars are parked along the street. The place is flooded with light at night."

The Rev. Denis Chicoine, vicar general of the Tridentines, also known as the Fatima Crusaders or the "Blue Army," said only six people live in the house. He said the premises are occupied by himself, the order's bishop, another priest and three brothers.

Chicoine said the chapel is private and the floodlights are used to protect the property.

"We are harassed because of our religion," he said. "It's mostly young people that do it."

He said three fires have been set by youngsters in the woods behind the home, and that youngsters have been found on the property, despite the fact that it is enclosed by a chain-link fence.

When asked how they are harassed, Chicoine said "We're called holy Joes and other things, but it's mostly kid stuff."

City records show that Chicoine took out a building permit Dec. 13, 1978, for a 14-by-24-foot addition to the house, noting it was to be used only by "immediate members of the household."

He said the addition contains an altar and is used as a "private chapel" for those living in the home.

Neighbors contend that the Tridentine ownership has nothing to do with their objections. They feel any outside intrusion — other than a single-family home — would be unwelcome.

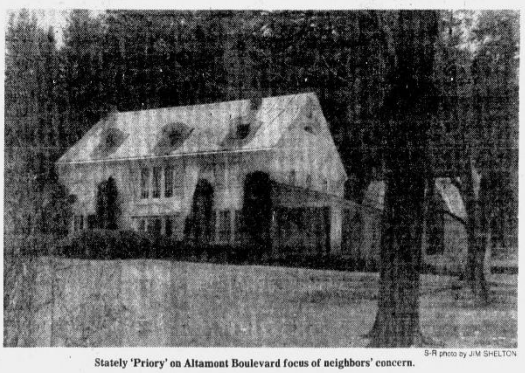
In an recent editorial in the Inland Register — the official newspaper of Spokane's Roman Catholic diocese — Spokane's Roman Catholic bishop Lawrence Welsh said the Tridentine Church cannot be identified as a legitimate expression of the Roman Catholic faith. The editorial was accompanied by a lengthy copyrighted story on the Tridentine sect, which is headquartered at Mount St. Michael's, a former Jesuit seminary.

Floyd A. Hendershot, zoning administrator for the city's Department of Buildings, said he first talked to Tridentine representatives five years ago when they were looking for residential property. He said they at that time wanted to house 12 members of the church in a single home.

Hendershot said he informed them that no more than five people unrelated by blood, marriage or adoption can occupy a single household under city law.

Hendershot said he has inspected the premises several times — last November being the latest — and has always found the property and its uses in compliance with the law.

The Inland Register article said the Tridentine movement, founded in Coeur d'Alene in 1968, has a nationwide membership of 5,000 persons, about 800 of whom live in this region. Another 150 members are reported in the Seattle area.



S-R photo by JIM SHELTON

Stately 'Priory' on Altamont Boulevard focus of neighbors' concern.

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Police may challenge parts of study

By JACK ROBERTS
Spokesman-Review

Reaction by top police officials to a critical $45,000 consultant's study of the Spokane Police Department was cautious Tuesday, but there appears little doubt that portions of the report will be challenged.

The 71-page study, completed by McManis Associates Inc. of Washington, D.C., said the 250-member department is overstaffed, that its response time to emergency calls is excessive and that it's "top-heavy" with upper management.

Allen C. Rusten, McManis' project director on the study, presented the report Monday night to the City Council.

Police Chief Panther said some of the report's 32 recommendations have already been implemented.

"I was impressed with his (Rusten's) professionalism," Panther said. "But since I just got the report, I'm anxious to study it so I can make my own recommendations to the city manager."

Deputy Police Chief Jack Carter also termed Rusten's approach "professional," but he said the department already was working on many of his recommendations.

Rusten told the council the national average of police response to emergency calls is five minutes. He said Spokane's response time is "nine minutes plus."

"It isn't so important whether it's five minutes or nine minutes, but what is important is that the department had no idea of what its response time was," Rusten said.

In reply to that, Carter said:

"We don't know what Mr. Rusten used as his base and we were unable to determine, but we don't quarrel with his times."

Carter said Monday night that the department ran a study of its own on response time to what he termed "serious emergency calls" and found the average time was 4.24 minutes.

He said the average response time for burglaries in progress or alarms of burglaries is 3.51 minutes.

City Manager Terry L. Novak said he has a "high regard" for Rusten's firm, but he said some of the recommendations are likely to be challenged by the Police Department.

Of the 32 recommendations, Novak said some already are being implemented, others can be implemented by Panther. Some, however, will require a City Council decision.

Novak said he will present his recommendations to the council in January.

Rusten told the council the department is overstaffed by five patrolmen; that seven existing vacancies should not be filled; and that Chief Panther's request for 17 additional officers should be denied.

He said there's an excess of executive management, referring to the police chief, the assistant chief and two deputy chiefs.

"A four-member executive staff is not necessary," Rusten said.

He said the department's practice has been to refer complaints against an officer to his shift commander and he termed that system "somewhat archaic."

"It's difficult for a supervisor to be objective in evaluating such a complaint," Rusten said. "That obviously is a weak system. However, it's my understanding that the chief already has acted on that."

Rusten recommended that all complaints against police officers be turned over to an internal affairs officer for investigation.

He said there's an absence of "essential work data" in the department's uniform division. He added:

"Everyone has some strong emotional ideas of what that should be, but what you really need to know is: How many calls are received each day? Where do crimes occur? What time of day? What is the nature of the complaint? And what is the department doing about it?"

Rusten said the police radio dispatcher is not controlling prowl cars.

"The cars themselves make the decision as to whether to provide backup," he said. "We think the radio dispatcher should make that decision."

Rusten recommended that 21 of the department's 24 motorcycle officers be reas-

(Continued on page 11)

Spokesman-Review/LARRY REISNOUER

Cult awareness is what Barb Strakal and former cult member Greg McKenzie hope to promote.

Life after living with a cult?

By SYLVIA WATTERSON
S-R correspondent

COEUR D'ALENE, Idaho — The 21-year-old Hayden resident said the 11 years he spent "in a cult" left a deep scar, but he is determined to lead a normal life.

His fight is just about over and his main concerns now are how to counsel former cult members and to "keep people away from cults."

To accomplish these tasks, Greg McKenzie along with Rev. Bill Wassmuth of St. Pius X Catholic Church and Sid and Barb Strakal hope to organize a cult awareness center in Coeur d'Alene.

"We want to help people learn how to live in a normal society once they have left a cult," said Mrs. Strakal, who contends there are about 1,500 people involved with cults in the Spokane-Coeur d'Alene area. "We also want to make people aware of how cults operate, so they can avoid being caught up in them."

Among the groups most commonly associated with cults, though that tag is denied by the groups themselves, include the Unification Church or Moonies, The Way International and The Children of God.

Strakal said people are usually converted into a cult by being exposed to such brainwashing techniques as a poor diet, indoctrination and lack of sleep.

"I didn't know how to take care of myself when I left three years ago," said McKenzie, who doesn't want to disclose the cult he was a member of. "You don't know how to deal with the whole world in general. I felt like I had been living in a closet for 11 years. I was 13 when Vietnam was going on and I didn't know a thing about it."

It is a myth that the weak are the ones taken in by cults.

The blond-haired, slender young man joined the Strakals about two months ago when he heard of their campaign.

"I've overcome most of my difficulties, but I think the center's counseling program will get people on their feet much faster," said McKenzie. "I'd hate to have other people go through what I went through."

McKenzie was just a youngster when his parents first joined an area cult.

"I didn't like all their rules since I was 12, but I had nowhere to go," he said, adding that his parents have since left the group. "I finally left at 17 when I had had enough."

McKenzie said that life was very restricted as a cult member.

"We all had a certain dress code," said McKenzie. "They also keep very close track of our time. We weren't allowed to go anywhere unsupervised. The whole week was taken up with school, prayer meetings and chores."

McKenzie said he wasn't allowed to read magazines and newspapers or watch television.

"I wasn't allowed to talk in school, or on the bus," he said. "If you did talk to someone, you sure watched what you said."

He said he was never permitted to talk to members of the opposite sex. Females rode at the back of the bus while males sat in the front. At a social function, the men were seated on one side of a room and women on the other.

"They destroyed my confidence," said McKenzie.

Strakal, who studied cults extensively after her brother joined a cult, said it is common for former cult members to experience a number of emotional problems.

(Continued on page 8)

Council firm on name flap

By JACK ROBERTS
Spokesman-Review

Viewing the whole flap as a tempest in a tea pot, the Spokane City Council has voted 5-2 to withhold the names of all candidates seeking the soon-to-be-vacated council seat of Jim West until Dec. 17.

West will vacate his unexpired council seat early in January to begin a new political career as a state legislator.

Five council members say a Dec. 17 release was the original agreement, but two councilmen didn't understand it that way.

Councilmen Jack Hebner and Dick Gow voted to release the names immediately. Chase, who was out of the city last week when Hebner first proposed releasing the names, said:

"I went out of town thinking everything was understood, but when I came back I found a different situation. Now, I don't particularly like that. The only thing I didn't like is that it was an attempt to do it while I was out of town."

Chase said it doesn't matter to him how the council handles it.

"If the council wants to release the names tomorrow, that's no problem with me," Chase said. "But it's got to be done in the open."

"I think the whole thing has been blown out of proportion," said Councilwoman Vicki McNeill. "I think we should stick with Dec. 17."

"Yes, we made a decision to release them Dec. 17," Councilman Dave Robinson said. "We should stick with it."

But Hebner said it was his understanding the names were to be released as soon as they came into City Hall.'

Gow said:

"As far as I'm concerned, when people put their name on the dotted line for public office, their name should be released. We've got some

Candidate names will be released Dec. 17

names that are being thrown around out there (in public)."

West said the candidates, if they want publicity, should release their own names.

"If I was applying for that position, I'd be the first to let the press know," West said. "If someone doesn't want to disclose his intention to the public, he doesn't deserve to be a city councilman."

So far four council candidates have announced their intention publicly. They are Ann Cox, Holly Sonneland, Todd Mielke and Judy Crook.

Dec. 17 is the deadline for applicants to submit resumes to City Clerk Marilyn Montgomery.

At that time, the council plans to pare the list to a smaller roster of finalists. They will be interviewed by the council at a public meeting. The date has not yet been determined.

The new council member then will be selected by majority council vote.

Heavy power consumption may have caused two power outages

Heavy electrical use caused by single digit temperature readings may have caused two power outages Tuesday night in the Spokane area, Washington Water Power Co. said.

Residents relying on electric heat shivered for more than two hours when power went out, first in the Sherwood Forest area of the Spokane Valley and then in a 55-home area of the South Hill, said Stan Witter, a spokesman for WWP.

Power was still off late Tuesday night after a fuse on a South Hill distribution line went out at 9:45 p.m., Witter said. Crews were working on the line and expected to have power restored by 12:30 a.m. today.

The outage area was bordered by Sumner to the north, Thirteenth to the south, Monroe to the west and Wall to the east.

Meanwhile, power was off for about 1½ hours in the Sherwood Forest area when a connection into a transformer went out at 8 p.m., knocking out an underground distribution line.

About 40 homes were without electricity until WWP crews could repair the problem, Witter said.

The outage area was located between Eighth and Thirteenth east of Dishman Mica Road along Robinhood.

Witter said heavy electricity demand cause the Sherwood Forest outage and also may have caused the South Hill power loss.

Henning considered suicide, says friend

By KEN SANDS
Spokesman-Review

Neva Henning wrote in a letter that she "had nothing to live for," and was considering suicide one month before her husband's murder, a family friend testified Tuesday in her murder trial.

Mrs. Henning was distraught over the increasingly brutal beatings she received form her husband and said she "couldn't take it any more," testified Mark Robertson, 21, who dated Mrs. Henning's daughter, Raelene, for 13 months.

Robertson was in the U.S. Army stationed in Germany when Mrs. Henning allegedly wrote the emotion-filled letters.

"Her attitude was that she was fed up with Duane (Henning) and fed up with the situation at home. She wasn't handling it very well," testified Robertson, who claimed to be best friends at one time with Richard Miller, who was convicted a year ago of murdering Mr Henning.

Robertson's testimony Tuesday was the first to back up the story Miller told to the jury last week about Mr. Henning's alleged beatings and Mrs. Henning's distraught state.

Miller, 22, who occasionally lived with the Hennings in Rosalia, Wash., testified last week that he had an affair with Mrs. Henning, 48, and that she planned her husband's Jan. 8, 1981, murder.

Robertson also testified that the letters said Mr. Henning wanted to kick Miller out of the house and that Mrs. Henning didn't want to lose Miller's companionship.

"She also said she wanted a divorce and that the only thing that she was waiting for was for Glenna (the Henning's youngest daughter) to graduate (from high school)," Robertson said.

Robertson could not, however, produce the letters. Instead, he presented to the court three letters written by Mrs. Henning in 1978.

Those letters included passages that asked Robertson what he thought of Mrs. Henning spending all her time with kids.

"She asked me if it was normal to have a lot of young friends and no adult friends," testified Robertson, his face flushed and his voice quavering slightly.

"She had a very strong influence over young people. She had more influence over him (Miller) than his parents did," he said. "Once we were having problems at home, who else were you going to trust?"

NEVA HENNING
Beatings alleged

Miller was more of a follower than a leader and "I could coax Rich to do just about anything," Robertson said.

Mrs. Henning helped Miller get out of the Marines in 1980, made a $300 car insurance payment for him, called in sick to his work for him, did his high school homework and took him to dinners and movies, Robertson testified.

Under cross-examination, Robertson admitted that he, too, thought of Mrs. Henning as a second mother, and that Mrs. Henning was honest.

(Continued on page 8)

Statewide WPPSS tax gets a chilly reception

By DAVE WORKMAN
Spokesman-Review Olympia bureau

OLYMPIA — Will customers of Washington Water Power Co. and the rest of Washington's electricity users be taxed to pay the cost of two mothballed nuclear power plants?

Politicians have been kicking the idea around in recent days, but it'll have a tough time making it through the Legislature — if it ever gets that far.

Such a tax would force the customers of the state's three largest electrical utilities to help pay for two nuclear plants that they're not now responsible for. That includes WWP's home-state customers, plus Seattle City Light and Puget Sound Power and Light Co. (which serves much of Western Washington).

The prospect of taxing so many people to help pay off somebody else's debt isn't one that politicians jump at.

Tuesday, Republican Gov. John Spellman denied published reports that he supports the idea. And Democrats who will control the legislative process for the next year predicted it's doomed in the House and Senate.

"There is no way our caucus will buy that plan," snapped a hostile Democratic senator, Spokane's Jerry Hughes.

Although Democratic Senate Majority Leader Ted Bottiger recently became the first public figure to broach the idea of making all Washingtonians pay for the Washington Public Power Supply System's ill-fated Plants 4 and 5, Hughes told The Spokesman-Review: "If Ted Bottiger tries to run that plan through the

(Continued on page 7)

Housekeeper convicted of ring theft

A former nursing-home aide and housekeeper was convicted by a Spokane County Superior Court jury Monday of stealing a $6,300 wedding ring from an 81-year-old widow.

Anita M. Delapena, 55, faces up to 10 years in prison and a $10,000 fine for her conviction on a charge of first-degree theft.

Delapena accepted a job as a live-in housekeeper for the victim on May 21, then quit after 15 hours, claiming the victim's cats made her sick, Deputy Prosecutor Allen M. Gauper said.

Five days later, the victim's daughter discovered her mother's emerald-cut diamond ring was off her mother's finger. The ring was in the house the day Delapena was hired, the daughter said.

The daughter accused Delapena of stealing the ring, but Delapena denied the charge three times, Gauper said.

Delapena then "miraculously found" the ring in her blouse after the victim's daughter notified police, Gauper said.

Throughout the week-long trial, Delapena said she didn't intend to take the ring and had not committed a crime.

Gauper presented testimony, however, that showed Delapena was "purposely engaged in the business of taking property from the elderly."

(Continued on page 15)

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Economists—

(Continued from page 1)

William Jeske, a retired Pacific Northwest Bell economist now associate director of the Northwest Trade Adjustment Assistance Center.

MOTLEY SPOKE about current national economic conditions and the monetary problems that caused them.

"The only store in San Francisco not having a sale on toys two weeks before Christmas is Nieman-Marcus, which tells something about distribution of income in a recession," Motley said.

Inflation is the cause of most of the difficulties we are now facing, Motley said, and while inflation has dramatically dropped, a number of businesses and governments have grown used to steadily increasing prices while inflation was a problem.

Now the task of the Federal Reserve, which controls the nation's money supply, is to increase the amount of money in the economy enough to allow a recovery, but not enough to cause more inflation, he said.

"HOW MANY YOUNG home buyers would buy long-term bonds at 12 percent? Yet 12 percent is the mortgage rate many are calling for. To a considerable degree, it is the fear of inflation that is keeping long-term interest rates up," Motely said.

Blickenstaff told the group that de-regulation of banking will insure that mortgage rates will not fall to traditional levels.

"We have to compete in the marketplace for saver's money. We're not going to see 4, 5 or 6 percent mortgages if we have to pay 8 or 9 percent for money," he said.

But Blickenstaff did think mortgage rates would be lower next year.

"At today's inflation level of between 5 and 6 percent, mortgage rates of 11.5 to 12.5 percent should occur. At these levels, housing will show a significant increase," he predicted.

JESKE SAID THE outlook for small business next year depends on increasing the national rate of industrial capacity.

Life—

(Continued from page 6)

"They suffer anxiety attacks," she said. "They have no concept of reality, such as not knowing who the president is. All recent memories are usually gone. They experience dissociation and indecision. They space out on easy questions or can't make a simple decision such as what salad dressing to order.

"Also they are often afraid that cult members will try and get them. Another problem is depression. People feel robbed of the time they spent with the cult."

Strakal said it is a myth that people who are weak are the ones taken in by cults.

"Everyone is vulnerable," she said. "They don't come out and ask you if you want to join. It is a very subtle thing. You are invited to a dinner meeting, then a weekend retreat and then a week retreat and before you know you are trapped. The members are normal people that have become the victims of deceptive and coercive techniques."

To help people understand these coercive techniques, the Strakels organized a two-day presentation here recently on cults.

The Rev. Kent Burtner, cult awareness expert and director of Catholic Campus Ministry at Southern Oregon State College in Ashland, was the featured speaker. The priest has counseled former cult members and their families since 1969.

"Out of more than 100 former cult members that I have counseled, they all have said, 'If I only knew what I was getting into, I wouldn't have gone near it,' " Burtner told those attending the session.

Burtner said he is concerned with groups that "fail to operate up front and who practice abusive methods of behavioral modification."

Henning—

(Continued from page 6)

"Isn't it true that Mrs. Henning is a very sincere person," Mrs. Henning's defense attorney, Jeff Morris, asked.

"Yes," Robertson replied.

"And isn't it true that Richard Miller stole from the Hennings all the time?" asked Morris, a look of grim determination on his face.

Again, Robertson said: "yes."

Morris, nervously pacing between his seat and a speaker's podium, asked Robertson to read a different passage from one of Mrs. Henning's letters.

That passage read: "I have always held to the fact that the truth, even though it may hurt at the time, is far better than a lie for a time with the truth later."

As she has throughout the trial, Mrs. Henning sat quietly, staring straight ahead during testimony.

Later in the day, Kenneth D. Behrends, principal of the Rosalia School, testified that Mrs. Henning seemed distraught during the three days prior to Mr. Henning's murder.

Behrends said that Mrs. Henning, a librarian and teacher at the school, broke into tears in front him twice during that time about relatively minor problems.

Behrends also testified that Mrs. Henning was emotionally involved with many other Rosalia students — not just Miller and Robertson.

Mrs. Henning also confided in Behrends that she was considering a divorce, he testified.

"She had told me she anticipated it (the divorce) would take place during the school year," he said.

The divorce never was started. Mr. Henning was shot in the back about 6 p.m. on Jan. 8, 1981, when the 48-year-old man left his farm shop. He died the next morning during surgery at a Spokane hospital.

Miller later was convicted of the murder in Whitman County Superior Court. He was sentenced to life in prison, but agreed last August to testify against Mrs. Henning if prosecutors attempted to get his conviction lowered to second-degree murder.

Open Daily 9:30-9:30; Sunday 10-7 Sale Good Dec. 7 through Dec. 11

Kmart® The Saving Place®

A Great Computer For $158 That Plays Great Games

22.97 Your Choice Computer Game Cartridges
Fascinating and challenging space games for the family.

Commodore® VIC-20® Computer
Video game and home computer in one. Features full-size computer keyboard, expandable memory capability, built-in BASIC computing language. Plays cartridge games, also works with discs and cassettes. Vic-20® - "The Wonder Computer of the 1980's." On sale at K mart®

Data Set 68.97
Our 36.97 Game Cartridges 32.97

N. 6606 DIVISION E. 4110 SPRAGUE E. 15303 SPRAGUE

High Rates, No Risk!

With the new insured Northwest Daily Income Plan, paying Money Market rates!

At The Benj. Franklin, you can have high Money Market earnings and FSLIC insurance. Just sign up now for our new Northwest Daily Income Plan, available beginning December 14th. With minimum deposits of $2,500, it offers an ideal opportunity for those of you with cash on hand that you'd like to build into a substantial investment. And best of all, your funds also will be insured up to $100,000 by the FSLIC, unlike those placed in Money Market Mutual Funds offered by brokerage houses!

You'll have access to your funds at any time, without penalty. Federal regulations allow you to write up to three checks a month.

We'll even provide you with free personalized checks! And talk about convenience! At last you can keep your money market fund investment at the same place as your checking and savings accounts. So don't wait... avoid the December 14th rush and sign up early for Ben's Northwest Daily Income Plan. It's as easy as visiting any of our 85 offices of The Benj. Franklin throughout the Northwest. There's one near you.

Bank with an old friend.

The Benj. Franklin VISA
FEDERAL SAVINGS AND LOAN ASSN.
Accounts insured to $100,000 by the FSLIC.
Equal housing lender. Investing in the Northwest since 1890.
$3 billion strong. Offices throughout the Northwest.

Ring-A-Rate: Portland 243-5678, Oregon 1-800-452-8239, Washington/Idaho/Utah 1-800-547-2459
AccountLine: Portland 243-3755, Oregon 1-800-452-4545, Washington/Idaho/Utah 1-800-547-7788

Spokane Valley: 14306 E. Sprague, Spokane, WA 99214, (509) 922-4455
Spokane: W. 527 Riverside, Spokane, WA 99201, (509) 624-2373
N. Spokane: N. 7014 Division, Spokane, WA 99208, (509) 489-2950

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

31

Knife wielder testifies he acted out of fear

By DOYLE WOODY
Staff writer

COEUR d'ALENE — The man who knifed to death 22-year-old Craig Hollister testified Friday he acted out of fear for his safety.

"I was scared," William James Kelly said of last January's attack. "I thought it (the knife) might deter any confrontation we might have."

Kelly repeatedly stabbed Hollister outside Harry's Market in Rathdrum that winter day and also seriously knifed the victim's friend, 30-year-old Jeffery Keith of Rathdrum.

But Friday, the Spokane resident told jurors his fear was the result of beatings he had received at the hands of Hollister, his ex-wife's boyfriend.

"I was afraid," he said. "I had been in fights with Craig Hollister before and I knew I couldn't whip him."

Kelly said he didn't want to fight, but said he was only trying to get out of a bad situation.

Friday was the fourth day of Kelly's trial for voluntary manslaughter for the death of Hollister and aggravated battery in the stabbing of Keith.

Keith on Thursday filed a $120,000 lawsuit against Kelly in First District Court.

The trial was originally scheduled to end Friday, but will likely go to the jury Monday afternoon — after Chief Deputy Prosecutor Peter Erbland and Defense Attorney Tom Mitchell give their closing arguments.

Kelly testified Friday that after Hollister confronted him in Harry's Market, he pulled out his Buck knife, opened the blade and returned it to a pocket.

He then went outside where Hollister was waiting for him.

It was then, Kelly said, that Hollister berated him while pushing and shoving him.

Then Kelly brandished the knife.

"I no sooner told him, 'I'm going to my truck,' when he started swinging," Kelly said.

"I brought the knife up and caught him in the left hand."

Wednesday's testimony by Montana state chief medical examiner Dr. Ronald L. Rivers showed the knife actually struck Hollister in the left wrist, fracturing the radius bone.

Kelly said Keith soon came to Hollister's aid and Hollister said, "Come on, Jeff, let's get him."

Kelly testified that he then "took a swing at him (Hollister) and made contact with him in the stomach," prompting Keith to concentrate on him.

After he chased Keith away, Kelly said, Keith came at him and as Kelly went towards Keith again, "I fell forward and made contact with him.

"I didn't know I had stabbed him," Kelly said.

Kelly said he stabbed Hollister again when Hollister came at him with a plastic container and was going to throw it at Kelly.

Kelly testified he wasn't sure whether the container was plastic or glass.

"As he went to throw the cannister at me, I brought the knife up like so," Kelly said, bringing his arm in an upward motion.

In earlier testimony Friday, defense witness Dan T. Clark said that three days prior to the stabbings, Jeanette Kelly, the defendant's ex-wife, Hollister, Keith and his girlfriend, Roberta Watson, hatched a plan to corner James Kelly and "do him in."

The group was upset because Kelly had apparently told state narcotics agents about his ex-wife's cocaine activities in her house, Clark said.

Hollister, specifically, was also upset because Kelly had repeatedly harassed him, vandalized his custom car and stolen his father's chainsaw.

Kelly admitted to each of the charges Friday.

Clark said he and Allen Derby, his employer, went to Jeanette Kelly's home to tell her about Kelly's report to narcotics agents. It was then the group began plotting to lure Kelly to the home on the promise of seeing his children.

Clark said Hollister more than once spoke to persons about setting Kelly up.

Under cross-examination by Erbland, Clark denied it was he who originally suggested setting Kelly up.

Staff photo by CASEY MADISON

Dorothy and her friends again prove there's no place like home. This time, though, the production of the "The Wizard of Oz" featured children playing most major roles. Friday's performance at North Idaho College opened the yearly Art on the Green festivities. Actors include Toto the dog, played by Molly Melcher, Coeur d'Alene; Cowardly Lion, Steven Rohr, Post Falls; Tin Man, Pat Bowman, Post Falls; Dorothy, Ramona Ketterer, Rathdrum; and Scarecrow, Bruce Scigliano, an Artshop director. Art on the Green runs through Sunday.

Wife says husband beat her

By TERESA TSALAKY
Staff writer

COEUR d'ALENE — Pauline Urban O'Neil told a jury Friday she is terrified of her husband, who wants $1.7 million from the Tridentine Latin Rite Church for breaking up his marriage.

Pauline, an unexpected witness, testified that her husband, Jerry O'Neil, beat her and threw her out of his home and had begun attending John Birch Society meetings.

Pauline joined the church (or Fatima Crusade) after visiting her mother and sisters in Coeur d'Alene in 1973.

She has since divorced her husband and returned to Kalispell, Mont.

Pauline's sister, Sister Mary Burnadette (Jane Elizabeth Urban), told the jury of the day she asked if Pauline was truly happy.

Burnadette said Pauline replied: "How could I help but be with all these children."

O'Neil, acting as his own attorney, has called witnesses to the stand to try to prove his wife has been brainwashed by cult-like techniques used by the church.

But the church's second-in-command, Frater Denis Chicoine, answering questions about all-night adorations and fasting, said the "so-called techniques are really the grace of God."

Alvina Urban, Tridentine member and Pauline's mother, said to O'Neil while testifying: "I don't know how anyone who helped carry my husband to his grave could turn around and do this."

Pauline's 9-year-old daughter, Maria O'Neil, said Pauline's behavior sometimes changes around Alvina Urban.

"She smokes, but she doesn't want grandma to know," so when she drives to Coeur d'Alene to visit the woman, she washes her hair and changes clothes to get rid of the smell of smoke, Maria said.

O'Neil's mother, Mildred O'Neil, testified Friday that when Urban once came to visit, Pauline ran upstairs and changed out of shorts and into long pants.

Members of the Fatima Crusade believe in dressing conservatively.

Mildred said that when she asked Pauline why she changed, Pauline replied: "It's easier than having a confrontation with Mother."

Urban said she and Pauline "got along fine until Pauline started dating Jerry" in high school.

"I thought that with my kindness and with my help, Pauline would come around eventually," she said.

Urban and Sister Burnadette joined the Tridentine church when it was founded in Coeur d'Alene in 1968.

In 1977, church headquarters moved to Mount St. Michael's in Spokane.

The Tridentines split from the Roman Catholic Church and believe all popes except the last four are infallible.

Manufactured-home ordinance tabled

By DAVE BALLARD
Staff correspondent

HAYDEN, Idaho — A manufactured-home ordinance was tabled by the City Council Thursday night when Mayor Wayne Syth decided the ordinance needed to include specific conditions.

Earlier in the week, Syth had said he would support Councilmen Bill Short and Karl Janson in favoring the ordinance.

Two other councilmen opposed the ordinance, which would allow manufactured homes into residential areas for the first time since 1980, when a zoning change restricted them to mobile home parks.

Those opposed to the ordinance claim it would hurt property values, but supporters say it would provide affordable housing in Hayden.

With Syth resigning his office on Sept. 2, the ordinance may not receive council attention again before next year.

Syth said he wants manufactured homes to look similar to site-built homes, something the ordinance doesn't guarantee. He cited two double-wide homes with garages on Ramsey Road near Prairie Avenue as examples of the types of homes Hayden needs.

"I want this city to have a manufactured-home ordinance," he told the audience. "But, I'm more or less changing my mind, and I think a special-use permit is the only way to go."

A special-use permit would allow the council to control the type of manufactured homes that would go into a residential area. Under the proposed ordinance, residents could move manufactured homes into residential areas without the council's consideration.

Short, seeing that Syth had shifted his position toward one that Councilmen Chet Davis and Bob Croffoot supported, disgustedly motioned to table the ordinance rather than see it defeated.

"I'm definitely opposed to special-use permits," he said. "The object of setting the standards in the ordinance is to avoid special-use permits."

Short also said the supporters who attended a June 16 hearing when the council tied, 2-2, were not present at this hearing.

"I don't feel the voice of Hayden was heard here tonight," he said.

Syth, absent from the June 16 hearing, said he read those transcripts and listened to eleven speakers Thursday night and was convinced the ordinance needed more work. Only three people spoke in favor of the ordinance.

idaho digest

Night deposit of $3,600 lost

COEUR d'ALENE — A Coeur d'Alene woman is $3,600 poorer after discovering a night deposit she made was apparently never received by her bank.

Norma Jean Barnes, co-owner of North Side Auto/Custom Engine Rebuilding, 3645 North Government Way, said she deposited $2,700 in cash and $900 in checks into the night deposit slot of her Coeur d'Alene bank about 5:30 p.m. June 18.

Barnes told police her bank notified her on June 27 and told her the deposit was never received.

Truck accident injures boy

A 13-year-old boy was critically injured Friday noon when he lost control of a pickup truck and it overturned on a gravel road near Plummer, Idaho.

Jeffery K. Lawson of Plummer was taken by helicopter to Sacred Heart Medical Center, Idaho State Police reported. A hospital spokesman said the boy was in critical condition Friday night with head injuries.

Police said the boy, who did not have a driver's license, was driving on Fairfield Road, apparently at a high rate of speed, when the pickup went out of control, skidded and overturned.

Challis could boom

CHALLIS, Idaho (AP) — If the Thompson Creek molybdenum mine reaches full production, it could mean a $9 million annual payroll that could multiply this central Idaho community's population eightfold, an industry official says.

Lawyers take break from two-year battle

By KRISTIN RICHARDSON
Associated Press

SANDPOINT — The two University of Idaho Law School graduates whose arguments in court could determine whether the state has a special election this fall drank beer together at the close of plaintiffs' arguments this week.

Then Ken McClure, deputy attorney general, and Ray Givens, a private attorney from Coeur d'Alene, headed home for a week's break from the reapportionment trial — and each other.

McClure, 26, has argued on behalf of the state that the current plan is best because it follows the U.S. Constitution. Givens, 37, represents a group of northern Idaho citizens who say it violates the Idaho Constitution and should be thrown out.

"Any time you get two lawyers in a courtroom there are going to be conflicts. But I've never seen anything like this case. I enjoy working on a trial of this magnitude," McClure says.

Givens says every other case in his one-man practice has taken second place to this two-year battle. And he thinks trials are never enjoyable. "They're a lot of work. But it's gratifying," he said.

Both men come from a long line of lawyers. Givens' father served on the state Supreme Court.

Tall and lanky, he carries his papers in neatly filed cardboard boxes emblazoned on the side with "Russell Stover Candies." He grins silently when his witnesses score during cross examination.

McClure, shorter, leans toward Pierre Cardin suits and carries two gigantic briefcases. But he likes the idea of cardboard boxes.

His biggest complaint is that he hasn't had time to interview Givens' witnesses so he knows what they plan to say in court.

The lead plaintiff, Bob Hellar, is a hardware salesman and political scientist. McClure says he was dumbstruck to learn of Hellar's expertise — while he was on the witness stand.

"I thought he was in hardware, and here I am questioning his knowledge about reapportionment. There's an old saying that you never ask a witness a question that you don't know the answer to," he told The Associated Press.

He has practiced law only three years and readily acknowledges that in terms of impact this is his biggest case ever.

"It (the current reapportionment) is not the prettiest plan I've ever seen but it may be the best we have. ... Without sounding pedant, I too believe in democracy just like Bob Hellar says he does," McClure said.

"My focus is more how the sausage got made than how much fat it's got in it."

Givens, 37, also cites constitutional rights as the case's key aspect.

"The one thing in my mind that this has reinforced is an appreciation of our entire political process, especially the Constitution."

Humidity helps Idaho firefighters

BOISE (AP) — Firefighters appeared to be winning the battle Friday night against a flurry of lightning-sparked fires that claimed more than 29,000 of federal grazing land in southwest Idaho.

Temperatures soared near 100 degrees Friday afternoon, but some cooling after dark, along with more humidity and the promise of no more lightning helped crews beat back the flames.

"It's looking pretty good right now," Bureau of Land Management spokesman Kris Long said. "The humidity helps a lot."

Most of the 11 range fires were touched off by a passing thunderstorm late Thursday night on BLM land covered with parched sage and cheat grass.

There was no damage reported to buildings or other property.

The agency said it had about 200 persons on fire lines Friday night, with three fires remaining out of control. Long said those fires should be contained by midnight Friday.

Officials estimated the fires covered more than 29,000 acres, including one wind-whipped blaze of about 15,000 acres near state Highway 67, 15 miles west of Mountain Home.

"We've had some high winds and some fire whirls that really spread it around quickly," BLM information officer Julie Hall said. "It's tripled in size."

Hall said the BLM called out 80 to 100 firefighters from the Boise area. The Boise Interagency Fire Center — a federal operation serving several western states — the Forest Service and other Idaho BLM districts contributed about 100 more persons to the effort.

calendar

SEARCH AND RESCUE — There will be a special search and rescue meeting Sunday at 7 p.m. the Public Saftey Building in Wallace.

BOAT CRUISE — Dine on Coeur d'Alene Lake during Monday's Mish-A-hock Sunset Dinner Cruise from 7-9 p.m. For more information, call 664-9241.

HUNTER SAFETY — A hunter education course will be conducted in Sandpoint Monday night by the Bonner County Sportsman's Association. Youths under age 15 must complete the course to get a hunting license, but those interested must be at least 11 years old to take the course. The session will begin at 7 p.m. at the Eagles Lodge.

FINAL CONCERT — The final Concert on the Lawn will be held Sunday on the deck and lawn at the Edgewater Lodge in Sandpoint.

Opus III, a Spokane Symphony trio, will perform a diverse program of classical and folk music. The concert will feature Gale Coffee on flute, Barbara Novak on bassoon and Michael Vachanin on piano. The program will begin at 1 p.m. and will be moved to the Garden Restaurant Lounge in case of rain.

MIDNIGHT JOG — The Midnight Madness five-mile run, held in conjunction with Hayden Lake Days, is scheduled tonight at midnight. Entry fee is $8.50. For more information, call 772-2924.

HORSESHOES AND VOLLEYBALL — The annual Nordman Priest Lake Days continue this weekend at the Nordman Store with a horseshoe tournament Saturday at 10 a.m. and a volleyball tournament Sunday at 10 a.m. Registration for both events is 9 a.m.

OLDTIMERS PICNIC — The Fernwood Oldtimers' Picnic will be Sunday at Fairyland in Fernwood, near the St. Maries River. For more information, call 245-3684.

NIGHT FOR PARENTS — The Post Falls Park and Recreation Department will conclude the summer softball season with a "Night for the Working Parent," Sunday and Monday. Games will be played on the Babe Ruth field at 20th and Spokane Street.

EASTERN STAR — The Bunker Hill and Rose Lake Chapters of Order of Eastern Star will hold a picnic Sunday at the Chaffee's on Coeur d'Alene Lake's Powder Horn Bay.

BEST COPY AVAILABLE FOR MICROFILMING

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Good Morning.

It's Friday, May 4, 1984.

In Spokane: A golf group says Downriver Golf Course stump tally doesn't add up. **page 17**

A tornado tosses cars and trucks off a busy freeway in Alabama. **page 9**

Missing twin girls are located after rerun of TV show about vanished boy. **page 6**

Smitten swans switch spouses

By MIKE PRAGER
Staff writer

It appears to be a simple case of swan swapping.

Alexander the Great, one of four mute swans placed in Riverfront Park, has taken a liking to another swan's mate.

This dicey romance started last month after members of the Northwest Kiwanis Club donated three swans to join Alexander, who has lived in the park for a year.

The newcomers were a mated pair of

(Continued on page 5)

◀ Romance in Riverfront Park

THE SPOKESMAN-REVIEW

25 CENTS | SPOKANE, WASHINGTON | 101ST YEAR, NO. 352

Expo '74 celebrates anniversary

By RICK BONINO
Staff writer

Ten years ago, a world's fair opened its gates in Spokane and a city was reborn.

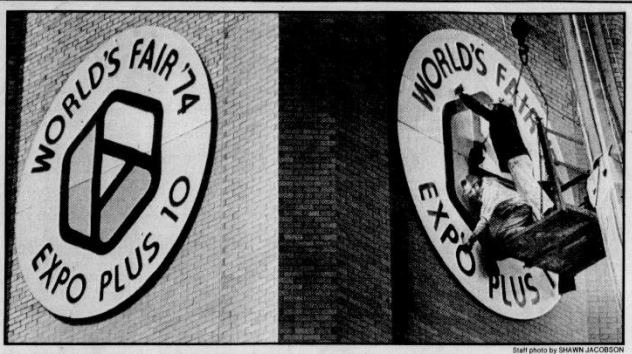
Today, the 10th anniversary of the opening day of Expo '74, Spokane will celebrate a "rebirthday" of sorts in Riverfront Park.

A noon hour full of speeches, band concerts and bright balloons is scheduled by the Expo Plus 10 committee, a group that plans to continue the celebration with various events throughout the summer.

"This is the beginning of what I hope is going to be a very festive summer in Spokane," said businessman Luke Williams, committee chairman.

"It won't be as elaborate, naturally, as the opening of Expo '74," Williams said, "but we'll be doing some things that are meaningful.

(Continued on page 9)



Staff photo by SHAWN JACOBSON

George Schuck, in white hat, and Dana Ward put the finishing touches on an Expo Plus 10 sign on the Riverfront Park clocktower Thursday. Expo Plus 10 activities get under way today with formal opening ceremonies at noon.

Military request reduced

New York Times

WASHINGTON — Secretary of Defense Caspar W. Weinberger delivered the Reagan administration's plan to cut the military budget to Congress Thursday. It bows to bipartisan pressure to shrink the federal deficit but saves the scope of the military buildup by stretching out purchases of conventional weapon programs.

The new cuts decreased the president's requested Pentagon appropriation for the fiscal year 1985 by $13.9 billion, to $291.1 billion from $305 billion. This would bring 7.8 percent growth in the military budget next year after making up for the effects of inflation, a reduction from the 13 percent originally sought in January.

In a letter to Howard H. Baker Jr., the Senate majority leader, President Reagan said Thursday, "These reductions are only agreed to by me on the expressed condition that the other two parts of the compromise package be enacted."

He was referring to a plan he announced March 15 that would combine federal tax increases and cuts in both military and non-military spending to reduce the federal deficit by $150 billion over three years.

The budget reductions were obtained almost entirely by stretching out scheduled purchases of conventional weapons. Many of these weapons have already experienced technical problems that caused production and delivery to run behind schedule. For example, the Patriot missile, M-1 tank, Bradley fighting vehicle and Sergeant York gun were each cut slightly from levels originally sought by the Army.

Presenting the Pentagon cuts to the Senate Armed Services Committee, Weinberger repeated what has become a familiar theme in his appearances before Congress this year.

"These budgetary revisions are intended solely to help accomplish a federal fiscal policy objective," Weinberger said. "They should not be interpreted as a change in the administration's foreign policy or national security objectives."

Weinberger's list left untouched the president's original request for money for such major strategic programs as the MX missile, the B-1 bomber, the D-5 missile for Navy submarines and the research program on space-based anti-missile weaponry.

The cuts in conventional weapons closely paralleled reductions approved last month by the House Armed Services Committee, though in most cases they were not as deep. The House committee called for reductions totaling $19.7 billion, a figure that included reducing the president's request for MX missiles to 39 from 40 and taking $407 million out of his $1.7 billion request for space-based weapons research.

Production of the Air Force's F-16 and the Navy's F-18 jet fighters in 1986 would be decreased somewhat. The Navy would lose one new attack submarine out of four requested.

Verdict against Tridentine Latin Church overturned

By KRISTIN RICHARDSON
Staff writer

COEUR d'ALENE — A 1st District Court judge has overturned a verdict awarding $1 million in damages to a man who contended the Tridentine Latin Rite Church alienated his wife and children from him.

Judge Watt Prather ruled Wednesday the case was "totally lacking in substantial competent evidence to support the verdict of the jury."

After a five-day civil trial last August, Jerry O'Neil of Kalispell, Mont., was awarded $500,000 in punitive damages and $250,000 in compensatory damages. Each of his five children was awarded $50,000 in compensatory damages.

O'Neil contended the Spokane-based church, also called the Fatima Crusade, had disrupted his 8-year marriage to his ex-wife, Pauline, and caused irreparable damage to the couple's children. He first filed his complaint in 1975.

The Tridentine Church, a conservative group that broke away from the Roman Catholic Church, strictly adheres to doctrine practiced before the implementation of Vatican II in 1962. Nuns for the church live in Coeur d'Alene, and a Tridentine school is located in Rathdrum.

Acting as his own attorney, O'Neil told the jury he had a good marriage until his wife began associating with the Tridentine church 10 years ago.

She had come to Coeur d'Alene with her children to visit her mother, who belonged to the church. Church members told Mrs. O'Neil her marriage was invalid in the eyes of God because her husband was a non-Catholic, and that she and Jerry should not live as husband and wife.

O'Neil said his wife was brainwashed and indoctrinated, and that he had been kept from seeing his children. The couple later divorced, and Mrs. O'Neil has since left the church.

An official for the Coeur d'Alene Cult Awareness Center testified she believed Mrs. O'Neil had been coerced into joining the Crusade.

Defense attorney Bliss Bignall argued that Mrs. O'Neil was only exercising her First Amendment right when she chose to enter the movement.

In his ruling, Prather said an alienation of affections suit must prove, among other things, that a third party wrongfully interfered with the marriage with the specific intent to break it up.

"The evidence in this case. . . is so weak that reasonable minds could not reach the same conclusion which the jury did," Prather said. Hearings on the church's appeal were held last October.

"As far as I'm concerned, we

(Continued on page 5)

E-Ferol dosage instructions challenged

Package inserts contain errors

Copyright 1984, The Spokesman-Review

By BILL SALLQUIST
Staff writer

Instructions for the recalled vitamin solution E-Ferol contain a reference to non-existent dosage recommendations.

The package inserts for E-Ferol Aqueous Solution say the National Research Council recommends giving infants significantly more vitamin E than the council's actual recommended dietary allowance.

PREEMIES IN PERIL
THE E-FEROL ALARM

The question of dosage is a critical one.

Doctors rely on package inserts for guidance in choosing the right dose of a drug product — and overdose is a culprit being considered as the government investigates the deaths of 38 premature babies who received E-Ferol.

The package insert says, in part, "Essentiality of vitamin E in human nutrition has been established. The National Research Council recommends between 15 and 45 U.S.P. units/kg daily for infants." (U.S.P. units are used to express potency; a kilogram is about 2.2 pounds.)

But Linda Meyers, a research council staff officer, could not determine how the range given in the insert was derived.

"There is no expression of vitamin E in U.S.P. units per kilogram daily" in the council's recommendations, Meyers said. "I would guess that they took our numbers and made some assumptions."

The council's recommendations for oral administration are for 3 milligrams of vitamin E equivalents in infants up to 6 months old, said Meyers. She added that she

(Continued on page 8)

Front

E-FEROL

dl-ALPHA TOCOPHERYL ACETATE AQUEOUS INJECTION

(Vitamin E)

For Intravenous Infusion Use Only — **No Preservative Added**

25 U.S.P. Units/ml

Description

E-FEROL is a sterile, clear to opalescent, aqueous solution containing in each ml: dl-Alpha Tocopheryl Acetate 25 U.S.P. Units, solubilized with Polysorbate 80-9%, Polysorbate 20-1%, in Water for Injection.

Clinical Pharmacology

Vitamin E prevents the oxidation of unsaturated lipids in erythrocytes and tissues. It is believed to protect the lipid constituents against the formation of toxic peroxides which cause hemolysis and cell damage. The erythrocytes show an increased susceptibility to hemolysis which is reduced following Vitamin E administration.

Essentiality of Vitamin E in human nutrition has been established. The National Research Council recommends between 15 and 45 U.S.P. Units/kg daily for infants. The need for Vitamin E varies with the intake for poly-unsaturated fatty acids; a diet high in these substances requires greater amounts of the vitamin.

Back

Warning

This product should not be given intravenously as a bolus. It should be given well diluted in an appropriate intravenous infusion fluid.

Dosage and Administration

Intravenous Infusion - 25 to 50 mg added to an appropriate intravenous solution and mixed well prior to administration.

Directions for Use

Remove cap and sterilize exposed stopper surface with a suitable germicide. Using a sterile 18-gauge needle and syringe, withdraw the required dose and add to the appropriate infusion container. [This vial is a single-dose vial; however, the entire contents may be withdrawn into a 2 ml syringe and added to more than one additive container (depending upon dosage required) provided proper aseptic precautions are taken].

Staff illustration by LAURIE GAMBILL

Portions of E-Ferol package inserts refer to non-existent dosage recommendations.

E-Ferol hearing scheduled today

By NORMAN THORPE
Staff writer

WASHINGTON, D.C. — Files of the U.S. Food and Drug Administration are "woefully void" of material about E-Ferol, the unapproved vitamin product possibly linked to 38 infant deaths, says a congressional aide.

The aide, who asked not to be named, is a member of the House Intergovernmental Relations and Human Resources Subcommittee staff. The committee has scheduled a hearing today on why the FDA didn't pull the product off the market in November when it first was told an unapproved product was being sold.

Spokane pediatrician Carl Bodenstein is among several doctors expected to testify today, the aide said.

Idaho Rep. Larry E. Craig is a member of the subcommittee. His staff was busy Thursday preparing questions for the hearing.

The vitamin E product, E-Ferol Aqueous Solution, was introduced in November by O'Neal, Jones & Feldman Pharmaceuticals of St. Louis. It was recalled April 11 by the company and the FDA after initially being suspected in deaths of 12 premature infants.

The number of deaths under investigation has more than tripled, but any link to E-Ferol has yet to be proven. The subcommittee announced today's hearing on unusually short notice Tuesday because "the FDA was vague about whether they had recalled all the material," said the committee staff member.

The FDA said last Friday it had located about 54 percent of the E-Ferol that had been manufactured. FDA spokesmen told reporters the remaining 46 percent was presumed to have been used or wasted.

"That presumption is one that I want to nail down," the committee

(Continued on page 8)

Inside

WEEKEND	
Movies	11-13
Music	2
Night Moves	3
Stepping Out	10
GENERAL NEWS	
Action Corner	21
Business	29-30
Classified ads	31-40
Comics	20
Crossword	31
Dear Abby	21
Editorials	4
Horoscope	20
Obituaries	14,18
People	20
Records	12
Spokane/regional	17
Sports	25-28
Television	21
Weather	2

For home delivery, call 747-4422

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

world /from wire reports

Reconciliation urged by pope

KWANGJU, South Korea — With a strong call for forgiveness and reconciliation, Pope John Paul II brought his Asian pilgrimage to a tumultuous welcome Friday in this southern city that was the scene of a bloody anti-government uprising in 1980.

"I am keenly aware of the deep wounds that pain your hearts and souls from personal experiences and from recent tragedies," the pontiff told about 70,000 people packing the municipal stadium.

In a clear reference to the riot, which officials said left 189 dead but dissidents claimed cost hundreds more lives, John Paul said such tragedies "are difficult to overcome from a merely human point of view, especially for those of you from Kwangju."

Speaking in English, the pope said that being Christian means to "keep yourselves free...from hatred and rancor. It means being reconciled to one another and to God in forgiveness and love."

Jordan frees 46 Palestinians

AMMAN, Jordan — PLO chairman Yasser Arafat ended a new round of talks with Jordanian officials Thursday and said 46 Palestinians were released from jails in Jordan as a goodwill gesture.

At a news conference, Arafat quoted Jordanian Prime Minister Ahmad Obeidat as telling him the Palestinians had been released from jail in his honor.

Arafat said this was done "to improve the climate among Jordanians and Palestinians and was not a part of the negotiations" going on between Jordan and the PLO on joint political moves.

"They were released yesterday (Wednesday) as I arrived," he told reporters.

Palestinian and Jordanian officials refused to give details on why the 46 Palestinians were being held, nor would they say how long they were detained.

Nicaraguans, Costa Ricans battle

SAN JOSE, Costa Rica — Nicaraguan and Costa Rican soldiers exchanged gunfire for 10 minutes Thursday at the border crossing village of Penas Blancas, officials said.

No one was reported injured in the firefight, near the Pacific coast and 91 miles south of Managua, the Nicaraguan capital.

It was the latest clash of at least a dozen between Nicaraguan army troops and Costa Rican civil guards during the past two years, growing out of attacks mounted by Nicaraguan rebels based in Costa Rica.

Fire kills seven children

OAXACA, Mexico — Seven children from one to 15 years old were killed here Thursday when their tiny hut caught fire as they slept, authorities said.

The children's uncle, Dagoberto Gallegos, told authorities the parents had left them alone in the house when they went to visit friends.

U.S. warns Panama army

PANAMA CITY, Panama — Washington has cautioned the military against overthrowing Arnulfo Arias, as it has done on three previous occasions, if he wins the presidency a fourth time in Sunday's election, a diplomatic source reported.

The source, who spoke on condition he not be named, said Thursday that the message was delivered by an official of the U.S. Embassy to Gen. Manuel Antonio Noriega, commander in chief of the the Defense Forces of Panama, formerly known as the National Guard.

Arias, 83, is a maverick conservative who has done battle with the military for more than 40 years. He was thrown out the last time in 1968, after only 11 days in office.

Sunday's balloting is the first presidential election since then.

'Army' sold for $281,400

LONDON — A collection of toy soldiers formed by a London doctor sold for a total of 201,000 pounds ($281,400), the auctioneers said Thursday.

The two-day sale was the largest toy soldiers' auction ever held. Americans bought more than half of the 24,000 little models in lead, tin, plastic and foam-rubber.

Wednesday's top price was $5,320 for a group of nine Royal Fusiliers, paid by an unidentified Texan lawyer bidding by telephone. Thursday's best was $3,920 for a 19th century field hospital set, paid by American publisher Malcolm Forbes.

A pair of figures of dictators Adolf Hitler and Benito Mussolini sold for $308.

3 blasts near monument

PARIS — Three explosions injured 13 people Thursday near a monument to Armenian victims of a massacre in Turkey in 1915, the Paris Fire Department reported.

There was no claim of responsibility for the blasts, which occurred in Alfortville on the southeastern edge of Paris.

THE WEEDS ARE COMING!

Weeds! Protect your yard with a weed spray application and fertilizing from Bestway. Our seasonal yard-care package includes: 2 weed sprays, 3 fertilizings, and 4 tree and shrub sprays. We also have weed control programs for shrub beds. Call today for a free estimate.

BESTWAY FUEL AND SPRAY

E. 1723 Riverside • 535-1568

Swans

(Continued from page 1)

yearlings and a female, or Penn swan, intended to be Alexander's mate.

Swans normally mate for life, according to Harry Hennessey, chairman of the club's swan committee. So swan watchers expected, or at least hoped, that Alexander would mate with the single female.

But the match-making hasn't worked out. Alexander has taken one of the mated yearlings for his own.

"Maybe Alexander likes younger women — who knows?" said Taylor Bressler, city parks division manager, who is keeping an eye on the birds.

"I don't know if they are mated," Bressler said. "They might just be going steady."

Meanwhile, the female intended for Alexander seems to have mated with the jilted yearling male.

When the new swans arrived from a farm in Indiana, Alexander apparently became upset and took a hike — over the Spokane Falls. The trip nearly became his swan song.

Parks employees found Alexander below the falls a bit ruffled but no worse for wear. He was returned to the park.

Bressler said it appears the swans, known to be territorial birds, may have worked out their problems.

"Now they are just real lovey-dovey," he said of the couples.

Alexander and his mate, who has not been named, have taken up residence in the south channel.

The other pair, also unnamed, somehow got into the swift current of the north channel between the old Howard Street bridge and the Washington Street bridge.

"We are throwing bread and grain down to them to keep them going," Bressler said of the birds in the north channel. He said he would like to get them out of the swift current, but he isn't sure how to do it.

Any effort to move the birds will have to wait until the water level drops, he said. Meanwhile, it's hoped the two swans will be safe in an eddy next to the bank.

"The two birds on the north channel seem to be very fond of each other," Bressler said. Each of the birds has clipped wings to prevent flying away.

"Being no expert on swan sexuality, as long as they stay in the park, I'm happy as hell," he said.

Verdict

(Continued from page 1)

were tried for our Catholic faith and found guilty," said Father Dennis Philomena Marie, vicar general at the Tridentines' headquarters in Spokane.

"There really was no case. They're really attributing to us some unbelievable powers of control, he said. "Pauline had her own free will."

The church's assets total about $1 million — the size of the original award, he said. "Obviously, we're very happy. I told Jerry at the end of the trial, "You may have your million dollars, but you were never married (to Pauline)."

O'Neil said he will appeal if he can.

"Naturally, I don't agree," he said. "We proved intentional and wrongful interference."

The Crescent LAST DAY TO SAVE AT OUR MILLION DOLLAR GOLD SALE

54% OFF

FRIDAY, MAY 4 ONLY AT ALL 3 STORES

Today is your last chance to save 54% on our dazzling collection of 14K Gold jewelry! Save on chains, charms, pierced earrings and more. An unbeatable value — for yourself or as wonderful Mother's Day gifts. Jewelry.

SUPER SPECIAL PURCHASES:

Your choice of 12 selected styles of 14K Gold pierced earrings . . . . . 9.99 pr.
In assorted hoops, balls and fashion styles.
14K Gold bangle bracelet, in 2 styles 19.99
Illustrations enlarged to show detail.

DEFERRED BILLING BUY NOW — YOU WON'T BE BILLED UNTIL AUG. '84.

CALL OUR 24 HOUR TOLL FREE PHONE ORDER NUMBER: Spokane 838-8200 • Washington 1-800-572-5607 • Idaho, Montana and Oregon 1-800-541-0837 • CHARGE IT 4 convenient ways! • The Crescent! • MasterCard • VISA • American Express • INSTANT CREDIT . . . Just ask any salesperson. SHOP Downtown, Mon. & Fri. 9:30-9; Tues., Wed., Thurs. & Sat. 9:30-6 • Northtown & University City, Mon.-Fri. 9:30-9; Sat. 9:30-6; Sunday, noon to 5, all three stores.

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

the coeur d'alene
press

700136 Exp-12/31/99
IDAHO HISTORICAL SOCIETY
610 JULIA DAVIS DR
BOISE, ID 83706

Vol. 77, No. 262
Coeur d'Alene, Idaho
Tuesday, June 5, 1984
25 Cents

Church 'rift' brings violence

By LES TIDBALL
Press Staff Writer

An "internal rift" in the Tridentine Latin Rite Church resulted in a shot being fired at a van leaving the Spokane home of church founder Bishop Franchis Schuckardt Monday night, said Tridentine Father Denis Chicoine.

No one was injured in the incident on Spokane's South Hill, and Spokane police are investigating.

The Tridentines, founded in Coeur d'Alene in 1968, are a conservative sect of the Catholic Church. They still maintain facilities in Coeur d'Alene and Rathdrum though they moved the church's headquarters to Mount St. Michael near Spokane in 1977.

Chicoine, who is the legal owner of the church's property and a top church official, told The Coeur d'Alene Press today that the rift has developed during the last two weeks because he and other priests have been denied access to Bishop Schuckardt to discuss an issue of disagreement among the church clergy.

"We were put off," Chicoine said. "For a number of days we were just put off by the brothers who surround the bishop."

Chicoine would not detail the issue of disagreement, saying only it is a religious question that he felt should be discussed by the church priests and bishop.

"It's a family problem that should remain in the family," Chicoine said. "We were trying to resolve it quietly. This is ridiculous."

Continued on page 2

—Press Photo By LES TIDBALL

Classmates reach to congratulate Melissa McCormick after she received her diploma

High-spirited seniors become grads

By LES TIDBALL
Press Staff Writer

Crowded elbow to elbow in the North Idaho College gym Monday night, the parents of Coeur d'Alene's class of 1984 got a taste of what their children have experienced in the classroom during the past year.

But the overcrowded conditions inside and the soggy weather outside failed to dampen the commencement spirits of some 500 seniors.

Seniors exchanged hugs and handshakes as they were called one by one to the stage to accept their diploma folders. The actual diplomas would be exchanged later for returned caps and gowns.

Three of the five class valedictorians — all with perfect 4.0 grade point averages — spoke to the class.

Lisa Stowe reminded her classmates they soon would be leaving the security of home and entering a tougher world. She implored them to have fun.

"Learn to enjoy life. It's a gift from God," she said. "Complaining seems to be the cool thing to do. Things will go easy if you learn to hold back your complaints."

Stowe said she wouldn't have been at the head of the class if she hadn't "set my mind on doing a good job and enjoying what I do."

She told the class that a quarter of their lifetime already has passed, and that life is much too short to bicker.

Rick Rasmussen said he set two goals for himself when he entered high school — to have a perfect 4.0 grade average and to be named to the all-state team in football.

He accomplished those goals because of hard work and support of his family, he said.

Continued on page 10

I-90 bridges to be rebuilt

By RIC CLARKE
Press City Editor

The City of Coeur d'Alene tonight may join ranks with the state on a second portion of a massive project involving the reconstruction of six Interstate 90 freeway overpass bridges.

The City Council will decide whether Coeur d'Alene will share the cost of widening the Government Way overpass, which currently is two traffic lanes wide and rises only 15 feet above the freeway.

Federal interstate freeway standards call for a 17-foot clearance between the road surface and an overpass.

State highway officials plan to eventually increase the clearance on all six Coeur d'Alene overpasses from 15 to 17 feet.

The restricted clearancec in recent years has forced an increasing number of over-loaded trucks to leave I-90 and avoid Coeur d'Alene's stretch of freeway by driving through the city itself.

Coeur d'Alene already plans to participate in the reconstruction of the Fourth Street overpass this summer. The project involves increasing the bridge's clearance by nearly 2 feet and expanding its width from two to four lanes.

The Government Way overpass expansion, which may occur during the summer of 1985, also will increase the bridge's clearance by 2 feet and expand its width, if the city becomes involved.

Highway officials recently informed the city of their plans to raise the Government Way overpass and proposed widening the bridge with the help of Coeur d'Alene.

The project calls for the reconstruction of overpasses at Seventh and Ninth streets as well. Those bridges will not be enlarged, however.

State highway design engineer Bob Ewing this morning estimated the cost of the Government Way/Seventh Street/Ninth Street overpass project at $1 million.

The remaining two overpasses — at Northwest Boulevard and Lincoln Way — will be rebuilt later, Ewing said.

About 90 percent of the city's share of the Government Way bridge-widening construction would come from federal Urban-M funds.

Ewing couldn't estimate how much Coeur d'Alene actually would be paying.

The city's Public Works Committee recommended last month that the City Council put the Government Way project at the top of its Urban-M priority list and that Mayor Jim Fromm be authorized to enter into an agreement with the Department of Transportation to allocate the funds.

All six Coeur d'Alene overpasses were built 15 feet above the road surface, which was typical in 1959 when the freeway was punched through North Idaho, wing said.

The 15-foot clearance provided plenty of room 25 years ago, he said, but it has since become a problem as truck loads expanded.

The improvements should allow over-loaded trucks to pass through Coeur d'Alene without having to carry their heavy cargo on city streets.

"That's the idea of the interstate," Ewing said. "You can get a super-large load on in Seattle and drive all the way to Boston."

The federal Department of Defense is also encouraging the reconstruction of interstate overpasses, he said, to allow for the uninterrupted flow of military equipment from coast to coast.

The Government Way project will begin as early as 1985 and as late as 1987, Ewing said, "depending on the city's interest and its ability to put money into it."

Traffic will be interrupted during construction, which will last from three to six months, depending on the extent of the work, he said.

While the Government Way work involves a complete relacement of the overpass, only the top portion of other bridges will be rebuilt, Ewing said.

ington between Ione and Pullman. He estimated that between 80,000 and involving mobile an os, he said.

Church 'rift'

Continued from page 1

Chicoine said the church brothers surrounding Bishop Schuckardt (who take vows and promise a lifetime of service to the church but do not celebrate the Catholic sacraments) would not allow the priests in to talk to him.

On Saturday, Chicoine said he was ordered to San Jose, Calif., for a Monday funeral.

"The feeling in the air was something was amiss," Chicoine said. "I thought it was strange to be sent out of town Saturday for a Monday funeral."

Chicoine said he and his fellow priests also felt they were being "denounced in secret" by the brothers.

Chicoine said he told others "don't pull anything" while he was in San Jose. Chicoine said he never left Spokane, although the brothers thought he had.

The priest learned the brothers held a secret meeting and were "getting ready to leave the community."

Chicoine held a "public meeting, and when they (the brothers) found out, they got a van, and in the middle of the night, started loading it with church property."

Chicoine said he called the police, but was told there was little they could do.

"We heard there were guns there," Chicoine said. "There was no telling what they (the brothers) would do. We let them load the van."

About 4:30 Monday afternoon, Chicoine said his group distracted the brothers, jumped in the van and tried to drive away.

"We heard one of the brothers say, 'Shoot the tire out.' " Chicoine said, and a rifle was fired.

"This is not kids' stuff," Chicoine said. "I'm half-paranoid they're going to try something more. They have the church records, the baptismal records, and they're trying to leave town."

Chicoine said Bishop Schuckardt, who is ill, knows why the priests want to talk to him. But a group of from three to nine brothers, "who probably don't know the issue, but are acting out of loyalty to the bishop," are keeping the church leader away from his priests, said Chicoine.

"I feel as a priest I have a right to talk to my bishop," Chicoine said.

Chicoine said he offered to have his hands and feet bound and his mouth gagged by the brothers if they thought he was a threat to the bishop's safety.

"They've moved the bishop (out of the house), probably to somewhere downtown (Spokane)," Chicoine said.

The Tridentine Latin Rite Church was formed by those opposed to the liberal changes imposed by Vatican II, including removal of Latin language from the mass.

Members, also known as Fatima Crusaders, reflect the attitudes and dress of the pre-Vatican II Catholic Church of the 1940s and 1950s.

ANNUAL MEETING

New program will treat North Idaho sex offenders

By BRIEN LAUTMAN
Press Staff Writer

North Idaho judges, prosecutors and defense attorneys now have a North Idaho option regarding the sentencing of sex offenders.

Dr. Jack Oakwright, a Sandpoint clinical psychologist, on Monday opened the Sand Creek Clinic — the Panhandle's first intensive out-patient program designed to rehabilitate sex offenders.

"They (local court officials) do have an option now if the danger isn't too high," Oakwright said Thursday in a telephone interview from Sandpoint. "I've put constraints on the program. This person has to be under a court's jurisdiction, and the parole officer has to be involved in the treatment. If the sex offender misses one appointment, I can say I want them out of here."

The State of Idaho currently funds no sex offender treatment programs, which forces District Court judges to rely on private clinics for treating offenders who can be rehabilitated.

Oakwright said his first client, a man transferred recently from a private Spokane counseling program, should be joined at the Sand Creek Clinic by at least three more men within the next two weeks.

The clinic can handle a maximum of 32 sex offenders, Oakwright said.

Kootenai County Chief Deputy Prosecutor Peter Erbland said, "there's a great need for this type of a program. It gives the courts some options rather than simply filling up the penitentiary with sex offenders."

Greg Clark, an Idaho probation and parole officer who works out of Sandpoint, said, "the community's going to benefit tremendously from this. There is a definite need here."

The program costs the state no money, except for the time taken by parole officers to be involved with an offender's treatment, Oakwright said.

The offenders, Oakwright said, must pay their own bills (and on time) or face the possibility of serving their jail or prison sentences.

"These offenders are from all spectrums of life, including poor," he said, "but they all have to pay in advance."

Oakwright said a sex offender enrolled at the Sand Creek Clinic will spend from six months to two years in counseling before being released, all at a cost of about $300 per month.

"It's a helluva lot cheaper on them than going to jail," he said. "But I'm fairly pessimistic about changing them. They need to impress me."

Oakwright said therapy for sex offenders will include participation in group counseling twice weekly and also meetings with family members and victims.

"The main purpose of the family meeting is to make sure the victim knows this is (the offender's) problem, not hers," he said.

Oakwright said victims will also be counseled in sessions separate from the offender.

The former California resident has counseled sex offenders on a limited basis since moving to Sandpoint in 1975, and said he has become aware of the games his clients play.

"They cry easily, and it really fools a lot of people," he said. "I don't mean they fake it or turn the tears on, but it's just not the right kind of remorse."

Oakwright said his program may expand if another Sandpoint psychologist agrees to join the Sand Creek Clinic.

"If the need is here, then I'm going to try to meet it," he said. "I like challenges."

the coeur d'alene
press

Vol. 77, No. 265
Coeur d'Alene, Idaho
Friday, June 8, 1984
Cents

700136
IDAHO HISTORICAL SOCIETY
610 JULIA DAVIS DR
BOISE, ID 83706
EXP-12/31/99

An elderly church member studies her Bible —Press Photo by LES TIDBALL

Church with no name packs in crowds

By SUSAN TOFT
Press Staff Writer

POST FALLS — The sound of a preacher's voice reverberated across the compound.

A huge orange canvas tent, nestled among giant pine trees, was surrounded by other, smaller tents and buildings.

Only a few people scurried across the grounds, all of them headed in the direction of the large tent.

Inside, more than 400 people were seated on wooden benches covered with blankets.

Their attention was riveted on a speaker standing in front of the group. He preached from the Bible in a low voice and, except for an occasional squalling baby, the room was nearly silent.

Two old men dozed in a back pew. Three small blond boys huddled next to their mother, quietly passing the time with coloring books and crayons.

Flourescent lights suspended from the ceiling cast shadows over the conservatively attired congregation made up of all ages, from small babies to grandparents.

Many of them clutched well-worn Bibles and hymnals in dark leather cases. Several people were busily scribbling on pads of paper, noting Bible passages that the speaker referred to in the sermon.

The members are encouraged to check the passages in the Bible, "to verify it in their own conscience or in the scriptures," minister Tharold Sylvester said after the service.

"We're not trying to find gullible people who will believe whatever they're told," he explained.

The gathering at the Beck Farm west of Post Falls is the annual four-day convention of members of a non-denominational faith with no formal name and referred to only as "The Way" or "The Jesus Way."

The convention was one of four being held this weekend throughout eastern Washington and North Idaho.

The members take their name from their faith.

"We do our work and use Jesus' name and his practices," Sylvester said.

Their beliefs are strict fundamentalism. They take the Bible at its word.

The service was filled with preaching, songs and personal testimony.

When the minister announced the time for testimonials, a half-dozen members stood.

A dark-haired young woman rose and in a quavering voice gave thanks to God for the convention

Continued on Page 5

Drinking age may hit roads

By SUSAN TOFT
and United Press International

A Congressional bill that would cut highway money in states that do not raise the drinking age to 21 could defer several projects scheduled in North Idaho.

Bob Ewing, design supervisor for the state Department of Transportation, this morning said the local projects are funded by "a multitude of federal aid programs.

"Either a single project could be deferred or parts of several," he said. "It all depends on how the cuts are spread out statewide."

Ewing said the cuts would have to be considered by the transportation board before any definite projections are made.

Projects slated for the area include the reconstruction of six Interstate 90 freeway overpasses in Coeur d'Alene, I-90 upgrading west of Fourth of July Pass and construction work on Highway 95 south of Coeur d'Alene.

The House overwhelmingly has approved the funding measure, designed to curb the yearly death toll of 5,000 teenagers involved drunken driving accidents.

The restriction was attached to a bill releasing $5.2 billion for interstate highway construction in 1984-85.

The highway bill, approved 297-73, involves money for local roads, mass transit systems and bridges — many of them pet projects of individual congressmen. The money comes from a trust fund fed mainly by gasoline taxes.

In two years, any state that does not have a drinking age of 21 would have highway funds cut 5 percent the first year and 10 percent the second year.

Idaho's drinking age is 19.

Fewer than five congressmen rose to oppose the politically popular proposal. Twenty-three states already have raised the drinking age to 21.

Sen. Frank Lautenberg, D-N.J., plans to offer an identical drinking age proposal to the Senate highway bill voted out of committee Wednesday and as yet unscheduled for floor action.

The movement to raise the drinking age grows out of lobbying across the country by groups of parents whose children have died in alcohol-related accidents.

Candy Lightner, president and founder of Mothers Against Drunk Drivers, said in New York, "What it will mean is the saving of at least 1,250 lives if it passes through the Senate and President Reagan signs the bill."

She said the Insurance Institute of Highway Safety provided the 1,250 figure.

Ms. Lightner lost her 13-year-old daughter to a repeat offender drunken driver in 1980. Later, she started MADD and the organization now claims more than 500,000 members nationwide.

Howard said he once believed it was up to the states to set drinking ages, but statistics convinced him otherwise.

"The statistics are so overwhelming, I have changed my position on it," he said.

"Drunk drivers are really murderers waiting in the wings," said Rep. Barbara Boxer, D-Calif.

Rep. Bill McCollum, R-Fla., however, warned: "It is not so simplistic."

Tridentine official: Bishop 'mentally ill'

By LES TIDBALL
Press Staff Writer

Tridentine Latin Rite Church leader Bishop Francis Schuckardt is "mentally ill" and unable to run the conservative Catholic sect, church business manager Tom Drahman said this morning.

"Father Denis (Chicoine) has assumed the leadership of the church," Drahman said. "The bishop is paranoid. He feels everybody is out to kill him. He is ill."

Schuckardt founded the church in 1968 in Coeur d'Alene as an offshoot of the Roman Catholic Church. Members rebelled against the liberalization of the Roman Church after the Vatican II council, and believe theirs is the only true church.

"We have to keep the faith, and the bishop is unable to run the church," Drahman said.

A rift in the church surfaced this week, resulting in gunfire at Schuckardt's home on Spokane's South Hill.

The problems began, said Chicoine, when he and other priests asked to see Schuckardt to discuss a question of theology. The brothers (who promise a lifetime of service to the church but do not celebrate the Catholic sacraments) prevented the meeting, believing the priests would try to harm the bishop, Chicoine said.

On Sunday and Monday the brothers had tried to take church property from the home, said Chicoine, and were confronted by the priests.

It was at that point that a brother allegedly fired a rifle. No one was hurt.

Spokane police investigated the incident and reports of more gunfire at the South Hill home Thursday night.

To prevent the brothers from taking property, and to establish himself as head of the church, Chicoine filed a lawsuit Thursday in Spokane County Superior Court. Drahman has filed a supporting affidavit recognizing Chicoine as head of the Tridentines.

A hearing on the suit has been set for 9 a.m. next Friday.

They also seek a $250,000 judgment against Schuckardt for property — including cash — allegedly taken from church grounds.

Church attorney Bruce Erickson says documents filed with the case indicate that some of the defendants have withdrawn large amounts of money from church accounts. Chicoine seeks the return of the money.

Erickson said he planned to serve the defendants at the bishop's posh south side mansion and added he would seek assistance from the Spokane Police Department.

"If the bishop would talk to the priests, this whole thing could be resolved," Drahman said.

The business manager said "90 percent" of the congregation is "with Father Chicoine. It is only a handful against us."

If the bishop was to excommunicate Chicoine, said Drahman, "it would not be recognized because he (the bishop) is not mentally able to."

Although Schuckardt has not been seen for several days, Drahman believes he is living in the Spokane area.

Brother Jose Maria, contacted at the mansion, said the church people there will "abide by the law. We won't run away from anything."

Police have suspect in bar owner beating

By BRIEN LAUTMAN
Press Staff Writer

Kootenai County Chief Deputy Prosecutor Peter Erbland said today he is seeking a warrant for the arrest of a man wanted on suspicion of beating a Coeur d'Alene bar owner Wednesday night.

Erbland said he will request a First District judge to issue the warrant for William R. Bartholomew, 36, of Coeur d'Alene, and charge him with aggravated battery and use of a deadly weapon in the commission of a crime.

Police allege that Bartholomew repeatedly struck Ruben "Ben" Singer, 48, on the head with a metal object Wednesday night in the doorway of the Sunset Bar, 122 E. Appleway.

Singer was listed in stable condition today at Spokane's Deaconess Hospital, where he underwent surgery Thursday morning for a skull fracture.

Erbland said Singer suffered "multiple fractures and trauma" to his head.

Bartholomew and a second man fled the bar after injuring Singer, police said.

City Police Lt. Dave Scates said he believes Singer was beaten with a tire iron, reinforcement bar "or something about that size."

Police identified Bartholomew and the man with him through interviews with Sunset Bar patrons and other local residents, Scates said.

Further investigation into the incident is needed before deciding if a warrant should be issued for the arrest of the second man, Erbland said.

SOLD
UTILITY TRAILER

4x9' UTILITY TRAILER, $150 or best offer.

Penny Leavitt of Coeur d'Alene, had excellent results with an ad in the Coeur d'Alene Press. Phone 664-8176 to place your ad. Call before 4 p.m. and your ad will appear the next day.

inside

Anderson chides Stivers Page 12
Idaho's Corrections Board chairman Robert Anderson of Post Falls says House Speaker T.W. Stivers' complaints about the judicial system are "hogwash."

Fourth Street 'ready' Page 16
Nearly all systems are go for the reconstruction of upper Fourth Street, but don't hold your breath. See Business Bits.

Hayden denies rezoning Page 6
The Hayden City Council denied a request Thursday to rezone an 8½-acre parcel to accommodate a mobile home park development.

All-stars ready Page 14
Several recently graduated seniors will participate Saturday in the inaugural North Idaho All-Star football game in the Kibbie Dome in Moscow.

outside

Tonight will be mostly cloudy with occassional showers, light southerly winds and a low in the mid 40s. Saturday will have partly cloudy skies, light breezes, scattered showers and the high temperature of 59 to 66 degrees. Sunday will be warmer and sunny, hitting the low 70s but dropping to near 40. Monday and Tuesday will be in the 70s.

index

Births..... Page 8
Business..... Page 16
Classified..... Page 17
Comics..... Page 26
County..... Page 6
Dear Abby..... Page 26
Digest..... Page 3
Obituaries..... Page 5
Records..... Page 5
Sports..... Page 14
Weather..... Page 3

religion

Blue Army founder's star fades after 16 stormy years

By LES TIDBALL
Press Staff Writer

The cloak of Blue Army Bishop Francis Schuckardt is coming unraveled. His flock is leaving him.

Schuckardt is "mentally ill" and too sick, say members of the Tridentine Latin Rite Church, to continue to act as head of the faith. To "keep the faith," the bishop must be replaced, say his priests.

Earlier this week, a group of nine zealous church "brothers" refused the priests access to their bishop, and then tried to take church property from the bishop's home on Spokane's South Hill, said Father Denis Chicoine.

The brothers allegedly fired a rifle shot at the priests and secretly ushered the bishop away from the house, Chicoine said.

To stop what he alleges is thievery, and to "keep the faith," Father Denis has filed a lawsuit in Spokane's Superior Court to keep the bishop and brothers away from church property. The suit says Chicoine is now head of the church.

Father Denis has the support of "90 percent" of the membership of the church, says Tridentine business manager Tom Drahman. He also has the support of local nuns.

Tridentine nuns, living in Coeur d'Alene, would not speak to a reporter from The Coeur d'Alene Press without "Father Denis' permission. If Father Denis says it's all right, we'll tell you what's in our hearts," one sister said.

With nods of their heads, the sisters agreed this is a heart-wrenching time for them.

THE TRIDENTINE Latin Rite Church — or Fatima Crusade or Blue Army — was founded in Coeur d'Alene in 1968 by Francis Schuckardt.

The Tridentines are a conservative offshoot of the Roman Catholic Church, rejecting the liberal reforms of the Vatican II Council of 1962. Tridentine mass is said in Latin, women wear modest clothing and cover their heads and children obey their elders.

Their mass is more than 400 years old, having been standardized by the Council of Trent in 1568.

Prior to 1968, Schuckardt was an internationally known speaker of the Blue Army of Our Lady, a conservative apostolic group preaching the message of the Lady of Fatima.

Catholic teachings say the Virgin Mary appeared to three Portuguese children in 1917 in Fatima, giving them three revelations. Two of the

Bishop Francis Schuckardt

revelations were made known, but the third was to be delivered to the pope. Its contents have never been revealed.

After an internal conflict in the Blue Army of the Our Lady, Schuckardt broke away, forming his own "Blue Army," called the Fatima Crusade.

By the mid-1970s, the group had formalized itself as the Tridentine Latin Rite Church. The church claims to have about 5,000 followers nationwide, with about 800 living in the Inland Northwest.

The Tridentines reject all popes who have ruled over the Roman church since Vatican II. They believe they are the only true Catholics.

The Roman Catholic Church does not recognize the Tridentines.

THE CHURCH has consolidated most of its offices and schools in Spokane during the past four years, but a rectory for nuns remains in Coeur d'Alene and a school still operates in Rathdrum.

By their practices and their dress (the nuns always wear long, blue habits) Tridentines have brought attention to themselves.

Former members of the church refer to the Tridentines as cultists, and accuse Schuckardt of being a "false bishop."

In 1976, a church sister was convicted of battery in Kootenai County. Kootenai County's Superior Court judges also have ruled on property rights and other assault charges.

Eight years ago, a church member was sentenced to five days in Kootenai County Jail for excessive spanking of a 10-year-old.

Publicity has also been generated from civil suits filed against the church by ex-members or members' families.

Jerry O'Neil, of Kalispell, Mont., sued the church and won a $1 million settlement last summer. He said the church invaded the privacy of his family and caused the break-up of his marriage.

Although a Kootenai County jury agreed with O'Neil, a superior court judge overturned the decision, saying the church was well within its bounds of religious practice.

While the Tridentines battled in court, Bishop Schuckardt's control eroded as his health began to fail.

During limited public appearances this past year, the bishop has looked sickly, and church officials have admitted that he suffered a coronary and other health problems.

AS SCHUCKARDT'S star dimmed, Father Denis Chicoine's began to rise.

In recent interviews, Chicoine described himself as the product of a traditional, devout Catholic family.

In testimony at the O'Neil trial, Chicoine explained how the Tridentines spread their message.

"We hold retreats. We explain why the Vatican II church is not the Catholic Church," he said. "We give the simple message of Fatima, say the traditional rosary. We don't force anybody to join. We want people to investigate us."

The end purpose of education, said Chicoine, is to "grow in and know the love of God."

Co-education is an "evil," Chicoine testified. "Sex education should not be taught like it is in public schools."

Families are encouraged to work together, but boys should play with boys and girls should play with girls, he said.

"Girls should be Mary-like," Chicoine said. "Girls should not be lounging on the beach. Girls are encouraged to be feminine."

The Tridentine Church, the priest said, "continues to teach what the Catholic Church has always taught."

Salvation, said Chicoine, comes only through the Catholic Church.

Last August, Chicoine and others described their devotion to Schuckardt, with one woman saying she thought the bishop would become a saint.

Chicoine described his own church role as "vicar general, a helper to the bishop with more responsibilities than other priests."

Today, because Bishop Schuckardt is believed to be too ill to run the church, Chicoine has placed the Blue Army cloak upon his own shoulders.

Increased campaign cash called corruptive

By FRANCES HUESSY
Staff writer

The flow of money through legislative campaigns has doubled since 1974, threatening the quality of government, the state Public Disclosure Commission administrator said Friday in Spokane.

Graham Johnson said big contributions from special interests may tend to keep successful candidates from freely representing their constituents.

Addressing the Spokane Area Chamber of Commerce, Johnson said legislative campaign expenditures totaled $1.6 million in 1974 and $5.6 million in 1982.

With 48 percent of 1982's campaign contributions coming from political-action committees and businesses, he said, "these sources stand to gain or lose economically ... and a tendency can be seen to be corrupting the legislative process."

In 1974, contributions from committees and businesses accounted for 38 percent of the total in campaign coffers, he said.

Johnson said the public-disclosure law encourages a broad base of support from constituents, but that he does not favor public financing of campaigns.

He said the disclosure statement isn't intended to reveal a candidate's financial standing, but to show potential sources of undue influence.

Violations can bring fines of up to $500, levied by the commission, or civil action in the courts. Penalties from a civil lawsuit could go as high as $10,000, he said.

Campaign contributions have risen because expenses have increased, Johnson said.

Major givers not only increased total contributions, but concentrated the money among fewer candidates during the eight-year period, he said. The number of candidates has not changed appreciably in that time, he added.

As an example, he said, United for Washington, a political-action committee representing big business, increased its contributions total 59 percent, allowing for inflation. However, the committee, following the trend of other major givers, increased the size of individual contributions 271 percent, he said.

In the commission study, researchers found that increased use of campaign consultants and broadcast advertising have contributed substantially to the cost of campaigns, Johnson said.

"We thought this was going on mostly in elections for Congress," he said, "but now it also includes the Legislature."

Use of radio and television advertising has increased 587 percent in the eight years, and use of print advertisements also has risen, he said.

In response to a question about exempting a candidate from disclosing certain financial data involving a "blind trust," Johnson said the commission is limited in its ability to grant such exemptions.

"The exemption is made only in cases in which the filer (by revealing details about the trust) would be subjected to unreasonable hardship and, by not providing the information, it would not frustrate the purposes of the (disclosure) act," he said.

Democratic gubernatorial candidate Booth Gardner was granted an exemption when he approached the commission in 1980 with documents showing that he and his family had established a trust in December 1972.

"The commission was taken by the longevity of the trust, the fact that there had been lots of buying and selling," Johnson said. "Mr. Gardner said 'I don't know what's in it. I don't want to know.'"

Johnson added that it is "possible there'll be litigation on this."

Staff photo by CHRIS ANDERSON

Laughter is the response of these four Kinman Business University students who spent their lunch hour Friday listening to the Beatle Mania Air Band in Riverfront Park. So what can you expect from a cardboard guitar? From left are Sheryl Brewer, Karen Taylor, Natalie Muchmore and Kirsten Rosmond.

Hanford waste checks sought

By DICK MOODY
Staff writer

OLYMPIA — The state should take a more active role in monitoring radioactive defense wastes at Hanford, several people said Friday at a House Energy and Utilities Committee session.

And, they said, the state should set up the rules under which the U.S. Department of Energy handles its chemical wastes produced at Hanford.

Lynne Stembridge of Otis Orchards told the committee that Washington should follow Minnesota's example and establish an independent set of standards to monitor emissions of radioactive materials.

"The Tri-Cities may not be hot, but everyone downwind is getting a lot of radiation" from emissions, Stembridge said in reference to comments that the Tri-Cities doesn't have abnormally high background radiation counts.

She proposed an independent staff set up a data base "completely separate and apart from the federal guidelines ... something based upon what the scientific community recommends, and from that, establish state standards" for allowable airborne and waterborne nuclear leaks.

Frank Standerfer, assistant manager for Department of Energy defense programs at Richland, told the committee a recent U.S. District Court decision in Tennessee gives the state authority to set up standards and guidelines for chemical defense wastes.

"It is a rather significant departure from past decisions," Standerfer said.

He said the federal Atomic Energy Act "apparently would preclude" the state from jurisdiction over high-level radioactive defense waste disposal.

The committee was hearing the reports as a preliminary step to drafting guidelines for operation of the plutonium extraction, or PUREX, plant at Hanford.

The plutonium is used for nuclear warheads. The warhead production and assembly is not done at Hanford.

Committee Chairman Rep. Dick Nelson, D-Seattle, wanted to know whether the Legislature could draft a law that covered only the PUREX facility.

Dick Hames, chief counsel for the Department of Energy at Richland, said, "I would think you would have a substantial legal problem trying to put standards only on the PUREX plant ... it would have to apply to all nuclear facilities in the state."

Judge rules bishop can't return home

Francis Schuckhardt, bishop the Tridentine Latin Rite Church, may not return to his southeast Spokane residence or to the church's property at Mount St. Michaels, a Spokane County Superior Court judge ruled Friday.

Judge Harold D. Clarke also ordered Schuckhardt to return an estimated $250,000 that the bishop reportedly removed from the church's Spokane bank accounts.

The Rev. Dennis Chicoine, the church's second in command, and his attorney were present when the judge signed the order. Schuckhardt and several other church members listed as defendants did not attend.

Schuckhardt apparently fled Spokane with about nine other church members following a dispute with Chicoine. Several days ago, Chicoine filed an affidavit in Superior Court saying he no longer recognizes Schuckhardt as the church's leader.

"The issuance of this order will prevent a repetition of violence at Mount St. Michaels or the Priory (Schuckhardt's residence)," said Bruce Erickson, Chicoine's attorney. "The plaintiffs are still seeking the return of personal religious and financial records so they can continue to transact their business."

Chicoine said he had tried a number of times to speak with the bishop at the residence at E2314 South Altamont Blvd., but was refused permission.

During the weeks Chicoine was trying to see the bishop, the church was breaking into two factions — one aligned with Schuckhardt; the other with Chicoine.

The dispute came to a head earlier this month when a gun discharged at the bishop's residence.

Police said a shot was fired when church members from Chicoine's group tried to take a van loaded with church furniture and other property. Detectives investigated and decided the shot was fired accidentally.

Parents seek stiffer day-care regulations

By DICK MOODY
Staff writer

OLYMPIA — Parents of children who have been sexually molested in state-licensed day-care centers demanded more stringent supervision and training for those facilities Friday.

House Social and Health Services Committee members were told by a Bainbridge Island mother that her 2½-year-old daughter was one of many children molested by the 14-year-old son of a day-care center operator.

"I was horrified, hurt, shocked and felt guilty" because "I had put my child in this licensed day-care center," she said.

After several sexual assaults at that center, the perpetrator is receiving treatment but is not charged with any crimes. The center is closed.

The woman sought tightening of state laws on licensing and inspection, and liberalization of confidentiality and privacy provisions in the law concerning reporting of offenses at day-care centers.

She wants those laws loosened so "parents can be better informed about complaints ... This day-care center was recommended," she said, but in checking it out, she was unable to determine whether there ever had been any problems there.

Because no charges are being filed in the case, "I'm worried it (the center) might open again and three years from now (a parent) won't know what happened."

Another who testified, Susan Anenome, of a Bainbridge Island group called ParaCare, presented a list of concerns she would like the Legislature to write into law next year.

They included minimum training standards for people running day-care centers, unannounced spot inspections at least every three months at licensed day-care centers, and more careful screening of day-care license applications.

"What we need is enforcement and monitoring," Anenome said. "We, as parents, are willing to pay the additional taxes" to finance that higher standard.

After-Expo challenges issued

By JIM SPOERHASE
Staff writer

It's time to put Expo '74 up on the community mantle and get on with the business of earning some more trophies.

Dale Stedman, president of Inland Automobile Association and past president of the Spokane Area Chamber of Commerce, delivered that assessment Friday to more than 200 people, including 28 graduates of the 1984 Leadership Spokane class.

Speaking at the graduation ceremony for the 28, who have had 10 months of instruction in how to serve their community, Stedman asked:

"Is Expo '74 to be the only glittering award on our mantle? Have we burned ourselves out with one great effort — 10 years ago?"

He presented six challenges to the graduates and the community.

● Metro government: "The challenge," Stedman said, "is to first decide what we really need in the way of government to provide the services we will need in our future — then bring it about."

He noted there is talk of consolidation, or cooperative or integrated government.

"Some nagging questions need answering," Stedman said. "Is a change in structure really needed, or can we do as well with improvements in what we have?"

● North-south traffic: Talk of a north-south freeway started 14 years ago, and 11 years ago Spokane voters gave a strong "yes" to a community referendum to move ahead with such a project, Stedman said, on the premise that traffic congestion in North Spokane needed relief.

"In spite of that vote," he said, "the will of the many was denied by the few."

He said there now are 31,500 cars a day on North Division.

"North-south traffic congestion in the Spokane metropolitan area," Stedman said, "is considered by most students of the matter to be a major deterrent to economic development.

"Traffic congestion is a restraint to tourism, a problem for public transit, a barrier to full development of Spokane's far north side, and generally a financial burden to all citizens who must regularly travel those heavily congested arterials."

● Water and wastewater treatment: Stedman said there isn't a lot to show for 15 years of discussion on protecting Spokane's aquifer and the need for sewers for the Spokane Valley to protect that water.

"The Valley remains unsewered," he said, "and the debate as to costs and responsibility for payment of those costs continues unabated."

He said there also is a need for sewer and water service for the West Plains to spur development there.

"Should a solution be a sharing of the great costs by all of us, rather than the few directly affected, then let us get on with it before we find we have waited just too long," Stedman said.

● Metro center: Spokane is losing its struggle to attract quality entertainment, and even the events traditionally held here may be lost if the community isn't willing to act, he said.

The penalty for not building a new metro center will be a major blow to efforts to lure conventions and tourists, he said.

● Education: Stedman said graduate training in high-tech research is needed here to improve possibilities of establishing a mini-Silicon Valley in the area.

Others, he said, talk of a need for post-graduate study in a variety of disciplines.

● Togetherness: "Togetherness is

(Continued on page 9)

Fair features psychics, palm readers

By KIM CROMPTON
Staff writer

Denis Wilson doesn't need Tarot cards or a crystal ball to predict that the powers of extrasensory perception eventually will receive broad acceptance from the general public.

He says it's simply a matter of education.

"Teaching the public is what we need to do the most — teaching people what to watch for," Wilson explained Friday while tending his booth at Spokane's Holistic ESP Fair at the Convention Center.

"There's always going to be charlatans in this field," he said. "But you can get educated people and they're not going to be taken."

Wilson, 39, is a psychic. In fact, he was the fourth most accurate of 10,000 psychics in North America last year as rated by the American Psychic Federation.

He's also quick to condemn "phonies," who he estimates make up 85 percent of psychics and give the rest a bad reputation.

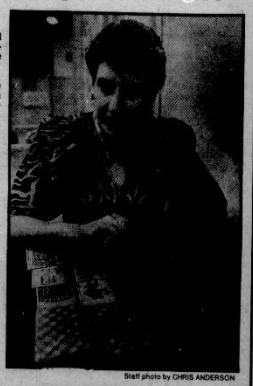
He noted that the Holistic ESP Fair, to deter potential shysters and reassure the public, offers a money-back guarantee in its programs to dissatisfied customers.

The ESP Fair offers something for just about everyone, from iridology, numerology, palmistry and psychometry to Gestalt therapy, Mahikari and the ancient healing art of Reiki. But very little of it is free.

Prices range from $7 for a chat with one of the psychics or clairvoyants on reader's row to $60 for an hour-long reading by Alex Paterson, who claims to have worked with law enforcement officials on various missing-persons cases.

For a fee, you can have a soul sketch done of yourself, buy a color snapshot showing your aura, or talk with John's spirit guide, Renja, who will help you get in touch with your own spirit guide.

The ESP Fair continues today from 11 a.m. to 11 p.m. and Sunday from 11 a.m. to 8 p.m.



Staff photo by CHRIS ANDERSON

Norma Cowrie from Vancouver, B.C., reads tarot cards at the Holistic ESP Fair.

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

SPOKANE-REGIONAL

Staff photo by JIM SHELTON

Lilac princesses Amy Jones of North Central, left, and Tawnie Hansen of University , right, visit Julia at the Shriners Hospital.

Plan targets EWU-WSU 'turf wars'

Associated Press

SEATTLE — Another step toward developing a master plan for higher education in Washington state was approved Wednesday by the Higher Education Coordinating Board, an official said.

The panel reached agreement on general terms of a plan to be drafted by mid-July, said Neil Uhlman, the group's assistant director for academic affairs.

The group deals with off-campus operations of the state's two research schools and four regional colleges.

"This system is intended to resolve the so-called turf wars" like the one between Eastern Washington University and Washington State University in Spokane, Uhlman said.

Generally, each institution is to be responsible for higher education within 35 miles of main campus.

Generally, each institution is to be responsible for higher education within 35 miles of its main campus, he explained.

Western Washington, for example, would have the assignment for Mount Vernon and Anacortes; Central Washington would be responsible for Wenatchee and The Evergreen State College would handle Centralia and Chehalis.

Uhlman said one part of the plan would cover four urban areas, a second would be for communities of 10,000 to 100,000 residents and the third would be for towns with less than 10,000.

In the urban areas — King, Pierce, Kitsap and Snohomish counties; the Tri-Cities area; Clark and Cowlitz counties, and Spokane — service is to be provided through traditional branch and main campuses with classrooms and equipment as needed, he said.

Washington State University previously was given responsibility in Clark and Cowlitz counties and in the Tri-Cities. In Spokane, Washington State generally is to provide graduate-level programs and Eastern Washington University is to offer undergraduate instruction, Uhlman said.

Discussion of branch campuses in the Puget Sound area was delayed until May 27 at the request of officials in the Bremerton area, he added.

The 35-mile service radius also will extend from each urban area, Uhlman said.

Communities in the next size range and outside the service areas — chiefly Moses Lake, Walla Walla, Port Angeles and Aberdeen-Hoquiam — would be assigned to one of the four regional schools for classroom instruction to the extent that demand and financial support allowed.

Smaller towns and villages would be served through a proposed telecommunications network involving all six schools, with policies to be developed by a separate task force.

Hearings on the draft plan probably will be held in late August or early September, with the board to vote in October on a final plan to be submitted to the Legislature.

The plan would replace a six-year plan adopted in 1982 by the board's predecessor, the Council for Post-Secondary Education. It is to be overhauled every two years and probably will be redone from scratch about every six to eight years, Uhlman said.

Perpetrator of hoax at Whitman College remains a mystery

By Jim Sparks
Staff writer

Whodunit at Whitman College is still a mystery.

The prestigious liberal arts school in Walla Walla was duped late last year into believing its philosophy department had received a national award for excellence. A committee of professors investigating the award announced Wednesday they don't know who hatched the hoax.

"They just couldn't figure out what happened," said Ed Foster, Whitman's faculty dean. "The result is a negative result."

News of the award came to Whitman in a Nov. 30 letter from the American Philosophical Association. "This is the highest professional honor which an undergraduate department may receive," the letter said. It was signed by David Hoekema, executive secretary of the American Philosophical Association, but his name was misspelled.

The letter said Swarthmore College and Amherst College were the only other schools to receive the award. They received no such thing, as the award didn't exist.

The hoax was discovered in late Janurary, when The Spokesman-Review made a routine check on the award while doing a feature on Whitman's philosophy department.

The committee's report said the college should have checked on the award before publicizing it. "It is also regrettable that after the hoax was discovered, premature explanations were made to the press by the recipient of the hoax letter," the report said.

The recipient — philosophy department chairman John Stuhr — said a few days after the article in The Spokesman-Review that he thought a disgruntled former student receiving psychological counseling was behind the faked letter.

After reviewing documents and conducting interviews the committee of three professors announced it did not know who was behind the hoax. "The committee found no credible evidence that the hoax was perpetrated by any student or employee, current or former, of Whitman College," the report said.

Serial rapist may be at large

Recent attacks on three adolescent girls have many similarities

Authorities said Wednesday the rape of an 11-year-old girl in Spokane last week may be the latest of at least three attacks by a serial rapist in recent months.

The North Side rape is similar to rapes of two other adolescent girls in the Spokane Valley, last October and in January.

Sheriff's Lt. Norm Nickerson said the description of the rapist and his method of attack were similar to those of the two Valley rapes. "It has all the appearances of a serial rapist," he said.

Spokane police Tuesday released an artist's sketch of a man in a white pickup who kidnapped and raped the 11-year-old girl last week near Mission and Napa.

Detectives said the man was described by the victim as white, 5-foot-11 and 190 pounds, with brown and gray hair. He was chubby and well-groomed, and wore silver-frame glasses.

In the first rape, a 12-year-old was confronted at Trent and Adams by a man who said he had a knife but did not display one. He forced the girl into an old red pickup and taped her eyes shut.

The eyes of the victim in last week's rape also were taped.

In January, a 13-year-old was abducted near West Valley High School by a man in a brown sedan. She was threatened with a knife. The girl did not report the rape until March.

Because of the reluctance of the one victim to report the incident, Nickerson said, investigators are concerned there may be other rapes that have not been reported.

Anyone with information about a possible suspect is asked to call the police major crimes detective unit (456-2311) or sheriff's detectives (456-4760), or contact Secret Witness (P.O. Box 1205 or 327-5111).

Former Tridentine bishop in drug bust

By Jim Sparks
Staff writer

The deposed head of Spokane's Mount St. Michael has been arrested in California on charges of possessing drugs and stolen property.

Francis Schuckardt, the 49-year-old former bishop of the Latin Rite Catholic Church, was one of 12 arrested in three raids Saturday.

In Schuckardt's priory — a rented house in a country club — authorities seized Demerol, morphine, Dilaudid, Percodan and a quarter-pound bag of marijuana labeled "tea," said Detective Sgt. Rod DeCrona of the Plumas County Sheriff's Department.

The raids were executed by a 12-member SWAT team and a California Highway Patrol helicopter because officials thought the group might have automatic or semi-automatic weapons. The priory, seminary and convent are near Greenville, about 100 miles northwest of Reno, Nev.

Schuckardt settled there after losing a church power struggle in 1984 to his lieutenant, Denis Chicoine.

Chicoine had charged that Schuckardt's drug use crippled his ability to function as bishop. There also were charges that he had sexual relations with many of the boys in the church.

In a 1984 interview, Schuckardt said the charges "sicken me because there's not a word of truth to it."

Schuckardt founded the church in Coeur d'Alene in 1967. He bought Mount St. Michael, a former Jesuit seminary near Spokane, in 1977.

Church members, sometimes known as Tridentines, consider themselves "traditional" Catholics who reject the modernizations that took place in the church during the 1960s.

Mass is still said in Latin, and there are strict dress standards. Dancing and dating are forbidden.

Schuckardt left Spokane in June 1984 after a run-in at his plush mansion with Chicoine's followers. The mansion was stripped when he left, and church leaders say that involved the theft of church property, paid for by donations. After Schuckardt's departure, a Spokane County Superior Court judge ordered him to return an estimated $250,000 in cash and property.

DeCrona said the raids produced property that filled half a moving van, including church statues, records, furniture, chandeliers, stereos, religious books, TVs and video equipment.

Authorities also seized precious metals and cash valued at almost $200,000. DeCrona said there was $75,000 in U.S. currency. The search turned up gold coins, silver bars, German marks, Swiss currency, Canadian money and records of 15 to 17 bank accounts around the world, he said.

The assets in the banks have not been determined.

Authorities found about eight handguns and rifles in the raid, but no automatic or semi-automatic weapons. Two of Schuckardt's followers, Gabriel Joseph Gorbet, 23, and Joseph Stanley Belzak, 30, were charged with possession of a concealed weapon when deputies found a loaded pistol under their car seat.

By Wednesday evening, all 12 had been bailed out or released on their own recognizance from the Plumas County Jail. At Mount St. Michael, rector Tarcisius Pivarunas said Schuckardt's downfall was expected.

"We knew that it was going to sooner or later come to this if Bishop Schuckardt kept up his drug addiction and immorality . . . I think he has to face the hard facts," Pivarunas said.

DeCrona said he was tipped off to the drugs last week by an informant.

Playboy 'expert' grossly overpaid for being gross

The shows went on Tuesday.

Michael Mielnik did his thing. Completing that, he bundled up his "Bed of Agony," his "Incline of Doom" and his hambone dog, Brodi, (who will do an impression of a cow for a nibble of turkey wienie). Then he climbed behind the wheel of a battered Dodge pickup and rattled away from Spokane Community College, where he had performed on the grass during lunchtime.

DOUG CLARK
Columnist

"I've gotta drive back to Moscow and pick up my cannon," Mielnik explained before he left. "I do a thing where I shoot myself out of a cannon, but I charge extra for it."

Mielnik grinned.

"The college here was too cheap to pay for it so I left it behind."

About the same time Mielnik's exhaust cloud was dissipating on Greene Steet, James Petersen was winding up his act at Spokane Falls Community College.

Playboy Magazine's advice columnist had done his best to reduce lovemaking to crude mechanics, unprintable bathroom jokes and sophomoric observations a la the dinosaur Hugh Hefner likes to tout as his philosophy of life.

No beat-up truck for Petersen. He left on a plane bound for Montana State University in Bozeman. His gutter mouth and an embarrassing overpopulation of bumpkin students (easily titillated by naughty words) always ensures plenty of bookings.

And that's the saddest part of all.

It seems unfair that show biz has to be a peck and scratch affair for a pro like Mielnik while it's Fat City for a sleaze like Petersen.

Mielnik is a talented vaudevillian who uses the stage name Reverend Chumleigh. His act is a collage of magic, escape tricks, acrobatics and humor. Like all good troupers, he [illegible] his audiences laughing and beggin[illegible] more and he doesn't have to be vile to [illegible].

For his [illegible]rts here he was given a check for $450.

Petersen doesn't have to concern himself with talent. Cheap shock value is his forte. He asks his audience to pretend they are having orgasms and then yell the word penis over and over again as loud as they can. That's the milder stuff.

SFCC students paid him $2,000 to do that.

"How about that? Two-thou for a potty-mouth," said KHQ television's Debbie Wilde, who covered Petersen.

Wilde said her station's phone line lit up with complaints after her "Wilde About Life" segment featured the man.

"This is one of the toughest things I've ever covered," she said. "When I went out of there (the college) I thought, 'Maybe I should give it up.' But I had four minutes to fill."

There will be those who won't like comparing Petersen's act with a comedian like Mielnik. After all, the man says he's an expert, a male Dr. Ruth to millions of frustrated guys who have nowhere else to turn but to the gentle and sensitive pages of Playboy.

What tripe.

Petersen's training in sex therapy consists of what he's picked up opening the mail for his silly advice column. He got that job when his predecessor wrote a book and left for legitimate work. During lunch at SFCC, he remarked to students that he was an avid reader of "Screw Magazine" and loved to fill his mind with filth.

Definitely an expert.

"He was rude and vulgar and offensive," said Ann Allen, who teaches human sexuality courses at Spokane Falls. "I know that sex information can be given with taste, integrity, professionalism and tact.

Allen said Petersen was grossly overpaid.

"I think the students got ripped off and it's sad."

The students, however, have no one but themselves to blame.

After previewing a tape of Petersen's work, student officers voted against bringing the Playboy adviser to campus. When they realized they might have been guilty of exercising good judgment, they reversed themselves.

Diana Wright, who was academic vice president at the time, voted no both times. Petersen's appearance Tuesday did nothing to change the 37-year-old student's mind.

"The guy's downright vulgar," she said. "I have seven kids and I don't consider myself a prude. I like sex. Sex can be wonderful, great and absolutely fantastic.

"But what Petersen did was to make sex dirty."

Worse than that, he's boring and outdated.

Hefner's pleasure-at-any-cost spiel, nudie photos and private Bunny clubs were trendy and exciting back in the Free Love days of the 1960's. Today, health concerns alone have made that concept as passe as tie-dyed T-shirts and bell-bottomed jeans.

The Playboy Clubs are closed. The magazine is a joke. Its circulation has gone from seven million in 1972 to three million today.

Responsible adults don't look kindly on the indiscriminate diddling around by presidential candidates or television evangelists.

Petersen may try to shock people into believing that the Playboy Philosophy is still alive; that sex is still just an itch looking for a good scratch.

It's just a cry for help.

Maybe next time students will realize this and find the spine not to contribute to Petersen's income. Then there'd be enough money to hire Mielnik to play both campuses.

And pay for his cannon, too.

JAMES PETERSEN
A male Dr. Ruth?

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Officials: Woes surmountable for Spokane summer games

By Howie Stalwick
Staff writer

Officials of the Washington Centennial Summer Games said they anticipate no major problems in putting on the Olympic-style event this August in Spokane, despite the resignation of a key official and a huge reduction in funding.

Ron Butlin, managing director of the Washington State Games Foundation, resigned last week. He was primarily responsible for the foundation's fund-raising efforts, which provided much of the funding for the winter games in February in the Wenatchee area and is doing the same for the summer games.

Butlin originally promised the summer games $240,000. However, he later said that figure might not be attainable, and summer games president Sue Bradley said the WSGF has committed only $102,500 — $85,000 in tax money provided by the state legislature and $17,500 in corporate donations.

Bradley says the summer games are now budgeted to operate with $195,000 in cash donations and $335,600 in donated services and goods. The original budget figures were $341,000 and $370,000, respectively.

However, Bradley said donated services and goods may exceed $400,000 and in some instances will replace items originally on the cash budget.

"There's an incredible amount of things we can do in Spokane that we don't have to pay for. ... There's a great deal of interest," she said.

"Wenatchee had a surplus at the end of the winter games, and it is our intention to say the same thing come August," said Tom Garrett, vice president and director of promotions and public relations for the summer games. Part of the winter games surplus may be donated to the summer games.

Bradley said competition will not be affected by cutbacks, "which were more a question of scope than numbers of things." The latest count of summer games events is 35. Approximately 3,500 athletes are expected to participate.

WSGF and summer games officials have agreed to work together to raise the remaining $75,000 Bradley estimates will be necessary to balance the budget.

"I think we can get a significant portion of it just from companies here in Spokane," Bradley said.

"It's a challenge, but also an opportunity," Garrett said. "We're not nervous about it."

Local fund-raising efforts have brought in $45,000, Bradley said. The summer games originally budgeted $55,000 in local fund-raising.

"We still have not started aggressively marketing in Spokane," she said. "We will start next week. It's just been kind of flowing in."

Butlin cited frustrations over the demands of fund-raising as his reason for quitting. Bradley and Garrett said Butlin did some good work, but his past experience as head of the government-funded B.C. Games in British Columbia left him ill-prepared for the WSGF position.

"He had great difficulty adjusting from the way things worked in Canada. ... It was just too difficult for him to adjust to dealing with American corporations," Bradley said.

"The lines of communication are smoother and shorter and certainly more open," Garrett said. "I think Ron set up a neat thing, but he got set up cross-wise with some people personality-wise."

"What we are finding is a lot of companies not interested when Ron was still involved are now reevaluating their position," Bradley said.

Bradley said 400-500 people have signed up to work at the Summer Games. "We're still pretty much on target," she said, though she says the estimated number of volunteers needed has risen to 2,500-3,000. Office help is needed immediately, and volunteers may call 747-1421 for information.

NBA /FROM D1

"Kareem has been working on his shot during practice and it's paying off," Johnson said. "He really looked good. It helps the whole team to see, 'OK, he's here; he can give us this kind of game, especially on the road.'"

"That's the shot I've tried to take all my career," Abdul-Jabbar said. "I'm going to try to get back to that. Every time they guarded me one-on-one, I tried to take the best shot I could."

Portland coach Rick Adelman praised the Lakers.

"The way they got ready for this series and the way they approached it, it just shows the kind of coach he (Riley) is and the kind of people they are," Adelman said.

Bulls 101, Cavs 94: Michael Jordan led Chicago with 44 points, including four clutch free throws in the final seconds. Jordan scored 15 points in the first seven minutes of the third quarter and the Bulls held leads of 22 points in the first half and 16 in the second half, then had to fight off a late Cavs' surge.

John Williams kept Cleveland in the running by scoring 16 of his 22 points in the fourth quarter. The Cavs closed within 91-88 with 2:43 to play, but Jordan converted a three-point play, stole the ball and went in for a slam dunk that made it 96-88. Cleveland got within 97-94, but Jordan's four free throws in the last 21 seconds sealed it.

Jordan opened the Bulls' second-half scoring with a three-point play and then connected on another with 1:53 remaining and Cleveland within three points of the lead.

"At the start of the third quarter, everyone was looking for something to happen," he said. "When I got the three-point play it got us started. I asserted my leadership."

"The key to them getting back in the second half was offensive rebounding," Chicago coach Doug Collins said. "Our defense was great up to the second quarter when we had them down 45-23. I had to calm our guys down.

"But anytime you have a big lead in this league, you know they're going to make a run at you."

Collins praised Larry Nance.

"Williams played great for them in the fourth quarter, but Larry Nance in the first half wouldn't let them slip out of the game," Collins said of the Cavalier. "That shows great leadership."

Richmond leads all-rookie team

Associated Press

NEW YORK — Mitch Richmond of the Golden State Warriors, named earlier this week as the NBA Rookie of the Year, was a unanimous choice of the league's head coaches to the NBA All-Rookie team announced today.

Richmond, who received the maximum 48 points, was joined on the first team by Willie Anderson of San Antonio; Hersey Hawkins, Philadelphia; Rik Smits, Indiana, and Charles Smith, Los Angeles Clippers.

The second team was Brian Shaw, Boston; Rex Chapman, Charlotte; Chris Morris, New Jersey; Rod Strickland, New York, and Kevin Edwards, Miami.

SONICS /FROM D1

"I just decided to go for it tonight and do something playoff style," he said. "I was definitely in the flow of the game."

Houston led 31-20 by the end of the first quarter and Floyd added 12 more second-quarter points, contributing to a 63-47 halftime lead.

Ellis, playing with a face mask to protect a broken nose, led the Sonics with 26 points. Reserve Sedale Threatt hit five of his first six shots and finished with 17.

"The refs did a good job of keeping it under control," Cage said. "I got a technical as quick as you could blink. I thought there was a lot of competitiveness, but I didn't see any cheap shots."

Floyd has a history of explosive playoff performances. Last season with the Rockets, he hit 42 points in a first-round game against Dallas.

Two years ago with Golden State, he scored 51 against the Lakers.

"Sleepy got them off to a great start," Bickerstaff said. "We finally introduced Nate (McMillian) to him (in second half)."

But Floyd already had the Sonics on the ropes.

"When they doubled up on me, I got the ball to Otis," Floyd said. "It created an open floor."

LARGENT /FROM D1

don't think he wants to go out with that kind of year.

"I'm counting on him to produce," Flores said.

Coach Chuck Knox, who guided the Seahawks to a 9-7 record and the AFC West championship last season, wanted Largent back and Ken Behring, the principal owner who bought the team last season, agreed to bring him back.

Largent underwent minor surgery in February to repair damaged ligaments in his left thumb and a nerve in his left foot.

His season ended with an eye still partially dilated from an accidental gouge by San Diego Chargers cornerback Elvis Patterson.

"We are very excited about having Steve come back," Knox said in a Wednesday news release. "He is not only a great receiver, but a real leader on this team."

Largent is the last original member of the Seahawks. He was acquired in a trade with the Houston Oilers in August 1976 for an eighth-round draft choice after being drafted on the fourth round by the Oilers in 1976.

The Seahawks have scheduled their annual minicamp May 10-12 at their suburban Kirkland headquarters and Largent will attend.

Largent said he considered the wishes of his family, his health, prospects for the coming season and a contract offer.

"As the offseason progressed, I was getting green lights from my family and my body was feeling recuperated and strong again and I think the prospects for my team are good, so it finally came down to what would happen with the contract," he said. "We were able to reach a contract that was acceptable to both sides, so that was the final green light to base my decision on."

As for his future, Largent said he'd like to take a shot at being a television network commentator.

"You have to leave (football) at some point. It's going to be hard no matter when you do it."

SCOREBOARD /FROM D4

FIFTH — 1 Mile. Purse: $7,000.Claiming Price: 10,000. 4-year-olds. 7. Thayer's Quest (Corrales J) 3.80 3.00 2.40. 2. Scapino (Comber J) 6.20 3.60. 1. Reef Stalker (Southwick WE) 3.80 TIME: 1:37 3/5 $3 EXACTA (7-2) paid $46.80 ALSO RAN: Bon Red, Ken Kelley, Sports Dr., Omak Connection.

SIXTH — 6 Furlongs. Purse: $5,700.Claiming Price: 8,000. 4-year-olds. 6. Midway Kid (Gonsalves FA) 17.60 5.00 4.00. 2. Heezadez (Boulanger G) 2.80 2.60. 3. Uncle Arnie (Lamance C) 5.60. TIME: 1:10 ALSO RAN: Aggie Beware, Freeze Your Assets, Gift Certificate, Run Bear Run.

SEVENTH — 6 Furlongs. Purse: $8,000.Claiming Price: 12,500. 4-year-olds. 3. Teeville Music (Corral JR) 16.80 11.00 9.00. 6. Endurable (Lamance C) 11.60 8.40. 9. Take Me Back (Southwick WE) 4.80. TIME: 1:09 4/5 $3 EXACTA (3-6) paid $216.00 ALSO RAN: Bimini's Bandit, G. Double G., Maricota's Macumba, Skystriker Program Search, Roscoe Jones.

EIGHTH — 6 Furlongs. Purse: $10,600.Wash Bred 3-year-olds Colts and Geldings. 7. Smoking Crowe (Gonsalves FA) 4.60 3.40 2.60. 2. Eternal Fire (Best F) 4.80 3.60. 4. Rising Hunch (Baze G) 4.00 TIME: 1:09 3/5 ALSO RAN: Hookum Hank, Arktikos, Police Captain, Regal Market.

NINTH — 6½ Furlongs. Purse: $11,700.Claiming Price: 40,000/32,000. 3-year-olds Fillies. 3. Brennie Kirk (Bergsrud SA) 10.00 5.40 3.40. 1. Mimi's Racine (Valenzuela FZ) 7.00 3.80. 8. Baba Haha (Lamance C) 3.00 TIME: 1:17 ALSO RAN: Rain City Runner, Win A Rose, Red Phil, Language Of Love Legal Debate.

TENTH — 1 Mile. Purse: $4,000.Claiming Price: 4,000. 4-year-olds and up. 1. Lincoln Logger (Best F) 10.80 5.00 2.80. 2. Hot Revenge (Barnese VJ) 6.60 4.00. 4. Twilight Victory (Lamance C) 4.00 TIME: 1:37 4/5 $3 EXACTA (1-2) paid $96.60 $1 TRIFECTA (1-2-4) paid $189.80 ALSO RAN: Namesake, Another Spice, Lord Emmaus, Brent Goes On Spring Prince.

LONGACRES: Attendance: 5,646. Handle: $1,029,189.

PLAYFAIR: Attendance: 385. Handle: $39,686.00.

GREYHOUNDS

THE GREYHOUND PARK

WEDNESDAY NIGHT RESULTS
All races 5/16 mile, unless noted.

FIRST-C — (5) Sugar Whiz 8.00 3.20 2.40. (8) I'm Boss 2.60 2.20. (3) Hood River Glory 2.40. Time — 31.12.
QU: 11.00. EX: 8.10. TRI: 73.00.
Also Ran: Farmer Dan, Brief Departure, Swing Easy, Mark's A Gamer, JR's Miss Norma.

SECOND-B — (6) Smooth Delivery 20.80 15.20 9.00. (4) Burmar Duke 4.40 6.80. (7) Rebel Frank 6.20. Time — 31.85.
QU: 61.60. EX: 6-A 11.70, A-4 0.00. TRI: 379.80. DD: 5-6 130.20.
Also Ran: Ben G Dillon, Morgan's Emie, Stolen Goods, Sea Quial, Elko Bound.

THIRD-D — (4) Borchers Sunrise 9.80 3.40 4.60. (6) Tomboy Blues 4.80 4.40. (8) Shall I 5.40. Time — 31.59.
QU: 16.40. EX: 4-A 7.80, A-6 5.40. TRI: 135.00.
Also Ran: Barely Made It, Shurshot Aggie, Sassy Shena, Betty's Gold, Barlow Buster.

FOURTH-M — (1) Sneaky Doll 29.00 98.40 6.0J. (2) I'm Jennifer 6.80 3.00. (6) MS. Stonestreet 2.60. Time — 32.14.
QU: 73.60. EX: 1-A 24.60, A-2 13.80. TRI: 824.40.
Also Ran: Whitewater Wake, MC Calls Barb, Ralph Ribble, Wint's Claim, Sally Sweet.

FIFTH-D — (8) Hood River Boy 6.00 3.80 3.00. (7) Gala Wolkomir 18.80 5.00. (2) Burmar Mac 5.20. Time — 32.00.
QU: 17.20. EX: 8-A 7.50, A-7 0.00. TRI: 349.80.
Also Ran: Baby Alice, NC's Mary Kay, Motor Mario, CK's Miss MC Goo, Grand Ringer.

SIXTH-C — (8) MC's Scott Albu 6.20 3.60 2.80. (3) Burmar Lisa 6.00 3.00. (2) Callitaday 4.80. Time — 32.02.
QU: 46.80. EX: 8-A 9.30, A-3 0.00. TRI: 521.00.
Also Ran: Ruff Tuff Ree, Charging Bear, LM Mean Momma, MR. Badman, Deferred.

SEVENTH-A — (1) My Li 6.40 4.60 3.20. (5) Kazar 6.60 10.60. (8) Borensteeler 3.20. Time — 31.39.
QU: 36.40. EX: 36.40. TRI: 177.20.
Also Ran: Goozer, Mileage Master, Kwik Alien, DB Hi Jinx, Thru My Mind.

EIGHTH-B — (2) AC's Dipper 9.40 5.80 3.60. (5) Hazard 6.60 5.00. (6) Oshkosh Volt 9.00. Time — 31.95.
QU: 35.00. EX: 14.10. TRI: 4,442.40.
Also Ran: Sorrow, Burmar Candy, Run Rite, Sodrac Bound, Woody Quick.

NINTH-A — (6) Aurora Jack 8.00 3.20 3.00. (7) John The Lawyer 3.60 3.60. (2) Aristo Dog 4.20. Time — 31.60.
QU: 9.00. EX: 6-A 0.00, A-7 4.50. TRI: 217.00.
Also Ran: DB Sausalito, CK's Power House, Touch To Gold, Happy Go Lucky, State The Facts.

TENTH-D — (2) Joey's Crafty 12.40 6.40 4.20. (1) My Candy Tuff 4.80 3.80. (6) Dove Delight 3.40. Time — 31.87.
QU: 38.00. EX: 2-A 0.00, A-1 21.30. First half Twin Tri: (2-1-6) 196.80. (3 Exchanges).
Also Ran: Bonus Poker, Watchman Nee, Full Crew, MD Mason, JJ Lucky Joanne.

ELEVENTH-C — (3) Atwood Susan 13.80 10.20 12.00. (2) R's Hondo Jane 4.40 2.80. (7) Ourijewel 4.00. Time — 40.77. 3/8 Mile.
QU: 70.60. EX: 3-A 0.00, A-2 7.80. TRI: 632.00.
Also Ran: Oshkosh Kilroy, Freedom Aspen, Snook's Nugget, Stand Me Grand, Martinez.

TWELFTH-C — (4) Motor Duster 16.80 7.40 2.20. (5) Throttles 4.00 2.60. (7) Crockett Creek 2.60. Time — 32.12.
QU: 48.80. EX: 4-A 0.00, A-5 8.10. TRI: 260.60.
Also Ran: Cottonwood Joe, Clever Clarence, New Year Tribute, Teho's Natural, MC Quin.
Attendance: 839. Handle: $59,737.
TWIN TRIFECTA CARRYOVER: $590.

WEDNESDAY MATINEE RESULTS
All races 5/16 mile.

FIRST-C — (1) Keota Cagney 24.60 13.80 4.40. (6) Burmar Galaxy 10.80 6.80. (3) George Boyko 5.20. Time — 31.51.
QU: 100.40. EX: No sale. TRI: 1,082.00.
Also Ran: Gold Bell, So Flattering, LO's Epsilon Nu, Listan Pilgrim, Boomin Time.

SECOND-M — (5) Jevi Justin 24.60 11.80 5.20. (6) My Uncle Ben 14.20 4.40. (2) Farnorth Cabana 18.40. Time — 31.86.
QU: 90.20. EX: No sale. TRI: 5-6-A 174.80. DD: 1-5 495.20.
Also Ran: DR Eliot Ness, Sugar Joey, Pinic Porche, AL's Adidas, Hardy Mister.

THIRD-D — (3) Farnorth Chassy 34.00 9.40 7.60. (7) Oshkosh Yes 3.40 3.20. (4) Guide Liner 3.40. Time — 31.89.
QU: 221.40. EX: 3-A 4.50, A-7 4.50. TRI: 306.60.
Also Ran: Shur Albert, DB Biz Quik, Penrose Kate, Imokie Dancer, Gandy Blitz.

FOURTH-M — (5) Imokie Lady 4.80 3.00. (1) Jevi Alex 0.00 5.80. (7) Flying Gemini 6.40. Time — 32.33.
QU: 19.60. EX: 5-A 6.90, A-1 0.00. TRI: 576.00.
Also Ran: No Sugar, Easy Honey Suzy Silver, MD Murphy, Marvel Lad.

FIFTH-D — (5) Prove Out 9.40 7.00 8.00. (8) MH Zabbo 5.00 3.60. (4) Speckled Mask 5.20. Time — 32.12.
QU: 70.20. EX: No sale. TRI: 1,839.60.
Also Ran: Ivy's Chaser, Farnorth Blakjak, GI Gold, Speckled Mask, Adingers Ace, A's Marion.

SIXTH-M — (3) Zola's Pilot 17.60 15.20 5.00. (7) Burmar Tabu 4.60 2.80. (2) Pickup Time 4.40. Time — 32.30.
QU: 20.00. EX: No sale. TRI: 876.00.
Also Ran: Ben's Folly, DR Clyde Barrow, Silver Countess, AL's Vavoom, Ivy's Tee Jet.

SEVENTH-C — (8) Imokie Pinto 6.20 3.20 3.80. (6) JJ Razzamatazz 5.00 3.80. (4) Red E Here Icome 9.00. Time — 31.60.
QU: 34.00. EX: 8-A 6.90, A-6 0.00. TRI: 257.60.
Also Ran: Poke Chop, Sand Cruiser, Country Lord, Blue Pete, Tough Task.

EIGHTH-B — (7) Miracle Max 20.80 8.60 3.60. (1) Hard Day 18.80 6.40. (2) Another Mask 4.00. Time — 32.06.
QU: 55.20. EX: No sale. TRI: 1,135.20.
Also Ran: DRS Dominique, MG's Del Mar, Burmar Crissmiss, Carters Island, Show Me Sue.

NINTH-B — (8) Championdefender 9.80 9.60 3.80. (6) Top Rocker 13.40 3.60. (7) River Queen 2.40. Time — 31.55.
QU: 34.60. EX: 8-A 0.00, A-6 11.70. TRI: 206.80.
Also Ran: Queen Zola, Pepsi's Pupper, Rulon Jones, Keota Champ, Lucky Aspen.

TENTH-D — (2) G Beez Punkett 10.00 2.80 2.40. (1) Summer Wine 4.60 2.40. (8) Win D Kenna 2.40. Time — 32.06.
QU: 20.00. EX: 2-A 0.00, A-1 9.30. First Half Twin Tri: (2-1-8) 33.80. (11 Exchanges).
Also Ran: LB's Rawhide, Could Happen, She's A Bean, Jevi Kyler, MC P's Cathy D.

ELEVENTH-D — (6) Quote A Day 5.60 3.40 3.40. (3) Whoseupyonner 11.60 6.80. (4) Yonder Streak 21.20. Time — 31.87.
QU: 28.40. EX: 6-A 0.00, A-3 6.90. TRI: 490.80. TWIN TRIFECTA: 2-1-8 WITH 6-3-4 PAID 1,400.60 TO 1 WINNER.
Also Ran: Delta Mist, Cajun Raven, Barlow Buster, Why Swap, Rose Rita.

TWELFTH-C — (8) MD Tina 5.20 2.40 3.20. (7) Franks Crystal 4.00 3.60. (4) River Ben Tee 3.00. Time — 32.07.
QU: 12.60. EX: 8-A 0.00, A-7 6.90. TRI: 100.60.
Also Ran: Kwik Lite, Burmar Ranger, I'm Always There, Noon Day Sun, Simulate.
Attendance: 246. Handle: $24,030.

THURSDAY NIGHT ENTRIES
Post time 8:00 p.m.
All races 5/16 mile, unless noted. Dogs graded on quality. A through M (maidens).

FIRST RACE (C) Andrea Zaniroli, Zippy Lo, River Spark, Spikette, MC's Penelope, Jack Of Spades, Bangles N Beads, Jubilant Josh.
SECOND RACE (B) Deecee Kate, Washed Up, Custom Taylored, River Gracie, Brass Bit, Truble Mayer, KC Boomer, Win D Torry.
THIRD RACE (D) Burmar Flame, MG's Tweedel Dee, Win With Speed, Miss Fizz, Maupin, R's Blondie, Nothin But Time, Allspech.
FOURTH RACE (M) Bassin, Winning Profile, Whitewater Wind, Cajun Hejazz, RMJ Evening Jam, Best Pal, Majestic Spot Iron Fire.
FIFTH RACE (D) Spot Ghetti, Berns Loll Pop, R's Little Pro, Beaufort, Keota Aimee, MP's Penny Candy, Burmar Coalman, King Leviticus.
SIXTH RACE (C) Patch Of Ice, No Alibi, River Redd, R's Honey Comb, Plain Janey, Shur William, Ben G Can Can, My Pinee.
SEVENTH RACE (A) Bowman Bentley, LO's Burlap Sack, Tejas Fighty, Shur Sparky, I'm Finian, Photostay, Prissy Camilla, AL Afterburner.
EIGHTH RACE (B) Atwood Royal, Tricky Steps, River Liz, Demand Action, Sugar Marfa, Pittsburgh Pilot, LB's Charge, Strange Miller.
NINTH RACE (A) Have Another Ron, River Scott, Scotch Talk, AY's Weston, Gypsy Cash, AL's Bandido, Texas Cruisin, AC's Odd Maker.
TENTH RACE (D) DV Johnny Bagood, Teho's Jim Bo, Hoodriver Doris, Abbot Of Kostelo, LB's Christine, Stewart Oaks, Smart Mask, Risen Sonny.
ELEVENTH RACE (D) Shur Shot Action, Rocky's Velvet, Rapport, Featherized, Spotted Queen, My Anita, River Zee, Special Release.
TWELFTH RACE (C) Winning Touch, Raging Red, JJ White Socks, Recall Totally, Huxtable, Hardy's Big Al, Iris O Chee, Eob Lucky Penny.

FISH COUNT

Upstream movement of chinook, steelhead, blueback, shad and coho at Columbia and Snake River dams on Tuesday:

	Chnk	Coho	Blbk	Stlhd	Shad
Bonneville	2,767	0	0	98	0
The Dalles	728	0	0	16	6
John Day	681	0	0	25	0
McNary	722	0	0	19	0
Ice Harbor	696	0	0	24	0
Lower Monumental	449	0	0	32	0
Lower Granite	329	0	0	40	0
Priest Rapids	149	0	0	6	0
Rock Island	60	0	0	8	0
Rocky Reach	14	0	0	0	0
Wells	1	0	0	0	0

TRIVIA

Warren Spahn, who gave up 17 home runs to Willie Mays.

CLASSIFIED INDEX

NOTICES 1-49
1—Legal Notices
3—Professional Services
6—Special Delivery
8—Lodges
10—Florists
11—Cemeteries, Services
12—Deaths
13—Funerals
16—Cards Of Thanks
17—In Memoriam
20—Lost
21—Found
22—Sr. Citizen Services
24—Announcements
25—Restaurants/Entertainment
27—"Happy Ads"
28—Personals
29—Transportation/Share-A-Ride
30—Bingo/Cards
32—Get Away From It All
35—Fitness, Health & Beauty
36—Insurance

FINANCIAL 50-99
50—Financial Help
55—Money To Loan
60—Money Wanted To Borrow
70—Contracts, Mtgs. For Sale
73—Contracts, Mtgs. Wanted
85—Mines & Mining
86—Prospect, Mining Supplies
88—Business Opportunities
89—Business Opportunities Wanted
90—Commercial Property
92—Industrial Pr.
93—Commercial/Industrial Equip.
94—Warehouses For Sale
95—Warehouses, Lease/Rent
96—Commercial Rental Property
97—Office For Rent
98—Offices Wanted
99—Real Estate Financing

REAL ESTATE 100-199
100—Homes For Sale, general
102—Homes For Sale, N.W.
103—Homes For Sale, N.E.
106—Homes For Sale, S.
115—Homes For Sale, Valley
116—Suburban Property
120—Homes Wanted
122—Property Wanted
125—Lots, Sale, Wanted
126—Mobile Homes
127—Mobile Homes Wanted
128—Pre-Built/Modular Homes
131—Homes, CDA, N. Id.
132—Real Est. Not Spokane
133—Duplexes For Sale
134—Condominiums For Sale
135—Apt. Houses For Sale
136—Apt. Houses Wanted
140—Farms For Sale
142—Farms, Acreage Wanted
143—Dairy Farms
144—Stock Ranches
146—Timber Lands
150—Acreage
151—Homes & Acreage
156—River Creek Property
158—Recreational Property
160—Lake Prop. For Sale/Wanted
168—For Sale Or Exchange

RENTALS 200-299
201—Vacation Homes For Rent
209—Rooms For Rent
210—Rooms, Board Offered
215—Roommates Wanted
225—Share, Homes/Apts.
227—Duplexes For Rent
228—Condominiums For Rent
230—Apts. Unfurnished
235—Apts. Furnished
238—Apts. Wanted
240—Houses For Rent, Unfurn.
242—Houses For Rent, Furn.
243—Houses Wanted To Rent
244—Mobile Homes For Rent
245—Mobile Space For Rent
248—Garages For Rent
272—Storage Miscellaneous

EMPLOYMENT 300-349
300—Job Assistance/Resumes
301—Office, Clerical
303—Skilled, Semi-Skilled
304—Health Care/Medical
305—Management/Supervisors
307—Technical, Professional
310—Laborers, Domestics
315—Salespeople
333—Educational/Training

JOBS WANTED 350-399
352—Permanent Jobs/Positions
355—Let A Specialist Do It
360—Child Care

MISCELLANEOUS 400-499
400—Misc. For Sale
401—Tools
404—Garage Sales
405—Estate Sales
406—Misc. For Rent
407—Swap, Barter, Exchange
415—Misc. Wanted
416—Furniture
417—Appliances
418—Recycling
426—Sewing Machines/Vacuums
428—Home Entertainment
429—Computers/Office Equipment
430—Cameras & Equipment
432—Musical Instruments
434—C.B. Radios & Equipment
435—Hobbies, Crafts, Coins, Etc
439—Jewelry
440—Antiques & Collectibles
442—Farmers Market
445—Lawn, Garden/Outdoor Living
447—Building Materials
448—Pools, Spas, Saunas
450—Home Imp. Decorating
451—Security System, Home/Office
454—Energy Stoves
455—Gas/Oil/Coal Heat
456—Wood Heat/Chain Saws
460—Auctioneers
462—Auction Sales
470—Machinery, Farm
472—Machinery, Industrial
474—Machinery, Electrical
476—Machinery Wanted
477—Pumps
480—Pets
481—Poultry
482—Rabbits
483—Horses
484—Saddlery
485—Livestock
486—Hay & Feed
487—Farm Supplies
488—Livestock Auctions
489—Irrigation
490—Boats & Motors
491—Sailboats
492—Sporting Goods
493—Bicycles
495—Skis, Equipment
498—Snow Vehicles

AUTOMOTIVE 500-600
501—Auto Financing
504—Recreational Vehicles
505—Rec. Vehicles Wanted
506—Campers, Trailers, Canopies
507—Motor, Mini Homes
508—Camper, Trailer Rental
510—Aviation
520—Motorcycles For Sale
521—Mopeds
525—Motorcycles Wanted
530—Automotive Service Guide
547—Utility Trailers
548—Commercial Trucks
549—Truck Equip. & Accessories
550—Trucks For Sale
551—Vans For Sale
552—4-Wheel Drives
555—Autos, Trucks, Wanted
560—Autos, Trucks, Lease
581—Antique, Classic Cars
590—Autos for Sale

Call 456-SELL

The Spokesman-Review
Spokane Chronicle

RECORDS

SPOKANE

BIRTHS

Born in Spokane-area hospitals during the 24-hour period ending 8 a.m., Thursday, May 4, 1989:

Deaconess

To Daryl and Rebecca Wood, N2505 Stevens, girl.
To Lydell and Chris Woods, E208 St. Thomas Moore Way, boy.
To Harold and Lori Alexander, N9608 Loganberry Court, girl.

Sacred Heart

To Gilbert and Karen Dominguez, Spokane, girl.
To James and Kathleen Kestell, Spokane, girl.
To Doug and Carolyn Bleeker, Cheney, girl.
To Gordon and DeAnne Stevenson, Spokane, boy.
To Michael Reeves and Leslie Walker-Reeves, Spokane, boy.
To Barry and Kathleen Hulsizer, Fairfield, Wash., boy.
To Bernard and Mary Ryan, Spokane, boy.
To David and Sandra Christiansen, Spokane, boy.
To Eugene and Judy Fitzpatrick, Spokane, girl.

Valley Hospital and Medical Center

To Steve and Rebecca Lyons, Latah, Wash., boy.

Holy Family

To Daniel and Roberta Comstock, Spokane, boy (born May 2).
To Charles and Leslie Stevens, Spokane, girl (born May 2).
To Kenneth and Barbara Sprott, Spokane, boy.
To Edward and Susan Brant, Spokane, boy.
To Terry and Diane Huber, Spokane, boy.
To Dale and Judy Anderson, Spokane, boy.

Marriage licenses

Daniel S. Moore, Spokane, and Joyce E. Nouwens, Moscow, Idaho.
Michael G. Teasley and Gerry L. Beaumont, both of Spokane.
Donald G. Brady and LeAnne R. Upchurch, both of Spokane.
Richard S. Judd and Teresa L. O'Bryan, both of Spokane.
Kevin A. Blanchat and Dede M. Draper, both of Spokane.
Michael D. Shaw and Angela K. Gesudreau, both of Spokane.
Roger G. Fuchs and Laurie Davidson, both of Spokane.
James S. Walker Jr. and Judith A. Babb, both of Spokane.
Bret J. Christensen, Mead, and Melissa Jo Kienlen, Arvada, Colo.
Gary Lee Brannan and Glenda L. Edwards, both of Spokane.
Franklyn D. Anderson Jr. and Kristie A. Fields, both of Spokane.
Fred S. Cool and Deborah L. Cooley, both of Spokane.
Richard L. Hansen and Kari S. Pugh, both of Spokane.
Patrick J. Height and Marla A. Franetich, both of Spokane.
John P. Masterson, Fairchild, and Kyung H. Cho, Spokane.
Charles D. Bown and Melanie B. McLain, both of Spokane.

In the Courts
Superior Court
New suits

Adams Tractor Co. Inc. vs. Gilbert Beuer as Gil Beuer Construction Co.; seeking money claimed owed.
Principal Mutual Life Insurance Co. vs. Michael V. and Leanne S. Higg; seeking to foreclose deed of trust.
D.E. Weldner Co. Inc. vs. Robertshaw Controls Co. Inc.; seeking money claimed owed.
Spokane Cooks Northwest Gourmet Inc. vs. The Bon Inc.; seeking damages for alleged breach of contract.
Pacific Securities Co. vs. Darlene Warren; seeking restitution of premises.
In suits filed separately, Farmers Insurance Co. of Washington seeks money claimed owed from Shawn M. Reigel and James D. Olinger.
Kurtis Kimberling vs. Richard F. Topp; seeking damages resulting from vehicle collision.
Farmers Insurance Exchange vs. Chaune Morrel; seeking money claimed owed.
Olympic Partnership vs. Rob Edwards; seeking restitution of premises.
Mabel Sprinkel vs. Tony Allen Jennings and Anthony A. Jennings; seeking damages for personal injuries resulting from vehicle collision.
Julia May Leffler vs. McDonald's Corp., Spokane Food Service Inc. and McDonald's Hamburgers, W2211 Wellesley; seeking damages for personal injuries resulting from alleged negligence.
Mildred Daubner vs. Helen Mills; seeking declaratory judgment regarding property dispute.
The Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church, Bishop Francis K. Schuckardt, John Francis Marie Belzak and Isaac Jogues Marie Gorbet vs. Robert Denis Chicoine, Latin Rite Catholic Church and Thomas A. Drahman; seeking reconveyance of trust properties.
Kara Roberts and John and Daryl Roberts vs. Virgil Sparks; seeking damages for personal injuries resulting from alleged negligence.

Marriage dissolution petitions

Hartford, Judith Lynn and Vance Alan
Fieldhouse, Catherine M. Ross and Mark
Guidice, Rose G. and Phillip J.
Longmore, Carol Ann and Donald G.
Wagner, Donald L. and Martine M.J.
Barclay, Robin Lori and Michael Durant

Marriage dissolutions granted

Holder, Marianne Frances and David Paul
Haslebacher, Albert Joseph and Claire Ann
Rice, Dora J. and Mark E.
Cromwell, Stephen M. and Shannon Kay
Nell, Marcia Lynn and Ron Wayne
Pope, Jeanie and James Edward
Yanskey, Nancy Ilow and Kenneth Wayne
Carr, Pamela Ann and Kevin H.
Barrett, Derle Jean and Jeffrey Scott
Harper, Judith Louise and Danny Douglas
Han, Chong S. and Sung D.
Fleming, Rebecca Joan and Daniel Scott
Donaldson, Judy A. and William A.
Peterson, Charles E. and Jill R.
Hammer, Chris Ann and Alan Hardy
Murphy, Ella Louise and Carl Thomas

Criminal sentencings
Judge Kathleen M. O'Connor

Randy Wayne Ness, 31, E1303 13th; court costs, penalty assessment and nine months in jail after pleading guilty to failure to return to work release.
Thomas Nicklos Limpert, 32, E1427 37th; court costs, penalty assessment, restitution, 240 hours community service and 12 months community supervision after pleading guilty to first-degree theft and first-degree possession of stolen property.
Steven Dale Byerley, 21, transient; court costs, penalty assessment and four months in jail with credit for 30 days served after pleading guilty to second-degree burglary.

Federal Court
Bankruptcy petitions

Willard Terril and Edna Angela Roberts, Kettle Falls, Wash.; debts of $52,053.
David J. and Kelly D. Stewart, E13420 Houk; debts of $36,437.
Doyle Vance Wray Jr., Kennewick; debts of $17,869.
Hubert Duane and Jessie Jo Shannon, Yakima; debts of $47,538.
Steven Eugene and Mary Elizabeth Shaddox, Selah, Wash.; debts of $58,364.
Frederick David Phelps, Ephrata, Wash.; debts of $14,018.
LeRoy and Deborah Enger, Newman Lake; debts of $71,745.
Mark L. Millsap, E12708 Fourth; debts of $17,333.

Reorganization petitions

Edward H. and Sharon L. Kyle as American TV & Appliance Center; E14201 Sprague; debts unspecified.

Wage earner petitions

David G. and Nancy Jane Lyons, W3515 Edgerton; payments of $500 per month on debts of $8,023.
Mary Beth Zehetmir, W318 Buckeye; payments of $75 per month on debts of $2,709.
Douglas Alan and Melody Ann Hendrickson, Colbert, Wash.; payments of $181 per month on debts of $6,446.

District Court

Only fines or forfeitures of $75 or more are listed unless a jail sentence was imposed.

Judge Richard J. Richard

Daniel B. Humes, 45, transient; lewdness; 30 days in jail, 29 suspended, 12 months probation.
Paul L. Peters, 36, S1438 Laura; driving with suspended license; $100 fine, 30 days in jail, 29 suspended, 24 months probation.
Todd E. Schaller, 35, N8737 Colton; disorderly conduct; $75 fine, 10 days in jail, nine suspended, 24 months probation.
Daria M. Sjoberg, 22, Bellingham, Wash.; theft; $150 fine, 24 months probation.
Corenia G. Walker, 19, W2812 Mallon; theft; 180 days in jail, 169 suspended, 24 months probation.
Richard L. Jenness, 42, Chattaroy; reckless endangerment; $800 fine, $150 suspended, 180 days in jail, 174 suspended, 24 months probation.

Judge Richard F. Wrenn

Russell E. Bartz, 22, E3227 Jackson; driving with suspended license; 10 days in jail, $130 fine.
Loretta M. Ward, 29, S617 Ivory; driving while intoxicated; $400 fine, 90 days in jail, 89 suspended, 24 months probation.
Donald C. Bryant, 21, W748 Cliff; driving while intoxicated; $400 fine, 90 days in jail, 88 suspended, 24 months probation.
Mark K. Cole, 29, N3036 Lincoln; driving while intoxicated; $500 fine, 90 days in jail, 88 suspended, 24 months probation.
Stephen R. Day, 30, S222 Howard; no valid license; five days in jail, $100 fine.
Wayne F. Wright, 58, Springdale, Wash.; no valid license; $75 fine, five days in jail.

Judge John J. Madden

Stuart E. Duvall, 27, W1835 Pacific; reckless driving; $400 fine, 90 days in jail, 88 suspended, 24 months probation.
Tyler D. Lippert, 32, S1211 Wall; driving while intoxicated, driving with suspended license, open container of alcohol in vehicle, failure to yield right of way; $980 fine, 365 days in jail, 275 suspended.
Shane D. Windhorst, 29, S318 Crestline; reckless driving; $400 fine, 90 days in jail, 89 suspended, 24 months probation.

KOOTENAI COUNTY

JUDGMENTS

Stan Fernandez vs. Roberta Giovannetti, award of $6,833.
Sunkidd Venture Inc. vs. Bruce O'Brien, award of $595.

DIVORCES FINAL

Patricia Mayall from Scott Mayall.
Joseph Wallenhaupt from Sabryna Wallenhaupt.
Kathleen Crockett-Jordan from John Jordan.
Betty Snyder from Robert Snyder.
Jane Lillenkamp from Ken Lillenkamp.

BIRTHS
Kootenai Medical Center —

Carol Eddy and David Gehres, Rathdrum, parents of Dustin Rollin, born April 28.
Brenda and William Werner, Coeur d'Alene, parents of Dana Lee, born April 25.
Julie Yerber, no address given, parent of Alexandra Jean-Louise, born April 23.
Shelley LaChapelle, Coeur d'Alene, parent of Alisia Rachelle, born April 23.
Laura and Wade Wiltse, Coeur d'Alene, parents of McLane Benjamin, born April 25.
Tracie Rerick and Jason Rasmusson, St. Maries, parents of Dustin James, born April 26.
Roberta Stevens and Randy Scott, Hayden Lake, parents of Robert Paul, born April 27.
Leticia and Ernest Myles, Smelterville, parents of Emily Ann, born April 25.
Louise and Scott Way, Coeur d'Alene, parents of Diane Brittany, born April 27.
Karen Frisbie, Coeur d'Alene, parent of Sarah Marie, born April 25.
Shannon and Kenneth Ryan, Coeur d'Alene, parents of Shane Patrick, born April 28.
Rory and Darren Carkuff, Hayden Lake, parents of Shad Clayton, born April 28.
Julie and Mark Jensen, Coeur d'Alene, parents of Allyson Marie, born April 27.
Teresa and Witold Piotrowicz, Coeur d'Alene, parents of Jenny Sharon, born April 30.

POLICE BLOTTER
Coeur d'Alene Police —

Julie Ann Perzancha reported Tuesday that a $350 bike was stolen from a rack at The Coeur d'Alene resort, 115 S. Second St.
Shannon Nearing reported Tuesday that her tires were slashed, causing $365 damage, while her car was parked at the Coeur d'Alene Mall, 101 Best Ave.

Kootenai County Sheriff —

Mary Ellen Flanigan reported Tuesday a boat worth $250 was stolen from her home near the intersection of Twin Lakes Road and State Highway 41.
Nancy L. Benson reported Tuesday that two bikes worth $450 were stolen from her home on the 1300 block of Dalton Ave.
James Michael McKittrick reported Tuesday that furniture worth $900 was stolen from his home on the 5300 block of Spanway Drive, Coeur d'Alene.

1 NOTICES 1-36

1 LEGAL NOTICES

ADVERTISEMENT FOR BIDS
Town of Cusick
P.O. Box 243
Cusick WA 99156
Separate sealed bids for the construction of a water system expansion which will generally include construction of a package potable water treatment plant and building, steel water reservoir, and distribution piping, all with the requisite pumps, valves and electrical controls, will be received by the Town of Cusick at the office of the Town Clerk until 7:30 p.m., May 8, 1989 and then at said office publicly opened and read aloud.
The Contract Documents may be examined at the following locations:
The office of Bovay Northwest Inc., East 808 Sprague Avenue, Spokane, WA 99202
Associated General Contractors of America, E.4935 Trent Avenue, Spokane, WA
Associated Builders & Contractors, W.1404 Thor Court, Spokane, WA 99202
Spokane Construction Council, E.102 Boone, Spokane, WA 99220
Associated Women Contractors, Inland Empire Chapter, P.O. Box 3256, Terminal Annex, Spokane, WA 99220
Associated General Contractors, 1200 West Lake Ave. North, Seattle, WA 98109
Tri-City Construction Council, 34 Vista Way, Kennewick, WA 99336
This project is funded in part by a grant from the United States Department of Commerce Economic Development Administration and in part by a grant from the Washington State Department of Social and Health Services. Federal and State requirements and conditions of employment, including EEO, labor provisions, State of Washington and Davis-Bacon prevailing wage rates apply.
The Town reserves the right to reject any and all bids, to waive technicalities and in its sole judgement accept the bid which it deems is in the best interest of the Town. Additional bid acceptance provisions are specified in the Contract Documents.
Copies of the Contract Documents may be obtained at the office of Bovay Northwest Inc. located at East 808 Sprague Avenue, Spokane, WA 99202 upon payment of $50 for each set.
Any BIDDER, upon returning the Contract Documents promptly and in good condition, will be refunded his payment, and any non-bidder upon so returning the Contract Documents will be refunded $25.
Paul Hass, Mayor
Town of Cusick
A5

6 SPECIAL DELIVERIES

It's a Boy!

BRANT
Edward and Susan Brant of Spokane are proud to announce the birth of their son, Charles Edward. He was born May 1, 1989 at 5:01 a.m. He weighed 8lbs 4 ozs. He was 20½ inches long. Proud grandparents are Charles and Bonnie Robinson, Spokane; Howard and Doris Brant, Spokane. Great grandfather, Clarence Gaustad, Spokane. Special thanks to Holy Family Maternity Staff for their help on this special day.

It's a Girl!

ROBISON
Glenn and Annette Robison of Spokane are proud to announce the birth of their daughter, Sarah Michele, born April 27, 1989 at 7:55 p.m. She weighed 7lbs 13 ozs and was 19½ inches long. She was welcomed by her brother, Levi. Proud grandparents are: David and Michele Konzen of Billings, MT; Joan Dawson of Missoula, MT; Garry Robison of Sacramento, CA. Special thanks to Margaret and Linda of the Holy Family Hospital Maternity Center and Vicki Ramos for sharing this special time with us.

8 LODGES

NORTH HILL LODGE #210 F&AM
Fri. May 5, 1989
2nd Degree 7:30
Paul Soper WM
Bob Doty Sec.

York Lodge #234 F & AM, Friday May 5, 1989, 2nd degree, Jim Stewart, WM, Bill Zinn, Sec.

11 CEMETERIES, LOTS & SERVICES

FAIRMOUNT Mem. Park, Sunset Vista. Double niche, vases, name plate, overlooking bowl & pitcher. $500. Aft. 6 pm. 489-4749.

2 crypts w/2 bronze name plates & vases at Greenwood Cemetery Mausoleum $2000 obo 487-7756

2 LOTS, vaults & markers, Greenwood, Garden of Light. $850 each. 328-9728 before noon

12 DEATHS

TOBIE, Audrey M. - Passed away May 2, 1989. Survived by one son, Paul G. Tobie, Gig Harbor, WA; two granddaughters, Linda Gale, Long Beach, CA, Cheryl Tobie, Tacoma, WA; one brother, Glen C. Noyes, Spokane, WA. A member of Central United Methodist Church and St. Luke's Nurses Alumni Association. **BALL & DODD FUNERAL HOME - SOUTH, 421 SO. DIVISION ST.**, in charge of arrangements.

13 FUNERALS

AVEY, Donald Randall - (age 28) Passed away May 1, 1989 in Spokane. Survived by mother and step father Phyllis and Tim Hood of Kettle Falls, WA; father Larry Avey, Spokane, WA; Three sisters Cynthia Cooper, Los Angeles, CA; Sandra O'Malley and Christina Yarbrough both of Spokane. Fiancee, Heather Young, Spokane, WA. Numerous nieces, nephews, aunts, uncles and cousins. A Spokane resident for 20 years after living in Asotin, Washington for 8 years. Enjoyed outdoor sports and activities. Funeral service Saturday, May 6, 1989; 1:30PM **ALWIN CHAPEL, HAZEN & JAEGER FUNERAL HOME, N1306 Monroe Street, Spokane 99201** in charge of arrangements. The Reverend Keith Kirkingborg officiating. Interment Zion Hill Cemetery.

CASTLE, Albert J. - Passed away May 1, 1989. Survived by his wife Cleo Castle, at the home; daughter, Sharon Castle; sister, Gladys Snyder, Oceanside, CA; numerous nieces and nephews. Member of the community most of his life. Worked for Western Fruit Co. for Burlington Northern Railroad 30 years. Funeral Service, Friday, May 5, 1989 at 10 a.m. Holy Cross Cemetery Chapel. Rev. Robert Goebel S.J., officiating. Interment, Holy Cross Cemetery. **HENNESSEY - SMITH FUNERAL HOME, N2203 DIVISION ST.**, in charge.

MAHAR, Thomas B. - Passed away May 2, 1989. His home Cheney, WA. Survived by his wife, Caveil Mahar, at the home; two daughters, Theresa Mahar, Cheney, WA, Alice Hawley, Valley, WA; five grandchildren, Catheleen, Edward, Megan and Thomas Hawley, all of Valley, WA, Jenny Mahar, Cheney, WA; one sister, Alice Bigelow, Spokane, WA; numerous nieces and nephews. A Life Member of V.F.W., Grandview, WA. A member of Retired Officers Association; National Association of Uniformed Services (N.A.U.S.) and St. Rose of Lima Catholic Church, Cheney, WA. Rosary Friday, May 5, 1989 at 7:00 P.M. at **BALL & DODD FUNERAL HOME - SOUTH, 421 SO. DIVISION ST.** Mass of Christian Burial Saturday, May 6, 1989 at 1:00 P.M. at St. Rose of Lima Catholic Church, 460 N. 5th, Cheney, WA, Rev. Michael D. Venneri officiating. Interment Willamette National Cemetery, Portland, OR.

MANGER, CLARA A. - Entered into rest May 3, 1989 in Spokane. Her home Spokane. Survived by her Husband: Mathias Manger at the home. Three Sisters: Marie Burgland of Reno, Nv., Margaret Baird of Butte, Mt., and Ann Lammie of Butte, Mt. A Brother: Paul Michalsky of Butte, Mt. Numerous Nieces and Nephews. Rosary Services Friday May 5, 1989 at 7:00PM at the **CHAPEL OF FLOWERS, RIPLINGER FUNERAL HOME, 4305 N. Division** Funeral Mass Saturday, May 6, 1989 at 10:30AM at St. Thomas More Catholic Church, N 8112 Howard. Interment Holy Cross Cemetery.

McGEE, Robert B. - Passed away May 2, 1989. Survived by his wife, Shirley R. McGee, at the home; four daughters, Leslee Watkins, Jeanne Adams, Christy Bishop, all of Spokane, Marlene Stephens, Albion, WA; son, Dan McGee, Spokane; two step-daughters, Katherine Moses, Clarkston, WA, Charmaine Little, Ritzville, WA; sister, Lois Foster, Reno, NV; 15 grandchildren; two great-grandchildren. Resident of the community 44 years, WW II Army Veteran. Member of Painters Union #269 1946-Present, VFW #1435 Hillyard, Business Agent Painters and Allied Trades Dist. Council #54. Funeral Service, Friday, May 5, 1989 at 2 p.m. **ROSE CHAPEL, HENNESSEY - SMITH FUNERAL HOME, N2203 DIVISION ST.** Rev. Don Munday, officiating. Interment, Greenwood Memorial Terrace.

SACKMANN, Alfred - Age 72 of Moses Lake, WA. Formerly of Helix, Oregon. Passed away May 2, 1989. Survived by a daughter, Nancy Davidson, Grand View, WA; two sons, Lawrence Sackmann, Richland, WA and Al Sackmann, Moses Lake, WA; several brothers and sisters. Memorial services will be held Friday, May 5, 1989 at 2 p.m. at **KAYSER'S CHAPEL OF MEMORIES, MOSES LAKE, WA.** Father Arthur Waters officiating. Memorials may be made to the Helix Community Church, Helix, OR 98835. Arrangements are in care of **KAYSER'S CHAPEL OF MEMORIES, MOSES LAKE, WA.**

SCHRODER, Freda M. - Passed away April 30, 1989. Survived by two sons, James F. Schroder, Spokane, Dr. Paul E. Schroder, Vancouver, WA; seven grandchildren. Resident of the community since 1921. Past member of St. Augustine Parish and Our Lady of Lourdes, Altar Society of both Parishes. Volunteer worker at VA Hospital. Rosary, Thursday, May 4, 1989 at 7 p.m. **IRIS CHAPEL, HENNESSEY - SMITH FUNERAL HOME, N2203 DIVISION ST.** Funeral Service, Saturday, May 6, 1989 at 10 a.m. **IRIS CHAPEL, HENNESSEY - SMITH FUNERAL HOME**, Rev. Robert Schlim S.J., officiating. Interment, Holy Cross Cemetery.

TOBIE, Audrey N. - Passed away May 2, 1989. Survived by one son, Paul G. Tobie, Gig Harbor, WA; two granddaughters, Linda Gale, Long Beach, CA, Cheryl Tobie, Tacoma, WA; one brother, Glen C. Noyes, Spokane, WA. A member of Central United Methodist Church and St. Luke's Nurses Alumni Association. Memorial service Friday, May 5, 1989 at 2:00 P.M. at **BALL & DODD FUNERAL HOME - SOUTH, 421 SO. DIVISION ST.**, Interment previously held at The Pines Cemetery.

WALKER, Iva Belle - Passed away May 2, 1989. Survived by daughter and son-in-law, Joyce and Willard Stockton, Spokane; daughter-in-law, Nancy Walker, Spokane; seven grandchildren; 12 great-grandchildren; two nephews. Memorial Service, Friday, May 5, 1989 at 1:30 p.m. Knox Presbyterian Church, W806 Knox, Rev. Joel Crosby, officiating. **HENNESSEY - SMITH FUNERAL HOME, N2203 DIVISION ST.**, in charge. Memorials may be made to American Heart Assoc., S9 Washington, Spokane, 99204.

VALLEY, Clifford J. - Passed away May 2, 1989. Survived by his wife, Barbara Valley, at the home; three sons, Robert Valley, Hillsboro, OR, Jerome Valley, Scott Valley, both of Spokane; two daughters, Marilyn Via, Sharon McGinn, both of Spokane; 21 grandchildren; 13 great-grandchildren; one brother, George Valley, Groton, CT; four sisters, Grace Riness, Orpha Kaber, Blanche Gaulke, all of Wisconsin, Delores Klass, Iowa. Resident of the community since 1943. Member of St. Aloysius Parish. Retired Kaiser Supervisors Club. Worked 22 years at Kaiser Trentwood as Production Manager. Instrumental in the installation of D.C. Casting Process at Mead plant. Rosary, Friday, May 5, 1989 at 5:30 p.m. **ROSE CHAPEL, HENNESSEY - SMITH FUNERAL HOME, N2203 DIVISION ST.** Mass of Christian Burial, Saturday, May 6, 1989 at 11 a.m. St. Patrick Catholic Church, N5021 Nelson, Rev. Joseph Bell, officiating. Interment, Holy Cross Cemetery.

VOGT, Patrick E. - Passed away May 1, 1989. Survived by one sister, Mrs. Vic (Ruth) Linden, Spokane. Resident of the community 51 years. Navy Veteran WW II. Funeral Service, Friday, May 5, 1989 at 7 p.m. **IRIS CHAPEL, HENNESSEY - SMITH FUNERAL HOME, N2203 DIVISION ST.** Rev. Thomas R. Royce S.J., officiating. Graveside Service, Saturday, May 6, 1989 at 1:30 p.m. Chewelah Catholic Cemetery. Memorials may be made to Inland Empire Diabetes Assoc., Box 1763, Spokane, 99210.

20 LOST

Lost Little girl's best friend "Kelsi", 2 yr old fem. black Lab w/blue collar, license & ID tag. Mansfield & Pines. 922-5917 or collect 1-735-0306

Calico kitty w/white chest, needs medical attention, left eye sewed shut. Call 535-1395 anytime!

LOST female gray Cockatiel, Wellesley & Crestline area. Reward 487-5607

LOST in Mead H.S. area, purebred Blue spayed Collie. Answers to "Shimmer". Call 466-1355

Lost- Purebred sheepdog, beautiful grey & white bobtail female. Reward $100 if alive. 483-7232.

Reward for male Springer Spaniel lost Fri 4-28 near Lacrosse, Wa. Call 509-549-3641.

2 CATS, 1 blck, 1 wht long hair. Declawed, vic. Gordon & Cochran, reward, 458-7121/326-2090

Small adult female cat, longhaired grey, Valley View area, 534-5227.

22 SENIOR CITIZEN SERVICES

HARVARD PARK offers a surprisingly affordable, elegant lifestyle to active senior citizens. Offering studio, 1 or 2 bedroom units. Harvard Park Retirement, E1616 30th, Spokane 509-747-2703

Heritage House for new private room w/own bath & special care. We are a personal care home for elderly. 467-9190.

LIC. adult family home, experienced help w/personal care, daily living & activities. 924-7618

♥ Adult Home Care referrals 926-0799, 534-8693, 484-5159 ♥

LOTS of TLC for Elderly Lady, good home cooking. CNA 483-2974.

WANT A HOLIDAY? Elderly care. $800. My home, S.Side. 747-7703

21 FOUND

Spokane Humane Society
DOGS FOUND
Wednesday, May 3 1989

NORTHEAST
Terrier mix - black white F
Shih Tzu - gray white M
Pit Bull mix - brindle white M
Shih Tzu mix - black white NM
Vizsla - red NM
Spaniel mix - white black F
Shep mix - tan black M

NORTHWEST
St Bernard mix- brown M

SOUTH
Corgie mix - tan blk brindle wht M
Germ SH Lab mix - black white M

IF YOUR PET IS MISSING PLEASE CHECK IN PERSON
(breeds and descriptions are not complete) Animals not reclaimed by owners within 72 hrs from the time of impoundment become the property of the Humane Society.
The Spokane Humane Society
N. 6607 Havana 467-5235

German Shepherd mix(?), white feet & tip on tail, found on Sprague by Max's Sub Sandwiches. Has had recent surgery. Wearing choke chain. 208-772-6584

COCKER spaniel, male, Blonde, 3-6 yrs, 747-7335

FEMALE Poodle type, blonde, 6300 block on 4th, 534-5269

24 ANNOUNCEMENTS

QUALITY INNS
VALLEY SUITES
I-90, ARGONNE EXIT
BIG SAVINGS!
WATCH FOR OPENING!

20 GREAT Tasting, low fat, low cholestrol recipes, send $2 to D.D. Beach, E1614 Nebraska, Spokane, 99207

28 PERSONALS

ADULT ONLY SALE
Full length adult videos $5.95 up
New arrived English mags $1.99 up
Novelties for all adults on sale
Video Rentals Galore & More
25¢ Newly remodeled adult action Video Arcades 25¢
Private Adult Mini-theater
VISA MasterCard
Open 24 ACTION HOURS
World Wide Video Stores
East 1811 Sprague 534-6734
North 3818 Division 328-0653
North 118 Division 747-8268
We will buy your used adult mags

★ DIVORCE $75/$150
★BANKRUPTCY $200★
+ filing fee - uncontested
We go to Court for you
Children & property included
Get your question answered
Free initial consultation
*As seen on TV--9,000 cases
DENNIS M. WALLACE ATTY.
E. 124 Augusta 326-3600

VALLEY DIVORCE
SERVICE - UNCONTESTED
As Low As $100 + Filing Fee
Consultation & paperwork by competent attorneys. Court appearance not required.
BENJAMIN & PERREY
Tupper Building
Trent & Argonne 922-5345

BANKRUPTCY
7-13
Chapter 7 & wage earner debt consolidation.
Free initial consultation
E.M. "Lisa" McBride 838-0435
Attorney At Law S. 520 Walnut

★★DATELINE★★
Call 1-976-6666
DIAL-A-DATE
24 HRS A DAY
New phone personal ads daily
Friendship, Romance, Fun
No dating service fees
$2.99 per call
Bus. ofc. 1-800-648-3283

BANKRUPTCY
DEBT RELIEF FROM YOUR CREDITORS
Free Initial Consultation
DEGLOW LAW FIRM
325-6789

GIRLS ★ GIRLS
LIVE TALK 24 HRS
★1-976-0000★
9.95/Call. Mega-Call
Ofc # 916-223-2754 coll.

NEW ★ NEW
★ 1-976-3939
Eavesdrop On Up To 8 People
At a Time. $1.95/min. TEL-TALK
Ofc # 916-223-2754 coll.

TALK ★ TALK
★1-976-8255★
LISTEN IN ON UP TO 6 PEOPLE AT ONCE. 24HRS/DAY. TEL-TALK $1.95/min ofc 916-223-2754 coll

Lady Car Buyers
Courteous, no nonsense answers and help regarding new or used auto purchase. Marc Deasy 838-3531 Downtown Lincoln Mercury Mazda

★ Singles Volleyball ★
PLAY VOLLEYBALL-FRIDAYS
7-9:30 pm at YMCA. Age 21+
Pizza & dancing afterward.
Sponsored by Sporting Singles club

ADOPTION NOT ABORTION. Happily married Seattle couple wishes to adopt Caucasian infant. Will pay medical and legal expenses. Call Attorney Michael Martin collect 206-623-7700

★ Lady with old-fashion values & enjoys the quiet life would like to meet gentleman with same. Over 45, non-smoker. Reply to: Box M-34 c/o this paper

Dropouts: GED/Reenter H.S., Career Path Services, 326-7520.

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

SPOKANE·REGIONAL

THE SPOKESMAN-REVIEW • PAGE B1 • MONDAY, MAY 8, 1989

SHOWTOWN MAYOR

17-year-old Andy Whittaker of Pomeroy, Wash., is elected mayor of Showtown at the 54th annual Spokane Junior Livestock Show at the Spokane Interstate Fairgrounds.

REGIONAL, B2

Lawmakers making push toward adjournment

By Mike Prager
Staff writer

■ Lawmakers OK coliseum bill. – page B3
■ Gardner signs drug bill. – page B3

OLYMPIA — Lawmakers put on a full-court press for adjournment Sunday night, but fell short while taking action on a nickel-a-gallon gasoline tax and readying votes on multi-billion budgets to finance state operations.

LEGISLATURE '89

The Senate approved a compromise 5-cents-a-gallon gas-tax increase 25-19 and sent the measure to the House where it was being debated late Sunday night.

Senators earlier approved a 7-cents-a-gallon boost, but that plan was shelved after Gov. Booth Gardner threatened to veto it. Gardner is seeking a 3.5-cent increase.

"This is a compromise from a lot of conversations that have gone on," said Sen. E.G. "Pat" Patterson, R-Pullman, the chairman of the Senate Transportation Committee, who favors the larger increase because it would provide money for highways for at least six years.

"There's no question this doesn't do the job," said Sen. Rick Bender, D-Seattle.

Included in the gas-tax bill is a provision to remove the tolls from the Maple Street Bridge. Money also would be used for planning improvements along a north-south corridor on the North Side.

The tax, along with increases in motor-vehicle excise taxes and truck weight fees, would raise about $305 million in the next biennium.

Gardner opposes the larger gas-tax because he wants long-term funding of transportation to be part of a comprehensive tax reform package, including an income tax.

Plans to build a Spokane Intercollegiate Research and Technology Institute and branch campuses in four other cities remained on track with capital budget writers agreeing on a $45 million fund to build the satellites.

SIRTI would be eligible for part of the money to be doled out by the Higher Education Coordinating Board through the Office of Fiscal Management.

Language for the appropriation was worked out in last-minute negotiations over the weekend, and won the approval of SIRTI supporters.

Aside from the construction fund, SIRTI is slated to get $1.1 million in operating money

Please see LAWMAKERS: B3

CITY HALL

Officials learning how to look good for the cameras

Some Spokane city officials have been taking screen tests lately, but they don't have stars in their eyes.

They're simply trying to learn to cope with us media types — particularly the ones who carry cameras — in training classes conducted by a husband-and-wife team with network television backgrounds.

About 20 management-level folks at City Hall so far have taken the daylong sessions, at a cost to the city of $225 each.

RICK BONINO
Staff writer

Teachers are Carl Benscheidt, who spent 15 years with CBS — the last seven as West Coast producer-director for "The CBS Evening News with Dan Rather" — and his wife, Lisa, a former stage manager and special projects producer.

They escaped from Los Angeles to Hayden Lake last July and have kept busy teaching media skills to corporate clients and the military, including Navy Capt. Will C. Rogers III of the USS Vincennes, the ship that shot down an Iranian airliner last summer.

"We just basically teach them how to communicate through the media in a positive way, so their message isn't biased by poor techniques," Carl Benscheidt said.

"We put them through various situations, on camera, so when they do go through it for real, they can concentrate on getting their message across instead of being intimidated by the cameras, the lights, the microphones."

Students participate in simulated speech and press conference situations, and a "hostile interview" aimed at showing them how to handle an adversarial journalist.

"Most of the TV folks we deal with are not the Morton Downey Jr. types," said City Manager Terry Novak. "But once in a while, you run into that, and if you're not prepared, you can really mess up."

Anyone who deals with people on the job can benefit, said Mary Hutton, the city's affirmative action and training specialist. "It's going to be helpful to them as they present themselves to the public, interact personally," she said.

Carl Benscheidt, who still works with CBS on a free-lance basis, sees no conflict between his roles as journalist and media consultant.

"It's not giving them information so they can whip the press," he said. "It's giving them information so they can get their message across, not only in a positive way, but in a succinct way.

"We teach them what the networks would love to tell them — always tell the truth, get the facts out. The best way to cover your rear is not to hide it."

■■■

It's still somewhat early to get too excited, but the city's bleak budget picture is starting to look a little better.

Sales tax collections so far this year are running 10 percent ahead of last year's numbers. City Hall bean counters had expected only about a 4 percent increase.

If that pace continues through the rest of 1989, the city will take in a bonus $1.3 million by year's end — enough to wipe out half the projected budget deficit for 1990.

The key word is "if."

"I would not guarantee we're going to get that," said Pete Fortin, the city's ever-cautious finance director. "But it would be just wonderful."

Fortin doesn't figure local shoppers are buying that much more. Instead, he credits a surge in construction activity — led by the Northtown Mall expansion — and an increase in conventions and trade shows, thanks in part to the agricultural trade center's early success.

"A lot of things are new to us, and it all helps," Fortin said.

■■■

Do half the people in town know who you are?

Novak can claim that distinction, however dubious, based on a recent telephone poll by the local office of Market Trends Inc., a Bellevue-based research firm.

One of the survey questions asked 200 heads of household living in Spokane County was, "Can you tell me the name of the Spokane City Manager?"

Just over half — 102 people, or 51 percent — knew Novak was the answer. Ninety-three people, or 47 percent, had no clue.

And there were five folks who thought they knew, but obviously need to spend more time reading their favorite newspaper. Their responses: "Mangan," "Terry Mangan," "Terry Mangum," "Terry something" and "Hasson."

(Mangan is, of course, Spokane's police chief. Rumors abound that someone named Steve Hasson was elected county commissioner last fall.)

Novak pleads indifference. "When you start thinking about name recognition, that's a sign that your priorities have become twisted," he said.

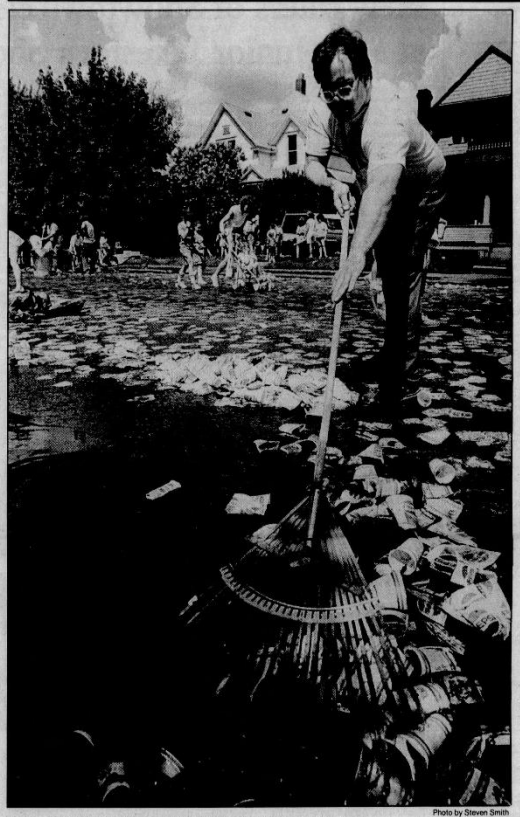


Photo by Steven Smith

Volunteer Tex Reifle cleans the Bloomsday course near the last water station.

Trash crews on the heels of Bloomies

Volunteers race to collect litter that can trip runners

By Julie Sullivan
Staff writer

Talk about your energy to trash plant:

It took Bloomsday runners just 30 minutes to turn Government Way into a Garbage Way littered with 80,000 crushed water cups and 200 drenched volunteers.

"I know it's a mess," said Karen Reinhardt, 37, as she manned the first water station along the 7.46 mile course. "I pick it up with my hands, shovels and rakes."

BLOOMSDAY 1989

When the big wheels rolled on Bloomsday, the big trucks — dump trucks, vacuum trucks and pickups full of people wearing rubber gloves and carrying brooms — weren't far behind.

"It's pretty yucky," said Nathan Reinhardt, 11, pulling wet paper cups off the pavement.

"I should have run it, it was less work," said a sweating Ron Waybright 42.

From paper cups to cigarette butts, trash from the race was expected to fill eight city trash bins and a two-ton dump truck at the finish line.

But not all Bloomsday trash winds up in the can. Last year Ray Pirch, 23, picked up 75 race numbers off the soggy streets. His fiancee Rainy Sune, 23, sewed them into a sporty paper jacket that Pirch donned for this year's race.

"Recycling," he said with a smile.

Bob Hedlund recycled his 15-year-old combat boots for the race this year. And Betty Stapleton, 24, turned her full-length satin and seed pearl wedding dress into this year's Bloomsday uniform.

"She won't ever wear it again," said husband, Bruce.

Anne and Rick Fuller turned cardboard, old pipe and children's bike seats into a "walking float" to transport three toddlers in the race.

But for most people, Bloomsday was a one-time trip through litter land. As runners tossed cups and clothing aside, volunteers raced to collect it before other racers fell.

At the first mile marker, volunteers brought a station wagon and sedan to collect clothing discarded by overheating racers in the first leg.

Most of the clothing winds up in the trash or donated to Goodwill.

Race Director Sylvia Quinn said that in years past people have called Bloomsday officials after the race hoping to find sweat pants they discarded at the start.

"I just think that's stupid," she said. "We're not the lost and found department."

Bloomsday officials pride themselves on the efficiency of the cleanup crews. Before the race was over, city workers and volunteers already had finished sweeping the first part.

Within minutes of the last racers, the discarded cups were swept up, trash cans were emptied and volunteers were hosing down the street.

Underground T-shirt peddler cited by police

By Jess Walter
Staff writer

Police cited a Spokane window washer for peddling without a license Saturday, in what he called a "bizarre sting" to stop the sale of underground Bloomsday T-shirts that police have described as offensive.

Rick E. Turner had printed "not authorized by Bloomsday Association" on the controversial shirts after Superior Court Judge James Murphy ruled Friday that the shirts infringed on the Bloomsday trademark.

Spokane Police Chief Terry Mangan said the citation was appropriate.

"If the guy was selling T-shirts, and he didn't have the proper permit, I don't see anything wrong," Mangan said. "I don't see why (Turner) should be above the law."

Turner was selling shirts in front of the Red Lion Tavern, N126 Division, late Saturday morning, when he said police tried to intimidate him and the owner of the Red Lion because of the shirts' message.

"I've never seen anything like it," said Craig Heimbigner, owner of the Red Lion. "If they go after crime the way they go after insults, they're doing some good."

The shirts feature a bare-breasted woman in front of a Spokane skyline with the caption "I'm in Bloomsday 'cause the boys at the Police Guild said jogging is good for your lungs."

The caption refers to a party that featured a hired striptease dancer at the Police Guild Club in 1986, Turner said.

Judge Murphy refused a Guild request to restrain the sale of the shirts, saying their message was satire. The Bloomsday name, however, did not add to the satire, Murphy said.

After the ruling, Turner's attorney, Pat Stiley, said that by adding the words "not authorized," to the shirts, they no longer would infringe on the Bloomsday trademark.

Turner said a rangy-looking man approached him Saturday, picked up an altered shirt, looked at it and went around the corner to a police car.

Later, Turner said, the man returned with a uniformed police officer and, after buying a shirt, identified himself as a Bloomsday official.

Turner said the official told him that he would try to have Judge Murphy block the sale of the shirts until Turner increased the size of the disclaimer.

After questioning police about his right to leave, Turner said, he went into the Red Lion and continued selling the shirts. Another patrol car showed up and the first officer came in and ticketed him, Turner said, and told Red Lion owner Heimbigner that he couldn't sell the shirts either.

"They gave (Turner) a ticket, told him that he needed a special license in order to sell them, that we needed a special license to sell them," Heimbigner said.

"I told Rick, 'I don't need to have a SWAT team inside my bar,'" said Heimbigner, who sells Red Lion shirts in the tavern. "I told him if he gets a license, I'd sell them for him."

Tridentine church founder sues former followers

By Jim DeFede
Staff writer

Francis Schuckhardt, the founder of Spokane's Tridentine church who was run off by a group of his followers in 1984 amidst allegations of drug use and sexual impropriety, is suing his one-time congregation to regain control of the church and its considerable assets.

The lawsuit was filed last week in Spokane County Superior Court.

Schuckhardt, who settled in Northern California after losing the power struggle with his lieutenant, Denis Chicoine, could not be reached for comment. Officials at his current church in Plumas County, Calif., said they would have no comment on the suit.

An official at the Plumas County Sheriff's Department said she believed Schuckhardt was out of the country.

The suit asks that Chicoine and his followers stop using the name Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church or anything similar. It also asks the court to prevent them from using any of the church's funds or with interfering with Schuckhardt's spiritual leadership of the church.

And the suit requests that all property owned by the church, which is valued in the lawsuit at more than $5 million, be returned to Schuckhardt's control.

Chicoine said Friday he had not yet recieved a copy of the lawsuit. His only comment to Schuckhardt's action: "Lots of luck."

In 1984 Chicoine charged that Schuckardt's drug use crippled his ability to function as bishop. There also were allegations that he had sexual relations with some boys in the church.

In a 1984 interview, Schuckhardt said the allegations "sicken me because there is not a word of truth to it."

No charges were brought stemming from those allegations.

Schuckhardt founded the church in Coeur d'Alene in 1967. He bought Mount St. Michael, a former Jesuit seminary northeast of Spokane, in 1977.

Church members, sometimes known as Tridentines, consider themselves traditional Catholics who reject the modernizations that took place in the church during the 1960s.

Mass is still said in Latin and there are strict dress standards. Dancing and dating are forbidden.

When Schuckhardt left Spokane he reportedly took with him many of the church's possessions. In 1987, police stormed Schuckhardt's home and California church and found more than $30,000 in cash and property allegedly taken from Spokane. Police also found large quantities of prescription drugs and marijuana.

Criminal charges against Schuckhardt arising out of that raid are pending.

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Airport withdraws zone request

By Julie Sullivan
Staff writer

In a surprise, last-minute move, Spokane International Airport withdrew its request for a 1,080-acre zone change Thursday, saying Spokane County wanted too much road right of way in the deal.

Airport officials had asked for a zone change in order to sell — at a maximum profit — land it no longer needs for a second runway.

But, just as the county planning commission opened a public hearing on the matter, airport attorney Jerry Neal withdrew the airport's request. Neal said the county was asking too much by requiring the airport to immediately dedicate all road rights of way.

"It's one thing to agree to a road plan far into the future, but it's another thing to be immediately required to dedicate those rights of way," Neal said. "That's the problem."

The airport wanted the land rezoned from agricultural to light industrial to sell the land at the highest value. But Neal said the cost of dedicating the land for roads could exceed any profit the airport might make from a zone change, Neal said.

"It's a cost to give up those rights of way, but we could also incur the costs and risks of development," he said. For instance, if a road improvement district were formed, Neal said the airport could wind up paying for roads other developers wanted built.

"It almost takes away the airport's ability to control its financial destiny," he said. He noted the airport gets no funding from state or local taxes.

County Planning Director Wally Hubbard, whose staff has worked on the zone change since January, defended the county's requirements.

Hubbard said under state environmental policy, a long-term road plan is needed to mitigate the effects of that much land being used for industrial purposes.

The land, south of Airway Heights and northwest of the airport, originally was slated as the site of a proposed second runway. It became surplus property after the runway was redesigned in 1986.

Now the airport must sell the land in part to pay back a Federal Aviation Administration grant used to buy the property.

Despite Neal's argument the planning commission would not accept his withdrawal. Instead, they continued the matter until their June 15 hearing. County commissioners will make the final decision on the zone change.

Neal said the airport could sell the land without rezoning it, and the airport has five years to pay the FAA back. So, unless the county drops its requirements, he doesn't see the airport pursuing the matter.

At least six citizens of the West Plains who showed up to testify at the hearing did not get a chance to speak because of the withdrawal, but were clearly opposed to the airport trying to sell land at a higher value.

"Those people are in the land sale business and they shouldn't be," said Lee Letsch, a nearby landowner.

77-year-old disappears after traffic accident

By Bill Morlin
Staff writer

An extensive search is being conducted for a 77-year-old Ephrata, Wash., man who disappeared Monday, about two hours after being involved in a minor traffic accident.

Herbert Metcalf, who has been suffering from cancer and shingles, may have become disoriented following the accident, authorities said Thursday.

Metcalf

Grant County sheriff's deputies distributed 300 posters of the missing man to restaurants, service stations and motels Thursday in the Columbia Basin.

A helicopter from Chelan County will search rural Grant County today for a car believed driven by Metcalf, following unsuccessful aerial searches Thursday, authorities said.

After the accident, Metcalf took his car to an auto body repair shop and then had a friend take him to his daughter's home in Ephrata, said Bill Wiester, chief deputy of the Grant County Sheriff's Department.

The missing man had keys to his daughter's residence and car, and apparently drove away in the vehicle, a silver 1977 Toyota Celica. It bears Washington license plate XZL437.

He was reported missing about 4:30 p.m. Monday when his daughter, Susan Niehenke, returned home.

"I believe my dad is disoriented and lost," Niehenke said Thursday.

Metcalf didn't appear to be injured after the accident, and joked with the investigating officer, Wiester said. "The officer didn't think there was anything wrong with him at all," the chief deputy said.

Metcalf, who has lived in Ephrata since the early 1980s, was looking for the public utility district office, but was in the wrong part of town when the accident occurred. Wiester said that led investigators to speculate that he may have been disoriented.

None of his clothing or possessions was taken from his home, located at Lakeview, about six miles northeast of Ephrata on state Highway 17, Wiester said.

The missing man is described as being 5-foot-8, 140 pounds, dark complexion, with thinning black hair. He wears black-framed glasses and was last seen wearing a light tan polo shirt and tan slacks.

Tridentine founder sues over property in Idaho

Associated Press

COEUR D'ALENE — The ousted founder of the fundamentalist Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church in Spokane has filed suit to regain control of $1.5 million in church-owned property in Idaho.

The suit filed in 1st District Court in Coeur d'Alene expanded the legal efforts of Francis Schuckardt to regain control of the church from Robert Denis Chicoine, who with some followers drove Schuckardt out five years ago amid allegations of drug use and sexual impropriety.

Schuckardt filed a similar lawsuit last week in Spokane, seeking to regain control of $5 million in church assets there.

In addition, Schuckardt has asked the courts to bar Chicoine from officiating as pastor of the church or any of its affiliates, using the Tridentine Latin Rite Church name, changing the church's articles of incorporation, disposing of any of its assets or interferring with his spiritual control of the church.

Schuckard, claiming to be a bishop of the church, said the 16 pieces of Idaho property in Kootenai County have generated annual income of $300,000, but after his ouster Chicoine deeded the parcels for $10 each to the church, of which he was the only officer.

The lawsuit accused Chicoine of taking control of the property for his "personal use" and receiving about $1 million from it. But it said Schuckardt did not know about "the conveyance of the property and the fraud of defendants" until last summer.

After Chicoine took over the church and its property in mid-1984, court documents said, Schuckardt declared him excommunicated him for "contrivance against an ecclesiastical authority" and "usurpation of property" among other "crimes."

Neither Chicoine, who lives near Spokane at a former Jesuit seminary, nor his attorney had any immediate comment on the lawsuits.

Schuckardt moved to Plumas County in northern California after his ouster and organized another church there. In 1987, police stormed his home and church, finding more than $30,000 in cash and property allegedly taken from Spokane.

OBITUARIES

Harry J. Hoegh

Service for Harry J. Hoegh, 76, was held Wednesday at the Sunset Mausoleum at Fairmount Memorial Park. Burial followed at Fairmount with Riplinger Funeral Home in charge.

Mr. Hoegh died Friday at his home.

Born in Iowa, he came to Spokane in 1934 and had been a self-employed painter.

Mr. Hoegh was a member of Spokane Moose Lodge 161 and served with the Army as a staff sergeant during World War II.

His wife, Idah Belle Hoegh, died in 1984.

Mr. Hoegh is survived by one sister; and two brothers, including Walter Hoegh of Spokane.

Charles Grossman Sr.

Memorial service for Charles Donald Grossman Sr., 69, a lifetime Spokane resident, will be at noon Saturday at Hazen & Jaeger Funeral Home.

Mr. Grossman died Monday at the Veterans Administration Medical Center.

After serving with the Navy during World War II, he went to work for the Northern Pacific Railroad as a brakeman and retired in 1981 from Burlington Northern.

Mr. Grossman was a member of Spokane Eagles Aerie 2.

His wife, Myrtle Grossman, died in 1987.

Survivors include one son, Lt. Col. Charles D. Grossman of Tacoma; one daughter, Donna P. Williamson of Tacoma; one sister, Emily Nelson of Newport, Wash.; three grandchildren; one step-granddaughter; and two step-great-grandchildren.

Maxine R. Wade

Graveside service for Maxine R. Wade, 75, will be at 11 a.m. Saturday at the Holy Cross Cemetery Chapel with Hennessey-Smith Funeral Home in charge.

Mrs. Wade died Tuesday at Sacred Heart Medical Center.

A lifetime Spokane resident, she graduated from North Central High School and had been employed at the Davenport Sports Shop.

Survivors include her husband, Leslie J.; one daughter, Diana Bruce of Oak Harbor, Wash.; and two grandchildren.

Helen Self

Service for Helen (Mitchel) Self, 72, will be at 11 a.m. Monday at Ball & Dodd Funeral Home — South. Burial will follow at Spokane Memorial Gardens.

Mrs. Self died of Alzheimer's disease Wednesday at the North Central Care Center.

Born in Nebraska, she came to Spokane as a teen-ager with her family and graduated from Lewis and Clark High School. For 15 years, she was manager of the doughnut department at Holsum Bakery and was a member of the Bakers Union Local 74.

Mrs. Self was a Girl Scout leader for several years and was a charter member of the Sheridan Grade School Mothers' Singers.

She was a member of Centenary United Methodist Church and the Lincoln Heights Garden Club.

A rock hound for the past 30 years, she and her husband had participated in the Gem and Mineral Show at the Fairgrounds for many years and were members of the Rock Rollers Club Inc. Her husband of 49½ years, Thomas "Mike" Self, died in 1987.

Survivors include two daughters, Peggy Smith and Delores Shemwell, both of Spokane; one son, William "Bill" Self of Seattle; two brothers, Clarence L. and Donald H. Mitchel, both of Spokane; one sister; eight grandchildren; and four great-grandchildren.

Phillip Edward Lee

Service for Phillip Edward Lee, 61, will be at 1 p.m. Saturday at the Sunset Mausoleum at Fairmount Memorial Park. Burial will follow at Fairmount with Riplinger Funeral Home in charge.

Mr. Lee died Tuesday at Holy Family Hospital.

Born in Nebraska, he had lived in Spokane 49 years and was a North Central High School graduate. He served with the Navy during World War II.

Mr. Lee was employed by the U.S. Postal Service 30 years, retiring in 1982 as an official messenger. He was a member of the Postal Union and The Church in Spokane, W715 Cora.

Survivors include his wife, Stella; one son, Richard H. Lee of Spokane; one daughter, Mary Ellen Lee of Spokane; one sister, Erma Nelson of Spokane; and three grandchildren.

The amount of information in an obituary may be affected by space limitations.

Northwest SEED & PET
LADIES DAY WED.
All Ladies receive 10% discounts every Wednesday through the month of May
PRICES GOOD THRU 5/18/89
N. 7302 DIVISION 484-7387
E. 2422 SPRAGUE 534-0694
STORE HOURS: Mon.-Fri. 9 am-7 pm, Sat.-Sun. 9 am-6 pm

JUST IN TIME FOR MOTHER'S DAY
FUCHSIA BASKETS
• Large 10" Baskets Loaded with Buds & Blooms
Reg. 19.95
14.88
10% LADIES DAY DISCOUNT DOES NOT APPLY DUE TO ALREADY DISCOUNTED PRICES.
OTHER MOTHER'S DAY SUGGESTIONS
• FLOWERING HANGING BASKETS
• REDWOOD TUBS • LAWN ORNAMENTS
• BIRD BATHS • HUMMINGBIRD FEEDERS
• SUNDIALS AND MANY, MANY MORE

SPOKANE ROSE SOCIETY
MINIATURE
ROSE SALE
The Spokane Rose Society will have their annual miniature ROSE SALE all day Saturday. Lots of Plants, too. Any Rose questions? Consult the EXPERTS. N. Division & E. Sprague stores.

NEW
ORTHO GRASS-B-GON
■ Kills Bermudagrass, annual Bluegrass and other weeding grasses without harming ornamentals
■ No mixing. Ready to use
■ Convenient trigger squeeze applicator
Reg. 5.98
24 oz. Size
$3.88

ORTHO-KLOR® Ant Killer Dust
NEW
1 lb.
Reg. 4.59
NOW
2.99

ORTHO Systemic Rose & Flower Care
■ Kills sucking insects as it fertilizes.
■ Special rose and flower plant food formula.
■ Systemic action: simply apply to soil and water in . . . sap system moves chemical through plant.
■ Rain will not wash it off.
5 lb. Reg. $9.79
Sale $6.88
Less Mfg. Rebate -2.00
YOUR NET COST 4.88

1 LB. RA-PID-GRO Plant Food
Choose from:
• Bloom Builder
• Evergreen and Azalea Food
• 20-20-20
• Plant Food
• Tomato — Vegetable Food
1 lb. Reg. 3.29
Sale 2.79
Less $1 Mfg. Rebate -1.00
YOUR NET COST 1.79

ORTHO KLEENUP® Grass & Weed Killer
½ Gal.
Reg. $10.88
$7.44

ELEPHANT BRAND
16-20-0 AMMONIUM PHOSPHATE FERTILIZER
50 LBS. LIMIT 4 BAGS
$6.88

THIS WEEK'S PET SPECIAL AVAILABLE AT
Northwest SEED & PET
N. 7302 Division
E. 2422 Sprague
&
N.W. SEED'S U-CITY PETS
Located in Newberrys U-City

ATTRACT and ENJOY HUMMINGBIRDS
in your garden, on your patio
15 other models to choose from
$5.79
$9.69
$8.98

Country Homes
POWER EQUIPMENT
Inland Northwest's #1 Power Equipment Dealer!
Dixon Demo Days
May 11, 12, 13th
Meet Factory Rep. Jack Peek!
He will be giving away a FREE Rear Bag Kit—$350 value, with every Dixon Rider Purchased.
FREE Demonstration See how you can Cut a square corner. A Dixon Exclusive!
DIXON
• Zero Turning Radius (ZTR) for tight corners
• 11 hp or 8 hp • 42" or 30" cut
• Easy hand control
Prices start at $1895
Nothing Down
No Payments for 90 Days O.A.C.
We take trades
Country Homes
POWER EQUIPMENT
N. DIVISION AT THE "Y"
WEEKDAYS 8-7:00
SATURDAY 8-7:00
CLOSED SUNDAY
466-9100

Window Treatment Sale
Save 30-50%
Protect your valuable furniture and cool your home at the same time.
Mini Blinds-Pleated Shades-Duettes-Verticles
from
Delmar-Kirsch-Custom Bilt-Levelor
Please bring in your window measurements for quote
Dolan's FURNITURE
HURRY! Sale Ends Sat., 5/20
HOURS: 10-6 M-F 10-5 Sat. Noon-4 Sun.
(The Brass Oak Inc.)
E. 14208 Sprague
922-5030

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Building under way on Navy headquarters

Homeport's future remains uncertain

Associated Press

EVERETT — Construction has begun on administrative and fleet headquarters for the Navy's $474 million aircraft-carrier homeport here and its first permanent employees could arrive in three months, officials say.

Work on the project, which was first announced in 1982, is proceeding despite uncertainty over the homeport's ultimate future.

It was on a list of possible closure targets last year but escaped the axe that closed 30 other bases. The federal base closure commission is to make recommendations this winter on more closures that will be announced in March.

Crews are finishing work on a cluster of six buildings in tan and red brick and have begun the work on the homeport's fleet and administrative headquarters, according to Cmdr. Dennis Biddick, resident officer in charge of construction.

The telecommunications building and adjoining firehouse are 85 percent completed, Biddick said recently. Some firefighters and security personnel will arrive to take up their posts in three months, according to Lt. Steven Dupes, assistant construction manager.

The $56.4 million pier for aircraft carriers is already completed and juts out into Port Gardner Bay.

Construction crews are everywhere, laying bricks, installing windows and finishing off roofs. The Navy has awarded or committed itself on more than $330 million worth of contracts for the project on the 117-acre site on Everett's shoreline.

Jacqueline Schafer, assistant secretary of the Navy, heads the Navy committee that will compile a preliminary list of possible base closures. She visited Everett two weeks ago and said the port is one of the most modern facilities in the nation.

"I clearly think that a newer facility has an advantage," Schafer said.

Biddick said he does not pay attention to rumors about the fate of the port.

"My first week here I did that every day," he said. "We'll continue to speculate until the year 2010."

The port's first permanent tenants, two guided-missile frigates, are scheduled to tie up at the pier in about a year.

If all goes according to plan, the base is expected to be fully activated within four years, with 5,880 military personnel, 1,438 civilian employees and one nuclear-powered aircraft carrier and six surface warships.

The Navy will not announce which aircraft carrier will be assigned to Everett until a year before its scheduled arrival, now set for 1996.

The homeport has received strong support from local governments but has been opposed by environmental and anti-nuclear groups.

Campaign '92

Compiled by staff writer Jim Camden from staff and wire reports

Candidate Q&A

"Do you support the North American Free Trade Agreement as it is currently written?" — asked of candidates for the U.S. Senate in Washington.

Republicans

Rod Chandler: Yes. "It will create more jobs in Washington. Our farmers will export more wheat and apples to Mexico and workers at Boeing, Paccar, Microsoft and Vaagen Brothers will gain greater opportunites to export."

Democrats

Patty Murray: Not as currently written. "*My support will* come when I am assured that it incorporates strong labor, worker safety and environmental standards. We cannot compromise the high standards that we have fought to achieve."

Who's who

The Spokane Bush-Quayle '92 campaign, recently ensconsed in its new headquarters at Fourth and Washington, has a few ghosts of campaigns past to deal with. The building was the headquarters for **Dan McDonald's** unsuccessful gubernatorial campaign, but at least the billboard out back has been changed so Dan is no longer gazing down at them . . . Not all the ghosts are losers. The building served as headquarters for state Sen. **Jim West** in 1990, and for U.S. Rep. **Tom Foley** in 1988 . . . GOP County Chairman **George Nethercutt** says they actually owe a sort of debt to Foley, who put in the type of phone cable necessary to run a major phone bank operation: "Thanks to the congressman, we're going to use these phones."

Latest rumor: **Bill Clinton** will make a stop in Washington state, either Spokane or Seattle-Tacoma, around Oct. 22. Clinton is tentatively scheduled to be jet-stopping around the West with other Democratic governors, including Washington's **Booth Gardner** and Idaho's **Cecil Andrus.**

Wondering why no Republican candidates shared the limelight with Vice President **Dan Quayle** in Tacoma on Monday? Because none was invited . . . Grass roots organizers from the campaign were tapped as greeters, said **Veda Jellen,** state vice chair for Bush-Quayle '92. "It wasn't designed to slight the candidates." Some GOP party leaders were more than happy to leave candidates behind. As **Pete McDougal,** chairman of the GOP in Pierce County put it: "We see them enough anyway."

The Spokane Area Chamber of Commerce has come out in favor of governmental change. The chamber last week announced support for Initiative 134, the campaign finance proposal, and the drafting of a new county charter by freeholders.

Campaign calendar

This week: Absentee ballots available for the general election.

Tuesday: Campaign finance reports for state and local candidates due.

Nov. 3: General election.

What they're saying

"This is like a general switching armies in the middle of the war. They should come to serve and go home, not cash in." — **Ross Perot,** denouncing former U.S. officials who go to work for foreign governments.

"What it shows is that a scandal-ridden Congress is just doing what they normally do, playing with the American people's money." — **Barbara Bush,** on Congress' override of the cable bill veto.

"Maybe I'm old-fashioned, Larry. But to go to a foreign country and demonstrate against your own country when your sons and daughters are dying halfway around the world — I'm sorry, I just don't like it. I think it is wrong." — **George Bush** to **Larry King** on **Bill Clinton's** war protest activity in England.

"I just think he's desperate. Here we are on our way to debate the great issues facing this country and its future and we've descended to that level." **Clinton,** responding to Bush's comments.

Catch the candidates

Today: Presidential debate in St. Louis. 4 p.m., all networks.

Tuesday: Discussion of Project Vote Smart, a voter information service, 1 p.m., Pence Union Building, EWU, Cheney.

Thursday: Republican candidates for Congress, the Legislature and county board, at the Spokane Women's Republican Club; noon, Masonic Temple, W1108 Riverside, $5. Also: Ken Eikenberry and Mike Lowry, gubernatorial debate at WSU. Broadcast 9 p.m. on KWSU. Also: Candidates night, Trinity Lutheran Church, Pullman, 7:30 p.m. (taped for broadcast at 8 p.m. Friday on KWSU).

Friday: Legislative candidates forum on long-term care, senior issues. 10:30 a.m., Spokane County Health Building. Also: Steve Hasson and Jack Hebner, commissioner's debate. 8:30 p.m. on KSPS (repeats Oct. 18 at 9:30 a.m. on KSPS, 2 p.m. on KHQ.

Saturday: Taxpayers Action Network rally, 2 p.m., Riverfront Park. Also: Les Tadlock, 6th District legislative candidate, fund raiser; 6 p.m., W3111 Grandview, $15.

Oct. 22: Rod Chandler and Patty Murray, at a forum sponsored by the American Association of Retired Persons; 3:45 p.m., Cavanaugh's Inn at the Park.

Visitors to Mount St. Michael's open house walk through the chapel on Saturday.

Staff photo by Shawn Jacobson

Mount St. Michael's attracts visitors

Church, school holds annual open house

By Kelly McBride
Staff writer

On a hilltop overlooking Spokane's North Side on Saturday afternoon, several hundred curiosity seekers made their way through the hallowed halls of Mount St. Michael.

"It was probably a day like today that inspired them to build this place," said Janet Harley, walking over a carpet of fallen maple leaves as sun streamed through the branches above her. "It's practically a religious experience just to be here."

The beautiful buildings and surrounding lawns and gardens are owned by a parish of the Latin Rite Catholic Church, a fundamental group of Catholics that still subscribe to the philosophies of the original Vatican.

The church holds an open house once a year "to give people from the area a chance to see what we do," said Mother Mary Katrina.

Women wear traditional dresses and usually sit on the left side of the church. Mass is always said in Latin.

Some of the visitors that drifted through the grounds said they were there simply to look around.

"I see this place every day when I drive to work," said John McCurdy. "I wanted to know what it looked like up close."

A few were interested in the religious beliefs of the owners of the land.

"I've heard a lot about it from my neighbors since we moved in about a mile away," said Angela Tailor. "I wanted to check it out for myself."

The grounds serve as a school for grades K-12, a cloister for priests of the Religious Congregration of Mary Immaculate Queen, a small boys dormitory and parish headquarters.

Nuns from the same religious order, as well as boarding high-school girls, live near Colbert at Mount St. Joseph's convent and commute to the school.

Seventy-six years ago Jesuits constructed the original building as a monastery. In it's heyday 200 students spent their fifth, sixth and seventh years of seminary school on the 700-acre spread. They grew wheat with which they baked bread, raised and slaughtered livestock and milked their dairy cows.

The Jesuits built several additions, including a gym and a swimming pool. A grand library housed more than 20,000 books.

But in 1969, citing a decline in the number of seminarians and a change of philosophy, the Jesuits moved the students to Gonzaga University. For the next 10 years, retired Jesuits lived in the building, which was offered for sale in 1977 at the bargain price of $1.7 million.

The church, then the Coeur d'Alene-based Tridentines, bought the land and buildings, except for a graveyard where Jesuit missionaries from the 1800s are buried.

More than 400 acres were sold off to church members. The remaining 300 acres are still intact. The church, also known as the Fatima Crusadors, was greeted by wary neighbors.

Public relations reached an all-time low when the sect's founder, Francis Schuckardt, was driven away in 1984 amid allegations of sexually abusing boys and drug abuse. He was later convicted of drug charges.

His successor, George Mussey, resigned three years later and publicly denounced the church as a cult.

Since then, the church has moderated its beliefs, said one nun who didn't want her name used.

The elementary school averages about 10 students per class. After the fourth grade, boys and girls are separated.

"They like to raise them with different goals," said Jeani Waco, a senior at the girl's high school. "Plus we can concentrate better."

About a dozen girls and eight boys, all in high school, are borders. The rest of the students commute.

Mass is said three times a day at "the Mount." Students must attend at least one of those services.

"It sounds like the school I went to," said Nan McDowell, who attended a Catholic elementary school in the 1950s. "I can't say I agree with them, since I don't think the church has gone far enough with its changes.

"But they sure do have a beautiful spot up here."

Plasma donors earn money, satisfaction of helping others

By Julie Sullivan
Staff writer

There is a place called Treasure Island where Darren Zink hopes someday to be trained as a cruise ship chef.

But until he gets to the Job Corps training camp, he's out of work and money, so he sells his plasma twice a week.

"They have a sign down at the center that says if you give plasma you give life. It really makes you think. I am giving life, ain't it," the 21-year-old man said from the Spokane mission where he was staying.

Zink made $130 last month. One Spokane plasma center alone pays out between $50,000 to $70,000 a month. Staff say they're not buying plasma as much as someone's time.

It takes between 45 and 90 minutes to draw blood, remove the yellowish plasma and then reinfuse the donor's red blood cells and platelets. Donors typically are paid between $10 and $30 per session.

Because the body regenerates plasma within 48 hours, donors can visit as often as twice a week. Many do.

"I give for one reason," said a 36-year-old woman, twisting her long hair into a bun on her way to her twice-weekly session at a West Indiana center.

"Money. Oh, and I get checked for HIV 1 and 2."

An in-home health-care worker, her money goes to bingo. Bill Bucklew's helps pay his gas. The 33-year-old janitor squeezes in twice-weekly donations between working nights and getting his high school diploma.

A 27-year-old fast food worker uses his plasma money to buy exotic fish at $75 a pop.

"I've got this fish habit," he said. But at one point, he'd also lost his job and so his plasma money paid the rent for three months. "If it weren't for that, I don't know what I would have done."

College students, Social Security recipients, and the unemployed or under-employed are common at plasma centers. So are the occasional transient or two-income couple trying to put a little aside. Single parents can use the cash for Christmas gifts. One family financed a trip to Disneyland.

They develop a lingo of their own. They know their protein and iron levels. They carry around large plastic mugs of water. They eat better.

"You have to drink a lot of water," Zink says. "And avoid milk and fatty food."

Colleen Miller, manager of North West Biologicals, Inc., said her North Division center has tried to raise the quality of donors by disqualifying anyone who doesn't have a permanent address within 125 miles.

"That really knocks down the transients and the person on his way to Seattle who needs $20 for gas."

Staff photo by Chris Anderson

Barb Rodenbach is angry that a false-positive test for hepatitis C disqualifies her from ever giving plasma again.

The center requires a permanent address so if something abnormal is found in their blood, the donor can be notified. But they also want to make the process more mainstream.

"We're trying to get past (the idea) that this is not a place the average person would come to," Miller said.

When a friend talked Randy Jares, 20, into donating, he went out of curiosity — and almost regretted it.

"You're going to stick that in me?" he said eyeing the needle. "God, how do I get off the table?"

Jares, who has a job, wasn't sure he'd donate again, but he figured he could use the $20 for diapers.

Bucklew says he can use the money, but that's not why he gives.

"I think I am helping someone," he said.

The fish man agreed.

"That's why I originally started doing it," he said. "The money just gives you something back."

CONTINUED: FROM B1

Plasma

being lost.

"It's affected it very negatively," said Carole Poteet, manager of PBI Inc., a plasma collection center in Spokane. "We've lost a number of people."

Many of those donors can least afford to lose their eligibility. Selling plasma twice a week can earn someone up to $1,800 a year, and the majority of donors depend on the money.

"It's fairly tragic for a lot of people because it helps them get by," said Colleen Miller, manager of North American Biological, Inc., which operates the Spokane Plasma Donor Center, N1219 Division.

"But," she added, "it's all for the safety of the blood supply."

Plasma, the honey-colored fluid portion of blood, is collected for use in clotting agents for hemophiliacs, tetanus and rabies vaccines and Rh-incompatible mothers, among other products.

The Inland Northwest Blood Center, also known as the Spokane blood bank, also collects plasma and screens for hepatitis C. But it collects for direct transfusion for patients, such as burn and trauma victims, and not for products.

And unlike the blood bank, plasma centers usually pay their donors to meet the demand for plasma-derived products. Those donors, in turn, undergo a series of screenings and tests.

Thirty years ago, nearly 1 in 3 people receiving blood transfusions contracted a form of hepatitis. Under rigorous FDA screening, that risk now is about 1 in 100, the FDA said.

Hepatitis C continues to be the form of hepatitis most frequently transmitted through blood. But the virus was not even discovered until the 1960s, and the screening test wasn't developed until the late 1980s.

When the FDA began requiring the test last fall, a number of people were immediately disqualified from Spokane plasma centers. A second wave seemed to have been lost in May when an updated version of the test was adopted.

That version, though, seems to produce fewer false positives, plasma center staff say.

The Spokane blood bank also saw an initial drop-off in donors because of the test, but the impact has since been negligible, staff members say.

Poteet said that while the new rules may sting donors, it should reassure recipients of plasma products.

"The FDA is looking not at individual donors but at the recipient of the product, and how to protect the integrity of that product," she said. "Unfortunately, it upsets a lot of donors and we lose a lot of people, but for the sake of the blood supply, we're better off."

Both Biswas and Rodenbaugh are hoping that time and technology will provide a confirmatory test so that those who have a false positive can get a second chance.

"It's unfair," Rodenbaugh said. "They are short of blood and plasma, I'm willing to help and then they're telling me I have a disease I don't have," she said. "It blows you away."

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

DEAD WOMAN IDENTIFIED

Deputies say body found at Twin Lakes over the weekend is that of 34-year-old Spokane resident Pamela Kay Lang.

STORY, PAGE B3

SPOKANE-STATE

ALSO TODAY:
NORTHWEST, B3
EDITORIALS, B4
ROUNDTABLE, B5

Psychologists clash over Pirtle's state of mind

Expert: Colleagues on shaky ground

By William Miller
Staff writer

The Blake Pirtle murder trial turned into a clash of experts Tuesday, leaving a Spokane County jury with conflicting opinions of the defendant's state of mind 13 months ago.

Testifying for the prosecution, Spokane psychologist Mark Mays said there is insufficient evidence to support a diagnosis of mental illness.

"The car may be slightly out of tune, but it starts and runs," he said of Pirtle.

Called as a rebuttal witness, Mays contradicted previous defense testimony by three psychologists and a neuropharmacologist.

Those experts generally agreed that Pirtle was incapable of planning the murders in advance due to heavy drug use, and may have killed during a "psychotic seizure."

But Mays said his colleagues are on shaky ground.

"There's no psychological test to measure premeditation," he said. "There's no psychological test to measure (criminal) intent. It's a jury question, I think."

Unlike the other experts, however, Mays did not interview Pirtle.

Defense attorneys Donald Westerman and John Rodgers countered Mays' testimony by calling the trial's fifth psychologist, Robert Berland of Tampa, Fla.

Pointing to charts detailing Pirtle's scores on a series of psychological tests last year, Berland concluded: "This is a genuinely mentally ill profile."

While Mays held that Pirtle appeared to be faking many of his answers, thereby invalidating the tests, Berland disagreed.

"Mentally ill people can pretend that their problems are even worse" than they really are, he said.

Pirtle is on trial for aggravated first-degree murder in the May 17, 1992, slayings of Dawnya Calbreath, 20, of Spokane and Tod Folsom, 24, of Newman Lake.

If convicted, the Spokane Valley man faces a possible death sentence.

Prosecutors argue that Pirtle killed for revenge because he was fired from his counter job at the same North Argonne Road restaurant just two weeks earlier.

Calbreath, the morning manager, participated in the firing.

Westerman and Rodgers concede that Pirtle, 25, is the killer, but they maintain that the slayings weren't premeditated — the central issue in the case.

Pirtle testified last week that he decided to rob the Burger King "to get some more money" to buy drugs. He claimed to have spent the previous three days in a near-sleepless haze of cocaine, methamphetamine and alcohol.

The defendant said he "snapped" during the 7 a.m. robbery and killed his former co-workers.

The victims were held captive in a walk-in freezer until Pirtle emptied the safe and cash registers of about $4,200 in cash.

He killed the employees one at a time, after leading them at knifepoint into other rooms.

Pirtle was arrested later that night at a north Spokane motel.

Final rebuttal testimony is scheduled this morning in Superior Court. Closing arguments in the case are set for Thursday.

Camp reunion lets women find lost childhoods

MICA BAY, Idaho — For once, Virginia Asan's underwear isn't snapping in the breeze.

"I'm sleeping with them," she says loudly, to quell any thoughts her bunkmates may have of hoisting her brassieres up the Camp Sweyolakan flagpole.

"I used to be able to count on lowering my undies every morning," says Asan, 67, one of 100 former Camp Fire Girls counselors who gathered for a reunion last weekend.

"I won't let it happen this time — not even for old times sake."

A Sweyolakan counselor from 1944 to 1958, Asan knows a thing or two about camp pranks.

Every summer, her bed was short-sheeted. All of her toilet tissue disappeared. Cellophane was wrapped around the outhouse seat.

CATHY FREE
Columnist

Luckily, Superglue hadn't been invented.

"My campers would have used it, instead," says Asan, who once counseled a plump girl named Kitty Kelley.

The "mischievous blonde who could eat a quart of ice cream in one sitting" grew up to write tell-all biographies about Nancy Reagan and Frank Sinatra.

"To this day, she and my other girls remember me as 'Miss V.A.,' " says Asan, who lives in Spokane. "Even though I pretended to be mad at their pranks, I was laughing inside.

"Those girls gave me some of my fondest memories of Sweyolakan."

One of the oldest and most popular Camp Fire camps in the country, Sweyolakan has beckoned from the shores of Lake Coeur d'Alene since 1922.

Named by a Native American girl to pay homage to the sighing and whispering pines, the camp can be reached only by boat or breast stroke.

Next week, the first boatload of campers will be greeted with the Sweyolakan theme song and assigned to bunks in tepees, treehouses and cabins resembling birdhouses.

"Kids have the run of this place, but for one night, at least, the camp belongs to us," says 81-year-old Ruth Schellberg, who came from Minnesota to see her old haunts.

A lifelong Camp Fire Girl who still prefers messy s'mores to fancy hors d'oeuvres, Schellberg was a canoeing instructor from 1934 to 1939.

She remembers greeting campers from her tepee next to the dock and paddling her canoe in the moonlight, long after the bugler played taps, signaling bedtime.

At the reunion, Schellberg climbed into a canoe and paddled slowly across the bay to bring back the best years of her youth.

The reflection in the water revealed an elegant woman with deeply-lined cheekbones and wavy, white hair.

But Schellberg's blue eyes shine with the memory of a 22-year-old who skinny-dipped at midnight.

"I'm home again," she says, gazing at Guardian Pine — the tallest tree in the forest, said to have protected Camp Sweyolakan for 71 years.

"If there is a more beautiful place for a girl to spend her summers, I've yet to find it."

Although the camp looks about the same as it did in the 1920s, Schellberg found plenty of traditions have changed.

For one thing, there are now boys in Camp Fire. Ten years ago, Camp Sweyolakan went co-ed, and counselors had to change dozens of song lyrics.

Instead of, "We're the Camp Fire Girls, the Camp Fire Girls, see our banners fly," some songs now refer to "Camp Fire Inc."

"I'm glad boys can come to the camp, but there's no way I'd ever call myself an Inc.," says Jo Woltering, 62, a counselor in the '50s.

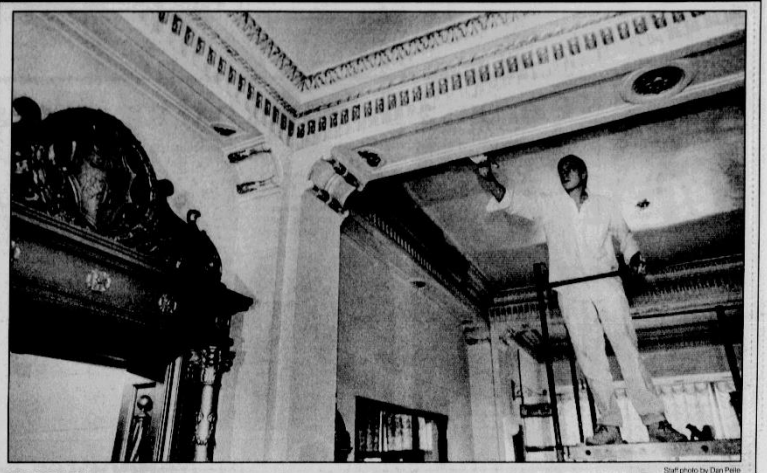
Woltering didn't change her lyrics during sing-alongs around the campfire, but nobody noticed.

The women were caught up in memories of nature hikes, hot dog roasts and stories about the "man with a hook for a hand."

Between them, they taught thousands of children to swim, tie knots and shoot arrows. When campers were sick, they stayed up with them all night. When kids were homesick, they wiped away tears and sang cheery songs.

Even though children thanked them by running their brassieres up the pole, "none of us would trade those years for anything," says Asan.

"Summer camp is a highlight in a child's life, and it's a highlight in mine, too. I'll always be a Camp Fire Girl at heart."



Staff photo by Dan Pelle

NO HOLIDAY. James Elvidge paints the lobby of the Davenport Hotel on Tuesday. The hotel hopes to rent out the main level for dances and special events.

County backs composting site

Commercial landscapers may have to pay for dumping

By Bruce Krasnow
Staff writer

County commissioners approved a government-sponsored composting site Tuesday, but with the condition that free dumping for commercial landscapers be eliminated.

In supporting a compost site operated by O.M. Scott & Sons Co., commissioners approved a fee for large shipments of yard wastes.

The fee would be at least $20 a ton for the amount over 250 pounds dumped at the city-county transfer stations.

The free dumping was criticized as favoring large businesses that once had paid thousands of dollars a week to dispose of grass clippings, branches and weeds.

One independent composter, Ecocycle, has opened in Airway Heights and is questioning the legality of the current practice.

Commissioner Skip Chilberg, the deciding vote on the O.M. Scott contract, said the compromise approved Tuesday night should move centralized composting forward, but not at the expense of small operators.

"This will provide them more opportunity to compete in the market," Chilberg said. "It will remain free for the individual homeowners, but the commercial operator who wants to bring in a truckload will have to pay."

In exempting the first 250 pounds, Chilberg said he is relying on his own experience. The amount ought to allow most homeowners to dispose of materials without paying.

Chilberg also amended the contract so the city's Solid Waste Project Office retains ownership of all the chippers, shredders and compost equipment purchased.

Waste officials contended that, after the 10-year contract with O.M. Scott, the machines are practically worthless, so they had agreed to give them to Scott.

"I don't buy that," Chilberg said. "I've worked around heavy equipment my whole life and I know there is sometimes value there."

Commissioner Steve Hasson has opposed the contract, saying he is against the government getting into an activity that can be handled privately. But he supported the contract Tuesday, saying it's far better than what was originally proposed.

The amended contract now goes back to the City Council for a public hearing and final approval.

Solid waste officials had hoped to have the compost site up and running by the time the city started its leaf collection this fall.

That is still possible, said Jessie Lang, recycling coordinator for the city, depending on what the council decides.

Construction contracts for the compost site, where roads have to built and land cleared, are also awaiting that approval.

Church's suit claims defamation

KREM-TV story attacked as unfair

By Bill Morlin
Staff writer

A religious group that doesn't believe in the modern teachings of the Roman Catholic church is suing a Spokane television station and an Indiana magazine for defamation.

The Latin Rite Catholic Church, now known as the Congregation of Mary Immaculate Queen, seeks unspecified damages in separate suits filed in Spokane County Superior Court and U.S. District Court.

The suits allege the church was unfairly and inaccurately described as a destructive or brainwashing cult.

"There is no charismatic leader and there is no brainwashing," church attorney Russell Jones said Tuesday. "This is a Christian church."

The members are "traditional Catholics" who do not follow the doctrine and liturgical changes adopted in 1967 by the Second Vatican Council, he said.

The Superior Court suit against KREM-TV alleges the station broadcast a defamatory news report on March 1.

The station's report inaccurately described the church and its Mount St. Michael's parish in northeast Spokane as a "destructive cult," the suit alleges.

Jones said the live broadcast followed a CBS News report about the start of a siege in Waco, Texas, between the Branch Davidians religious cult and federal agents.

Plaintiffs in the suit are the church and the Rev. Casimir Puskorius, pastor at Mount St. Michael.

Defendants are Providence Journal Co., doing business as KREM Television; King Broadcasting Co., doing business as KREM Television; and reporter Tracy Vedder.

Please see LAWSUIT: B2

Sheriff confirms husband shot family

Marital problems may have been factor

By John Craig
Staff writer

WAITTS LAKE, Wash. — Marital problems may have been a factor in a murder-suicide that claimed four lives here Monday.

Stevens County Sheriff Dick Andres confirmed Tuesday that Randy Barbour, 34, shot his wife and two children with a handgun before taking his own life.

The gun was found near Barbour's body.

"Our investigation revealed that there were some marital problems involved in this," Andres said, declining to elaborate.

Becky Barbour, 27, and the couple's children — Jeremy, 6, and Katy, 5 — apparently were shot while they slept in the family home, the sheriff said.

Andres said Randy Barbour called his father, Wayne Barbour, shortly before 3 a.m. Wayne Barbour, who lives nearby, called the sheriff's office at 2:53 to report his son had threatened to commit suicide, Andres said.

A deputy arrived at 3:22 and found all four members of the family dead.

Becky Barbour and Katy were found in their beds, and Jeremy was on the floor, where investigators believe he fell asleep.

Wayne Barbour called authorities after trying to call his son back and getting no answer, Andres said.

Autopsy results were not available, but Andres said "there was no outward sign of any drinking going on at the residence."

Coroner Jerry Wetle could not be reached for comment.

Public officials said there had been no domestic violence or other complaints at the Barbour home, and Randy Barbour had no criminal record.

He was the only son of Wayne and Mary Barbour, who own the Parkside restaurant in Chewelah, Wash. Randy and Becky Barbour managed the restaurant, and she also worked as an aide this year at the Valley School.

Earlier, she worked as an assistant cook at the school. Her husband worked as a part-time, fill-in maintenance man several years ago for the Chewelah School District.

Acquaintances described Randy Barbour as quiet, and said he and his wife tended to keep to themselves.

The couple had just installed a new double-wide mobile home on their property, replacing an older one.

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Teenager admits murder of mother

Associated Press

TACOMA — An 18-year-old Tacoma man who used an ax, a baseball bat and a gun to kill his mother pleaded guilty Tuesday to second-degree murder in the 1991 slaying.

Frank Dalton was tried as an adult in January, but the jury was unable to reach a verdict and a mistrial was declared.

Defense lawyer Monte Hester argued diminished capacity at the trial. He said Dalton had been emotionally abused by his mother and suffered from depression, post-traumatic-stress syndrome and had a strong compulsion to kill himself.

An honor student, Dalton was afraid his mother would chastise him for bringing home a less-than-perfect grade, Hester said.

A second trial had been scheduled to begin today. The charge was reduced from first-degree murder in return for the guilty plea, said Deputy Prosecutor Steve Gregorich.

Dalton was sentenced to 12 years in prison by Pierce County Superior Court Judge Donald Thompson.

The teenager told the judge he was sorry. He hugged his father, Bob Dalton, before he was led from the courtroom.

"He was unable to see that he was actually taking her life," Hester said earlier. "He was trying to rid himself of this terrible pain, and a part of that pain was his mother."

The decaying body of Helene Dalton, 37, was found in her bed on Dec. 3, 1991. Authorities said she had been dead about a week. She and Dalton's father were divorced, and the teenager had told friends she was vacationing in Nevada.

Dalton had been under electronically monitored house arrest since the trial and was permitted to attend school.

In April, he was one of 872 students selected for induction into Tacoma's Youth Hall of Fame. Organizers said they had not been aware he faced charges in his mother's death, and his name was withdrawn.

"We can't do background checks on all our nominees," Cheri Harris-Smith, the Hall of Fame program director, said at the time.

Tacoma Alternative School faculty member Grace Daw, who nominated the high school senior, had noted that his future "is a bit dim."

But she praised him as a model student.

"Frank overcame a lot of traumatic things in his life," Daw wrote, adding that he had "touched everyone on the staff."

Ethics panel discusses campaign practices

By Mike Prager
Staff writer

Gov. Mike Lowry brought the state's new Commission on Ethics in Government and Campaign Practices to Spokane on Tuesday.

The panel set aside an hour to hear public testimony, but no one showed up at the meeting at Gonzaga University.

Instead, Lowry and other members debated how to improve public confidence in government and end the abuses of the past.

Last year, both political parties were fined for allowing legislative employees to conduct campaign work while on the state payroll.

And a legislative employee recently got into trouble for giving political advice on a tax rollback initiative.

"I think it's easy to see how the public views it (the Legislature) as one big campaign organization," said Mary Kay Becker, a Bellingham attorney and former legislator who is on the panel. "They are working to perpetuate re-election."

A statewide citizens group is proposing an initiative to clean up political practices in Olympia.

The initiative would prohibit legislative employees from leaving their state jobs to work for campaigns and then returning to the state payroll.

That has been a common practice in both political parties.

Some legislative employees, who temporarily left their state jobs to campaign for candidates, were found to be drawing state benefits because they were showing up one day a week at their state jobs, said Attorney General Christine Gregoire.

Gregoire urged the panel to make elected legislators accountable for the actions of paid staff, and clearly define illegal activities.

Some people believe the political parties should not have staff members paid by the state. Both parties in the House and the Senate are organized into caucuses, and each has its own publicly funded staff.

"Many people wonder why they are paying the wages of the professional staff of the two parties," said Yvonne Conway, a coordinator for Ross Perot's United We Stand America group and a panel member.

Lawmakers on the state ethics panel defended the need for professionals who can help them understand the issues, prepare legislative proposals and communicate with the public.

"I think partisanship is good, not bad," said Rep. Jim Horn, R-Mercer Island. "Politics is a war. It's a war of ideas, not guns."

Sen. Bob McCaslin, R-Spokane Valley, said, "It's not all partisanship up there. All of us work for our constituency."

Sarah Chandler, a panel member and president of Common Cause in Washington, said, "I think there are a lot of ways where the Legislature could shape up its act."

Common Cause is involved in the initiative proposal. Among the provisions, the initiative would extend the state's open records and open meetings laws to the Legislature.

Woman with dozens of animals faces more charges

115 dogs, two chickens, four cats lived in bus

Associated Press

ASTORIA, Ore. — A woman who lived with 115 dogs, four cats and two chickens in an old school bus has been charged with an additional 20 counts of animal abuse.

Vikki Rene Kittles, 45, now faces a total of 42 counts of animal neglect, Clatsop County District Attorney Julie Leonhardt said.

The woman was found living in the bus with the animals in Brownsmead last April.

Leonhardt said the original 22 counts involved dogs that local veterinarians identified as seriously physically injured. She said 19 new first-degree animal neglect charges involve dogs that have been diagnosed as having heartworm but were not among those reflected in the original charges.

She said a single count of second-degree animal neglect accuses Kittles of failing to provide minimal care to the remaining 74 dogs.

No charges have been filed against Kittles for the cats and chickens. "The cats and chickens seem to be thriving," Leonhardt said.

A hearing is scheduled for today in Clatsop County District Court on several motions filed by the state and the defense.

Kittles' attorneys contend that sheriff's deputies and animal control officers illegally searched her bus and seized her animals because they did not have a search warrant or her consent.

The lawyers want all the evidence against their client suppressed and her animals, which have been impounded since April, released to her.

Defense lawyers also want the case against Kittles moved to another county because of media coverage.

The district attorney's office, meanwhile, wants the court's permission to kill some of the 17 dogs that local veterinarians diagnosed with heartworm. Three local veterinarians, in a written statement, said the dogs pose a health threat to other area dogs.

Corbin announces bid for judgeship

Judith Corbin

By William Miller
Staff writer

In the past year, Spokane attorney Judith Corbin has set her sights high, first taking aim at a top federal prosecutor's job and now a seat on Spokane's appeals court.

It's no secret why Corbin figures the time is right.

Democrats are in power in Olympia and Washington, D.C., and both administrations are seeking greater "diversity" in public offices.

Translation: more women and minorities.

Corbin didn't get the call for U.S. attorney in Eastern Washington, but she is a strong contender for a judicial seat being vacated at the end of this month by Judge George T. Shields.

If elected, she will be the first woman ever to don a black robe on the Court of Appeals Division III.

"When I heard that Judge Shields is retiring, I knew this was the time for me. It just felt completely right," Corbin said Tuesday in kicking off her campaign.

"I care about our justice system. I feel I can make a meaningful contribution," she said.

On the steps of Gonzaga Law School, before a small crowd of supporters, the 54-year-old candidate stressed her background as a former homemaker and working mother of three, who returned to college in her 30s.

She said she hopes to bring that perspective to the court, "adding to the wisdom of the court's decisions."

A former assistant U.S. attorney, Corbin is a partner at Huppin, Ewing, Anderson & Paul, a Spokane law firm. She has practiced law for 16 years.

Corbin said she has been rated "well qualified" by the Washington State Bar's Judicial Recommendation Committee.

But competition for Shields' $101,900-a-year job will be tough.

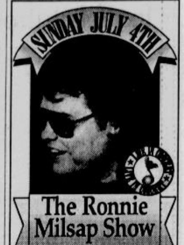
Her opponents this fall are expected to include Spokane County Superior Court Judge John Schultheis, Prosecutor Don Brockett and Spokane appeals lawyer Michael Keyes.

Unlike those candidates, Corbin is making her first bid for public office.

Her supporters are excited by prospect of a woman joining the three-judge court. But they said the top issue in the race will be qualifications, not gender.

"It is actually irrelevant," said campaign co-chair Diane Emmons, "because Judith Corbin is the best qualified candidate."

Corbin and her husband, Larry, have three children.



OPENING WEEKEND
Fri. & Sat. Opening Nights
Post Time 6pm
Sun. First Race 1:30pm
Only $2
for the Concert & Races
($10 after 3:30pm)
Only $7
Special Reserved Race/Concert
Hamburger Bar-b-que Package
Concert's on the Lawn, don't forget your blanket!
Bring the Whole Family!
PLAYFAIR RACE COURSE
Sorry, No Passes accepted July 4th
For more information call our Marketing & Sales Department at (509) 534-0505.

Deaconess may change helicopter service

Hospital to seek bids for Lifebird

By Jeanette White
Staff writer

For the first time, Deaconess Medical Center is considering hiring a different company for its Lifebird emergency helicopter service.

The helicopters provided by Hangar One Inc. were briefly grounded in February after flight crews questioned their safety.

But differing philosophies and expensive maintenance — not safety problems — convinced the hospital to consider dropping Hangar One after 12 years, authorities said.

To cut immediate costs, medical crews have stopped using the main Lifebird helicopter, a Bell 222, and are using another twin-engine helicopter, said hospital spokeswoman Priscilla Gilkey.

"Its high cost was unacceptable," Gilkey said. A single-engine helicopter now serves as backup.

Other bidders and Hangar One will soon be asked to submit proposals for services and costs, Gilkey said.

Hangar One has provided helicopters and pilots for Lifebird since it began in 1981 and will do so until at least Aug. 14, said company president David Klaue.

Klaue said he hasn't decided whether to submit a new proposal.

He said he suggested the hospital bypass other vendors and get its own helicopters, which cost about $1 million each, and hire its own crews.

"What we've proposed to the hospital is they can run their own program," Klaue said. "They're seriously considering that."

Deaconess officials also are planning to study the possibility of combining their helicopter service with Sacred Heart Medical Center's Heartflite program.

Officials at both hospitals have refused to discuss their reasons for the study.

Deaconess officials grounded the two Lifebird helicopters for one day in February after a no-confidence vote by hospital flight crews over aircraft safety.

Federal inspectors found no maintenance problems. But Klaue said the grounding marked the beginning of a "holding pattern" in the helicopter program and prompted Deaconess officials to consider other options.

"I think it just boils down to this hospital administration and Hangar One have very divergent philosophies," he said. He declined to elaborate.

Lifebird averages about 1,100 flights a year and has an accident-free record, Klaue said.

In the 1960s and 1970s, Deaconess and Sacred Heart relied on military helicopters and chartered airplanes to occasionally pick up patients in rural areas.

Four years after Deaconess started the Lifebird program, Sacred Heart began its own operation. The hospitals have since competed, promoting their own services to the emergency medical teams who decide when patients should be flown to hospitals.

CONTINUED: FROM B1

Lawsuit

Vedder, KREM General Manager Barry Barth and station attorney Dan Waggoner did not return telephone calls for comment Tuesday.

The federal court suit was brought by the Congregation of Mary Immaculate Queen Inc. and Bishop Mark Pivarunas.

The suit alleges the April issue of the magazine Fidelity, published by Ultramontane Associates Inc., of South Bend, Ind., also defamed the church.

The magazine article was entitled, "The Tridentine Rite Conference and its Schismatic Cousins, Part 3."

"The article discussed the pernicious cult-like character of the Latin Rite Catholic Church, a scene complete with sadistic nuns, brutal whippings and paranoiac atmosphere," the suit alleges

Ultramontane Associates and author Thomas W. Case are defendants.

Magazine editor E. Michael Jones was not available for comment at his office in South Bend.

When he founded the magazine in 1981, the South Bend Tribune ran an article saying the publication was a Catholic journal focusing on philosophical, theological and sociological comment supporting papal teachings.

The magazine is not affiliated with Notre Dame University, also in South Bend.

Pivarunas, who lives in Omaha, Neb., is bishop of Mary Immaculate Queen Church and is the church's ranking religious leader, Jones said.

Puskorius, pastor at Mount St. Michael's, is sole trustee of the church corporation and directs the business operations.

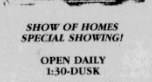
He succeeded the Rev. Dennis Chicone, formerly of Spokane, who is on a church mission in New Zealand, Jones said.

The church has 84 priests and nuns for 2,000 members in congregations in Spokane; Coeur d'Alene; Tacoma; Los Angeles; Phoenix; Colorado Springs, Colo.; Detroit, Akron, Ohio, and London, Ontario, Jones said.

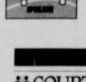
Greenbluff Strawberries Now!

9 lb. flat $12.60
Bing Cherries
$1.49 lb. or 10 lbs./$13.00
Fresh Asparagus.....99¢ lb.
McGlades' Treemendous Fruit
OPEN: Mon.-Sat. 9-6, Closed Sunday
Just 300 yards off Newport Hwy at Greenbluff turnoff
467-8340

"Great home. Great schools. Even the price was in our neighborhood."

Ridgemont
One of the fastest growing subdivisions in all of Spokane County and is a distinctive neighborhood of homes that are just a step above.
Several different builders offering home plans featuring two stories, four levels & ranchers. Choose the home that fits your lifestyle ... and budget! You'll find more house for the money in Ridgemont with prices starting at $150,000.
☆ Paved, Curbed and Quiet Streets
☆ Vera Water and Power
☆ Sewered, Underground Utilities and Gas
☆ Central Valley Schools
☆ Lot Sizes up to 20,000 Square Feet

SHOW OF HOMES SPECIAL SHOWING!
OPEN DAILY 1:30-DUSK
Tuesday, June 22 Through Sunday, June 27
Marketed Exclusively By
Windermere
The Tupper Group
For more information call
928-1991

TALK IS CHEAP.

If the cost of airtime for your cellular phone has become a major business expense, you should check out a SMR Phone from Courtesy. SMR (Specialized Mobile Radio) technology will bring your airtime cost down...substantially. It even offers wider coverage than cellular in the Inland Northwest. And you operate a SMR phone just like you do a cellular phone. So if you love your phone but hate your phone bill, call Courtesy today for a free demonstration.

COURTESY COMMUNICATIONS
Your Business Communications Experts
(509) 838-3191 Spokane
(208) 765-9470 Coeur d'Alene
FREE OFFER
Bring in this ad when you sign up, and recieve your first month of airtime free*
* excluding long distance, new customers only
SMR Airtime Rate Examples:
2 Hours - $19.95
4.5 Hours - $49.95
Off peak hours are even free with some packages.

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Tyson says he'll box again

Associated Press

Former heavyweight champion Mike Tyson says he will fight again.

Tyson, speaking to CNN's Larry King on Tuesday, said he has been working out twice a day. However, he does not want a bout with Riddick Bowe because he has no interest in fighting his friend.

King interviewed Tyson for almost 40 minutes at the Indiana Youth

BOXING NOTES

Center in Indianapolis, where Tyson has been since being convicted in 1992 of raping a beauty pageant contestant. Tyson is scheduled to be released in the spring of 1995.

"We talked about everything," King told WISH-TV. "We talked about religion, faith, sex, which he doesn't miss, love, which he doesn't miss, fighting again, which he does. He's coming back, we have that he's definitely going to fight again."

"He will not fight Riddick Bowe because they went to school together and because he's his friend and he feels he doesn't want to hit a friend," King said. "He wouldn't fight for money, he fights for skills."

Tyson said he has no interest in living in New York or Los Angeles and would like to go to Ohio and raise a family.

"He doesn't talk to a lot of people," King said. "A lot of people who were in his life are not in his life any more."

Moorer will wait: After winning the heavyweight championship last week, Michael Moorer is in no hurry to fight again.

"It's still too early to think about that," he said. "Give me about two months."

Moorer, who captured the IBF and WBA titles Friday night with a 12-round decision over Evander Holyfield, said unifying the heavyweight championship isn't a top priority. Lennox Lewis is recognized as champion by the WBC, boxing's other major sanctioning organization.

"I don't have a burning desire to fight Lewis," said Moorer, the first left-handed heavyweight champion in history. "I don't have a burning desire to fight anyone."

If Moorer decides to fight Lewis, they won't meet until November or December because Lewis already has bouts scheduled against Phil Jackson and Oliver McCall. Another possible opponent is Bowe.

"Michael could fight Lewis, Bowe or anybody in the top 10," said Moorer's manager, John Davimos. "We haven't made any decisions yet. We're not even sure how many more fights he'll have this year. It could be one or two."

Missing minute: HBO will tonight show all but one minute of Moorer's victory over Holyfield for the world heavyweight boxing championship.

The one minute that will be exorcised from the pay-per-view broadcast will be George Foreman's tirade against promoter Dan Duva in which Foreman implied that Duva fixed the fight.

"I don't think it's appropriate," HBO executive producer and vice president Ross Greenburg said. "It's not based on any fact, and we're journalists here. I don't want to continue to broadcast something we're not in synch with."

Greenburg said Foreman a former heavyweight champion, wouldn't be fired, but Greenburg has talked to him about the remarks.

Associated Press

Tonya Harding may be up in arms after TV movie airs Saturday.

Harding finds life back in slow lane

Associated Press

PORTLAND — Six weeks after she became a convicted felon, Tonya Harding is serving meals to the elderly, seeing a counselor, working for a landscaper and skating more than ever at her old practice rink.

Since she pleaded guilty March 16 to conspiring to hinder prosecution in the attack on Nancy Kerrigan, Harding has slipped from the media spotlight.

Some of the attention should return this Saturday, when "Tonya and Nancy, the Inside Story," the first of three television movies about the bizarre story, airs on NBC.

Harding's lawyers are wary of the movie, which was done without her cooperation.

Whatever renewed attention the movie brings, it will be nothing like the frenzied days before Harding reached her plea agreement.

"I think that her primary motivation in resolving the criminal case was to put this behind her so she could deal with some personal issues," Harding's attorney, Bob Weaver, said Tuesday. "It is far easier to do that if you're not enduring the kind of media attention that she was the focus of during January, February and March."

Harding is in the second week of performing the 500 hours of community service that were part of her sentence. She's been serving meals for Loaves & Fishes, an organization that provides food for the elderly at several locations around the Portland area.

"She's been very personable, very cooperative," said Darcey Baker, community programs coordinator for Clackamas County corrections. "She does not have a chip on her shoulder about doing community service."

Baker expects Harding to do community service work for at least two other agencies, but details haven't been worked out yet. The general guidelines from the court are for her to work with the elderly and Special Olympics.

Exactly where Harding does her community service is a closely guarded secret because neither the skater nor the agency she's helping wants a media stampede. She'll work at one elderly center one day. and another the next.

Three or four mornings each week, Harding can be found at the suburban mall rink where she has practiced for years.

"She showing up to skate more than she ever has," said Bob Sachen, manager of the Ice Capades Chalet.

Harding resigned from the U.S. Figure Skating Association as part of her plea bargain, but she still skates because that's what she's always done and that's where she's most comfortable, people close to her say.

"It's tough to just drop it," Sachen said.

Harding hasn't disappeared altogether from the media. She had the last of a series of interviews with the syndicated "Inside Edition" television show last week. Early in the Kerrigan saga, Harding signed a deal for a series of interviews with "Inside Edition" for a reported $400,000.

As part of that deal, she also taped an interview Saturday for the "Rolonda" TV talk show, which is owned by the same production company.

Weaver, prosecutor Norm Frink and Judge Donald Londer are to meet Thursday to discuss arrangements for payment of the $160,000 Harding owes as part of her plea bargain. She must pay a $100,000 fine, contribute $50,000 to the Special Olympics and pay $10,000 in prosecution costs.

The three also will discuss the requirements for counseling that are part of the plea deal.

CONTINUED: FROM C1

Sonics

with Indiana, has seen his average fall to 15 per game this year with Seattle.

"My role is different now but I expected that," he said. "I knew I wasn't going to come in here and play 40 minutes and shoot the ball 20 times. I understand that, and I don't have a problem with it. It's about winning."

Gary Payton was unhappy and confused before Karl replaced K.C. Jones midway through the 1991-92 season. Since then, he has developed into an All-Star point guard.

"I think Gary got with a system he liked," Karl said. "I think early in his career he was confused and lacked some confidence."

Kemp, a 6-foot-10 power forward who went straight from high school to the NBA, led the Sonics in scoring, rebounding and blocked shots this season. He doesn't have postup moves like Barkley or Karl Malone, but he runs the court faster than any big man in the league.

The Sonics have a strong backcourt with Payton, Kendall Gill, Ricky Pierce and Nate McMillan. Pierce is a great shooter and McMillan led the league in steals.

Askew, a former MVP in the CBA, and Sam Perkins have been key contributors off the bench. Perkins, who played in the NBA finals with the Los Angeles Lakers, thinks the Sonics can go all the way.

"This team has what it takes," Perkins said.

CONTINUED: FROM C1

Sampson

any of the disappointed and confused players he is leaving behind might end up transferring.

Several of the eight returnees from last season's 20-11 NCAA tournament team have refused to rule out the possibility.

"Winning is a powerful, powerful sedative," Sampson answered, "and these kids know they can stay here and win. I can't speak for them, but I'd be really surprised if any of them leave. I really would."

Sophomore forward Mark Hendrickson, a two-year starter who has said he will explore all of his options — including a professional baseball career, served as spokesperson for the returning WSU players and said there has been no talk about transferring.

"We're in sort of a waiting process right now," Hendrickson said. "There's not much we can do as players except just sit back and wait."

Hendrickson also asked the media not to pester him and his teammates with questions about their future plans until after final exams, which start Saturday and run through next week.

Rick Dickson, the Cougars' athletic director and the man in charge of finding a replacement for Sampson, vowed again to move quickly on the hire.

"But I want to make sure, above all else, that we get the right man," Dickson said.

Names that have surfaced as possible candidates for the WSU job are those of Bradley's Jim Molinari and Evansville's Jim Crews. Texas Tech's James Dickey and Kentucky assistant Tommy Amaker were mentioned earlier, but Dickson seems to be leaning toward someone with head coaching experience.

"We'll be looking at people with NCAA experience," Dickson said, "Because it's important, with the sanctions we have placed on us (for misappropriation of financial aid in the baseball and men's track programs) and the probation and so forth, that we get someone who understands this business."

CLASSIFACTS
FIND THE JOB OF YOUR DREAMS
IN YOUR FAVORITE CITY
Spokesman-Review
ClassiFACTS

now brings you over 75,000 new help wanted ads each week from the classifieds of most major newspapers nationwide.
We will search the city or area of the country you want instantly. We will send a report by mail or fax or overnight. A new report every week for the next four weeks for one low price!
1-800-234-1466
068911

OFFICIAL RECORDS

SPOKANE COUNTY
Marriage Licenses

Alan D. Gray and Donna N. Seamster, both of Spokane.

Troy A. Grotte and Kathryn B. Kelly, both of Spokane.

Dwayne A. Carter and Terri L. Walden, both of Spokane.

Ronald C. Melcher and Deborah A. Nieding, both of Spokane.

Kevin P. Dill and Erin C. Schuler, both of Spokane.

Richard W. Cook and Deborah L. Bennett, both of Spokane.

John G. Lancien and Rayne K. Landstrom, both of Loon Lake, Wash.

Ricki L. Hehr of Spokane and Susan E. Miller of Veradale.

William J. Lamon and Jamie D. Larson, both of Spokane.

Dennis Corbray of Airway Heights and Nina A. Tofsrud of Spokane.

Victor R. Alfonso and Suzette F. Materne, both of Spokane.

Scott A. Hille and Julie L. Rawlins, both of Spokane.

Shawn E. Leonard and Kathleen M. Bosnick, both of Spokane.

Joseph E. Wandler and Mary A. Cramer, both of Spokane.

Vernon R. Gillis and Karen L. Keith, both of Anchorage, Alaska.

Sterling T. Karras and Tamra L. Cava, both of Spokane.

In the Courts
Superior Courts
New Suits

Richard and Martha Kassa vs. Melisa Valley, seeking restitution of premises.

Spokane Merchants Association, d b a NACM vs. Hartford Casualty Insurance, seeking money claimed owed.

Susan F. and Robert D. Drozdowski vs. Donald A. Chilson, seeking restitution for damages from alleged medical malpractice.

Mark T. and Patricia McNaghten vs. Rosemary Hart, seeking restitution of premises.

Jack Rhodes vs. Maurice Olsen, alleging violation of landlord-tenant act.

Leslie L. and Paul Hoerner vs. Lisa Edwards, seeking restitution for damages in vehicle collision.

Guy G. Gardner vs. Inland Asphalt Co. and ANCO Construction Co., alleging personal injury.

Lou-Gar Construction Inc. vs. Anthony I. Montgomery and Joyann Ward, seeking foreclosure.

Management Service Center vs. Transcoastal Mortgage Corp., seeking restitution of premises.

Providence Properties vs. Jeff McGrath, seeking restitution of premises.

Becker Management and Associates vs. Barbara L. Hiatt, seeking restitution of premises.

Nancy McAllister vs. Marcellene and Michael G. Grant Jr., seeking restitution of premises.

Ray Buchholz vs. Burlington Northern Railroad Co., alleging personal injury.

Deer Park Lanes Inc. vs. George H. and Virginia M. Ambrose, seeking restitution for alleged breach of contract.

Marriage Dissolution Petitions

Crandall, Joyce E. and Todd E.

Cruser, Penney F., and Wilson, John L.

Jones, Mary A. and Jimmie

Hopkins, Tammi L. and Keith D.

Neyens, Lily and Tobin N.

Caton, Margaret A. and Clifford F.

Chamberlain, Jill and Shane

Wise, Thomas E. and Carla J.

Borg, Tammy L. and Aaron M.

Nelson, Peggy D. and Ronald A.

Hawkins, Mary and Mark

Bly, Dalton W. and Leah S.

Carter, Susan J. and Jerry M.

Neal, Kathleen and Lee R.

Pierson, Amy L. and Steven J.

Criminal Sentencings
Judge Richard J. Schroeder

Dominic Michael Howard, 20; 365 days in jail with 354 days suspended and credit given for one day served, 10 days to be converted to 80 hours of community service, after pleading guilty to third-degree theft.

Mabel Lucille Carpenter, 37; $2,000 in restitution, three months in jail with credit given for one day served and 30 days to be converted to 240 hours of community service, 12 months' probation, after pleading guilty to third-degree assault.

Guy Jeff Werner, 40; 30 days in jail with credit given for one day served, 29 days to be converted to 232 hours of community service, 12 months' probation, after pleading guilty to second-degree malicious mischief.

Judge Kathleen M. O'Connor

Jesse Delbert Wallin, Jr., 28; 54 months in prison with credit given for 283 days served, after pleading guilty to delivery of a controlled substance.

Federal Courts
New Suits

Congregation of Mary Immaculate Queen Inc. and Bishop Mark Pivarunas, CMRI vs. E. Michael Jones, alleging defamation.

Bankruptcy Petitions

Erwin B. Joly, Yakima, debts of $26,916.

Denise D. Carter, Yakima, debts of $40,044.

Happy L. Sampson, Deer Park, debts of $11,435.

Michael L. Hamblin, Pasco, debts of $11,904.

Miguel G. and Gloria A. Zavala, Walla Walla, debts of $23,926.

Wage Earner Petitions

Roy C. and Mary J. Hinds, Yakima, debts of $36,598.

Roger and Nicola Mielke, E1124 13th, debts of $3,730.

District Courts

Only fines or forfeitures of $75 or more are listed unless a jail sentence has been imposed.

Judge Pro Tem Virginia Rockwood

Rhonda D. Agan, 30; first offense: $525 fine, one day in jail, 24 months' probation, driving while intoxicated; second offense: one day in jail, third-degree driving with license suspended; third offense: $100 fine, two days in jail, six months' probation, third-degree driving with license suspended.

Aaron C. Brown, 20; $75 fine, six months' probation, refusal to cooperate or give information.

Harold H. Crossett, 56; $600 fine, 24 months' probation, driving while intoxicated, reduced to reckless driving.

David W. French Jr., 23; $475 fine, driving while intoxicated, reduced to negligent driving.

Mark L. Ponsness, 22; $475 fine, driving while intoxicated, reduced to negligent driving.

Dwight E. Markland, 42; $125 fine, 12 months' probation, third-degree driving with license suspended.

James O. Richards, 35; $525 fine, one day in jail, 12 months' probation, driving while intoxicated, reduced to reckless driving.

Gail L. Wagner, 40; $75 fine, second-degree driving with license suspended.

Judge Sam F. Cozza

Angela M. Brian, 20; $75 fine, liability insurance required.

Aaron L. Johnson, 20; $75 fine, liability insurance required.

Kenneth S. Ribail, 24; $129 fine, negligent driving.

Frank E. Blume, 29; $100 fine, five days in jail, 24 months' probation, assault.

Chad A.J. Deardorff, 20; $525 fine, one day in jail, 24 months' probation, driving while intoxicated.

Janis M. Norisada, 33; $725 fine, seven days in jail, 24 months' probation, driving while intoxicated.

Judge Daniel T. Maggs

Carl D. Chapman, 46; $600 fine, seven days in jail, 24 months' probation, driving while intoxicated, reduced to reckless driving.

Dean C. Lopez, 44; first offense: $525 fine, seven days in jail, 24 months' probation, driving while intoxicated; second offense: $200 fine, 24 months' probation, second-degree driving with license suspended, reduced to driving without a driver's license; third offense: $75 fine, liability insurance required.

Calvin R. Bishop, 19; $200 fine, one day in jail, theft.

Bruce L. Foredyce, 34; $225 fine, 12 months' probation, driving without a driver's license.

Michael W. Geistwhite, 25; $75 fine, 12 months' probation, driving without a driver's license.

Mary E. Messenger, 43; $525 fine, one day in jail, 24 months' probation, driving while intoxicated.

James L. Suckow, 32; first offense: $225 fine, liability insurance required; second offense: 15 days in jail, 12 months' probation, driving without a driver's license.

Jon R. Ashworth, 23; $100 fine, 24 months' probation, obstructing an officer.

Mickey D. Bagnell, 46; $100 fine, 20 days in jail, 24 months' probation, driving while intoxicated.

Leah M. Barsness, 21; $700 fine, driving while intoxicated, reduced to negligent driving.

Darin W. Judy, 25; $600 fine, driving while intoxicated, reduced to negligent driving.

Matthew T. Merritt, 21; $525 fine, 24 months' probation, driving while intoxicated, reduced to negligent driving with reckless endangerment added.

Scott N. Stelle, 27; $525 fine, one day in jail, 24 months' probation, driving while intoxicated, reduced to reckless driving.

Judge Pro Tem Sarah Durr

Bobby L. Hite, 41; $150 fine, second-degree driving with license suspended, reduced to third-degree.

Marc A. Jochumsen, 24; $75 fine, 12 months' probation, third-degree driving with license suspended, reduced to driving without a driver's license.

Ramon D. Arrieta, 30; $625 fine, one day in jail, 24 months' probation, driving while intoxicated, reduced to negligent driving with reckless endangerment added.

Mickey D. Bagnell, 46; first offense: $600 fine, 30 days in jail, driving while intoxicated, reduced to reckless driving; second offense: $200 fine, hit and run of an attended vehicle, reduced to unattended.

Judge Richard B. White

Lori G. Ensminger, 24; $150 fine, reckless driving, reduced to speeding.

Terry W. Strife, 24; first offense: $100 fine, transfer of license plates; second offense: $100 fine, failure to display proof of insurance; third offense: $200 fine, 24 months' probation, third-degree driving with license suspended.

Scott O. Swanson, 35; first offense: $525 fine, one day in jail, driving while intoxicated, reduced to reckless driving; second offense: $75 fine, failure to display proof of insurance.

Mickey D. Bagnell, $800 fine, 10 days in jail, 24 months' probation, driving while intoxicated.

Jake Goolie, 18; first offense: $100 fine, failure to display proof of insurance; second offense: $75 fine, 12 months' probation, third-degree driving with license suspended, reduced to driving without a driver's license.

Theodore W. Groves, 19; $100 fine, failure to display proof of insurance.

Travis L. Johnson, 21; $75 fine, failure to display proof of insurance.

Carlos M. Martinez, 31; $75 fine, 12 months' probation, third-degree driving with license suspended, reduced to driving without a driver's license.

Athena D. Cleveland, 19; $100 fine, 24 months' probation, fourth-degree assault.

Dennis L. Jones, 21; $400 fine, one day in jail, 24 months' probation, driving while intoxicated.

Michael P. Keener, 23; $200 fine, five days in jail, 24 months' probation, second-degree theft, reduced to third-degree.

Jon S. Lauderbaugh, 37; $525 fine, one day in jail, 24 months' probation, driving while intoxicated, reduced to reckless driving.

A seat belt only works if you wear it.

BUCKLE UP WASHINGTON
1-800-BUCK-L-UP

NOTICES

1 LEGAL NOTICES

SPOKANE ENVIRONMENTAL ORDINANCE

(WAC 197-11-970)
Section 11.10.230 (3)
Mitigated Determination of Nonsignificance (MDNS)

MITIGATED DETERMINATION OF NONSIGNIFICANCE "MDNS"

FILE NO(S): CE-691-93 A-V
GREATER SHORELINE INVESTMENTS, INC.

DESCRIPTION OF PROPOSAL:
Administrative Exemption from the Spokane County Short Plat Ordinance to allow division of approximately 248.63 acres into 22 lots for single family dwellings and those uses allowed in the existing General Agricultural (GA) zone.

APPLICANT:
Greater Shoreline Investments, Inc.
c/o Patrick Moore
Inland Pacific Engineering
707 West 7th Avenue, Suite 200
Spokane, WA 99204
(509) 458-6840

LOCATION OF PROPOSAL:
Generally located in Government Lots 2, 3 and 4 and the E 1/2 of the NW 1/4 and the E 1/2 of the SW 1/4, and the N 1/2 of the NW 1/4 of Section 19, Township 29 North, Range 45 EWM, Spokane County, Washington.

LEAD AGENCY: SPOKANE COUNTY PLANNING DEPARTMENT

The lead agency for this proposal has determined that it does not have a probable significant adverse impact on the environment if mitigated as stipulated below. An Environmental Impact Statement (EIS) is not required under RCW 43.21C.030(2)(c). This decision was made after review of a completed environmental checklist and other information on file with the lead agency. This information is available to the public on request.

This MDNS is issued under WAC 197-11-340 (2); the lead agency will not act on this proposal for at least 15 days from the date issued (below). Comments regarding this MDNS must be submitted no later than 4:00 p.m., May 12, 1994, if they are intended to alter the MDNS.

MITIGATING MEASURES:

1. Prior to issuance of any building permits in conjunction with CE-691-93 A-V, the applicant (Greater Shoreline Investments, Inc.) shall apply for and obtain a floodplain development permit from the Spokane County Engineer's Office. The permit will require the applicant to complete an engineering study to delineate the 100 year floodplain and determine the associated flood elevations.
2. Plans for the private access roads serving the segregated lots are required to be prepared by a registered civil engineer and submitted to the Spokane County Division of Buildings for review. No building permits can be issued until the access roads have been accepted.
3. Private driveways, when exceeding a length of 150 feet, shall conform to the Private Driveway Standards administered by the Spokane County Division of Buildings.
4. If the applicant converts the subject property to non-forest use and removes more than 5,000 board feet of logs, a forest application permit will be required from the Washington State Department of Natural Resources. The application will be a Class IV General Forest Practice, which will have a thirty (30) day review period for comment and conditions.
5. No dwelling unit or accessory structure shall be located within 200 feet of the Ordinary High Water Mark (OHWM) of the Little Spokane River, and within the Pastoral designation of the Spokane County Shoreline Master Program.
6. Prior to issuance of any building permit in conjunction with CE-691-93 A-V, the applicant shall submit specific restrictive covenants and/or deed restrictions which specifically prohibit disturbance of riparian vegetation except as permitted by the Spokane County Shoreline Master Program (Section V, VI), within 100 feet of the Ordinary High Water Mark (OHWM) of the Little Spokane River. Once approved, the applicant shall record said documents in the form of a title notice, with the Spokane County Auditor and provide copies to the Spokane County Planning Department.
7. Water supply will be furnished by individual wells. If any of the withdrawals exceed 5,000 gallons per day or if used to irrigate more than 1/2 acre of lawn and non-commercial garden, then a water height permit for that appropriation is required. Application to appropriate public water will need to be filed with the Washington State Department of Ecology.

I acknowledge the above mitigating measures to be modifications and adjustments to the above described proposal and warrant that I will not oppose, object to or contest these measures in the future.

Date: 4/20/94
Typed Name: Greater Shoreline Investments, Inc.
Signature: Tom Boboth

* * * * * * * * * * * *

RESPONSIBLE OFFICIAL:
WALLIS D. HUBBARD, PLANNING DIRECTOR

By: John Pederson, Senior Planner
Phone: (509) 456-2205
Address: Spokane County Planning Department
West 1026 Broadway
Spokane, WA 99260

DATE ISSUED: April 27, 1994

* * * * * * * * * * * *

APPEAL OF THIS DETERMINATION, after it becomes final, may be made to the Spokane County Planning Department, 1026 West Broadway, Spokane, WA 99260. The appeal deadline is the same as the above proposal appeal deadline, being 10 calendar days after the signing of the Decision. This appeal must be written and make specific factual objections. Contact the Planning Department for assistance with the specifics of a SEPA appeal.
SR127
044312

ADVERTISEMENT FOR BIDS
CITY OF DEER PARK
CRAWFORD AVE, PHASE 1
COLVILLE AVE. TO FOREST AVE.
FEDERAL AID PROJECT #'s
STPR-Y329(003)
STPE-0320(001)

Sealed bids will be received by the City of Deer Park in the Office of the City Clerk, East 316 Crawford Street, Deer Park, Washington 99006, until 10:00 a.m., PDT, on May 11, 1994, at which time and place all bids will be publicly opened and read for the improvements described as follows:

The work performed under this contract has been divided into the following two schedules:

1. Schedule R - Crawford Avenue Street Improvements
2. Schedule W - Crawford Avenue Water Main Replacement
3. Schedule P - Crawford Avenue to School Complex Pedestrian Pathway

Work items include grading, paving, sidewalks, drainage, drainage swales, signing and water main replacement. Work performed under Schedule W contract is required to be completed within 45 calendar days following Notice to Proceed. Work performed under Schedule R is required to be completed within 105 calendar days following Notice to Proceed. Work performed under Schedule P is required to be completed within 90 calendar days following Notice to Proceed.

Plans, specifications, bid forms, and other contract documents may be examined at the City of Deer Park, Deer Park, Washington 99006. Questions regarding this bid may be directed to Kevin Cooley, CH2M HILL project manager (509) 747-2000, or the City of Deer Park Director of Public Services Roger Krieger, at (509) 276-8802.

Plans and specifications may also be viewed at the following locations:

Tri-City Construction
34 Vista Way
Kennewick, WA 99336

Yakima Plan Center
P.O. Box 2487
Yakima, WA 98907

AGC
P.O. Box 130
Hayden Lake, ID 83835

AGC
P.O. Box 11105
Tacoma, WA 98411

AGC
Inland Empire Chapter
P.O. Box 3266 TA
Spokane, WA 99220

Minority Contractors,
Pierce County Assoc.
1036 S. Sprague St.
Tacoma, WA 98405

Wenatchee Plan Center
P.O. Box 2284
Wenatchee, WA 98801

Assoc. Builders and Contr.
P.O. Box 3787
Spokane, WA 99220

Spokane Construction Council
E. 102 Boone
Spokane, WA 99202

Central Washington Minority Construction Assoc.
808-A Central Avenue
Yakima, WA 98901

BEFORE THE BOARD OF COUNTY COMMISSIONERS OF SPOKANE COUNTY, WASHINGTON

RESOLUTION OF INTENTION

IN THE MATTER OF SPOKANE COUNTY ROAD IMPROVEMENT DISTRICT NO. R-114
PROPOSED IMPROVEMENT OF RITCHEY ROAD LOCATED IN UNPLATTED PORTIONS OF SECTIONS 11, 12, 13 AND 14, TOWNSHIP 26 NORTH, RANGE 40 EAST, W.M.

A Resolution of the Board of County Commissioners of Spokane County, Washington, declaring the intention of the Board of County Commissioners to improve Ritchey Road from Coulee Hite Road Northerly approximately 1.5 miles located in unplatted portions of Sections 11, 12, 13 and 14, Township 26 North, Range 40 East, W.M. by constructing or reconstructing, by grading, shaping, crushed surfacing, constructing drainage appurtenances, constructing driveway approaches, paving a 26 foot wide strip with bituminous surface treatment and associated seal coats, and by doing all work necessary in connection therewith, setting forth the nature and territorial extent of the improvement, stating the estimated cost thereof and the proportionate amount to be borne by the property within the proposed district, fixing a time and date for a hearing thereon and directing the County Road Engineer to prepare a Preliminary Assessment Roll.

WHEREAS, a petition has been filed requesting the improvement of Ritchey Road from Coulee Hite Road Northerly approximately 1.5 miles located in unplatted portions of Sections 11, 12, 13 and 14, Township 26 North, Range 40 East, W.M. by constructing or reconstructing, by grading, shaping, crushed surfacing, constructing drainage appurtenances, constructing driveway approaches, paving a 26 foot wide strip with bituminous surface treatment and associated seal coats, and by doing all work necessary in connection therewith.

WHEREAS, the County Engineer reports that the petition has been signed by the owners of 56.74 percent of the lineal frontage upon the improvement to be made and 67.50 percent of the area within the limits of the proposed assessment district and recommends that the property in the proposed District is sufficiently developed.

THEREFORE BE IT RESOLVED, By the Board of County Commissioners of Spokane County, Washington as follows:

SECTION 1. The Board of County Commissioners of Spokane County, Washington finds that the petition submitted for the requested Road Improvement is sufficient and the property within the proposed District is sufficiently developed, and that it is the intention of the Board of County Commissioners to establish a Road Improvement District for the purpose of improving the following described roads located in unplatted portions of Sections 11, 12, 13 and 14, Township 26 North, Range 40 East, W.M. by constructing or reconstructing, by grading, shaping, crushed surfacing, constructing drainage appurtenances, constructing driveway approaches, paving a 26 foot wide strip with bituminous surface treatment and associated seal coats, and by doing all work necessary connection therewith.

Ritchey Road from Coulee Hite Road Northerly approximately 1.5 miles

SECTION 2. That the estimated cost and expense of the proposed improvement is hereby declared to be approximately as follows:

Contract Amount	$186,280.75
Engineering	27,942.11
Contingencies	18,628.08
Interim Finance Cost	9,314.04
Publishing Costs	800.00
Bond Attorney Fee	2,794.16
Closing Cost	500.00
Bond Costs	2,894.21
Treasurer's Costs	234.00
Total Project Cost	$249,387.40

For properties where road improvements are required as a condition of a zone change, preliminary plat, variance, conditional use permit or other planning action or as a condition of a building permit, the total cost of required improvements shall be assessed to the property, and that for properties in the District where no improvement requirements have been so imposed fifteen percent (15%) of the improvement cost assessed to the property shall be paid by the County Road Fund and the remainder assessed to the property.

SECTION 3. It is the intention of the Board of County Commissioners to establish a road improvement district to be known and designated as Spokane County Road Improvement District No. R-114 which district includes properties fronting or abutting upon or taking access from the streets to be improved.

SECTION 4. All persons who may desire to object to the construction of the aforesaid improvement or the formation of the aforesaid improvement district are hereby notified to appear and protest such objections at a meeting of the Board of County Commissioners to be held in County Commissioners Assembly Room, at the Spokane County Public Works Building, West 1026 Broadway, in Spokane Washington at 5:30 P.M., TUESDAY, MAY 17, 1994, at which time and place is hereby fixed for hearing and matters relating to said proposed improvement and all objections thereto, this for determining the method of payment of said improvement.

SECTION 5. The County Engineer hereby is directed to submit to the Board of County Commissioners at or prior to the date fixed for such hearing an assessment map or print showing thereon the lots, tracts and parcels of land and other property which will be specially benefited thereby together with a preliminary assessment roll showing the estimated amount of the cost and expense of such improvement to be borne by each lot, tract or parcel of land or other property, and also designating thereon all property which is being purchased under contract from the County, if any. The nature of improvement contemplated for said district is such that the special benefits conferred on the property of the district are not fairly reflected by the use of the zone and termini assessment method and that for the purposes of said district the assessments shall be made against the property of the district in accordance with the special benefits it will derive from the improvement without regard to the zone and termini method, such special benefits to be measured by assessing the property on the basis of an individual parcel assessment, plus an amount for each acre or portion thereof contained within each parcel, plus an amount calculated on the basis of roadway frontage. Ninety percent of the total assessed amount will be assessed to the individual parcels within the district, five percent of the total assessed amount to be assessed on the basis of acreage, five percent of the total assessed amount to be assessed on the basis of roadway frontage. This method more fairly reflects the special benefits derived.

SECTION 6. The Clerk of the Board of County Commissioners or the County Engineer is hereby directed to give notice of said hearing by publication of this Resolution in at least two consecutive issues of a newspaper of general circulation in Spokane County, the date of the first publication to be at least 15 days prior to the date fixed for hearing by this Resolution before the Board of County Commissioners.

Notice of the adoption of this Resolution of Intention and Notice of Hearing thereon shall be given to each owner or reputed owner of any lot, tract or parcel of land or other property within the proposed improvement district by mailing said notice to the owners or reputed owners of the property as shown on the tax rolls of the County Treasurer at the address shown thereon at least 15 days before the date fixed for the public hearing. The said notice shall set forth the nature of the proposed improvement, the total estimated cost, the proportion of the total to be borne by the particular lot, tract or parcel, the date and place of the hearing before the Board of County Commissioners and the fact that property owners may withdraw their names from the petition or add their names thereto at any time prior to 5:00 o'clock p.m. of the day before the hearing.

The notice given to the public or to the owners of specific lots, tracts, or parcels of land relating to the formation of a County Road Improvement District shall contain a statement that actual assessments may vary from assessment estimates so long as they do not exceed a figure equal to the increased true and fair value the improvement adds to the property.

PASSED AND ADOPTED By the Board of County Commissioners of Spokane County, Washington, this 19th day of April, 1994.

BOARD OF COUNTY COMMISSIONERS
OF SPOKANE COUNTY, WASHINGTON
Steven Hasson, Chairperson
D. E. Chilberg
Patricia A. Mummey

ATTEST:
WILLIAM E. DONAHUE, CLERK OF THE BOARD
By Deputy
SR116
124743

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

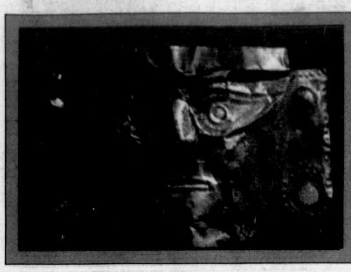
Good Morning.

It's Sunday, August 26, 1984.

In Spokane: Planners and politicians take hard look at North Side traffic woes. **page B3**

UFO sightings baffle residents in New York State and Connecticut. **page A13**

Airplane accidents have killed 26 people in the past two days. **page A15**



A TOUCH OF GOLD

The Indians of South America took gold and transformed the magic metal into exquisite art. Rare samples of pre-Columbian gold are on display at the Museum of Native American Cultures.

See Arts & Amusements.

The fast company of football's finest rushers — including Marcus Allen, Chuck Muncie, Mike Garrett, O.J. Simpson and Ricky Bell — could find themselves with a new member if Kerry Porter of Washington State University does again this season what he did last year as a sophomore — run for a total of 1,000 yards.

Story, page D1.

THE SPOKESMAN-REVIEW

75 CENTS · SPOKANE, WASHINGTON · 102ND YEAR, NO. 100

Soviets claim cruise-missile tests succeed

From wire reports

MOSCOW — The Soviet Union said in an unusual public announcement Saturday that it is conducting successful tests of new long-range, cruise missiles launched from the ground.

The announcement that a new Soviet weapon was being tested came from the Defense Ministry, and was carried by the official news agency Tass and read on Soviet television news.

It blamed the United States for introducing new long-range cruise missiles and said the Soviet weapon was being developed in response to U.S. deployments.

Publicity given the announcement recalled the fanfare surrounding an official interview given by Defense Minister Marshal Dmitri F. Ustinov in May, when he announced that the Soviets had installed nuclear missiles on submarines off American shores.

Soviet leaders and the Soviet press have on several occasions in the past reported testing of long-range cruise missiles, most recently in a Pravda editorial July 31, and Western experts have long reported that the Russians were developing such weapons.

It was unclear to Western diplomats why the Defense Ministry had decided to revive the threat now. They said the novelty of Saturday's announcement seemed to be the report of successful testing, with the implication that the Soviet Union now has a functional cruise missile in its arsenal and can begin deploying it.

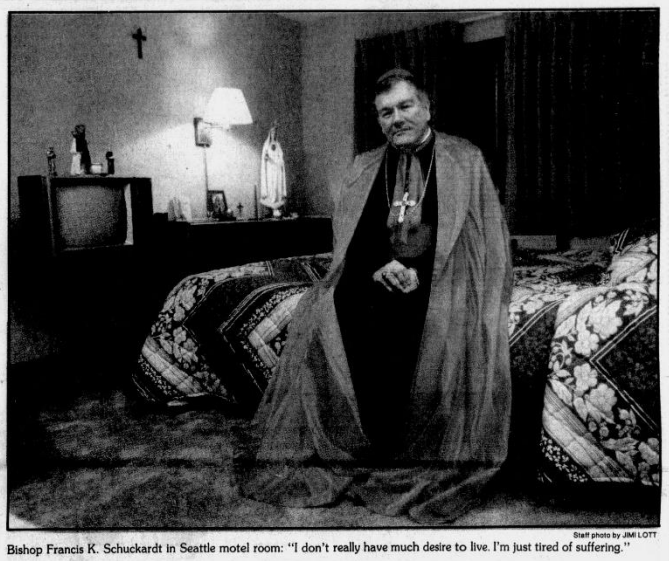
In Washington, spokeswoman Sondra McCarty said the State Department would have no comment on the announcement. White House National Security spokesman Bob Sims and the Pentagon also declined comment.

The long-range cruise missiles, intended for land targets, are powered by jet engines and generally fly at either high subsonic or supersonic speeds like airplanes. They are highly accurate, but it takes them much longer to reach targets than ballistic missiles, which are rocket-propelled and travel many times faster than sound.

Both the submarine deployments — an expansion of existing forces — and the matching of U.S. cruise missiles were among measures promised by the late President Yuri V. Andropov when he warned in November that deployments of new cruise and Pershing 2 missiles in Western Europe would draw Soviet retaliation.

An editorial in the official Communist Party newspaper Pravda on July 31 repeated Andropov's vow to

(Continued on page 8)



Staff photo by JIM LOTT

Bishop Francis K. Schuckardt in Seattle motel room: "I don't really have much desire to live. I'm just tired of suffering."

Truman Capote, 59, found dead in L.A.

From wire reports

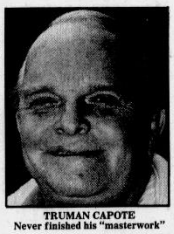
LOS ANGELES — Truman Capote, who was acclaimed for mixing fact with fiction in his stark book, "In Cold Blood," and frequently splashed across the gossip columns with his flamboyant lifestyle, was found dead Saturday in a Bel-Air mansion. He was 59.

Police Cmdr. William Booth said Capote was found dead in his sleep around noon at the home of Joanne Carson, who is divorced from "Tonight Show" host Johnny Carson. Booth said there was no evidence of foul play, but the coroner's department would investigate the death.

Police said Capote had been staying at the home since Thursday, and she found his body and called paramedics. Capote had retired to take a nap, saying he was tired.

"They had made previous plans to go swimming this afternoon," Lt. Ed Henderson said. "She went to wake him up. She noticed his color wasn't good, and his forehead was a little cool. She attempted to find a pulse and couldn't."

Capote, who was one of several houseguests, was described as being in good spirits Friday night.



TRUMAN CAPOTE
Never finished his "masterwork"

He said Capote had prescription drugs with him, but police did not know what they were.

An autopsy will be conducted today. Capote had been ill recently, diagnosed as having phlebitis.

The novelist, short story writer and literary celebrity died without

(Continued on page 13)

A bishop's life on the run

Power struggle wracks controversial Tridentine Church

By TIM HANSON
Staff writer

Candles flickered in the dim motel room, casting an odd glow on the tired, pale face of Bishop Francis K. Schuckardt.

"I don't really have much desire to live," he said, speaking just above a whisper. "I'm just tired of suffering, I guess."

Schuckardt, who founded the controversial Spokane-based Tridentine Latin Rite Church in the late 1960s, dropped out of sight last June in the middle of a power struggle within the church's hierarchy.

The chronically ill Schuckardt, 47, and a handful of followers have been moving secretly throughout the Northwest, visiting some 20 cities in five states and Canada.

A meeting between Schuckardt and a reporter was supposed to take place in Portland on Aug. 18, but Schuckardt and his entourage failed to show up. The meeting finally occurred the next evening in Seattle.

In an hour-long interview, Schuckardt said he is on the run from the Rev. Denis Chicoine, vicar general and current church leader, and Chicoine's associates. Chicoine wants to recover church records and money allegedly taken from church bank accounts.

"You don't know where they're going to strike next," Schuckardt said.

Aides say they fear for the bishop's safety.

Chicoine, however, says he is curious to know where Schuckardt has been hiding but insists he has not sent anyone to look for him.

In Spokane, it appears that most church members have sided with Chicoine — a 47-year-old ex-Marine — and are not questioning his leadership.

Schuckardt said the loss of his flock has devastated him.

"If there is some way I can just let the people know we didn't run away," Schuckardt said during the interview. "We were sent away. We were thrown out of our home. If there was any way we could have stayed there, we would've done so. They just must know that it was made impossible."

Schuckardt left town amid accusations leveled at him by Chicoine — charges later included in a June 21 newsletter written by Chicoine to church members.

"You are all aware of the fact that for the past several years several things in the Community have been in complete and utter chaos," Chicoine wrote. "It is my feeling that the vast majority of this chaos is caused by Bishop Schuckardt's inability to physically function and because of the various emotional and psychological side-effects of the medication he takes ...

"The doctors who have worked with Bishop Schuckardt have said that if he does not moderate the amount of medication he is taking, he will be dead within a year."

Schuckardt's dependency on medication led to problems such as late scheduling of times for Masses and unexpected cancellations of Masses and other religious celebrations, Chicoine contends.

For example, on the Feast of the Assumption 1983, Mass was not provided for the laity until 11 p.m. On Easter Sunday 1984, Mass times were not announced until 3 p.m., Chicoine wrote in the newsletter.

"This year we kept Christmas decorations up two weeks into Lent, and Passiontide decorations were kept up into the third week after Easter," Chicoine wrote. "All of these abuses are of grave concern to me since a Bishop by law is supposed to see to the regularity of the liturgical life of his diocese."

Further evidence of chaos was discovered by Chicoine and others after Schuckardt and his followers left the mansion, Chicoine said.

"After we re-obtained possession of the Priory and started to go through the boxes of mail that had been accumulated over the years and simply stacked in corners and out-of-the-way places, we found a large amount of cash and over $15,000 in out-of-date uncashed checks," Chicoine wrote. "Many of these checks and much

(Continued on page 8)

Explorers think they've found Noah's Ark

By ZEYNEP ALEMDAR
Associated Press

ANKARA, Turkey — Five Americans and one Turkish explorer believe they have discovered Noah's Ark on the southwestern face of Mount Ararat, a team spokesman said Saturday.

"Members of the team arrived at the site of a boat-shaped formation clearly visible at the 5,200-foot level on Wednesday and Thursday," said Marvin Steffins, head of the team and president of International Expeditions, based in his hometown of Monroe, La.

"We believe further archeological investigation and scientific evaluation will prove this to be the site of the remains of the Ark of Noah," he told a news conference.

Members of the International Expeditions team included Steffins, 54; his wife Marjorie and their daughter Marianne; Louis McCollum of Danville, Ill.; Tim Brentley, an American missionary working in Greece, and Bulent Atalay of Turkey.

The book of Genesis in the Bible says that after a great flood inundated the earth, the Ark with its cargo of two of every kind of animal came to rest on the "mountains of Ararat." The Moslem holy book, the Koran, also mentions the flood and the Ark.

"Our belief is based on the location in the mountains of Ararat, the boat shape and the dimensions corresponding to the ones given in the book of Genesis in the Bible," Steffins said.

According to Genesis, the Ark was 300 cubits long, 50 cubits wide and 30 cubits high. A cubit, an ancient form of measurement, is believed equal to between 18 and 22 inches. That would make the ark at least 450 feet long.

Steffins showed reporters a large bag of samples he brought from the site and said they would be analyzed in the United States.

The samples were oxidized small pieces of flat-shaped rocks and wood. There were also small packages of sand or soil.

Steffins said the ark could have been almost destroyed by the elements after so many years, but added, "There is enough there to figure out the proper sizes of the instrument and the archeologists will be able to measure it."

"I am not an archeologist nor a geologist, so we requested Turkish authorities to grant a permit for continuing archeological work by competent personnel," Steffins said, adding that he wanted official confirmation before saying the formation was definitely the Ark.

"We are convinced that confirmation of this discovery will be a great contribution to the peoples of the world," he added.

Steffins said the search was sponsored by contributions.

Brinkley said the group started the expedition Aug. 20 and all six team members were present when they spotted the boat-shaped formation on the southwest side of the mountain.

The team plans to return to Mount Ararat next summer, the best season for exploration and work in the region, Brinkley added.

There are still two other American teams on the mountain searching for the Ark.

"All three American teams are in contact with each other," Steffins said.

He said his team had submitted a report to Turkish authorities and asked them to keep climbers and expeditioners away from the area where they believe the Ark is located.

After a Turkish government decision in 1982 to lift a 10-year-old ban on climbs up the mountain by foreigners, fundamentalist Christians rushed the area to search for the legendary Ark.

The 16,945-foot mountain is in a sensitive military zone near Turkey's borders with Iran and the Soviet Union.

Inside

The Lessons of E-Ferol

☐ **Today:** The Food and Drug Administration's handling of E-Ferol raises questions about whether the agency is adequately protecting the American public.

Stories, pages B1 and B2

	Section	Page
Action Corner	E	2
Arts & Amusements	E	16
Births	B	8
Books	E	7-8
Business	C	1-5
Classified	F	5-26
Crossword / Comics	C	5
Editorials	A	16
Film times	E	15
Horoscope	E	4
Obituaries	B	11
Peck column	A	20
People	A	14
Perspective	A	18-20
Pierson column	A	16
Powers column	A	16
Real Estate	F	1-3
Roundtable	A	17
Royko column	A	5
Spokane/regional	B	1-11
Sports	D	1-12
Today/Living	E	1
Travel	C	6-7

For home delivery, call 747-4422

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Police may challenge parts of study

By JACK ROBERTS
Spokesman-Review

Reaction by top police officials to a critical $45,000 consultant's study of the Spokane Police Department was cautious Tuesday, but there appears little doubt that portions of the report will be challenged.

The 71-page study, completed by McManis Associates Inc. of Washington, D.C., said the 250-member department is overstaffed, that its response time to emergency calls is excessive and that it's "top-heavy" with upper management.

Allen C. Rusten, McManis' project director on the study, presented the report Monday night to the City Council.

Police Chief Panther said some of the report's 32 recommendations have already been implemented.

"I was impressed with his (Rusten's) professionalism," Panther said. "But since I just got the report, I'm anxious to study it so I can make my own recommendations to the city manager."

Deputy Police Chief Jack Carter also termed Rusten's approach "professional," but he said the department already was working on many of his recommendations.

Rusten told the council the national average of police response to emergency calls is five minutes. He said Spokane's response time is "nine minutes plus."

"It isn't so important whether it's five minutes or nine minutes, but what is important is that the department had no idea of what its response time was," Rusten said.

In reply to that, Carter said:

"We don't know what Mr. Rusten used as his base and we were unable to determine, but we don't quarrel with his times."

Carter said Monday night that the department ran a study of its own on response time to what he termed "serious emergency calls" and found the average time was 4.24 minutes.

He said the average response time for burglaries in progress or alarms of burglaries is 3.51 minutes.

City Manager Terry L. Novak said he has a "high regard" for Rusten's firm, but he said some of the recommendations are likely to be challenged by the Police Department.

Of the 32 recommendations, Novak said some already are being implemented, others can be implemented by Panther. Some, however, will require a City Council decision.

Novak said he will present his recommendations to the council in January.

Rusten told the council the department is overstaffed by five patrolmen; that seven existing vacancies should not be filled; and that Chief Panther's request for 17 additional officers should be denied.

He said there's an excess of executive management, referring to the police chief, the assistant chief and two deputy chiefs.

"A four-member executive staff is not necessary," Rusten said.

He said the department's practice has been to refer complaints against an officer to his shift commander and he termed that system "somewhat archaic."

"It's difficult for a supervisor to be objective in evaluating such a complaint," Rusten said. "That obviously is a weak system. However, it's my understanding that the chief already has acted on that."

Rusten recommended that all complaints against police officers be turned over to an internal affairs officer for investigation.

He said there's an absence of "essential work data" in the department's uniform division. He added:

"Everyone has some strong emotional ideas of what that should be, but what you really need to know is: How many calls are received each day? Where do crimes occur? What time of day? What is the nature of the complaint? And what is the department doing about it?"

Rusten said the police radio dispatcher is not controlling prowl cars.

"The cars themselves make the decision as to whether to provide backup," he said. "We think the radio dispatcher should make that decision."

Rusten recommended that 21 of the department's 24 motorcycle officers be reas-

(Continued on page 11)

Spokesman-Review/LARRY REISNOUER

Cult awareness is what Barb Strakal and former cult member Greg McKenzie hope to promote.

Life after living with a cult?

By SYLVIA WATTERSON
S-R correspondent

COEUR D'ALENE, Idaho — The 21-year-old Hayden resident said the 11 years he spent "in a cult" left a deep scar, but he is determined to lead a normal life.

His fight is just about over and his main concerns now are how to counsel former cult members and to "keep people away from cults."

To accomplish these tasks, Greg McKenzie along with Rev. Bill Wassmuth of St. Pius X Catholic Church and Sid and Barb Strakal hope to organize a cult awareness center in Coeur d'Alene.

"We want to help people learn how to live in a normal society once they have left a cult," said Mrs. Strakal, who contends there are about 1,500 people involved with cults in the Spokane-Coeur d'Alene area. "We also want to make people aware of how cults operate, so they can avoid being caught up in them."

Among the groups most commonly associated with cults, though that tag is denied by the groups themselves, include the Unification Church or Moonies, The Way International and The Children of God.

Strakal said people are usually converted into a cult by being exposed to such brainwashing techniques as a poor diet, indoctrination and lack of sleep.

"I didn't know how to take care of myself when I left three years ago," said McKenzie, who doesn't want to disclose the cult he was a member of. "You don't know how to deal with the whole world in general. I felt like I had been living in a closet for 11 years. I was 13 when Vietnam was going on and I didn't know a thing about it."

It is a myth that the weak are the ones taken in by cults.

The blond-haired, slender young man joined the Strakals about two months ago when he heard of their campaign.

"I've overcome most of my difficulties, but I think the center's counseling program will get people on their feet much faster," said McKenzie. "I'd hate to have other people go through what I went through."

McKenzie was just a youngster when his parents first joined an area cult.

"I didn't like all their rules since I was 12, but I had nowhere to go," he said, adding that his parents have since left the group. "I finally left at 17 when I had had enough."

McKenzie said that life was very restricted as a cult member.

"We all had a certain dress code," said McKenzie. "They also keep very close track of our time. We weren't allowed to go anywhere unsupervised. The whole week was taken up with school, prayer meetings and chores."

McKenzie said he wasn't allowed to read magazines and newspapers or watch television.

"I wasn't allowed to talk in school, or on the bus," he said. "If you did talk to someone, you sure watched what you said."

He said he was never permitted to talk to members of the opposite sex. Females rode at the back of the bus while males sat in the front. At a social function, the men were seated on one side of a room and women on the other.

"They destroyed my confidence," said McKenzie.

Strakal, who studied cults extensively after her brother joined a cult, said it is common for former cult members to experience a number of emotional problems.

(Continued on page 8)

Council firm on name flap

By JACK ROBERTS
Spokesman-Review

Viewing the whole flap as a tempest in a tea pot, the Spokane City Council has voted 5-2 to withhold the names of all candidates seeking the soon-to-be-vacated council seat of Jim West until Dec. 17.

West will vacate his unexpired council seat early in January to begin a new political career as a state legislator.

Five council members say a Dec. 17 release was the original agreement, but two councilmen didn't understand it that way.

Councilmen Jack Hebner and Dick Gow voted to release the names immediately. Chase, who was out of the city last week when Hebner first proposed releasing the names, said:

"I went out of town thinking everything was understood, but when I came back I found a different situation. Now, I don't particularly like that. The only thing I didn't like is that it was an attempt to do it while I was out of town."

Chase said it doesn't matter to him how the council handles it.

"If the council wants to release the names tomorrow, that's no problem with me," Chase said. "But it's got to be done in the open."

"I think the whole thing has been blown out of proportion," said Councilwoman Vicki McNeill. "I think we should stick with Dec. 17."

"Yes, we made a decision to release them Dec. 17," Councilman Dave Robinson said. "We should stick with it."

But Hebner said it was his understanding the names were to be released as soon as they came into City Hall.'

Gow said:

"As far as I'm concerned, when people put their name on the dotted line for public office, their name should be released. We've got some

Candidate names will be released Dec. 17

names that are being thrown around out there (in public)."

West said the candidates, if they want publicity, should release their own names.

"If I was applying for that position, I'd be the first to let the press know," West said. "If someone doesn't want to disclose his intention to the public, he doesn't deserve to be a city councilman."

So far four council candidates have announced their intention publicly. They are Ann Cox, Holly Sonneland, Todd Mielke and Judy Crook.

Dec. 17 is the deadline for applicants to submit resumes to City Clerk Marilyn Montgomery.

At that time, the council plans to pare the list to a smaller roster of finalists. They will be interviewed by the council at a public meeting. The date has not yet been determined.

The new council member then will be selected by majority council vote.

Heavy power consumption may have caused two power outages

Heavy electrical use caused by single digit temperature readings may have caused two power outages Tuesday night in the Spokane area, Washington Water Power Co. said.

Residents relying on electric heat shivered for more than two hours when power went out, first in the Sherwood Forest area of the Spokane Valley and then in a 55-home area of the South Hill, said Stan Witter, a spokesman for WWP.

Power was still off late Tuesday night after a fuse on a South Hill distribution line went out at 9:45 p.m., Witter said. Crews were working on the line and expected to have power restored by 12:30 a.m. today.

The outage area was bordered by Sumner to the north, Thirteenth to the south, Monroe to the west and Wall to the east.

Meanwhile, power was off for about 1½ hours in the Sherwood Forest area when a connection into a transformer went out at 8 p.m., knocking out an underground distribution line.

About 40 homes were without electricity until WWP crews could repair the problem, Witter said.

The outage area was located between Eighth and Thirteenth east of Dishman Mica Road along Robinhood.

Witter said heavy electricity demand cause the Sherwood Forest outage and also may have caused the South Hill power loss.

Henning considered suicide, says friend

By KEN SANDS
Spokesman-Review

Neva Henning wrote in a letter that she "had nothing to live for," and was considering suicide one month before her husband's murder, a family friend testified Tuesday in her murder trial.

Mrs. Henning was distraught over the increasingly brutal beatings she received form her husband and said she "couldn't take it any more," testified Mark Robertson, 21, who dated Mrs. Henning's daughter, Raelene, for 13 months.

Robertson was in the U.S. Army stationed in Germany when Mrs. Henning allegedly wrote the emotion-filled letters.

"Her attitude was that she was fed up with Duane (Henning) and fed up with the situation at home. She wasn't handling it very well," testified Robertson, who claimed to be best friends at one time with Richard Miller, who was convicted a year ago of murdering Mr Henning.

Robertson's testimony Tuesday was the first to back up the story Miller told to the jury last week about Mr. Henning's alleged beatings and Mrs. Henning's distraught state.

Miller, 22, who occasionally lived with the Hennings in Rosalia, Wash., testified last week that he had an affair with Mrs. Henning, 48, and that she planned her husband's Jan. 8, 1981, murder.

Robertson also testified that the letters said Mr. Henning wanted to kick Miller out of the house and that Mrs. Henning didn't want to lose Miller's companionship.

"She also said she wanted a divorce and that the only thing that she was waiting for was for Glenna (the Henning's youngest daughter) to graduate (from high school)," Robertson said.

Robertson could not, however, produce the letters. Instead, he presented to the court three letters written by Mrs. Henning in 1978.

Those letters included passages that asked Robertson what he thought of Mrs. Henning spending all her time with kids.

"She asked me if it was normal to have a lot of young friends and no adult friends," testified Robertson, his face flushed and his voice quavering slightly.

"She had a very strong influence over young people. She had more influence over him (Miller) than his parents did," he said. "Once we were having problems at home, who else were you going to trust?"

NEVA HENNING
Beatings alleged

Miller was more of a follower than a leader and "I could coax Rich to do just about anything," Robertson said.

Mrs. Henning helped Miller get out of the Marines in 1980, made a $300 car insurance payment for him, called in sick to his work for him, did his high school homework and took him to dinners and movies, Robertson testified.

Under cross-examination, Robertson admitted that he, too, thought of Mrs. Henning as a second mother, and that Mrs. Henning was honest.

(Continued on page 8)

Statewide WPPSS tax gets a chilly reception

By DAVE WORKMAN
Spokesman-Review Olympia bureau

OLYMPIA — Will customers of Washington Water Power Co. and the rest of Washington's electricity users be taxed to pay the cost of two mothballed nuclear power plants?

Politicians have been kicking the idea around in recent days, but it'll have a tough time making it through the Legislature — if it ever gets that far.

Such a tax would force the customers of the state's three largest electrical utilities to help pay for two nuclear plants that they're not now responsible for. That includes WWP's home-state customers, plus Seattle City Light and Puget Sound Power and Light Co. (which serves much of Western Washington).

The prospect of taxing so many people to help pay off somebody else's debt isn't one that politicians jump at.

Tuesday, Republican Gov. John Spellman denied published reports that he supports the idea. And Democrats who will control the legislative process for the next year predicted it's doomed in the House and Senate.

"There is no way our caucus will buy that plan," snapped a hostile Democratic senator, Spokane's Jerry Hughes.

Although Democratic Senate Majority Leader Ted Bottiger recently became the first public figure to broach the idea of making all Washingtonians pay for the Washington Public Power Supply System's ill-fated Plants 4 and 5, Hughes told The Spokesman-Review: "If Ted Bottiger tries to run that plan through the

(Continued on page 7)

Housekeeper convicted of ring theft

A former nursing-home aide and housekeeper was convicted by a Spokane County Superior Court jury Monday of stealing a $6,300 wedding ring from an 81-year-old widow.

Anita M. Delapena, 55, faces up to 10 years in prison and a $10,000 fine for her conviction on a charge of first-degree theft.

Delapena accepted a job as a live-in housekeeper for the victim on May 21, then quit after 15 hours, claiming the victim's cats made her sick, Deputy Prosecutor Allen M. Gauper said.

Five days later, the victim's daughter discovered her mother's emerald-cut diamond ring was off her mother's finger. The ring was in the house the day Delapena was hired, the daughter said.

The daughter accused Delapena of stealing the ring, but Delapena denied the charge three times, Gauper said.

Delapena then "miraculously found" the ring in her blouse after the victim's daughter notified police, Gauper said.

Throughout the week-long trial, Delapena said she didn't intend to take the ring and had not committed a crime.

Gauper presented testimony, however, that showed Delapena was "purposely engaged in the business of taking property from the elderly."

(Continued on page 15)

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Economists—

(Continued from page 1)

William Jeske, a retired Pacific Northwest Bell economist now associate director of the Northwest Trade Adjustment Assistance Center.

MOTLEY SPOKE about current national economic conditions and the monetary problems that caused them.

"The only store in San Francisco not having a sale on toys two weeks before Christmas is Nieman-Marcus, which tells something about distribution of income in a recession," Motley said.

Inflation is the cause of most of the difficulties we are now facing, Motley said, and while inflation has dramatically dropped, a number of businesses and governments have grown used to steadily increasing prices while inflation was a problem.

Now the task of the Federal Reserve, which controls the nation's money supply, is to increase the amount of money in the economy enough to allow a recovery, but not enough to cause more inflation, he said.

"HOW MANY YOUNG home buyers would buy long-term bonds at 12 percent? Yet 12 percent is the mortgage rate many are calling for. To a considerable degree, it is the fear of inflation that is keeping long-term interest rates up," Motely said.

Blickenstaff told the group that de-regulation of banking will insure that mortgage rates will not fall to traditional levels.

"We have to compete in the marketplace for saver's money. We're not going to see 4, 5 or 6 percent mortgages if we have to pay 8 or 9 percent for money," he said.

But Blickenstaff did think mortgage rates would be lower next year.

"At today's inflation level of between 5 and 6 percent, mortgage rates of 11.5 to 12.5 percent should occur. At these levels, housing will show a significant increase," he predicted.

JESKE SAID THE outlook for small business next year depends on increasing the national rate of industrial capacity.

Life—

(Continued from page 6)

"They suffer anxiety attacks," she said. "They have no concept of reality, such as not knowing who the president is. All recent memories are usually gone. They experience dissociation and indecision. They space out on easy questions or can't make a simple decision such as what salad dressing to order.

"Also they are often afraid that cult members will try and get them. Another problem is depression. People feel robbed of the time they spent with the cult."

Strakal said it is a myth that people who are weak are the ones taken in by cults.

"Everyone is vulnerable," she said. "They don't come out and ask you if you want to join. It is a very subtle thing. You are invited to a dinner meeting, then a weekend retreat and then a week retreat and before you know you are trapped. The members are normal people that have become the victims of deceptive and coercive techniques."

To help people understand these coercive techniques, the Strakels organized a two-day presentation here recently on cults.

The Rev. Kent Burtner, cult awareness expert and director of Catholic Campus Ministry at Southern Oregon State College in Ashland, was the featured speaker. The priest has counseled former cult members and their families since 1969.

"Out of more than 100 former cult members that I have counseled, they all have said, 'If I only knew what I was getting into, I wouldn't have gone near it,' " Burtner told those attending the session.

Burtner said he is concerned with groups that "fail to operate up front and who practice abusive methods of behavioral modification."

Henning—

(Continued from page 6)

"Isn't it true that Mrs. Henning is a very sincere person," Mrs. Henning's defense attorney, Jeff Morris, asked.

"Yes," Robertson replied.

"And isn't it true that Richard Miller stole from the Hennings all the time?" asked Morris, a look of grim determination on his face.

Again, Robertson said: "yes."

Morris, nervously pacing between his seat and a speaker's podium, asked Robertson to read a different passage from one of Mrs. Henning's letters.

That passage read: "I have always held to the fact that the truth, even though it may hurt at the time, is far better than a lie for a time with the truth later."

As she has throughout the trial, Mrs. Henning sat quietly, staring straight ahead during testimony.

Later in the day, Kenneth D. Behrends, principal of the Rosalia School, testified that Mrs. Henning seemed distraught during the three days prior to Mr. Henning's murder.

Behrends said that Mrs. Henning, a librarian and teacher at the school, broke into tears in front him twice during that time about relatively minor problems.

Behrends also testified that Mrs. Henning was emotionally involved with many other Rosalia students — not just Miller and Robertson.

Mrs. Henning also confided in Behrends that she was considering a divorce, he testified.

"She had told me she anticipated it (the divorce) would take place during the school year," he said.

The divorce never was started. Mr. Henning was shot in the back about 6 p.m. on Jan. 8, 1981, when the 48-year-old man left his farm shop. He died the next morning during surgery at a Spokane hospital.

Miller later was convicted of the murder in Whitman County Superior Court. He was sentenced to life in prison, but agreed last August to testify against Mrs. Henning if prosecutors attempted to get his conviction lowered to second-degree murder.

Open Daily 9:30-9:30; Sunday 10-7 Sale Good Dec. 7 through Dec. 11

Kmart® The Saving Place®

A Great Computer For $158 That Plays Great Games

22.97 Your Choice Computer Game Cartridges
Fascinating and challenging space games for the family.

Commodore® VIC-20® Computer
Video game and home computer in one. Features full-size computer keyboard, expandable memory capability, built-in BASIC computing language. Plays cartridge games, also works with discs and cassettes. Vic-20® - "The Wonder Computer of the 1980's." On sale at K mart®

Data Set 68.97
Our 36.97 Game Cartridges 32.97

N. 6606 DIVISION E. 4110 SPRAGUE E. 15303 SPRAGUE

High Rates, No Risk!

With the new insured Northwest Daily Income Plan, paying Money Market rates!

At The Benj. Franklin, you can have high Money Market earnings and FSLIC insurance. Just sign up now for our new Northwest Daily Income Plan, available beginning December 14th. With minimum deposits of $2,500, it offers an ideal opportunity for those of you with cash on hand that you'd like to build into a substantial investment. And best of all, your funds also will be insured up to $100,000 by the FSLIC, unlike those placed in Money Market Mutual Funds offered by brokerage houses!

You'll have access to your funds at any time, without penalty. Federal regulations allow you to write up to three checks a month.

We'll even provide you with free personalized checks! And talk about convenience! At last you can keep your money market fund investment at the same place as your checking and savings accounts. So don't wait... avoid the December 14th rush and sign up early for Ben's Northwest Daily Income Plan. It's as easy as visiting any of our 85 offices of The Benj. Franklin throughout the Northwest. There's one near you.

Bank with an old friend.

The Benj. Franklin VISA
FEDERAL SAVINGS AND LOAN ASSN.
Accounts insured to $100,000 by the FSLIC.
Equal housing lender. Investing in the Northwest since 1890.
$3 billion strong. Offices throughout the Northwest.

Ring-A-Rate: Portland 243-5678, Oregon 1-800-452-8239, Washington/Idaho/Utah 1-800-547-2459
AccountLine: Portland 243-3755, Oregon 1-800-452-4545, Washington/Idaho/Utah 1-800-547-7788

Spokane Valley: 14306 E. Sprague, Spokane, WA 99214, (509) 922-4455
Spokane: W. 527 Riverside, Spokane, WA 99201, (509) 624-2373
N. Spokane: N. 7014 Division, Spokane, WA 99208, (509) 489-2950

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

Tridentines

(Continued from page 1)

of the unanswered mail date back to the early 1970s."

Asked about the charges during the Seattle interview, Schuckardt said he takes injections of Demerol to ease severe pain caused by blood clotting, migraine headaches, pulmonary problems and open ulcers on his legs. But, he said, he is not addicted.

"Those who have taken over the community . . . blame my disability to function on the Demerol, which is an outright lie," Schuckardt said. "It's the pain, not the Demerol."

Regarding the uncashed checks, Schuckardt said an assistant failed to properly handle the matter and that he was unaware of the problem.

Chicoine also charged that Schuckardt was sexually involved with some of his male assistants. He said he has sworn statements from several young men that while they were working as medical aides they were "seduced and sexually abused" by Schuckardt.

Schuckardt denied the allegations. He said the charges are part of a plot by Chicoine to discredit him and seize control of the church.

"I have made no sexual advances of any kind," Schuckardt said. "(The charges) sicken me because there's not a word of truth to it at all."

In another allegation, Chicoine said Schuckardt on several occasions told people he was the pope.

"I have in my possession sworn statements by several persons whom Bishop Schuckardt told personally that he was the Pope," Chicoine wrote. "(These same persons were instructed not to tell myself or other priests and clerics since we did not have the grace to accept it)."

Asked about the allegation, Schuckardt said: "I've never claimed anything like that."

Aides say Schuckardt's pain forces him to keep a bizarre schedule of work and sleep while traveling through the Northwest.

"His pain is so severe that he can't rest," said Brother Mary Fidelas, one of Schuckardt's closest assistants. "He will be awake for anywhere from 16 hours to four or five days when he has a severe migraine. When he sleeps, it's not very long — usually between four and six hours. I've never seen him get more than eight hours of sleep."

Fidelas, who has been with Schuckardt since 1980, said the bishop's pain has increased over the years, and his medication seems to be less effective.

Still, injections of Demerol seem to be the only remedy. Sometimes, Fidelas said, the bishop receives injections every few hours; other times, a day or two will pass between shots.

When he is awake, Schuckardt gives instructions to his assistants, writes memos and letters and recites daily prayers. If able, Schuckardt holds Mass and communion and hears confessions in the motel rooms where he stays.

Schuckardt and his group of about a half-dozen followers move frequently from one town to another.

"Sometimes we're in one place for a couple of weeks," Fidelas said. "Other times we move every other day. One of the main reasons we move is because of the harassment we've been getting from Chicoine. They're trying to do anything they can to destroy us, literally. We fear harm, physical harm, coming to the bishop. We wouldn't put anything past them."

Fidelas said he does not know how long the group will hide out.

"We're just waiting to know God's will."

On June 30, Schuckardt excommunicated Chicoine. But the new church leader continues to function as he has in the past.

"We contend that it is not a valid excommunication," Chicoine said. "If he is incompetent, which we believe we've proved, then his acts are null and void."

Chicoine denies he wants to harm the bishop.

"For him to think that I'm trying to kill him is just more proof that he really is sick and needs some kind of medical attention," Chicoine said. "I think the poor bishop is living in a dream world."

In the newsletter, Chicoine outlined how he feels about his new role.

"I am a simple priest who is trying to correct a scandal which has grown public over the last few years and has led to the destruction of many souls," Chicoine wrote.

"In no way do I question nor doubt the validity of Bishop Schuckardt's orders, nor do I differ with him in regard to the principles upon which this Catholic community was founded. I am not led by a thirst for power nor do I have any improper motives in pursuing this line of action.

"The priests at Mount St. Michael's and I have tried to correct this problem privately and quietly. We tried on many occasions to talk with Bishop Schuckardt and work these serious problems out. It was not I who started the battle, but once committed to the battle I will not stop halfway."

The crisis came to a head when Schuckardt moved out of the mansion and aides began using trucks to remove furniture and other items. On June 4, religious brothers aligned with Chicoine hopped into a truck and drove away while it was being loaded by members of the other faction.

During the encounter, one of Schuckardt's supporters armed himself with a gun. When another man tried to knock the weapon out of his hand, the gun discharged. No one was injured.

Police ruled the shot was accidental and did not press charges.

For the next few days, Chicoine and the others at Mount St. Michael's waited for Schuckardt's aides to leave the mansion. Then, on June 7, Chicoine filed a lawsuit in Superior Court asking that Schuckardt and his associates be prohibited from returning to church headquarters at Mount St. Michael's or to Schuckardt's mansion at E2314 South Altamont Blvd.

A court hearing was slated, but neither Schuckardt nor a legal representative appeared in court. The court therefore issued an order banning the bishop from church property.

Schuckardt said last week he thought the document served at his residence was an eviction notice rather than an order to appear in court. He also said he believes an arrest warrant has been issued for him.

Both assumptions are not true, said Bruce Erickson, a Spokane attorney representing Chicoine.

"There wasn't any warrant out for his arrest," Erickson said. "I or the court or the sheriff's department can't force them to read the documents. It was up to them to make the appropriate response (to the court)."

Spokane County sheriff's detectives confirmed that no warrant exists for Schuckardt.

Before they left town, the bishop's aides allegedly removed church money from area bank accounts and took furniture, video equipment and other items. Court documents state that money and property allegedly taken totaled more than $250,000.

Schuckardt said items were taken along with some money — about one-fifth the amount Chicoine claims — but that according to church law the money and property belong to the bishop. Chicoine, he insists, has no legal claim to those items.

Chicoine said that, when he finally walked through the vacant mansion, he found that Schuckardt's followers had virtually stripped the expensive, old residence of anything of value.

Light switches had been removed from the walls and glass chandeliers were taken from the ceiling along with nearly every bit of furniture, he said.

"It's like a vengeance-type thing," Chicoine said, walking through the rooms and hallways. "It's just infantile."

Chicoine was born Nov. 16, 1937, in New Bedford, Mass. He, along with a brother and a sister, were reared by their grandparents. He joined the Marines in 1955. After two years in the service, Chicoine moved to California, working as a bricklayer in Los Angeles and later as a newspaper pressman in San Diego.

At one point, Chicoine tried to join the Franciscan order but was turned down because of insufficient knowledge of Latin. By the early 1960s, Chicoine had pretty much given up hope of becoming a priest and was planning to get married.

Then, in 1965, he met Schuckardt in San Diego. Schuckardt was born and reared in Washington and later became involved with the Catholic Church. In 1960, he became affiliated with the Blue Army, a Catholic lay organization.

"He wasn't a bishop when I first met him," Chicoine recalled. "He was Francis Schuckardt, international secretary for the Blue Army, which was founded to promote the message of Fatima and pray for the conversion of Russia."

Chicoine listened to Schuckardt speak and realized their religious philosophies were the same.

In 1968, Schuckardt and Chicoine and a few other church members broke away from the Catholic Church to practice their religion as they had before Vatican II — the religious council that changed Catholic tradition.

After Vatican II, the council ruled that Mass would be said in native tongues rather than Latin, because few people understand Latin.

In 1971, Schuckardt was ordained and consecrated in Chicago by Bishop Daniel Q. Brown, an official of the schismatic Old Roman Catholic Church who later converted to Catholicism.

Since its humble beginnings, the Tridentine Latin Rite Church has accumulated several pieces of land and property, including Mount St. Michael's, the former Jesuit seminary northeast of Spokane.

The church also has been the target of critics — many of whom are former church members — who charge that the religious group is a cult. Church members and leaders deny the charge and invite people to visit Mount St. Michael's to see for themselves.

In August 1983, a 1st District Court judge in Coeur d'Alene awarded $1 million to a Kalispell, Mont., man who sued the church, claiming that the church had caused the breakup of his eight-year marriage to his wife, Pauline, and caused irreparable damage to the couple's children. The complaint was first filed in 1975.

Last May, Judge Watt Prather overturned the decision. The case was "totally lacking in substantial competent evidence to support the verdict of the jury," Prather said.

There are 5,000 church followers throughout the United States, about 800 of whom live in the Spokane area, church leaders claim.

At Mount St. Michael's, four priests and 46 religious brothers make their home. About 130 boys, from grades 1 through 12, attend school there. Girls attend a school near Colbert.

In addition, the congregation has a church in Rathdrum, Idaho, which is also the home of 30 nuns. Some nuns have moved into the bishop's mansion since his departure, Chicoine said.

The Roman Catholic Church views the Tridentines with a mixture of sympathy and indifference.

The Rev. Frank Bach, chancellor of the Spokane Catholic Diocese, said members of the Tridentine Church are sincere Christians desperately looking for the "true expression" of Roman Catholicism.

"But in their effort to find it, they've lost it," Bach said.

He said he feels more sympathy for Schuckardt's followers than for the bishop.

"To me, it's a tragedy for somebody who started with great hopes, with great ambitions," Bach said of Schuckardt. "Now his total dominion is four square walls of a hotel room. That's a fairly small diocese."

Now, two months after the court banned Schuckardt from church property, the legal matters raised in the lawsuit — mainly the return of church records, money and property — have not been settled.

Meanwhile, church members say order has returned to their congregation since the bishop's departure.

During one recent visit to Mass at Mount St. Michael's, a reporter found the chapel teeming with the faithful. Women and girls seated on one side of the church, men and boys on the other, the congregation of more than 200 listened as a priest recited the Mass in Latin and then delivered the sermon.

Those interviewed after services seemed more concerned about Mass starting on time than infighting among church officials.

"Things are more prompt now," said Howard Kosch, 63, of Spokane, after the Mass. "Our bulletin and Masses are on time and things seem more orderly."

Irene Kosch, Howard's wife, said she remembers more than one occasion when she and other volunteers cooked food in preparation for religious holidays only to learn that the celebrations had been canceled at the last minute.

"It was because the bishop couldn't come," Irene Kosch said. "I don't know why he couldn't delegate it to someone else. The confusion is gone now. You can come to Mass and it starts on time."

Fred and Mary Ann Nardecchia of Spokane agreed that the biggest change since Schuckardt left town was in scheduling of Mass.

"There are no changes (in the operation of the church)," Fred Nardecchia said. "We'll just be doing what we planned all along, except that we'll be doing it on time."

What about Schuckardt's future?

"I don't know," said the bishop. "I'm very critically ill. I don't know how much more I can take physically. I'm trying to keep going.

"When our Lady is through with whatever she has for me to do, I hope that I'll be able to go on to eternity. There certainly isn't anything to make us want to stay here in this life, on this earth."

Staff photo by JIMI LOTT

The Rev. Denis Chicoine in front of South Hill Priory: Furniture removed, light switches pulled from walls, chandeliers taken.

'I am a simple priest who is trying to correct a scandal which . . . has led to the destruction of many souls.' — The Rev. Denis Chicoine

Missiles

(Continued from page 1)

match U.S. and NATO cruise missile deployments with longer-range Soviet weaponry.

Pravda said then that "since the U.S. has refused to renounce the new type of weapons, long-range cruise missiles are already being tested in the U.S.S.R. as well."

A Western diplomat, who spoke on condition he not be identified, said at the time that the cruise missile now under development "would be a better version than what they have now" but added, "I wouldn't say this is a new threat."

Saturday's announcement said "the United States has embarked on a massive deployment of long-range cruise missiles, including its stationing of ground-launched cruise missiles of this kind in several West European countries in December 1983."

"In the interests of ensuring its security and the security of the other Warsaw treaty member states, the Soviet Union has adopted appropriate measures. There are being conducted in the U.S.S.R. at present successful tests of long-range ground-launched cruise missiles," the announcement said.

The announcement of the missile tests came on the same day as Pravda issued a long commentary on the space weapons talks proposed by the Soviet Union and the United States for Vienna, Austria, in September.

Mention of the talks has been scarce in Soviet media in the past three weeks.

A senior Western diplomat, speaking on condition of anonymity, said there had been little diplomatic activity on the space weapons talks this month.

"At this point it doesn't seem there's anything going to happen in Vienna in September," he said.

Special Purchase

14K GOLD

Caravan Sale!

These special necklaces & bracelets will be in Spokane for a limited time.

on Sale 60% OFF

Regular prices range from '20 to '500

Dazzling Italian 14K gold jewelry from Ariani . The special purchase Caravan assortment includes serpentine, cobra, herringbone and other classic link styles, all in varying widths and lengths.

Argonne Village
Trent & Argonne
928-4210

Fairwood
W. Hastings & Mill Rd.
466-1945

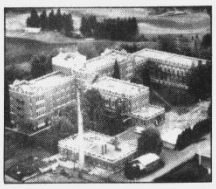
Town & Country
Francis & Wall
325-2501

OPEN: Mon.-Fri. 9-9, Sat. 9-6, Sun 12-5

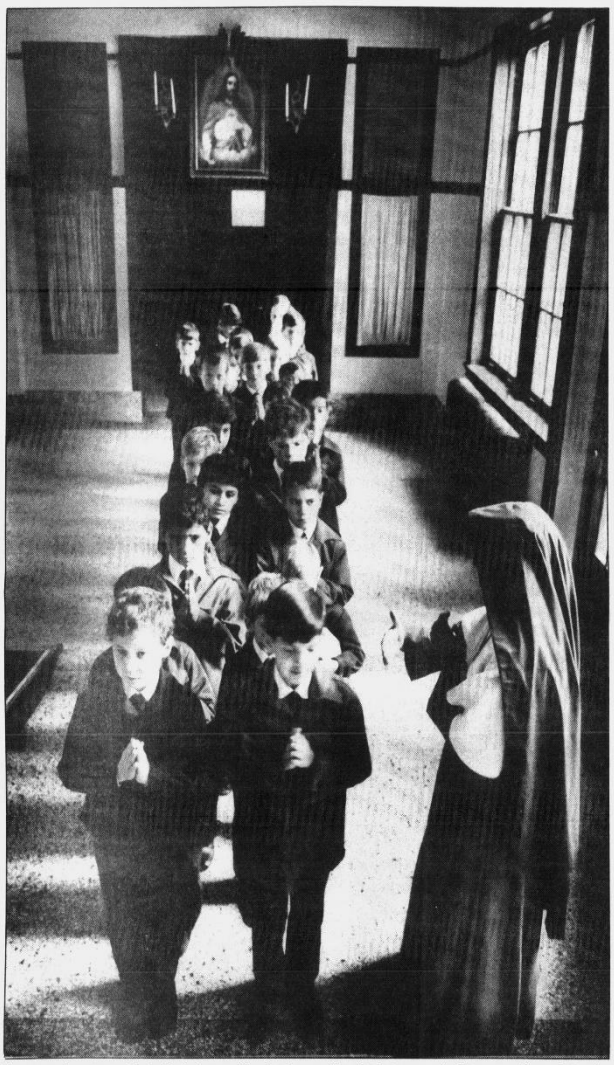
ANTHONYS

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

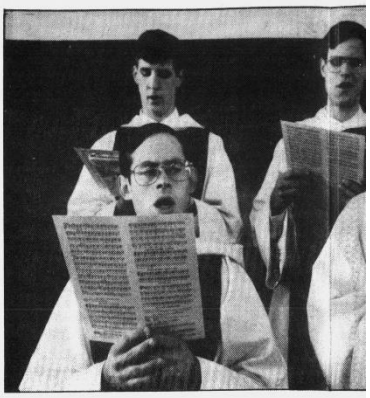
INSIDE MOUNT ST. MICHAEL



The VIEW



Above, as elementary students file into noon Mass in the Mount's chapel, they are reminded by their teacher to stay in a perfectly straight line and keep their hands in the proper position. Students are required to wear uniforms during the school day. At right, students often do the cleaning and straightening to help their teachers.



From The MOUNT

For almost a year, the Latin Rite Catholic Church opened its doors to staff photographer Dan Pelle, in some instances giving him special privileges.

Pelle was allowed, for example, to enter the cloistered side of the Mount, the place that is off limits to lay people and home to those who have dedicated their life to the ministry.

Pelle first visited Mount St. Michael last September. During those first few hours at the church grounds northeast of Spokane, he shot eight rolls of film. By mid-June, he had 58 rolls of film, and more than 2,000 photographs documenting life at the Mount.

Early on, he got a behind-the-scenes look at a private meeting of the members of the ministry. But for most of his time, he was trying to capture the daily routine among the traditional Catholics of the Mount — the church services, the classes, the quiet moments.

"Their life is so different from most people's in Spokane," Pelle said. That's what I found fascinating.

"It's how people lived centuries ago."

Photographs by Dan Pelle

Tridentines

(Continued from page 1)

Vogel, 43, said those teachings have remain unchanged since his childhood.

"I see nowhere else in the world that the faith that I learned as a youngster is taught," he said.

All seven of Vogel's children have attended the church schools. One now assists Vogel at Schindler Electric Supply Co. in Coeur d'Alene, where Vogel is vice president.

He calls his children "happy and well-adjusted," and said the discipline at the Mount pales in comparison with what he endured at Seattle Preparatory School.

Being a church member once invited harassment, Vogel said.

"We were targets of attacks," he said. "I had my house egged several times, my child was run over by a snowmobile."

But Vogel added, "That has all ceased."

In past interviews, Schuckardt denied many of the allegations that led to his downfall. He said he did not engage in homosexual relations and charged that Chicoine hounded him from the church.

Schuckardt, who now is in California, did not return repeated phone calls for this story.

In the years leading to the break, Schuckardt spent most of his time at the South Hill priory on Altamont, while Chicoine was at the Mount. Chicoine said he has grown accustomed to media images of the Mount that describe a winding drive to a dark castle on the top of the hill.

Parts of the Mount are indeed dark. The church uses only about half the rooms in the four-story structure that once was a Jesuit seminary.

Mount St. Michael now serves a congregation of about 800 people, with a chapel, boys school and a monastery. Church members — who believe that modern influences have perverted the Catholic church — have been called Tridentines because they follow the Tridentine Mass, dating back to the 1500s. They prefer the term "traditional Catholics."

Chicoine said there are 37 men in the religious order, and 80 women. The nuns live in convents in Rathdrum and Colbert and on Spokane's South Hill.

The men stay at the Mount or minister to those who hold similar beliefs in cities across the country — from Los Angeles to Akron, Ohio.

The boys school at the Mount enrolls 160 students, including some girls in kindergarten through second grade. About 140 girls attend the grade school in Rathdrum and the high school in Colbert.

The group's faith is not a gentle one. Demands of the church divide some families, Chicoine admitted, but he said he has worked to heal wounds in others.

He grinned broadly and clasp his hands in a gesture of triumph when he discussed a July 3 decision by the Idaho Supreme Court that said a Montana man was not entitled to $750,000 from the church. Jerry O'Neil had sought the money on the grounds that the church alienated him from his wife.

In the case of Seale, who said the church wrecked his family, Chicoine denied the charges.

Seale has a court order granting him custody of his 7-year-old son, Francis. His wife left with the boy in the middle of the night several years ago, and he said the church is hiding the pair.

Chicoine said he does not know where Seale's wife lives, and that the couple had marital problems from the beginning.

"I said to him, 'I don't want to be involved, your wife's over 21, she's a free citizen, I'm not in contact with her.' "

Chicoine, 48, is a former Marine, bricklayer and newspaper pressman. He tried to join the Franciscan Order in the 1960s, but said he was turned down because his knowledge of Latin was inadequate.

In 1965, he attended a Schuckardt lecture about the apparition of the Virgin Mary before three peasant children in Fatima, Portugal, in 1917.

"I heard him speak about the message of Fatima, and that's all I could talk about," Chicoine said.

He listened to Schuckardt three nights in a row and became his disciple. In 1967, the pair left San Diego and established a church of their own in Coeur d'Alene.

They parted ways with the Catholic Church, and in 1977 the group bought the Mount for $1.5 million. The church still owes about $700,000 on the 700 acres of property, Chicoine said.

By 1983, the group was so concerned about its public image that it advertised in newspapers for an open house at the Mount.

"Have you heard the 'Rumors' and stories about the Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church at Mount St. Michael?" the ads asked. "Do you want to know what is really happening at Mount St. Michael? If so, come to the Open House and find out the answers for yourselves."

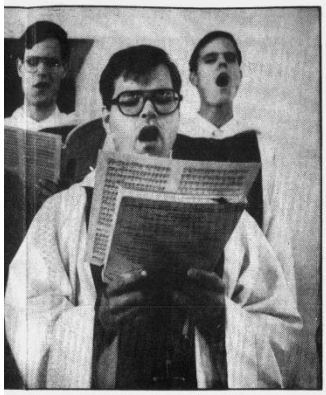
Unfortunately, many of the rumors were true.

Chicoine said that as early as 1980 he tried to get Schuckardt to step down quietly because his homosexuality was unacceptable conduct for a bishop. The attempt failed miserably.

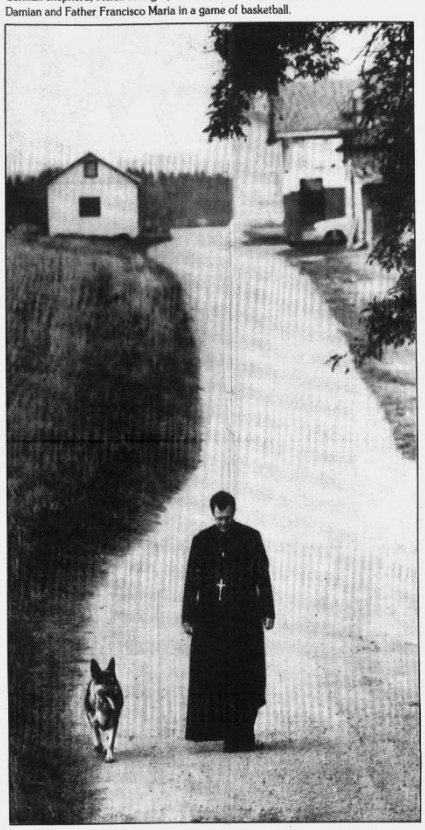
Schuckardt ordered a priest to announce from the pulpit that Chicoine had had a nervous breakdown

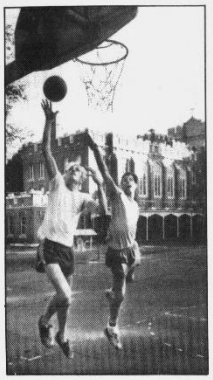
(See Tridentines on page 11)

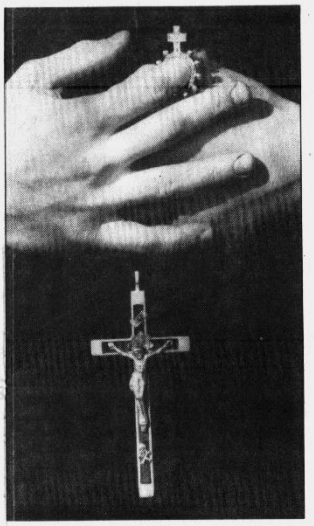
Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.



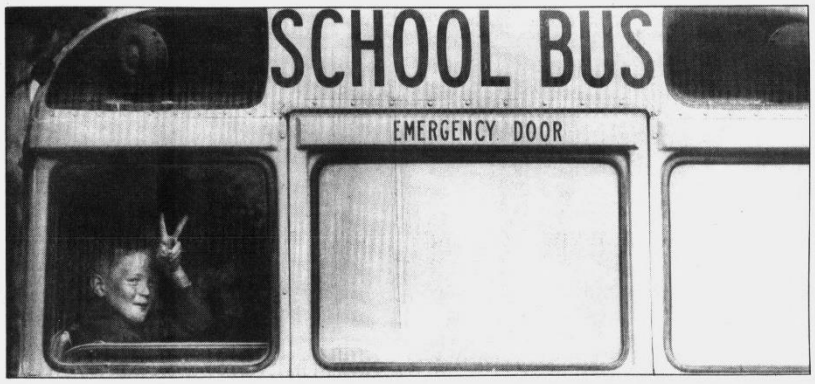
At left, the Brothers Choir fills the chapel with hymns during Sunday Mass. Below, Father Louis Kefoot, an instructor and missionary priest, walks with the Mount's German shepherd, Heidi. At right, one hour is set aside for recreation. Brother Peter Damian and Father Francisco Maria in a game of basketball.







At right, Nancy Kruse and daughter Theresa don proper attire for Sunday Mass. Many students commute home after school. Below, Joseph Vogel, an eighth grader at the Mount, takes the bus home to Rathdrum, Idaho



Tridentines

(Continued from page 10)

and parishioners should not go to him for confession, Chicoine said.

In dealing with a person such as Schuckardt, Chicoine said, "If you try to overthrow him and you don't succeed, you're even worse off."

Chicoine waited until 1984, when former church members went public on television with allegations of harsh punishment and homosexuality. At the Mount, the religious life had become intolerable.

Class schedules were erratic and Mass was said at odd times.

"Things were beginning to disintegrate," said Father Casimir Puskorius, the school's vice principal. "People were beginning to lose faith and I don't think they even realized it."

But the break with Schuckardt was traumatic for a congregation whose loyalty to the bishop had become a way of life.

"They came here in faith and that faith was shattered," Puskorius said. "All we could say is when these things happen, you have to trust in God," not in men.

The church, which regards itself as the repository of true Catholic teachings, says Satan reigns in the high places of the mainline Catholic Church. At the Mount, the liturgy is in Latin, not English, and the priests face the ceramic Christ hanging on the cross rather than facing the congregation.

Women sit on the left side of the chapel, men on the right. Women cover their heads: Nuns wear habits, lay women wear hats and girls wear scarves.

The traditional dress is reinforced by a quotation from Pope Pius XII at the entrance to the chapel:

"How many girls there are who see nothing wrong in following certain shameless styles, like so many sheep. They would certainly blush with shame if they could know the impressions they make and the feelings they evoke in those who see them."

To ensure proper respect, children whose attention wanders during the service are shaken to alertness.

Leaders at the Mount say the mainline Catholic Church became too casual when it tried to embrace the modern world in the 1960s with the Vatican II Council.

"There's just no reverence, there's no solemnity," Father Tarcisius Pivarunas said.

They also object to the church's increased dealings with other branches of Christianity.

"They're looking for unity, but not unity through conversion," Chicoine said.

Other Christian denominations, Chicoine said, are not "vehicles of salvation."

The Catholic Church regards the group as sincere, but misguided.

"We have taken a non-aggressive posture to them, we don't want to hurt them," said Frank Bach, chancellor of the Catholic Diocese of Spokane. Bach said he hopes leaders of the Mount and the diocese can join in a friendly meeting this summer.

"I've heard less about them since Bishop Schuckardt left and that turmoil settled," Bach said. "It would seem to me the leadership currently is more responsible."

However Bach disagreed with the group's belief that they are practicing true Catholicism.

"The Mass they hold onto so tenaciously has been subject to changes which they say should not be allowed," he said.

Those with stronger criticism of the church say the commitment to tradition, and a distrust of the modern world, hamper members' ability to function on the outside.

Zoell McKenzie of Post Falls used to teach in the church schools, but she said, "I really and truly did not know who the president of the United States was."

Newspapers, magazines and television were off limits, even for members who lived away from the church grounds, said McKenzie, who left the church in 1982.

Despite the ban on television, McKenzie badly wanted to watch "The Sound of Music." When it aired in 1979, the family surreptitiously rented a television set in Coeur d'Alene, she recalled.

The family watched the movie at home in the upstairs hallway.

"We covered the windows with blankets so nobody would see the blue light," McKenzie said.

The family even turned in a set of Laura Ingalls Wilder's "Little House on the Prairie" series because it was not approved by the church.

"If I had had a book in my house that wasn't approved, I could never have gone to communion, my conscience would have bothered me too much," McKenzie said.

The church still keeps the world at bay to a large degree, but some restrictions have been eased. Chicoine said most church members have televisions now.

"If there's something on TV that's not bad, there's nothing wrong with watching it," Chicoine said.

There is a television at the Mount, where programs such as presidential addresses and athletic events are taped and shown later. If church members suspect a book may be immoral, Chicoine said, they are asked to get permission before reading it.

While Schuckardt tightly restricted the theological books available, the clergy now may study a wider range of opinions. And in re-

(See Tridentines on page 12)

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

INSIDE MOUNT ST. MICHAEL

Schuckardt reportedly running school in California

By Jim Sparks
Staff writer

For nearly 20 years, Francis Schuckardt lived like a king. His followers carried him on a litter. They thought he was the world's last true Catholic bishop.

"If he had said, 'Kiss my feet,' I would have kissed his feet. We couldn't do enough to please him," said Zoell McKenzie, a former member of Spokane's Latin Rite Catholic Church.

But Schuckardt became increasingly autocratic and dependent on pain-killing drugs. His second-in-command accused him of being involved in homosexual relationships with his attendants, and the church seethed with dissension.

'I hear that everyone has to bow down to this bishop and kneel and kiss his ring.'

In 1984, he was deposed by his longtime disciple, Denis Chicoine. Many in the church now are bitter about their former leader.

"There's no place he can surface, he's a ruined man," said Father Casimir Puskorius, vice principal at the church school.

But Schuckardt has surfaced again. In Greenville, Calif., 102 miles northwest of Reno, Nev., Schuckardt appears to be king once more.

"I hear that everyone has to bow down to this bishop and kneel and kiss his ring," said Father Martin Moroney, the parish priest at St. John's Catholic Church in nearby Quincy. "The bishops don't do that now."

Schuckardt did not return repeated telephone calls to Greenville. Clergy who answered the phone said he would be traveling for most of the summer and that there was no spokesman in his absence.

In interviews two years ago, Schuckardt said he used Demerol to dull the pain of various illnesses. He dismissed the allegations of homosexuality, saying the charges "sicken me because there's not a word of truth to it at all."

Schuckardt, 49, has started a school in his new locale, and some of the problems that afflicted the church schools in Spokane, Colbert and Rathdrum seem to be repeating themselves there. There are complaints about anti-Semitism and punishment.

About 18 students attend the school, said Carol McKinney, whose son and daughter were there for a year.

"These people are perpetrating a fraud against these kids" by teaching that the Jewish Holocaust in World War II never happened, McKinney said.

She said that when a girlfriend's daughter stayed with her for two months recently and attended the church school, nuns at the school "wanted to cut her hair off because she couldn't keep her bangs out of her face."

McKinney said her kids won't be back in the fall, explaining, "They're already out."

The presence of Schuckardt and his retinue of nuns and brothers also has created tension with Moroney's parish.

Just before Christmas, Moroney recalled, he had a run-in with one of Schuckardt's priests. The priest was selling Christmas cards and asking for donations to the Catholic Church, Moroney said.

"I said, 'Who are you representing?' And he said, 'the Catholic Church.' So I pointed to one down the street and he said, 'That's not a Catholic Church.'"

Moroney said the priest then told him the Catholic Church was rife with heresy.

"He began to get very obnoxious so I decided to walk away," he said.

Moroney said his other contact with Schuckardt's followers occurred when one sought him out. The man was trying to leave the church. He burst into Moroney's office "and wanted to almost fall under the couch," Moroney said.

"He was scared to death, he was afraid he was being followed."

Moroney said he threw the man's clothes into the garbage, dressed the man in his own clothes and put him on a bus for Chicago.

Schuckardt's decision to settle in Greenville follows months of traveling from hotel room to hotel room after he lost the power struggle in Spokane.

Chicoine has charged that when Schuckardt left the South Hill mansion he used as a priory, he left with $250,000 in church donations and video equipment. In earlier interviews, Schuckardt said the amount was about one-fifth that. He said he was entitled to the property as bishop of the church.

In those interviews, Schuckardt charged that Chicoine was hounding him, following him from city to city intent on harming him.

"Not true, none of it," Chicoine replied. "We were so busy keeping our heads above water I didn't have time to think about it."

Chicoine said the two factions did meet in various cities, but it was during a race for bank accounts, not a mission of vengeance. Chicoine said Schuckardt had deposited church funds in banks from Switzerland to Hawaii.

At one point, Chicoine said, he cleared out an account in British Columbia but had car trouble the next morning when he left his motel in Nelson. He stopped at a gas station 20 miles out of town and discovered someone had put sugar in the gas tank.

File photo

Francis Schuckardt in motel room after leaving Spokane church following his ouster by second-in-command Denis Chicoine.

Chicoine said he went back to his motel and learned that two men dressed in the black robes of priests had been asking about his whereabouts.

He left a message for them.

"I said, 'Tell the bishop that the sugar didn't work and we got the $25,000.'"

In another case, Chicoine said, a priest from the church headquarters at Mount St. Michael flew to Switzerland and got $100,000 from a church bank account. The next day he went to a bank in Germany, only to discover that Schuckardt's faction had cleaned it out the day before. He called the bank in Switzerland and found Schuckardt's man had arrived a day late.

Chicoine said he was able to track the bank accounts by opening the statements that still came to the priory, which now is used as a convent.

Under Schuckardt, Chicoine said, most church donations ended up in the priory. Now, most of the money goes to improvements at the Mount, such as fixing up the gym.

Church leaders said they still hope to get back money from Schuckardt.

"If he settles somewhere and we can get him, we're going to get him," Chicoine said.

More than two years have passed, however, and the church still has not sued Schuckardt for the money.

Schuckardt stays on the move and has proved difficult to track, Chicoine said.

"We don't have a lot of time to run and chase him," he said.

Schuckardt's former followers describe him as a charismatic leader and a captivating speaker.

"He was a very good showman," said John Doering, a former church member. When Schuckardt spoke, "He'd go down to a whisper, then he'd blow your ears off. . . .He was hypnotic."

By 1981, though, a church publication celebrating the 10th anniversary of Schuckardt's elevation to bishop breathed a certain paranoia.

Running the church would be enough for a strong bishop, the publication said, let alone one who "is so physically ill, maliciously slandered and persecuted, betrayed at every turn, exhausted with work and His solicitude for the flock."

Schuckardt had come down with typhoid fever in 1960, according to the publication. He also suffered from phlebitis, open ulcers on his leg and migraine headaches. He took Demerol to ease the pain.

"That's what started the whole mess," Chicoine said. "His erratic behavior, I think, was due in some degree to medicine."

Chicoine said he and Schuckardt have communicated once since the split. He said Schuckardt sent a card this year after Chicoine's mother died at Easter time.

"It said something to the effect that he wished I'd get rid of my hateful revenge," Chicoine said. "I didn't bother answering."

Tridentines

(Continued from page 11)

cent weeks, the Congregation of Mary Immaculate — which includes the nuns, the fathers, the fraters and the brothers — have been voting for the first time on internal rules so there is a consensus about the direction of the movement.

Since Schuckardt's departure, the church has named a new bishop, George Musey of Houston, and the number of men ordained as priests is increasing.

The church plans to build a convent at the Mount this fall, and sell the priory.

The church has strengthened its ties with other "traditional" Catholics since Schuckardt's departure, Chicoine said.

"We have met people of like mind that we didn't know before," he said.

Critics of the church still express concerns about its underlying philosophies, however. The group is too concerned with sin and punishment, and not enough with joy, they say.

"No matter how much you did, you were always going to hell," McKenzie said. She now goes to St. Pius X Catholic Church in Coeur d'Alene.

"What's so amazing at St. Pius is the constant talk of love," she said.

The priest at St. Pius is Bill Wassmuth, who also heads the Cult Awareness Center. Wassmuth has counseled several former members of the Spokane church.

While McKenzie did not sour on God, many former members "go berserk the other way" after leaving the church, Wassmuth said, and develop problems with drugs, alcohol, sex and overeating.

Wassmuth said Schuckardt's departure does not purge the church.

"Denis Chicoine knew all along what was going on with Schuckardt. . .only when it became public did he suddenly come up with how it was necessary to disassociate the Mount from Bishop Schuckardt."

Even if the church has changed, critics such as Wassmuth are wary because they say Chicoine had a hand in the darkest days of the church.

One of the McKenzie daughters, Julie McKenzie, has said in a notarized affidavit that Chicoine once took a personal hand in punishing her when she was in eighth grade.

According to the affidavit, Chicoine shaved off the front part of her head after she explained to a friend the meaning of a menstrual period and the meaning of a commonly used obscene gesture. The affidavit was filed as evidence in the suit against the church by Montana resident O'Neil.

Chicoine admitted that the incident happened, but he said, "I cropped her hair short, I didn't shave it." Cropping the hair was a punishment used by the church, Chicoine said, but "we wouldn't do that anymore."

In an earlier incident when she was 12, Julie said, a nun gave her a black eye and swollen face when she refused to eat her own vomit. The conflict took place in 1978 when Julie was sorting carrots at the Rathdrum school.

According to the affidavit, Julie threw out two rotten carrots that two nuns insisted were good. The nuns then ordered her to eat the rotten carrots. She ate some then vomited. The nuns then made her eat several spoonfuls of the vomit, the affidavit says.

When other nuns said they didn't want to watch, "I went into another room and threw up all over a chair," the affidavit quotes Julie as saying.

"I was made to kneel by the chair to lick the throw-up, but I didn't want to."

One nun told Julie to say "either 'Jesus, I love you,' and lick the vomit clean, or say, 'Jesus, I hate you.' I had all I could take so I said, 'Jesus, I hate you.'" According to the affidavit, the nun then started punching her in the face.

Chicoine said the nuns gave a different version of the story. He said they told him that the carrots were not rotten, and that Julie McKenzie had spit up pieces of carrot but not vomited. The nuns since have left the school, Chicoine said.

Julie's brother, David McKenzie, said he too was punished frequently. He recalled once getting 42 whacks with a wooden paddle.

David, now 21, said he used to wear several pairs of underwear, two pairs of pants, and also stuffed bags in his pants to pad the blows.

He left the church at age 14 to live with two older brothers who also had broken away.

"I'm still busting loose," he said.

Another embittered former student is Joe Seale, the son of Bill Seale.

"They don't teach you love there," the 20-year-old said, "they teach you fear."

When he was 16, Joe Seale said, he once was five minutes late leaving gym. As punishment, he was ordered to crawl across a parking lot and up a flight of stairs to the chapel on his bare knees.

"Halfway across I felt my knees getting bloody and felt my knees slip like skin was coming off," Seale recalled. When he saw a doctor later, he said, he discovered he had damaged cartilage in both knees.

Church officials do not deny that punishments took place, but they say they were not frequent.

"We did have paddles and razor straps, but it isn't like they were liberally used," said Pivarunas, the Mount's father superior. The church has cut back on its use of punishment, he said.

Chicoine admitted that the church made mistakes in the past.

"I can understand why they feel bitter," he said of the former members, "and I don't hold anything against them for feeling bitter."

Now, the church is more likely to ask students to leave the school than to administer corporal punishment, Chicoine said.

The church also has been accused of anti-Semitism.

The Nebraska Supreme Court gave Dennis Burnham custody of his daughter in 1981 because of his wife's involvement with the church.

In its decision, the court cited a letter Carolyn Burnham wrote to her sister-in-law, saying: "What surprised me the most in finding out about true Catholicism, I have discovered that there exists in this world a master plot on the part of the Jews and Communists to gain control of the world."

Former church members in the Spokane area say anti-Semitic attitudes were commonplace. During his five years in the church school, Joe Seale said, he was taught, "that Hitler wasn't so bad, that he had his reasons."

In seminars, church members were taught that "the Jews were trying to take over the world," Zoell McKenzie said.

When her son David had his confirmation ceremony, the priest warned of the Jewish threat.

"God only knows what sacrifices we will be called upon to make in the years ahead as the forces of Zionism, communism and anti-Christ become ever more powerful across the face of the earth," the priest says on the family's tape recording of the ceremony.

Church leaders do not deny the teachings about Jews, although they contend they were more commonplace under Schuckardt.

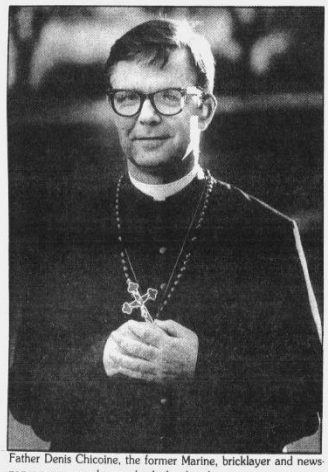
Church leaders say they have nothing against Jews as a race. But, Chicoine said, "If someone is living according to the Old Testament, they're anti-Christ. It's an eye for an eye, a tooth for a tooth."

Asked if the school teaches that the Jewish Holocaust in World War II was a hoax, or at least was exaggerated, Chicoine said that is left to the discretion of the teachers.

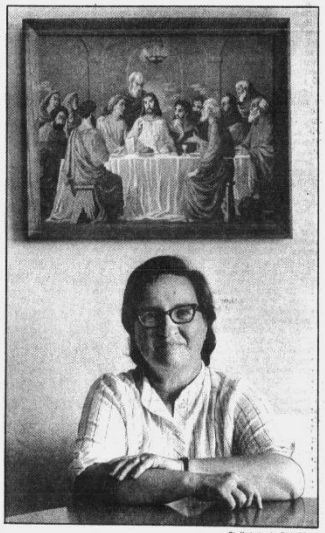
"I say why make a big thing about the Germans putting 6 million Jews to death," Chicoine said, when many more people have been killed by the Soviet Union since the Russian Revolution.

Chicoine insisted that the church harbors no ill will toward non-believers.

"We can't hate anyone because Christ preached a message that we should love everyone, even our enemies."



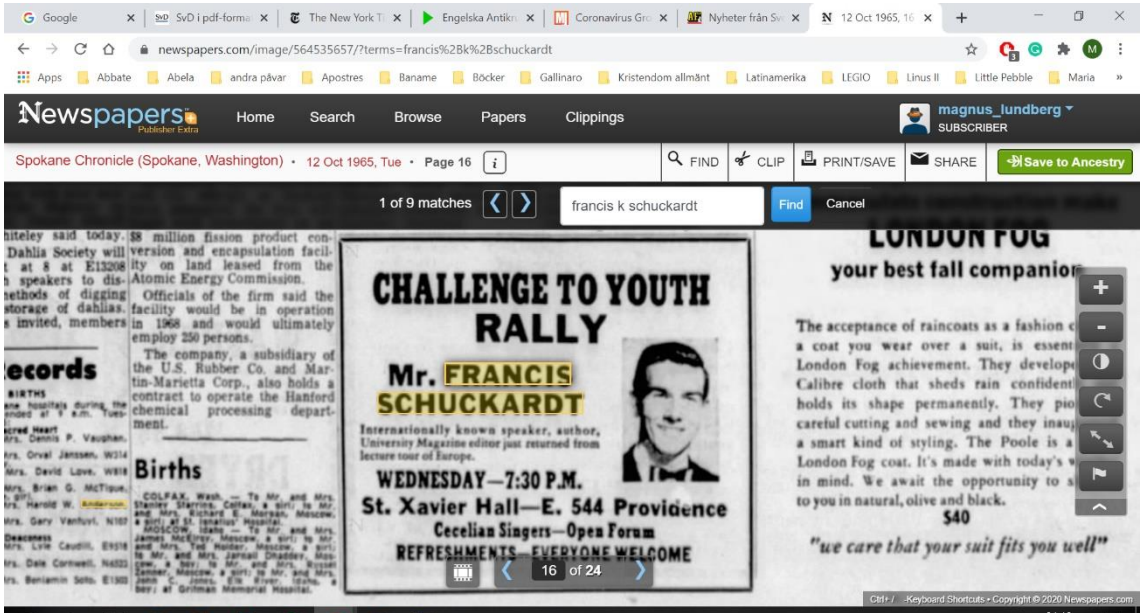
Father Denis Chicoine, the former Marine, bricklayer and newspaper pressman who now leads the church.



Staff photos by DAN PELLE

Zoell McKenzie: "No matter how much you did, you were always going to hell."

Reproduced with permission of copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.



O'Neil v. Schuckardt

Download

PDF

Check

Treatment

Summary

In O'Neil v. Schuckardt, 112 Idaho 472, 733 P.2d 693 (1986), the court found that plaintiff had presented substantial competent evidence upon which a jury could properly determine that defendants, various religious persons, had intruded upon plaintiffs seclusion when they purposely kept his family from seeing him because he was not of the same faith. The court believes that the facts of O'Neil clearly fall within the perimeters of this privacy tort and are easily distinguishable from those in Watkins and the case at hand.

Summary of this case from Glasgow v. Sherwin-Williams Co.

See 8 Summaries

Meet CoCounsel, pioneering AI that's secure, reliable, and trained for the law.

Try CoCounsel free

Opinion

No. 15580.

December 12, 1986. Rehearing Denied March 12, 1987.

APPEAL FROM DISTRICT COURT, FIRST JUDICIAL DISTRICT, COUNTY OF KOOTENAI, WATT E. PRATHER, J.

M. Dean Jellison, Kalispell, Mont. (argued), and Charles Sheroke, Coeur d'Alene, for plaintiffs-appellants.

Bliss O. Bignall, Jr., Coeur d'Alene, for defendants-respondents.

1986 Opinion No. 101, Issued July 3, 1986, is hereby withdrawn, and this opinion is substituted therefor.

ON REHEARING

HUNTLEY, Justice.

Jerry O'Neil appeals from an order granting defendants' motion for judgment notwithstanding the verdict after a jury rendered a one million dollar verdict in favor of him and his children. O'Neil had brought suit against Francis K. Schuckardt, Bishop of the Fatima Crusade, against the Fatima Crusade Church itself, and against various members of the church for alienation of his wife's affections and for invasion of his, his wife's and his childrens' privacy.

Jerry O'Neil and Pauline Urban O'Neil were married in 1965. Over the next eight years they had five children. Pauline was raised in a Catholic family where religion occupied a very important part of the family's life. Jerry was not Catholic, took no lessons or training in the Catholic faith before marrying Pauline, and had made no commitments or promises about having his children raised as Catholics.

Pauline's mother, Alvina Urban, became actively involved with the Tridentine Latin Rite Church, also known as the Fatima Crusade, a fundamentalist sect of the Catholic Church led by defendant Bishop Francis K. Schuckardt. Members of the church adhere to beliefs of the Catholic religion as taught prior to Vatican Council II, which concluded in 1967. They believe that marriages between Catholics and non-Catholics are not valid in the eyes of God unless the non-Catholic has taken instruction in the faith and has agreed that any children of the marriage be raised as Catholics. They do not believe the present Pope is the true head of the Catholic Church. Their views are otherwise very similar to those of the Roman Catholic Church. They contend that they represent the true Catholic Church. Pauline's sister Janet, known as Sister Mary Bernadette, is a nun in this church, and Pauline's mother, Alvina Urban, runs a boarding house for the church schools.

In early 1974, Pauline's mother called her, offering to come to Kalispell and bring Pauline and her children to Alvina's church boarding house in Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, headquarters of the church. Their subsequent visit to Coeur d'Alene was with Jerry O'Neil's consent.

Jerry testified that defendants, who also include Pauline's mother and sister, purposefully lied and misrepresented the church to Pauline, and required her to do things in the name of the faith which were intended to break up the marriage and alienate the children from their father. Jerry believes that other church members intentionally kept Pauline from meeting with him, mistreated his children while they were in the church school, and misled both him and Pauline about the status of their marriage.

Pauline, on the other hand, testified that she went to Coeur d'Alene because she wanted to join the church; that she was not seriously contemplating divorce at that time; that she was allowed out of the boarding house whenever she chose and permitted to meet with whomever she chose; that when Jerry went to visit her, she was terrified of him because he was unreasonable and violent.

The defendants believed, and instructed Pauline, that the marriage was not valid in the eyes of God because Jerry was not Catholic and had taken no instruction. They told Pauline that she could not live with Jerry as his wife since that would be committing a sin, but that she could live with him and her children as though

Jerry were her brother. The O'Neils were divorced in the courts of Idaho, and Jerry O'Neil was awarded custody of the children. The divorce decree provided that Pauline O'Neil was restrained from imposing on her children her religious or philosophical beliefs in the Fatima Crusade and that neither Jerry nor Pauline were permitted to carry on any conduct that would create mental distress and disturbance on the part of the children.

In December 1975, Jerry O'Neil filed suit in his own name and as guardian ad litem for his five children, some of whom had moved in with their mother. The defendants included Bishop Francis Schuckardt; Frater Denis Chicoine, a priest in the Fatima Crusade; Sister Mary Bernadette Janet Urban, Pauline's sister; Alvina Urban, Pauline's mother; and Christ the King Priory, Inc., the corporate entity of the church. O'Neil alleged alienation of affections of his wife, invasion of privacy of both his wife and children, and alienation of affections of the children from their mother. After trial in August, 1983, the jury returned a unanimous special verdict in which it found that the defendants did alienate the affections of Pauline from Jerry, and that defendants invaded the marital privacy of the parties, and invaded the privacy of the children. The jury awarded to Jerry damages of $250,000 for the alienation of his wife's affections and for invasion of their marital privacy, $50,000 to each child for invasion of their privacy, and $500,000 in punitive damages.

Defendants moved for judgment notwithstanding the verdict, and, alternately, for remittitur or new trial. The trial court ultimately granted the motion for judgment n.o.v., ruling that O'Neil had not met his burden of proving the elements of either alienation of affections or invasion of privacy. O'Neil appeals from the trial court's order, and additionally argues that he should have been awarded attorney fees, even though he represented himself.

For the reasons which follow, we affirm the granting of the judgment n.o.v. as to the cause of action concurring alienation of affections, reverse its granting as to the invasion of privacy causes of action, and remand for further proceedings.

I. ALIENATION OF AFFECTIONS

Tort law protects relational interests as well as interests in property and in the person. P. Keeton, *Prosser and Keeton on the Law of Torts*, § 915 (5th ed. 1984). The action for alienation of affections evolved from an action protecting property interests to one protecting relational interests. It initially arose by analogy to the action a master had against one who enticed away his servant, in whose services the master held a quasi-proprietary interest. The early common law considered the wife a servant to her husband. His suit against one who enticed her away was for the loss of her services. W. Keeton at § 916. Eventually, courts also found a wife had a proprietary interest in her husband's services and could sue one who enticed away her husband. *Bennett v. Bennett*, 116 N.Y. 584, 23 N.E. 17, 21 (1899). This view of a wife's interest in her husband's services complimented the Married Women's Property Acts passed in the late 1800's, which gave to women the same rights to own property as those held by men. Note, *The suit of Alienation of Affections: Can its Existence be Justified Today?* [Hereinafter *Alienation of Affections*] 56 N.D.L.Rev. 239, 243 (1980). As time went on, the focus of damages shifted from loss of services to the loss of

the companionship and affections of the spouse. *Edgren v. Reissner*, 239 Or. 212, 396 P.2d 564, 567 (1964); Holbrook, *The Change in the Meaning of Consortium*, 22 Mich.L.Rev. 1 (1923).

The elements of an action for alienation of affections are: (1) an existing marital relationship; (2) an intent to alienate the spouse's affections by defendants' conduct; (3) an actual alienation of the spouse's affection; and (4) a causal connection between defendants' conduct and the alienation (proximate cause). With respect to the second element, actual, direct proof of an intent to alienate is not necessary. It is sufficient to prove the natural and probable consequence of the defendants' acts was to alienate the affections of the spouse. *Carrieri v. Bush*, 69 Wn.2d 536, 419 P.2d 132, 136 (1966).

Several defenses are available depending upon the status of the defendant. Parents are privileged to alienate the affections of their child's spouse in a good faith effort to protect their child's welfare. *Bradford v. Bradford*, 165 Or. 297, 107 P.2d 106, 109 (1940). The privilege terminates when a parent acts with ill will. *Poulos v. Poulos*, 351 Mass. 603, 222 N.E.2d 887, 890 (1967). It also terminates when a parent acts unreasonably under the circumstances. American Law Institute, *Restatement of Torts Second*, § 686, Comment F. Some jurisdictions extend the same privilege to siblings and other close relatives. *Falk v. Falk*, 279 Mass. 530, 181 N.E. 715 (1932); *Wohlfort v. Wohlfort*, 125 Kan. 234, 263 P. 1062 (1928); *Ratcliffe v. Walker*, 117 Va. 569, 85 S.E. 575 (1915).

The clergy can invoke religious motives as a defense to an action for alienation of affections. *Radecki v. Schuckardt*, 50 Ohio App.2d 92, 361 N.E.2d 543, 545 (1976). However, if a minister deliberately invades the marriage, he may be held liable, despite a religious purpose. *Bear v. Reformed Mennonite Church*, 462 Pa. 330, 341 A.2d 105, 107 (1975); *Carrieri v. Bush, supra*, 419 P.2d at 136-37 (Wash. 1966).

The cause of action for alienation of affections has been abolished or narrowed to insignificance in most states, either by statute or by the courts. Where challenged, the abolishing statutes have consistently been held constitutional. *Magierowski v. Buckley*, 39 N.J.Super. 534, 121 A.2d 749 (1956); *Chiyoko Ikuta v. Shunji K. Ikuta*, 97 Cal.App.2d 787, 218 P.2d 854 (1950); *Rotwein v. Gersten*, 160 Fla. 736, 36 So.2d 419 (1948); " *Anti-Heart Balm" Legislation Revisited see* 56 N.W.U.L.Rev. 538 (1961); *Hanfgarn v. Mark*, 274 N.Y. 22, 8 N.E.2d 47 (1937) second appeal 274 N.Y. 570, 10 N.E.2d 556 (1937), appeal dismissed, 302 U.S. 641, 58 S.Ct. 57, 82 L.Ed. 498. Judicial abolition of the cause of action is much more rare. Two states have abolished the action in the courts. *Fundermann v. Mickelson*, 304 N.W.2d 790 (Iowa 1981); *Wyman v. Wallace*, 94 Wn.2d 99, 615 P.2d 452 (1980).

Ala. Code 1975, § 6- 5-331: Ariz.Rev.Stats. § 25-341; West's Ann.Cal.Civ. Code § 43.5; Colo.Rev.Stat. 1973, 13-20-202; Conn.Gen.Stat. Ann. § 52-572b; 10 Del. Code § 3924; D.C. Code 1981, § 16-923; West's Fla.Stat.Ann. § 771.01; Official Ga. Code Ann. § 105-1203; West's Ann. Ind. Code 34-4-4-1; 19 Maine Rev.Stat.Ann. § 164; Md. Code, Courts Jud.Proc., § 5-301 et seq.; Mich.Stats.Ann. § 27A.2901 [M.C.L.A. § 600.2901]; Minn.Stat.Ann. § 553.01; Mont. Rev. Code 1947, § 17-1201; Nev.Rev.Stat. 41.380; N.J.Stat.Ann. 2A;23-1; N.Y. — McKinney's Civ.Rights Law § 80-a; Ohio Rev. Code §

2305.29; 76 Okl.Stat.Ann. § 170; 15 Vt.Stat.Ann. § 1001; Va. Code 1950, § 8.01-220; W.Va. Code 56-3-2a; Wis.Stat.Ann. § 248.01 renumbered by L. 1979, c. 32, § 51 and is now § 768.01; Wyo. Stat. 1977, § 1-101.

England never had a cause of action for alienation of affections. Louisiana rejected the action from the start and has never recognized it. *Moulin v. Monteleone*, 165 La. 169, 115 S. 447 (1927).

In *Fundermann*, the Iowa Supreme Court abolished the cause of action noting it was based on both the anachronistic proposition that wives are their husband's property and the false premise that a spouse's sincerely held affections are vulnerable to the intervention of third parties. The court also doubted the ability of the action to preserve marriage. Indeed, the court felt the action actually hurt marriages in that it gave the plaintiff an incentive to drag the marital relationship through court resulting in what amounted to a forced sale of affections. *Fundermann*, 304 N.W.2d at 791-92.

The Washington Supreme Court also recently abolished the cause of action, reasoning that a viable marriage is not one in which an outsider can alter the mental attitude of one spouse toward the other. *Wyman*, 615 P.2d at 455. The court identified several other grounds for its decision: (1) the action does not preserve marital harmony; (2) courts cannot properly police settlements, which are often characterized by the plaintiff-spouse blackmailing the defendant into a high priced settlement with the threat of a lawsuit that could destroy the defendant's reputation; (3) the lack of standards available for assessing damages; and (4) the fact that the plaintiff is essentially selling his spouse's affections. *Wyman*, 615 P.2d at 455. The *Wyman* court affirmed the Washington Court of Appeals case which abolished the cause of action. (*See Wyman v. Wallace*, 15 Wn. App. 395, 549 P.2d 71 (1976)). Before the Court of Appeals, some additional reasons for abolition of the cause of action were noted. Those factors included the fact that the nature of the action is primarily punitive (though Washington did not allow the recovery of punitive damages for alienation of affections); the action can rearrange the marital assets which, if occurring around the time of divorce proceedings, makes it difficult to balance the needs and abilities of the former husband and wife; the action hurts the reputation of both spouses; the action diminishes the plaintiff's dignity and injures his own reputation through the process of seeking money damages; and the action can have a harmful effect on the children of the marriage. *Wyman v. Wallace*, 15 Wn. App. 395, 549 P.2d 71, 73-74 (1976). In the instant case, one of Jerry and Pauline's children, David O'Neil, was called by Jerry to testify about his feelings towards his mother and father and toward the religious beliefs and practices of his mother and her church. At least three of the children were in the courtroom throughout the duration of the trial.

The action for alienation of affections purportedly exists to discourage third persons from weakening marriages. However, a marriage is not likely to falter without the active participation of one of its members. Never has there been any documentation that the existence of the action actually protects marriages. In fact, once suit has been brought, it notifies the public that the marriage is unstable,

embarrasses the spouses and their children, and adds more tension to the family relationship. *Id.* at 251.

The primary motive in bringing the action is often for the plaintiff to vindicate himself and gain revenge on the other spouse and the defendant. *Id.* at 251. The unplanned nature of the tort, at least where sexual activities are involved, makes the threat of any damage suit unlikely to deter the culpable conduct that has allegedly interfered with the marriage. Furthermore, it is difficult for the factfinder to determine whether the defendant or the alienated spouse was primarily responsible for the alienation of affections, complicating the element of causation. *Id.* at 252. The jury is often unduly sympathetic to the plaintiff, as in one case where the plaintiff was separated from the spouse, the spouse willingly had the affair in issue, and the jury still found for the plaintiff. *Sebastian v. Kluttz*, 6 N.C. App. 201, 170 S.E.2d 104 (1969).

Moreover, since the injuries involved in alienation suits are intangible, damage awards have few standards, making it easier for verdicts to be tainted by passion and prejudice. This distinguishes alienation of affections from other causes of action involving reprehensible conduct. For example, intentional torts generally involve some physical injury to persons or property providing a basis for the assessment of damages. The intangible injuries in alienation actions include loss of consortium and injuries to the plaintiff's health, reputation, and mental state (less an allowance for the lack of affection between the spouses before the alienation began). *Alienation of Affections* at 253. The suit also exposes defendants to the extortionate schemes of the plaintiff. Since the suit may well ruin the reputation of the defendant, this often creates an incentive for the plaintiff to bring the suit in hopes of forcing an expensive settlement on the defendant. This is especially true where the suit is related to divorce proceedings and the plaintiff is using the suit vengefully against the defendant and the alienated spouse. As mentioned, the suit may expose minor children of the marriage to one of the parent's extramarital activities, and it may even require the children to testify to details of the family relationship in open court. *Id.* at 254.

Since the many ill effects of the suit for alienation of affections outweigh any benefit it may have, we both affirm the ruling of the trial court and abolish the cause of action in Idaho.

II. INVASION OF PRIVACY

Invasion of privacy occurs when one intentionally intrudes, physically or otherwise, upon the solitude or seclusion of another or his private concerns or affairs. There is liability for such an intrusion if it would be highly offensive to a reasonable person. An intrusion may occur without physical invasion, for example, as by eavesdropping by means of wire-tapping, or by persistent and unwanted phone calling. Clearly, however, there must be something in the nature of a prying or intrusion. Also, that which is intruded into must be, and be entitled to be, private. See *Prosser and Keeton on Torts*, § 117 (5th Ed., 1984).

In 1890, Samuel D. Warren and Louis D. Brandeis reviewed a number of English and American cases purporting to have protected the right of privacy, that is, the right to be let alone. The authors concluded:

[T]he rights so protected, whatever their exact nature, are not rights arising from contract or from special trust, but are rights as against the world; and, as above stated, the principle which has been applied to protect these rights is in reality not the principle of private property, unless that word be used in an extended and unusual sense. The principle which protects personal writings and any other productions of the intellect or of the emotions is the right to privacy, and the law has no new principle to formulate when it extends this protection to the personal appearance, sayings, acts and to personal relation, domestic or otherwise.

4 Harv.L.Rev. 193, 213 (1890).

The trial court herein instructed the jury: A person's "right of privacy" encompasses various rights recognized to be inherent in our concept of ordered liberty and such rights prevent governmental (and private) interference in intimate personal relationships or activities, freedoms of individual to make fundamental choices involving himself, his family, and his relationships with others.

Jerry O'Neil contends that defendants' actions constituted an invasion of his and his wife's domestic privacy and that defendants' actions invaded the domestic privacy of his children.

The jury heard testimony that when Jerry O'Neil came to Coeur d'Alene to see his family, Pauline and the children did not see him for more than a few minutes at a time, and did not spend time with him without a chaperone. Jerry testified that church officials purposefully kept his family from seeing him, and, in fact, for a period of time later during their visit to Coeur d'Alene, hid his family from him at the residence of another church member. O'Neil testified that church officials lied to him or to Pauline or to both of them, telling him that he would have to join the church in order to marry Pauline again, but telling Pauline that all Jerry needed to do was take instruction and agree to raise the children as Catholics. Sister Mary Bernadette wrote a letter to Jerry in which she stated that Jerry must accept the religion "heart and soul" before he could marry Pauline again. Before Pauline returned to Kalispell to live with Jerry and the children, she, Jerry and Father Chicoine had a meeting outside Bishop Schuckardt's residence. Father Chicoine told Pauline then that if she found herself giving in to Jerry and acting as a wife, that it was her duty to leave him. After they returned to Kalispell, Pauline spent long hours praying with the children, and refused to talk to Jerry alone.

Aside from his own testimony about actions of church members towards his wife, Jerry O'Neil presented testimony from Barbara Strakel, director of the Cult Awareness Center in Coeur d'Alene. Strakel described for the jury the characteristics of and techniques employed by cults. She testified that the practices of the Fatima Crusade have many similarities to those of a cult. The emphasis of her testimony was that the extreme and often abusive behavior of religious cults in general, and this cult in particular, can rise to the level of wrongful and malicious conduct which the courts consider actionable in an alienation of affections suit.

Strakel identified the following as being characteristics of and techniques employed by cults:

(1) a human leader claiming divinity;
(2) totalitarian control over a member's daily life;

(3) use of isolation for cult members as well as "loaded" language;

(4) alienation from family and friends;
(5) cultivation of deep emotional dependency;
(6) defiance of the physical needs of members;
(7) prohibition of critical analysis or independent thought;
(8) use of methods of ego destruction and mind control;
(9) deceptive recruitment and fund raising techniques; and
(10) demeaning daily work or activities.

Although free exercise of religion enjoys a high measure of constitutional protection and allows for proselytization, there are limits. As the Washington Supreme Court noted in *Bush v. Carrieri*, 69 Wn.2d 536, 419 P.2d 132 (1966):

[O]ne does not, under the guise of exercising religious beliefs, acquire a license to wrongfully interfere with the familial relationships. Good faith and reasonable conduct are the necessary touchstones to any qualified privilege that may arise from any invited and religiously direct family counseling, assistance, or advice. Ill will, intimidation, threats, or reckless recommendations of family separation directed toward alienating the spouses, where found to exist, nullify the privilege and project liability.

Several former Crusade members testified about the rigid indoctrination they underwent while involved with the church. One former Crusader stated that she joined the church after an intensive three day seminar at which participants were deprived of sleep, food and drink. Day to day activities of church members, such as television watching, reading books and contacting people outside of the Crusade were severely restricted by church rules governing such behavior. There was testimony as to the harsh physical and mental discipline of children at the church schools, and that the children eventually became withdrawn, apathetic and fearful. At least one person testified that church members spent long hours in prayer, often kneeling on the cold concrete floor of the church building. Members often fasted for hours or days.

David O'Neil, Jerry and Pauline's son, testified that after his parent's divorce, he and his siblings attended masses and other church meetings with and at the instigation of their mother, grandmother, aunt and other church members. Specifically, the children were taken to services at Mt. St. Maries in Montana during the summer three years before trial; to another church in Montana sometime before; and to Pauline's sister's home in Denver, Colorado, two summers before the trial. He also stated they had been told by members of the religious community that Jerry O'Neil's religion was wrong and that they should pray for their father's conversion. Further they were told that their father was not a true father or someone they could depend on, and that these statements changed the childrens' attitude toward their father. They said the Rosary and received religious artifacts when they visited their grandmother. David also testified that while he was in the church school in Coeur d'Alene, he was disciplined by being spanked with a stick. All the children were required to pray on their knees during the bus ride to and from school. Finally, there was testimony

from Mildred O'Neil, Jerry's mother, that when the children returned from Coeur d'Alene to Kalispell, they were ragged, unkempt, quiet and depressed. David stated that they had missed their mother when she left, and that they resented being taken care of by a series of housekeepers.

There was evidence that at least one defendant, Sister Mary Bernadette Janet Urban, was aware of a Montana court order restraining Pauline O'Neil from indoctrinating her children in her religious beliefs. Sister Mary Bernadette worked closely with her mother, Alvina Urban, and with other church officials. It was not unreasonable for the jury to believe that if Sister Mary Bernadette knew about the restraining order, other church members were also likely to have known about it. It appears from the testimony that Pauline allowed her relatives and other church members to take the children to church services, and require them to participate in prayers and other church practices; in fact, Pauline, herself, apparently took the children to some of the church services they attended. Clearly, the restraining order was violated by Pauline and other persons likely to know of its existence. All of the acts of proselytization of the children by involving them in religious services occurred subsequent to the restraining order in the divorce decree. The jury was entitled to conclude from the evidence that this behavior was intentional, wrongful, and an intrusion.

This Court most recently summarized the principles which must guide the trial court in passing upon a motion for judgment n.o.v. in *Quick v. Crane*, 111 Idaho 759, 727 P.2d 1187 (1986).

A motion for judgment n.o.v. based on I.R.C.P. 50(b) is treated as simply a delayed motion for a directed verdict, and the standard for both is the same. *Yazzie v. Sullivent*, 561 F.2d 183, 188 (10th Cir. 1977). In making the motion, the defendants necessarily admitted the truth of all of the plaintiffs' evidence and every legitimate inference that could be drawn therefrom in the light most favorable to the plaintiff. *Stephens v. Stearns*, 106 Idaho 249, 252-53, 678 P.2d 41, 44-45 (1984). Whether that evidence is sufficient to create an issue of fact is purely a question of law. *Gmeiner v. Yacte*, 100 Idaho 1, 4, 592 P.2d 57, 60 (1979); *Sheets v. Agro-West, Inc.*, 104 Idaho 880, 883, 664 P.2d 787, 790 (Ct.App. 1983). The question is not whether there is literally no evidence supporting the party against whom the motion is made, but whether there is substantial evidence upon which the jury could properly find a verdict for that party. *Mann v. Safeway Stores, Inc.*, 95 Idaho 732, 736, 518 P.2d 1194, 1198 (1974). Hence, the trial judge is not free to weigh the evidence or pass on the credibility of witnesses and make his own separate findings of fact and compare them to the jury's findings as he would in deciding on a motion for a new trial. *Gmeiner, supra* [100 Idaho] at 4, 592 P.2d at 60. Rather, the trial judge must view all of the evidence and all inferences drawn therefrom in favor of the non-moving party, and decide if there was substantial evidence to justify submitting the case to the jury, or, in other words, that there can be but one conclusion as to the verdict that reasonable minds could have reached. *Stephens, supra* [106 Idaho] at 253, 678 P.2d at 45; *Brand S Corp. v. King*, 102 Idaho 731, 733, 639 P.2d 429 [431] (1981). *Quick, supra*, 111 Idaho at 763, 727 P.2d at 1191.

In the instant cases, the trial court's "Order in re: Motion for Judgment Notwithstanding the Verdict" did not specify any deficiencies in the evidence relative to the cause of action for invasion of privacy. The jury had before it

substantial competent evidence from which to conclude that the plaintiffs had established a claim and right to damages for invasion of privacy. Therefore, the trial court erred in entering judgment n.o.v. on that cause of action.

Accordingly, the verdict awarding the five children $50,000 each is reinstated, and the trial court, on remand, is directed to enter judgment thereon.

However, as to the $250,000 verdict awarded Jerry Bryant O'Neil, the special verdict form and record make it impossible to determine what portion thereof was awarded for alienation of affection and what portion was awarded for invasion of privacy. Therefore, the award cannot stand, and the case is remanded for new trial on the husband's cause of action for invasion of privacy.

Similarly, the $500,000 punitive damage award cannot stand because it is impossible to determine from the special verdict form what portion thereof, if any, was awarded on the basis of the cause of action for alienation of affections.

O'Neil's claim for attorney fees is denied on the basis of *Curtis v. Campbell*, 105 Idaho 705, 672 P.2d 1035 (1983), wherein we held that a pro se party is not entitled to attorney fees.

We note that the trial court has not yet ruled on defendants' motion for remittitur or, in the alternative, for a new trial. We do not by this opinion decide whether that motion should have been, or may yet be, considered or granted, because that issue was neither raised nor argued on appeal.

Affirmed in part, reversed in part, and remanded for further proceedings consistent herewith.

Costs to appellants. No attorney fees awarded.

SHEPARD and BISTLINE, JJ., concur.

DONALDSON, Chief Justice, dissenting.

I disagree with the majority opinion's discussion in Part II that Jerry O'Neil established that the defendant church and its members intruded upon the seclusion of the O'Neil family. I must point out, however, that even if the church had obtained information about the O'Neil's family relationships and religious beliefs without any consent on the part of Pauline, Jerry or the children, Jerry O'Neil would still have to have proved this intrusion was not only intentional, but was also malicious.

The religious freedoms protected by both the United States and Idaho Constitutions require this higher level of malice to be met when the alleged intrusion is a consequence of the exercise of the defendants' religious beliefs. The first amendment of the United States Constitution states that, "Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof. . . ." The Idaho Constitution, however, in the first clause of art.

1, § 4, states with greater specificity that, "The exercise and enjoyment of religious faith and worship shall forever be guaranteed. . . ." The Idaho Constitution then goes further to state in the first clause of art. 21, § 19 that, "It is ordained by the state of Idaho that perfect toleration of religious sentiments shall be secured, and no inhabitant of said state shall ever be molested in person or property on account of his or her mode of religious worship." Since these constitutional protections must be read together, it is clear that the scope of an individual's privilege to practice and extoll his religious beliefs in this state is indeed very broad.

In some states, in order for a public official to be liable for intrusion into another's seclusion, the plaintiff must show the official acted in bad faith or with a corrupt motive. *Sustin v. Fee*, 69 Ohio St.2d 143, 145, 431 N.E.2d 992, 994 (Ohio 1982). It is logical, therefore, to impose a similar requirement to show bad faith in order for a plaintiff to remove a defendant's conduct from the protection of the defendant's constitutional right to freely exercise his religion. Hence, where a defendant's religious conduct is involved, in order for a plaintiff to make out a cause of action for invasion of privacy he must show the defendant's conduct was motivated by a malicious or wilful desire to intrude on the plaintiff's solitude, seclusion or private affairs, and that such conduct would be highly offesive to a reasonable person.

In evaluating whether the actions in this case rose to such a level of intentional and malicious conduct as to strip the defendants of their constitutional protections, the district court was faced with a very delicate task. It had to grapple with what were or were not "religious" beliefs and the motivations of the individuals who held and practiced them. The transcript of the trial is replete with examples where the court had to determine the relevance of evidence — both tangible and testimonial — that reflected on the merits of many of the tenets of the Fatima Crusade, particularly where they conflicted with currently held beliefs of the modern Roman Catholic Church. More often than not, evidence of questionable relevance was ruled admissible by the court or not objected to by opposing counsel.

O'Neil effectively highlighted the differences between the Fatima Crusaders and the modern Roman Catholic Church. He also revealed the existence of differences of belief among the members of the Crusade. He was unable, however, to produce any evidence that the beliefs of the members of the Fatima Crusade were not genuinely held and that the defendants' actions were instead motivated by malice towards Jerry O'Neil or his family. Pauline was called to testify by the defense and said she joined the church because she genuinely wanted to start practicing her religion again. She had been raised in the Catholic church by her parents and she testified that she believed the Crusade was the only true Catholic church. Three of Pauline's sisters and her mother were members of the Crusade at the time she joined. She also testified that her marriage to Jerry before she joined the church was not very happy and that she was frightened of her husband.

By the time the six-day trial came to a close, it appeared that O'Neil had put on trial the logic and validity of the beliefs of the Fatima Crusade, rather than the

conduct of the defendants to intentionally and maliciously intrude upon the seclusion of the O'Neil family. O'Neil and his witnesses characterized the Crusade as a "cult." In fact, Barbara Strakal of the Cult Awareness Center expressed her opinion that the Crusade was a "destructive cult." Indeed, to the average person the evidence did seem to indicate the practices of the Crusade were unusual and perhaps even archaic. Their beliefs were similar to the modern Roman Catholic Church but with notable exceptions, not the least of which were their methods of dress and of prayer and their refusal to recognize the Popes in Rome after Vatican II as legitimate.

O'Neil apparently convinced the jury that the Crusade crossed the line between being a legitimate religious organization and a "cult." That, however, is *irrelevant* to the issues of intent and malice in this cause of action. By characterizing a religious organization as a cult, one cannot thereby divest it of its constitutional rights. There is no requirement that a religion meet any organizational or doctrinal test in order to qualify for constitutional protection. *Sequoyah v. Tennessee Valley Authority*, 620 F.2d 1159, 1163 (6th Cir. 1980).

The United States Supreme Court in *Cantwell v. Connecticut*, 310 U.S. 296, 60 S.Ct. 900, 84 L.Ed. 1213 (1940), said

"In the realm of religious faith, and in that of political belief, sharp differences arise. In both fields the tenets of one man may seem the rankest error to his neighbor. To persuade others to his own point of view, the pleader, as we know, at times, resorts to exaggeration, to vilification of men who have been, or are, prominent in church or state, and even to false statement. But the people of this nation have ordained in the light of history, that, in spite of the probability of excesses and abuses, these liberties are, in the long view, essential to enlightened opinion and right conduct on the part of the citizens of a democracy." *Id.* 310 U.S. at 310, 60 S.Ct. at 906.

In *Thomas v. Review Board of the Indiana employment Security Division*, 450 U.S. 707, 101 S.Ct. 1425, 67 L.Ed.2d 624 (1981), the Supreme Court grappled with the term "religious" belief or practice and noted that any court determination of what that is should not "turn upon a judicial perception of the particular belief or practice in question; religious beliefs need not be acceptable, logical, consistent or comprehensible to others in order to merit First Amendment protection." *Id.* 450 U.S. at 714, 101 S.Ct. at 1430. The Court then went on to hold that,

"Courts should not undertake to dissect religious beliefs because the believer admits that he is `struggling' with his position or because his beliefs are not articulated with the clarity and precision that a more sophisticated person might employ. . . . Intrafaith differences . . . are not uncommon among followers of a particular creed, and the judicial process is singularly ill equipped to resolve such differences in relation to the Religion Clauses. One can, of course, imagine an asserted claim so bizarre, so clearly nonreligious in motivation, as not to be entitled to protection under the Free Exercise Clause; . . . and the guarantee of free exercise is not limited to beliefs which are shared by all of the members of a religious sect. . . . Courts are not arbiters of scriptural interpretation." *Id.* at 715-16, 101 S.Ct. at 1430-31.

The evidence of the defendants' practices which O'Neil presented was not so bizarre and so clearly nonreligious in motivation that it should not be afforded constitutional protection. The district court reached the same conclusion as the Ohio Court of Appeals when it was faced with an almost identical fact situation involving the same defendants. There, the court overturned a jury verdict against the defendants and stated that

"the alleged misconduct by the defendants is the dissemination of the belief that a person should follow the Bishop Schuckardt approach to the Catholic faith and, if necessary, a person should leave a spouse who interferes with such practice of religion. This kind of advocacy of a religious faith and tenets incident thereto is not illegal." *Radecki, supra* [50 Ohio App. 2 d] at [62], 361 N.E.2d at 544. See also *Bradesku v. Antion*, 21 Ohio App.[2d] 67, 255 N.E.2d 265.

"In the absence of improper motives, a religious sect has a lawful right to solicit members and to express views relevant thereto if there is nothing unlawful, improper, or immoral in such activity." *Radecki, supra* at [62], 361 N.E.2d at 545. *See also Hughes v. Holman*, 110 Ore. 415, 223 P. 730 (1924).

It should also be emphasized that parents have considerable freedom to raise their children in their religious faith. As the United States Supreme Court noted in *Wisconsin v. Yoder*, 406 U.S. 205, 213-14, 92 S.Ct. 1526, 1532-33, 32 L.Ed.2d 15 (1972), "the values of parental direction of the religious upbringing and education of their children in their early and formative years have a high place in our society" and must be "zealously protected." In this case, Pauline wanted to raise her children in her faith just as her mother before her did. Any and all contacts that the O'Neil children had with the teachings and practices of the Fatima Crusade were directly due to their mother's involvement in the church.

Again, what appears to have motivated the jury to find against the defendants with respect to the alleged invasion of the children's privacy was the same evidence that depicted the Fatima Crusade as a "cult:" the children were dressed more conservatively; they said their prayers at length while kneeling on hard floors or in the bus on the way to school; they were taught that the Crusade was the only true church; and they were disciplined by spanking and rapping the knuckles with a stick. Defense witnesses testified that the atmosphere that the children were exposed to was no different than many Catholic schools before Vatican II. O'Neil had no evidence to rebut this, but preferred to contrast the Crusade's methods with the arguably more "enlightened" practices of the modern Roman Catholic Church.

The district court found that when the evidence is scrutinized in the context of the defendants' legitimate constitutional rights, reasonable minds could not reach the same conclusion as the jury did. In light of the direction given to us by the United States Supreme Court and our own state constitution, and in light of the evidence presented to the jury, it is clear that there was insufficient evidence for the jury to conclude that the defendants' conduct was motivated by an intentional and malicious desire to intrude upon the seclusion of the O'Neil family.

"[R]eligious freedom — the freedom to believe and to practice strange and, it may be, foreign creeds — has classically been one of the highest values of our

society." *Yoder, supra* 406 U.s. at 238, 92 S.Ct. at 1544 (White, J., concurring). The rights of the defendants to freely exercise their religious beliefs play a critical role in the evaluation of the evidence of this case. The district court clearly recognized this when it reviewed the jury's verdict on defendants' motion for judgment n.o.v. I would affirm the district court.

BAKES, J., concurs.

BAKES, Justice, dissenting as to Part II:

The majority opinion states that an "[i]nvasion of privacy occurs when one intentionally intrudes, physically or otherwise, upon the solitude or seclusion of another or his private concerns or affairs." *Ante* at 698. However, with the possible exception of the defendant Sister Mary Bernadette, the Court's opinion points to no evidence that defendants Schuckardt, Chicoine, The Fatima Crusade, or Christ the King Priory, Inc., "intentionally intrude[d], physically or otherwise, upon the solitude or seclusion of [the plaintiffs]. . . ."

The trial court granted its judgment notwithstanding the verdict because such evidence was totally lacking. The Court's opinion today does not identify any evidence of intentional intrusion, but rather assumes that, "if Sister Mary Bernadette knew about the restraining order, other church members were also likely to have known about it." *Ante* at 700. The Court then finds that, "Clearly, the restraining order was violated by Pauline and other persons likely to know of its existence." However, Pauline, Jerry's wife, was not a party defendant to the action. The Court then concludes by stating, "The jury was entitled to conclude from the evidence that this behavior was intentional, wrongful, and an intrusion."

The only evidence which the Court's opinion points out which could even possibly sustain the jury verdict was with regard to the defendant Sister Mary Bernadette. There was no evidence that the other defendants intentionally intruded. It is not enough merely to state that other "church members were also likely to have known about it." That is an assumption for which there is no evidence in the record.

Accordingly, the trial court was correct in concluding that there was no substantial evidence that the defendants Schuckardt, Fatima Crusade, Chicoine, and Christ the King Priory, Inc., ever intentionally intruded upon the solitude or seclusion of the plaintiffs. As to those defendants at least, the trial court's judgment notwithstanding the verdict on the invasion of privacy claim should be affirmed.

Burnham v. Burnham

Annotate this Case

304 N.W.2d 58 (1981)

208 Neb. 498

Dennis BURNHAM, Appellant, v. Carolyn BURNHAM, Appellee.

No. 43447.

Supreme Court of Nebraska.

April 3, 1981.

*59 Steven Lefler, Omaha, for appellant.

John S. Slowiaczek, of Erickson, Sederstrom, Leigh, Eisenstatt, Johnson, Kinnamon, Koukol & Fortune, P. C., Omaha, for appellee.

Heard before KRIVOSHA, C. J., and BOSLAUGH, McCOWN, CLINTON, BRODKEY, WHITE, and HASTINGS, JJ.

HASTINGS, Justice.

Dennis Burnham has appealed from an order of the District Court for Douglas County dissolving the marriage of the parties and awarding custody of their only daughter Jaime, (referred to in the decree as Jamie), to the mother, Carolyn Burnham. Appellant has assigned the following as error: *60 (1) The court erred in placing permanent custody of the child with the mother; (2) The court erred in assessing child support in the amount of $300 to be paid by the father, such amount being clearly excessive; (3) The court erred in not allowing into evidence a video tape regarding the Tridentine Church; and (4) The court erred in overruling the motion for new trial. For the reasons to follow, we reverse the order of the District Court.

The parties were married on December 19, 1975, in Omaha, Nebraska, at St. Bernard's Catholic Church. One child was born to this union on October 2, 1976, a daughter, Jaime Burnham. Dennis is employed by the Union Pacific Railroad and grosses $19,000 per year. Carolyn works as a bookkeeper for her father and grosses $9,000 per year. The parties purchased a home during the marriage, which was awarded to Carolyn and then sold by her to Dennis. The trial court made the factual finding that both parties are fit and proper persons to be awarded the care and control of the minor child.

Most of the evidence at trial focused on the religious differences between the parties, and these differences appear to be the reason for the dissolution and custody fight. Dennis was originally a Lutheran, who converted to Catholicism so that they could attend church as a family. In approximately August of 1978 Carolyn became interested in a sect calling itself the Tridentine Church, or the Fatima Crusaders. Carolyn was encouraged to get involved in the group by her parents, and her interest intensified over the next several months. Carolyn encouraged Dennis to get involved and attend meetings. However, he refused to do so. It was this religious disagreement that Dennis blames for beginning the problems the parties were having in their relationship. In December of 1978

Dennis learned that Carolyn and her parents did not consider that the marriage of the parties was legitimate, and that they were therefore living in sin. The reason that the marriage was not considered legitimate was that they were not married in the Fatima Crusader Church. Because of her view of her marriage, Carolyn testified that she did not consider her child to be legitimate.

Carolyn also adheres to the belief that as a member of the Tridentine Church she is bound under pain of mortal sin to educate her child in the Tridentine Church, which is considered to be the true Catholic Church by its members. It is the teaching of the church that if Carolyn did not send Jaime to a Tridentine parochial school, and it was within her power to do so, then she would be excommunicated. The church's school is in Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, where Carolyn would like to send Jaime when she is of school age and it would be financially possible to do so. One of the exhibits was a copy of the general regulations of the school and its statement of principle, including a release to be signed by the parents. The release gives full permission for the use of strict discipline and corporal punishment. It then relieves the academy, all of the teachers and school personnel, various religious leaders, and the property owners, of all responsibility for the child in case of accident or injury or any unforeseen mishap.

In a letter that Carolyn wrote to her sister-in-law, she stated: "What surprised me the most, in finding out about true Catholicism, I have discovered that there exists in this world, a master plot on the part of the Jews and Communists, to gain control of the world." This points out the anti-Semitic views that Carolyn believes are being taught by the Tridentine Church and which she testified that she believed to be true.

The evidence shows that Carolyn's parents are members of the Tridentine Catholic Church, and three of their children are attending a Tridentine school in Spokane, Washington. One of their children, Jim, age 23, who apparently does not adhere to the same religious beliefs, has been denied communication with the family. Carolyn testified on cross-examination that she agreed with her parents not being in communication with her brother. In fact, she returned a toy to Jim that he had sent as a gift to Jaime.

*61 Carolyn testified as follows: "Q. If Jaime did the same thing, if Jaime did not believe at the age of 14 or 15 the tenets of the Tridentine Catholic Church, would you do to her what your parents are doing to Jim? A. If she disobeys the laws of the Church, I would. Q. No room for flexibility, then? A. The laws of the Church are the laws of the Church. Q. Thank you, that's answering it. Do you anticipate that in every parent-child relationship there is going to be times of conflict? A. Yes. Q. And even though that's a natural parent-child relationship, if she disobeys the rules of the Church, you are willing to cut her off from your life? A. If Jaime does what Jim did, yes. Q. If Jaime disobeyed the laws of the Church? A. Depending on which law, how it would affect me. That's too vague. Q. That's certainly possible? A. Possible what? Q. It's possible that you could cut her off from your life? A. If she married somebody that was divorced, yes."

The appellant argues that it was error for the District Court to place the custody of Jaime with Carolyn rather than with him. This case is one of equity and is

reviewed de novo. "Where the issue of child custody is involved, both the mother and father have an equal and joint right to the custody of their children. The test for determining custody, which has been reiterated by this court many times, is the best interests of the child." Theye v. Theye, 200 Neb. 206, 207, 263 N.W.2d 92, 94 (1978).

Neb.Rev.Stat. § 42-364(2) (Reissue 1978) states: "In determining with which of the parents the children, or any of them, shall remain, the court shall not give preference to either parent based on the sex of the parent and no presumption shall exist that either parent is more fit to have custody of the children than the other."

On a review de novo, the parents began with an equal right to have custody; there can be no preferences based on the sex of the parent nor are there any presumptions that one parent is more fit than another. Meysenburg v. Meysenburg, 208 Neb. 456, 303 N.W.2d 783 (1981). From this base, we must then consider the evidence presented at the custody hearing to determine with which parent it would be in the best interests for the child to remain. As previously noted, the trial court found, and we agree, that both parents are fit and proper persons to have custody of Jaime.

"The courts preserve an attitude of impartiality between religions and will not disqualify a parent because of his or her religious beliefs." Goodman v. Goodman, 180 Neb. 83, 88, 141 N.W.2d 445, 448 (1966). However, we do have a duty to consider whether such beliefs threaten the health or well-being of the child. Goodman, supra. See, generally, Annot., 66 A.L.R.2d 1410 (1959). Of primary consideration is the welfare of the child, and the court must consider not only the spiritual and temporal welfare but also the minor's further training, education, morals, and the ability of the proposed guardian to best take care of the child. Kaufmann v. Kaufmann, 140 Neb. 299, 299 N.W. 617 (1941).

"A court's task in a child custody case is to determine which parent will better serve the best interests of the child. Myriad factors may be considered in working toward this goal. To hold that a court may not consider religious factors under any circumstances would blind courts to important elements bearing on the best interests of the child." Bonjour v. Bonjour, 592 P.2d 1233, 1238 (Alaska 1979).

Also considering whether it is appropriate for a court to consider religion as part of the best interests equation was the Superior Court of Pennsylvania in Morris v. Morris, 271 Pa.Super. 19, 412 A.2d 139, 142 (1979): "[B]oth the weight of authority and established legal principles support the proposition that it is legitimate for a court to examine the impact of the parents' beliefs on the child."

We believe that the following beliefs may have an adverse impact on Jaime: (1) The belief that she is illegitimate; (2) The willingness of Carolyn to cut Jaime out of her life if she disobeys the rules of the Tridentine Church; and (3) The racist views held by Carolyn and, apparently, by her church. Although by holding these views *62 Carolyn has not disqualified herself from being a fit and proper person to have custody of her child, we must take all factors into consideration in determining what is in Jaime's best interests. We also note that Carolyn's desire

to educate Jaime in the Tridentine school in Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, would interfere with the father's rights of visitation. There is ample evidence that the father is very close to his daughter. He has the ability and desire to take care of her in the family home. He has stated that he will look after her moral and religious training and enroll her in a Sunday school or something equivalent.

We feel that Carolyn's religious beliefs, if continued in regular practice, which she indicates will be the case, will have a deleterious effect not only on the relationship between the father and his daughter but upon the well-being of the child herself. Accordingly, we find that it would be in the best interests of Jaime to place her in the permanent custody of her father, with reasonable visitation rights by the mother.

We therefore reverse the order of the District Court awarding custody to the mother, and remand the cause with instructions to award custody to the father, Dennis Burnham. Carolyn is ordered to pay child support to Dennis in the amount of $50 per month, and will be allowed reasonable visitation.

REVERSED AND REMANDED WITH INSTRUCTIONS.

ONLINE RESOURCES

Home > UT Court Briefs > 1332

Utah Court Briefs

Public records digitized by the BYU Law Library.

Hosted by the BYU Law Digital Library as a public service to the legal community.

from the

Utah Court of Appeals

UTAH COURT OF APPEALS BRIEFS (THROUGH 1995)

Corporation of the Tridentine Latin Rite Catholic Church of Saint Joseph, a Washington corporation v. FRANCIS SCHUCKARDT; MICHAEL MANGOLD a/k/a FRA. PHILLIP MARIE; GABRIEL GORBET a/k/a BRO. ISAAC JACQUES MARIE; VLADIMIAR BORIDIN a/k/a BRO. LONGIUNS; COURTNEY KRIER a/k/a FRA. MATTHEW MARIE; RAYMOND KOSCH a/k/a FRA. CLEMENT MARIE; ANDREW JACOBS a/k/a BRO. MARY FIDELIS; TERRY HORWATH a/k/a BRO. MARY MATHIAS; JOSEPH BELZAK a/k/a BRO. JOHN FRANCIS MARIE; and OUR LADY OF MARIENFRIED CATHOLIC CHURCH, a d/b/a of ANDREW JACOBS a/k/a BRO. MARY FIDELIS, and TERRY HORWATH, a/k/a BROTHER MARY MATHIAS : Appellant's Reply and Cross- Respondent's Brief

Authors

Utah Court of Appeals

Docket Number

880542

Document Type

Reply Brief

Publication Date

1988

Abstract

Appeal from a Judgment of the Third Judicial District Court of Salt Lake County, State of Utah The Honorable Frank G. Noel. Judge.

Comments

Original Brief Submitted to the Utah Court of Appeals; digitized by the Howard W. Hunter Law Library, J. Reuben Clark Law School, Brigham Young University, Provo, Utah; machine-generated OCR, may contain errors.
John T. Anderson; Parsons, Behle & Latimer; attorneys for appellant and cross-respondent. Robert L. Lord; attorney for respondents and cross-appellants.

Rights

Public record document (some rights may be reserved).

Recommended Citation

Reply Brief, *Corporation of the Tridentine v. Schuckardt*, No. 880542 (Utah Court of Appeals, 1988).
https://digitalcommons.law.byu.edu/byu_ca1/1332

Radecki v. Schuckardt

Download

PDF

Check

Treatment

Summary

In Radecki v. Schuckardt, 50 Ohio App.2d 92, 361 N.E.2d 543 (1976), several husbands brought an action for alienation of affection of their wives against a church of the Roman Catholic faith and a bishop of the church.

Summary of this case from In re the Bible Speaks

See 1 Summary

Rethink the way you litigate with CoCounsel: AI for research, discovery, depositions, and so much more.

Try CoCounsel free

Opinion

No. 7873

Decided November 5, 1976.

Husband and wife — Alienation of affections — Wrongful conduct by religious sect — Enticement must be wrongful, malicious and intentional with purpose to alienate.

A religious group may advocate and disseminate a faith which may be offensive or ridiculous to others, and unless the evidence establishes that the advocates wrongfully, maliciously and intentionally enticed, induced, persuaded and caused spouses to lose affection for their husbands and that such advocates intended to bring about the alienation, there is insufficient evidence to raise a jury issue on a complaint for alienation of affections.

APPEAL: Court of Appeals for Lucas County.

Mr. James A. Baird and *Mr. Bliss Bignall, Jr.,* for appellants.

Messrs. Cline, Bischoff Cook Co., Mr. Wolfgang Drescher, Mr. Robert A. Skinner, and *Mr. John Nolette,* for appellees.

BROWN, P. J.

The two plaintiffs, appellees herein, filed an action for the alienation of affections of their wives against defendants Bishop Francis K. Schuckardt and Christ the King Priory, Inc., in the Lucas County Court of Common Pleas. A jury returned a verdict of $33,000 compensatory and $15,000 punitive damages in favor of the plaintiffs. From that judgment the defendants appeal.

Bishop Francis K. Schuckardt and Christ the King Priory, Inc., an Idaho non-profit corporation, profess to represent the true Roman Catholic Church. Bishop Schuckardt and the church he heads disagree with many of the changes in the Catholic Church made after the Vatican II Council. Catherine and Emily Radecki, wives of plaintiffs Joseph and Henry Radecki, respectively, became interested in Bishop Schuckardt's version of the Catholic religion in 1963. Catherine and Emily encouraged Bishop Schuckardt to lecture in Toledo. This association with the teachings of Bishop Schuckardt led to friction between the two marriage partners. Because of the concern of Catherine and Emily that their children receive proper religious training in the manner prescribed by Bishop Schuckardt, Emily and Catherine sent their youngest children to Bishop Schuckardt's school and religious center in Coeur d'Alene, Idaho. Rigorous discipline, close supervision and extensive religious indoctrination of the children existed in this school. Joseph Radecki flew to Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, in August, 1973, to bring the Radecki children back to Toledo. The wives successfully hid the children from Joseph Radecki.

The ten-day trial resulted in four volumes of testimony and trial proceedings. Much of the evidence is irrelevant. It is unrelated to the issue pertaining to alienation of affections of plaintiffs' wives. For example, there is a seemingly endless array of witnesses and testimony pertaining to unrelated incidents and dealings between defendants and third persons having no connection with plaintiffs' claims, a detailed exposition of religious doctrine and teachings by defendants, and a comparison or contrast of defendants' teachings with the doctrine of the established Catholic Church which recognizes the Pope as its head. Volumes of testimony were elicited on a comparison of the school systems and the interpretation and thrust of the Pauline Privilege and its misapplication.

Divorce actions are now pending between the Radecki marriage partners.

The first four assignments of error in essence contend that the evidence is insufficient to sustain a verdict for plaintiffs, that the verdict for plaintiffs is contrary to law, and that a directed verdict and judgment for defendants notwithstanding the verdict should have been granted to defendants by the trial court. The thrust of defendants' brief is that defendants are entitled to a final judgment and that the Court of Appeals is empowered to render such judgment on the record in this case.

The requisite elements of alienation of affections are stated in *Trainor* v. *Deters* (1969), 22 Ohio App.2d 135.

Paragraph one of the syllabus states:

"Alienation of affections is the commission of a willful and malicious injury. And, in an action seeking recovery therefor, it is necessary that plaintiff prove that defendant was the aggressor, or at the very least, aided or abetted the transfer or diversion of the affections of the errant spouse; that is, that defendant wrongfully, maliciously and intentionally enticed, induced, persuaded and caused plaintiff's spouse to lose affection for plaintiff and that defendant intended to bring about the alienation." See also, *Holtz* v. *Dick* (1884), 42 Ohio St. 23; 28 Ohio Jurisprudence 2d 268, Husband and Wife, Section 143; Annotation 19 A. L. R. 2d 471, 472, 486, Sections 2 and 3; Prosser, Law of Torts (4th Ed. 1971), Section 124.

In the case at bar, the alleged misconduct by the defendants is the dissemination of the belief that a person should follow the Bishop Schuckardt approach to the Catholic faith and, if necessary, a person should leave a spouse who interferes with such practice of religion. This kind of advocacy of a religious faith and tenets incident thereto is not illegal. *Bradesku* v. *Antion* (1969), 21 Ohio App.2d 67. In *Bradesku* v. *Antion,* the plaintiff brought an action for alienation of affections against the Radio Church of God and its minister for explaining to his wife that marriage to a divorced man is an adulterous act and that a divorced man does not have a right to remarry. The court in *Bradesku* stated, at page 73:

"The right to advocate and to disseminate any religious faith, no matter how offensive or ridiculous to others, short of a faith dedicated to the overthrow of the government by force, is guaranteed by the Constitution of the United States, and is binding on the states. See: *School District of Abington* v. *Schempp,* 374 U.S. 203."

See also, *Hughes* v. *Holman* (1924), 110 Ore. 415, 223 P. 730; *Wisconsin* v. *Yoder* (1972), 406 U.S. 205, 214-215; *Cantwell* v. *Conn.* (1940), 310 U.S. 296, 310; *Reynolds* v. *United States* (1878), 98 U.S. 145 (prohibition of polygamy); Annotation 31 A.L.R. 1115; *Carrieri* v. *Bush* (1966), 69 Wn.2d 536, 419 P.2d 132, distinguishable.

In the case *sub judice,* there is no evidence to raise a jury issue that the defendants intended to bring about the destruction of the marriages in question.

The suggestion by defendant Schuckardt for a place to secrete the Radecki children so that plaintiffs could not reach them, when Catherine and Emily Radecki sought Schuckardt's advice on keeping the children out of reach of plaintiffs, constituted no proof that defendants caused plaintiffs' spouses to lose affection for plaintiffs under the standards prescribed by *Trainor, supra.* We are not concerned in this case with a claim by a parent against a third party who maliciously alienates the affections of a minor child.

Some jurisdictions allow a cause of action against a third party who maliciously alienates the affections of a minor child. See *Strode* v. *Gleason* (1973), 9 Wn. App. 13, 510 P.2d 250, but see *McGrady* v. *Rosenbaum* (1970), 62 Misc.2d 182, 308 N. Y. So.2d 181 , aff'd 324 N.Y.S.2d 876; cf. *Rosefield* v. *Rosefield* (1963), 221 C. A.2d 431, 34 Cal.Rptr. 479 (conspiracy to conceal child); *Brown* v. *Brown* (1953), 338 Mich. 492, 61 N.W.2d 656, cert. den. 348 U.S. 816; *Clark* v. *Bayer* (1877), 32 Ohio St. 299.

In the absence of improper motives, a religious sect has a lawful right to solicit members and to express views relevant thereto if there is nothing unlawful, improper, or immoral in such activity. *Hughes* v. *Holman, supra;* cf. 1 Harper James, Torts (1956), Sections 8.3 and 8.4; Annotation 71 A. L. R. 3d 794.

Plaintiffs contend that the evidence is sufficient to show a right to recover for alienation of affections because the facts fall within the parameters of the principles evolved in shunning cases. *Bear* v. *Reformed Mennonite Church* (1975), 462 Penn. 330, 341 A.2d 105.

In *Bear, supra,* shunning involved an order of the defendant church and bishops to all members of the church, including plaintiff's wife and children, to shun the plaintiff who had been excommunicated. As a consequence, plaintiff's wife and children, under such order, did not have any social or physical contact with plaintiff. These shunning cases are distinguishable. In our case, defendant Schuckardt never issued a shunning order, nor did any affirmative act equivalent to a shunning order that plaintiffs' wives should shun their husbands, the plaintiffs. *Mohn* v. *Tingley* (1923), 191 Cal. 470, 217 P. 733, cited by plaintiffs, is for other reasons distinguishable and not applicable.

The snake handling cases, and the power of the state to prohibit snake handling during religious worship services, *Hill* v. *State* (1956), 38 Ala. App. 404, 88 So.2d 880, cert. den. 88 So.2d 887; cases of prohibition of illegal drugs when such use is part of religious practices and the First Amendment is raised as a defense, *Leary* v. *United States* (C. A. 5, 1967), 383 F.2d 851 and *United States* v. *Kuch* (D.C. D.C. 1968), 288 F. Supp. 439; cases of the absence of First Amendment protection to parents who refuse medical treatment for children for religious reasons, *Raleigh Fitkin — Paul Morgan Mem. Hosp.* v. *Anderson* (1964), 42 N. J. 421, 201 A.2d 537, cert. den. 377 U.S. 985, *State* v. *Perricone* (1962), 37 N. J. 463, 181 A.2d 751, cert. den. (1962), 371 U.S. 890, all are cases factually distinguishpable from the *Radecki* case and for that reason are inapplicable. The cited cases, upon which plaintiffs heavily rely, like the prohibition of polygamy case, *Reynolds, supra,* all present situations where a strong or compelling state interest to protect societal peace, safety, order and morals justified prohibition of the act involved, even though such prohibition seemingly restricted the First Amendment free exercise of religion rights of the

persons whose conduct was restricted. The conduct of the defendants in the *Radecki* case does not fall within the categories of conduct restricted in the cases cited.

Therefore, assignments of error 1 through 4, inclusive, are well taken.

The fifth assignment of error claims that the court admitted extraneous and prejudicial evidence. The testimony challenged is a conversation between Catherine Radecki and Bishop Brown. R. C. 2317.02 reads, in pertinent part, as follows:

"The following persons shall not testify in certain respects: * * *

"(B) A clergyman or priest concerning a confession made to him in his professional character in the course of discipline enjoined by the church to which he belongs."

The testimony challenged in this case was not privileged under R. C. 2317.02(B) because it did not refer to a confession. *In re Estate of Soeder* (1966), 7 Ohio App.2d 271. Therefore, the fifth assignment of error is not well taken.

Assignments of error 6 to 9, inclusive, all challenge the propriety, accuracy or completeness of various parts of the general instructions given to the jury at the close of the case. With reference to the various parts of the jury instructions challenged in these last four assignments of error, the defense failed to object to the jury instructions given to the jury before the jury retired to consider its verdict. Civ. R. 51(A), provides, in part:

"* * * A party may not assign as error the giving or the failure to give any instruction unless he objects thereto before the jury retires to consider its verdict, stating specifically the matter to which he objects and the grounds of his objection. * * *"

The defendants did not comply with Civ. R. 51(A). *Yungwirth* v. *McAvoy* (1972), 32 Ohio St.2d 285.

Therefore, the last four assignments of error are not well taken.

The judgment of the Court of Common Pleas of Lucas County is reversed. Coming now to enter the judgment which the lower court should have rendered, a final judgment is hereby rendered in favor of the defendants and against the plaintiffs.

Judgment reversed.

POTTER and STEPHENSON, JJ., concur.

STEPHENSON, J., of the Fourth Appellate District, sitting by designation in the Sixth Appellate District.

RADECKI v. SCHUCKARDT

No. 7873.

- **View Case**

50 Ohio App. 2d 92 (1976)

RADECKI ET AL., APPELLEES, v. SCHUCKARDT ET AL., APPELLANTS.

Court of Appeals of Ohio, Lucas County.

Decided November 5, 1976.

Attorney(s) appearing for the Case

Mr. James A. Baird and Mr. Bliss Bignall, Jr., for appellants.

Messrs. Cline, Bischoff & Cook Co., Mr. Wolfgang Drescher, Mr. Robert A. Skinner, and Mr. John Nolette, for appellees.

BROWN, P. J.

The two plaintiffs, appellees herein, filed an action for the alienation of affections of their wives against defendants Bishop Francis K. Schuckardt and Christ the King Priory, Inc., in the Lucas County Court of Common Pleas. A jury returned a verdict of $33,000 compensatory and $15,000 punitive damages in favor of the plaintiffs. From that judgment the defendants appeal.Bishop Francis K. Schuckardt and Christ the King Priory, Inc., an Idaho...